

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06661 035 1

Boston Public Library
Boston, MA 02116

No. [★]CS7L.H855 1929

vol. 1



PURCHASED FROM

Knapp Fund



Samuel Wainwright Howes

HOWE GENEALOGIES

This Volume Contains the Genealogy of John Howe of
Sudbury and Marlborough, Massachusetts.

To Our Graves We Walk
In the Thick Foot-Prints of Departed Men
—*Alex Smith.*

BY

DANIEL WAIT HOWE

INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

Author of "The Puritan Republic," "Civil War Times,"
"Political History of Secession."

PUBLIC LIBRARY

Revised and Edited

By
GILMAN BIGELOW HOWE

Published in Accordance with the Will of
Hon. Daniel Wait Howe
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF A SPECIAL COMMITTEE
By the
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
9 Ashburton Place, Boston,

1929
C

*C57
H855

1929

Vol. 1

Knapp Fund
Aug. 2, 1930
①

1929
RECORD PUBLISHING COMPANY
Haverhill, Mass.

YEARLY CLUB
SENT TO
MAY 20 1930

PREFACE

The compilation of this Howe Family Genealogy is due to the researches of Judge Daniel Wait Howe of Indianapolis, Indiana. Begun many years ago, the greater part of the work was done by him and under his supervision. It proved to be a stupendous task and involved much labor and expense. Originating in a desire to make a short record for his children, the work gradually expanded, taking in all known descendants of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough and later welcoming with equal care and research the other lines; and, in fact, all material relating to the name of Howe.

"On August 1, 1871, a meeting of the Howes in this country was held at Harmony Grove, Framingham, Mass. Every one bearing the name of Howe was invited to be present and to bring any ancient records or relics pertaining to the family, which they might possess. A very large attendance was the result of this invitation and it was at this meeting that the project was started of having a genealogy of the Howe Family published, and an effort was made to collect the material necessary for that purpose, but after about a year the work ceased, principally for the lack of funds."

The above paragraph is quoted from an early preface to this work written by Judge Howe and probably represents his idea of the first movement toward a Howe genealogy. A large amount of genealogical material was obtained as a result of the Howe Family Gathering and was preserved by Willard Howe of South Framingham, Mass.

Mr. Willard Howe later placed these records at the service of Judge Howe, who declared them to be "really the beginning and foundation" of his work. From these statements of Judge Howe, it seems likely that the "Family Gathering" afforded the first impulse to produce a family genealogy.

Credit in abundant measure, however, must be given to Judge Howe, for his persistent pursuit of the undertaking through a period, probably of over forty years, keeping all the while, a well arranged and constantly growing, manuscript.

"In England the names How, Howe and Howes seem originally to have been synonymous. In Lower's '*Patronymica Britannica*' or '*Dictionary of the Family Names of the United Kingdom*,' giving the origin and definition of family names, is the following: 'How, Howe, Howes. In the South a small round hill; in the North, a hollow place or plain. The mediaeval form is At How, generally synonymous with hill. A-Sax Hou, a mountain,' page 164."

There is no evidence that those bearing the name Howes in the United States are related to those who have used the other spellings. They are mostly descendants of Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., and a genealogy of them was published in 1892. They are not included in this work. In the United States the spelling How was generally superseded by Howe about the time of the Revolution, although some descendants of James How still retain the old spelling.

"There is abundant evidence that those bearing the names of Howe, How, Hoo and Hooe were numerous in England from an early period. Some of them were eminent in the history of England. The Rev. John Howe, Cromwell's chaplain, was one of the most noted ministers of his time, and was the author of several well known books. Three Howes, brothers, were prominent, not only in the history of England, but in the history of America. One of them, General George Augustus Howe, was killed at Ticonderoga in 1758. The General Court of Massachusetts made an appropriation for a monument to him, erected in Westminster Abbey. Another, General William Howe, commanded the British forces at the battle of Bunker Hill and in other memorable battles of the Revolution. Another, Admiral Richard Howe achieved high renown as a naval officer in the Revolutionary war and in other wars carried on by England. Biographical sketches of various other Howes are given in the Dictionary of National Biography (Edited by Sidney Lee.)"

"The attempt to connect early Puritan emigrants with the landed gentry and nobility of England, is often made, and usually with the help of professional genealogists in England. The latter, for a sufficient consideration are wont to bring forth results pleasing to their employers. The fact is that most of the early Puritan emigrants were not land owners in England nor connected with the nobility there. Only a few of those named in this genealogy are included in the last edition of Browning's 'Americans of Royal Descent.'"

The following statements regarding Coats of Arms were written by Judge Daniel Wait Howe in a preliminary preface to this work:

"I have investigated as well as I could, the origin and history of the various copies of coats of arms in the possession of some of the Howes in this country, in order to ascertain what, if any, clue they might furnish in determining their ancestry and their relation to each other.

"The frontispiece of Nason's Howe Family Gathering contains a colored engraving purporting to be 'a fac-simile of the original coat of arms, said to have been brought from England by John Howe about 1630, and adorned the walls of the 'Wayside Inn' or Howe Tavern in Sudbury for over 150 years.' See also 4 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 63. It is said to be a copy of the arms of Lord Charles Howe, Earl of Lancaster, and Baron How of Wormleighton. The same frontispiece also contains a colored engraving of the coat of arms of Lord Chadwick (Henry Frederick Howe). On the last cover of Nason's pamphlet is an engraving of the coat of arms of Earl Richard Howe.

"The painting which hung in the old Red Horse or Howe Tavern in Sudbury, Mass., is the one described by Longfellow in the poem entitled 'The Wayside Inn.' The original painting is now in the possession of Mr. George Hubbard Howe of Wakefield, Mass., a lineal descendant of John of Sudbury and Marlborough.

"In the Library of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass., is a water color 10x14, a copy apparently, of the one which hung in the Wayside Inn. Mr. George D. Howe of North Hadley, Mass., has furnished me with what information I have as to this painting.

"On the back of it is written 'Will of Jerusha Howe of Sudbury, Feb. 25, 1842,' and then follows this extract:

"To the Antiquarian Society of Worcester the other coat of arms of my family name, which I copied from the original held by my father, and I direct my executor to furnish it with a frame as near like the original as possible.

(Signed) Stephen Morse of Marlborough, Executor."

"There is also," writes Mr. George D. Howe, "written on the back of same, in fine hand and all crossed off by lines drawn across the writing the following: 'By Jerusha Howe, Sudbury, Massachusetts A. D. 1830. Copied from the original which was brought from England to America in the year 1684 by David How, son of John Howe of Hodinhull,' and another line too obliterated to be copied." The Jerusha above mentioned was a great granddaughter of David Howe, one of the proprietors of the Red Horse or Howe Tavern. Whoever wrote what was written on the back of this painting was in error in stating that David was the son of John. He was the son of Samuel, son of John of Sudbury and Marlborough. It may be that the discovery of this error was the reason why the writing was erased.

"Mrs. Helen D. Bradley of New Haven, Ct., a lineal descendant of James Howe of Roxbury and Ipswich, has in her possession a painting of another coat of arms." An inscription on the back of the frame, contains the following: "1625 to John Howe of Emble in Somerset, Gentleman, Boston 12 Sept. 1797 Cop."

"Dr. Herbert M. Howe of Philadelphia, a descendant of James of Roxbury and Ipswich, has a copy of another coat of arms, one said to have belonged to Robert How of Hatfield in the County of Essex, England, and said to be the same borne by the families of How, Howe, Hoe and Howes, descended from a common stock and residing in the counties of Essex and Suffolk, England.

"Mr. Sydenham Howe of Nova Scotia, a descendant of Abraham of Roxbury, has a chart of the 'Genealogy of the Family of Howe of Marlborough, Mass., originally of Somerset, England,' which makes Colonel Thomas Howe 'the founder of Marlborough' and brother of 'Rev. John Howe, D. D., of Emble, County of Somerset.' This chart also describes the family arms.

"It will be observed that 'John Howe of Emble, County of Somerset' figures in two of the above mentioned coats of arms, but it is not explained how this agrees with the supposition of the descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough that their ancestor came from the County of Warwick or with the supposition of the descendants of James of Roxbury and Ipswich that their ancestor came from the County of Essex, especially in view of the fact that the counties of Essex, Warwick and Somerset are each remote from the others."

In 1901 I submitted to Mr. Henry E. Woods, chairman of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and an acknowledged authority on heraldry, the various coats of arms, together with all the information about them in my possession. The conclusion of Mr. Woods was that all were spurious. The one owned by Mrs. Helen Bradley, he states, was gotten up by John Coles, "Heraldry Painter," a notorious fraud who resided for a time in Boston and then disappeared, presumably returning to England.

The Wayside Inn coat of arms fared no better at the hands of Mr. Woods. There was, he says, "no Charles How, Earl of Lancaster, either in the reign of Charles I or any other reign, and there has been no Earl of Lancaster since the 14th century." Nor was there any Baron How of Wormleighton," the Barons of Wormleighton being of the Spencer family. Moreover, the blazoning on the Wayside Inn coat of arms was, according to Mr. Woods, "bad heraldry." And finally Mr. Woods concludes, that the various coats of arms referred to are "to any one familiar with the subject and facts, of no earthly value in determining anything."

"I acquiesce myself, and I think that most of the Howes in America will acquiesce, in the iconoclastic conclusion of Mr. Woods, and the few who still wish to lay claim to any English coat of arms must produce some better evidence than we now have by which to establish their claim.

"I may also add that I have had an extended correspondence with Mr. Stuart C. Wade, a well-known genealogist of New York City and author of the Wade genealogy. He is quite as skeptical as Mr. Woods about the connection of any of the Howes of America with any of the English nobility, and he is even more emphatic in his denunciation of the impostors who make a living by getting up spurious coats of arms."

In order to confirm the opinions of these two authorities on heraldry announced some years ago, the present editor has submitted the matter in 1928 to Capt. G. Andrews Moriarty of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and he agrees fully with the conclusions of the authorities hereinbefore mentioned, that the above arms are probably spurious.

John Fiske (*Beginnings of New England*, page 63) estimates that "two thirds of the early settlers of New England were from the eastern counties of England, one sixth from the southwestern counties of Devonshire, Dorset and Somerset and one sixth from other parts of England." A considerable portion of those who settled in Boston and the neighboring towns came from the English county of Suffolk as evidenced by the names of towns shown on the map of 1677: Ipswich, Groton, Haverhill, Sudbury, Medfield and Rowley. Dedham, Bilerica and Chelmsford were Essex county names in England.

Considering the state of England about the time of the great Puritan exodus from that country, it is not strange that there should be no record of the dates when the early Howes left England, nor any intimation of the localities where they resided when living there. There is a very good reason why we do not have any record to aid us, because most of the early emigrants were Puritans and left to avoid the persecutions of Charles I and to escape the vengeance of Archbishop Laud and the High Commission. Many left to avoid payment of a hateful subsidy and refused to take the "oaths of allegiance and supremacy." They therefore left secretly and in defiance of the "Order in Council" of February 28, 1633, forbidding masters of vessels to receive passengers without certificates of having taken the "oaths of allegiance and supremacy."

Even if we could know with certainty, the dates when they left England and the localities from which they came, it would in most

cases be impossible to identify them and establish their connection with any English family by public records there. Mergers and subdivisions of parishes are confusing and the restrictions upon the examination of records in England are particularly cumbersome and annoying.

Most of the Howes in America today are descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough, Abraham of Roxbury, Abraham of Watertown and Marlborough, Edward of Lynn and James of Roxbury and Ipswich; all of whom were in Massachusetts soon after the arrival of Governor John Winthrop in 1630. All of them were Englishmen and Puritans. None of the five emigrant ancestors were related to one-another, except that Abraham of Roxbury and James of Roxbury and Ipswich were brothers. Nothing is known about circumstances of sailing except that Edward of Lynn came over in the Truelove in 1635. Besides the five main lines above mentioned, the work contains an appendix of fragmentary lines not yet connected.

The will of Daniel Wait Howe left the manuscript of this genealogy to the New England Historic-Genealogical Society of Boston, to be published under its direction. The Council of the Society voted to publish it if a certain amount of money should be provided by members of the family and chose a committee to solicit funds. The amount of money specified having been subscribed and paid in, a second committee was chosen to prepare the manuscript and proceed with the publication. The committee chose Gilman Bigelow Howe to edit the manuscript and prepare it for printing.

The Society has permitted the committee to make substantial additions to Judge Howe's manuscript, which will materially increase the cost of editing and printing beyond the estimate made in 1924 for publishing the work. The cost of printing has increased considerably since 1924, when the estimate was made. It is hoped that the members of the several Howe families will purchase copies of this work in sufficient number to reimburse the Society for this extra outlay.

Grateful acknowledgment is made to those who have at any time aided in the work, by conducting researches or by furnishing material for the genealogy. Lack of space forbids mentioning their names. Thanks are also extended to those who have contributed money to provide for the publication at this time and a list of the contributors is appended.

Corrections and additions were made to the full extent allowed by circumstances as above stated. As the greater part of Judge Howe's manuscript was compiled previous to 1900 and all of it before his death in 1920, it will readily be seen that it was impossible to bring the genealogy down to date, much as the committee desired to do so. Nevertheless it is believed that the work, as it stands, will be invaluable for genealogical research. It will serve as a basis for completion of lines of many living persons, who will have the advantage for such completion, of recent and satisfactory records. It is hoped that the work will thus be of service to descendants and meet with their approval.

GILMAN B. HOWE,
Editor.

Subscribers to the Howe Genealogical Publication Fund. Names are given in the order of their receipt.

George Allaire Howe	Pittsburgh, Pa.
Henry Saltonstall Howe	Brookline, Mass.
Octavius T. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Richard Flint Howe	Jericho, L. I., N. Y.
Percival S. Howe	Boston, Mass.
J. Canfield Howe	Passaic, N. J.
Frederic W. Howe	Providence, R. I.
James B. Howe	Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. George Packard	Chicago, Ill.
Herbert A. Howe	Denver, Colo.
William S. Howe	Hinsdale, N. H.
Arthur B. Howe	Lexington, Mass.
Wirt Howe	New York, N. Y.
Ernest Howe	Litchfield, Conn.
Walter Bruce Howe	Washington, D. C.
Oliver H. Howe	Cohasset, Mass.
George H. Howe	Wakefield, Mass.
David Howe	Taunton, Mass.
George Howe	Philadelphia, Pa.
Perley G. Howe	Clifton Heights, Pa.
Burton A. Howe	Grand Rapids, Mich.
Charles R. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Joseph Milton Howe	Houston, Tex.
Edgar F. Howe	Omaha, Nebr.
Edmund G. Howe	Tuscaloosa, Ala.
C. Arthur Howe	Chicago, Ill.
Albert Howe Lybyer	Urbana, Ill.
Mrs. Amy Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Florimon M. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Amy Howe Steel	Philadelphia, Pa.
Mrs. Stephen D. Bennett	Boston, Mass.
Mr. & Mrs. Charles F. Richardson	Boston, Mass.
Mark A. DeWolf Howe	Boston, Mass.
Wallis E. Howe	Bristol, R. I.
Mrs. Halsey De Wolf	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Susie Young Gates	Salt Lake City, Utah
John W. Howe	Provo City, Utah
George Howe Davenport	Boston, Mass.
Francis A. Hardy	Evanston, Ill.
Charles H. Tyler	Boston, Mass.
Frank Ray Howe	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Margarite A. Howe	Germantown, Pa.
Mrs Oliver Oaks	Escondido, Calif.
Charles T. Howe	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mrs. Frank Azro Howe	Mellette, S. Dak.
Eari Vickery	Detroit, Mich.

George E. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Frank E. Howe	Bennington, Vt.
Horace L. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Harold W. Howe	Rosemont, Pa.
Henry A. Howe	Orange, N. J.
Reginald F. Howe	Keene, N. H.
William L. Howe	Marlboro, Mass.
Clifton D. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Mrs. Lucien Howe	Cambridge, Mass.
W. V. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.
Christopher G. Howe	Charleston, S. C.
Lyman P. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Perley G. Howe	Anderson, Ind.
A. E. Leitzinger	Clearfield, Pa.
Donald W. Howe	Ware, Mass.
C. A. Howe	
Mrs. Joseph Knight	Portland, Oreg.
Henry F. Howe	Gardner, Mass.
Annie S. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Chester H. Howe	New London, Conn.
Miss Margaret Howe	Danvers, Mass.
Charles K. Howe	San Francisco, Calif.
Miss Edith M. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.



JOHN HOWE

OF SUDBURY AND MARLBOROUGH, MASS.

Of the ancestry of John Howe of Sudbury and Marlborough, nothing seems to be known, except that he was an Englishman. From the painting which used to hang upon the walls of the old Red Horse or Howe Tavern in Sudbury, and from vague family traditions, it has been conjectured that the father of John was John How, Esq.; that the latter was of Warwickshire, England, and was a son of John How of Hodinhull, and was related to the family of Lord Charles How, Earl of Lancaster in the reign of Charles I.

"Of this tradition," says Mr. Barry (*History of Framingham*, p. 293) "the author of this history has yet failed of discovering confirmation in the records of Watertown." Mr. Savage (*Savage: Gen. Dic.* Vol. 2, p. 475) also seems to be skeptical about the truth of the tradition. As there is no way of verifying it, the tradition will probably continue to rest upon mere speculation and conjecture.

Every reasonable effort has been made by me and by various others of the descendants of John How, to ascertain something definite about his English ancestry, and these efforts have been aided by genealogists in England and others there. So far very little progress has been made.

In 1900, at the solicitation of Mr. George R. Howe of Newark, N. J., Mr. Richard Savage of Stratford, Secretary of the Shakespeare Birthplace Association, made an investigation of the records of the parishes of Warwickshire, which showed that there were several Hows there at an early date. Among those there in 1580-1588 who were rated for the support of the poor, were John How, Thomas How and Lyman How of St. Nicholas Parish. In 1608-9 John How of the same parish was tenant of one of the houses owned by the parish, and paid more rent than any other person, except one, in the parish. The names of John, Thomas and Lyman are all very common among the descendants of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough.

Mr. Savage also found that Hodinhull in Warwickshire, had been merged in Hodnet. In Dugdale's *England and Wales* (edition of 1835, vol. 2, p. 967) Hodnet is mentioned as being in Warwickshire, three miles from Southam, nine from Warwick, seven from Kineton and eighty-one from London, and as having a population in 1835 of only nine. It lay between Ladbroke and Itchington and was depopulated, and it would require much time and expense to obtain the whereabouts of the ancient records and to make an examination of them.

It is not known when John How came over from England.

His name does not appear in Hotten's Lists of Emigrants to America, containing lists of those coming over between 1600 and 1700. As explained in Chapter I, many of the lists originally kept in England, have been destroyed or lost and many came over without being registered in England at all.

So that it is doubtful if we ever obtain any more reliable information than we have, as to when John How of Sudbury came over or from what place in England he came. Neither is it known where he first settled in this country. It has been supposed by some that he resided for a while in Watertown. Mr. Savage says that he had been there "a long time" but Mr. Ward says, "I have not yet been able to find a John How of, or even belonging to Watertown." (Hist. Shrewsbury 310 notes). Bond in his Watertown Families, makes no mention of John How. Sudbury was first settled in 1637 and the plan of settlement originated in Watertown, but, according to Mr. Hudson, a large portion of Sudbury's early settlers came direct from England. (Hist. Sudbury, p. 25.) At any rate, as Watertown was settled only a few years before Sudbury, it is probable that John How, if he ever resided in Watertown, he resided there only a short time.

All we know about John How's marriage is that the first or christian name of his wife was Mary. What his trade or occupation was when he came to Sudbury is also unknown. He is mentioned in Temple's History of Framingham as "John How, glover," but that is the only reference I have found to his trade or occupation prior to his coming to Sudbury, and I do not know what is Mr. Temple's authority for his statement as to it.

After he removed to Marlborough he kept a tavern for many years, but it is probable that he did not rely altogether upon this means of support, as he owned a considerable quantity of land.

It is certain that he was in Sudbury as early as 1638 or 1639, and that he was one of the 47 who shared in the division of the Sudbury meadows about that time. (13 N. E. His. Gen. Reg. 261; Ward's Shrewsbury 310 note; Temple's Framingham 599; Hudson's Sudbury 111.)

He was admitted freeman "of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay in New England" 13 May 1640. (Savage Gen. Dic. Vol. 2, p. 475; 1 Mass., Rec. 377.)

In 1642 he was one of the selectmen of Sudbury, and in 1655 was appointed to "see to the restraining of youth on the Lord's day." He was one of the signers to the petition to the General Court in 1656 for the grant of lands in Marlborough and was the first settler there. "It seems however to be conceded" says Mr. Hudson (History of Marlborough, p. 43 "that John How was the first white inhabitant who settled in the town. He came to the place as early as 1657 or 58 and built him a cabin a little east of the Indian planting field, about one-third of a mile northeasterly of Spring Hill Meeting House, where the late Edward Rice resided." The ground on which the house stood was owned for several generations by descendants of John How. After that, it passed out of their possession, but subsequently it came into the possession of Ephraim a direct descendant of John.

The old house itself has long since disappeared, but some of the chestnut cross beams used in it, were afterwards used, and so long preserved, in another building. A piece of one of them, together with a glass window pane, a diamond shaped piece about six inches long and four inches wide, and a portion of the leaden frame enclosing it, were generously given to the writer by Mr. Ephraim Howe.

During King Philips war, one of his sons, also named John, was slain in Sudbury by the Indians, and his son Col. Thomas Howe bore a conspicuous part in the subsequent wars. John How was one of the first selectmen of Marlborough and in all the civil and religious affairs of the town took a prominent part for many years, so that much of his history is so closely identified with that of Marlborough as to become a part of it. All this is faithfully recorded by Mr. Hudson in his history of the town.

Some little has been preserved illustrating his individual life and character. He resided near the Indian Plantation, but by his kindness and justice succeeded in gaining their good will. A dispute arose between two Indians as to the ownership of a pumpkin in a case where the vine sprang up on the premises of one, but the fruit ripened upon the premises of the other. Now if our venerable ancestor had had access to the law books he would have found that the case gave rise to some very interesting and perplexing questions. But he settled the dispute somewhat after the manner in which Alexander the Great undid the Gordian knot—by cutting the pumpkin in two and giving to each of the disputants one half. "This," says Mr. Hudson, "struck the parties as the perfection of justice and fixed the impartiality of the Judge on an immutable basis."

The confidence of the General Court in his honesty and sense of justice is indicated by its action in reference to the claim of Thomas Danforth. Danforth had made a claim upon the colony on account of monies (ten pounds) advanced by him and it was ordered by the General Court that he should have, in addition to a former grant of 200 acres, "so much land lying between Whipsufforage & Connecticut path, adjoining to his farme, as old Goodman Rice & Goodman How, of Marbleborow, shall judge the said tenn pounds to be worth, and they are impowred to bound the same to him," (4 Mass. Rec. pt. 2 p. 56. Their report is contained in the same volume, p. 67-8.) He opened the first public house in the town.

The following letter written in 1662 is interesting as descriptive of himself at that time. (4 N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. 63.)

"Honrd Sr.

My humble suit unto this Honrd Court is that they would be pleased to grant me a freedom from Training, and that my License for Ordinary keeping may be renewed unto me. My grounds w^{ch} I request the said freedom are 1, The consideration of a bodily infirmity I have had many yeers upon me wh^{ch}, as I grow in age, increaseth its tediousness, in so much that it is frequently interruptive to me in my calling. 2. I am also thick of hearing. 3. I do and am like to maintain three train-souldiers in my family. Sr, I trust yo will endeavor that I may obtain my desire respects mentioned, though I give you but a hint of things which if

you do, you will hereby more abundantly oblige me to subscribe myself
as already I do,

Yor humble servant

John How

Marlborough, this 30th September, 1662."

John died in Marlborough, but the accounts do not agree as to the date of the death of either himself or his wife. Savage fixes the date of his death as July 10, 1678, Hudson as 1687 and Temple (History Framingham) as May 28, 1680, Barry (Hist. Framingham p. 293) states that "his will was proven June 19, 1689."

His wife died, according to Savage, about twenty years after the death of her husband, according to Hudson at about the same date on which her husband died, and according to Temple in 1698. Barry says, "ab. March 1698-9." The Middlesex records (No. 8495) show that his will, witnessed by Abraham How, was dated May 24, 1680, and an inventory of his estate taken June 5, 1680, so that he must have died between these dates. The inventory of his widow's estate was taken Sept. 9, 1698, and her son Samuel was appointed administrator March 15, 1698-9. (Middlesex Files, No. 8517.)

WILL OF JOHN HOW.

I John How of Marlborough, in the Countie of Middlesex, in New England, being under bodily distemper, but of intire understanding, and expecting my departure out of this life, do make and ordain my last Will and Testam't in manner and form, follos.

First, I yeeld up my soul into the hand of God my merciful father who hath in long suffering and goodness lengthened out my days hitherto—firstly, for the disposal of my worldly goods, I will and bequeath unto my son Samuel How five and twenty acres of upland, Which is part of my Third division of Upland lying on the south side of Stony Brook to be the possession of my said son Samuel and his heirs forever, I give to my son Isaac How and his heirs forever Sixteen acres of Upland upon part of which his house now stands on Patch plain, and I also give my said son Isaac all that part of Patch meadow which lyeth next unto his said upland, as the said meadow has already devided betwixt my said son Isaac and his brother Josiah How, To my son Josiah How and his heirs forever I give seven acres and half of upland granted as an addition to my hous lot and lying next thereto in that which I call Grass field, Also I give unto my said son Josiah Two acres more of upland in which his Orchard is now planted, And unto my said son Josiah I bequeath all that part of meadow on Patch plain which lyeth to the Westward and is already devided betwixt his brother Isaac and himself, Also I bequeath unto my said son Josiah Fifteen acres more of upland, being part of my third Division of upland granted unto my hous lot and lyeth on the South side of Stony brook, Furthermore I will that my son Isaac abovesaid shall pay or cause to be paid unto my said son Josiah or his assigns the sum of Ten Pounds in what he can best spare, within four years next after my decease, viz, fifty shillings a year, during the said Term of four years.

To my son Thomas How and his heirs forever I give (after my decease) my now dwelling hous, and all my out houses with all the land lying about the same, now in my possession as well that which is without fence as that which lyeth within fence, together with all Town Rights and priveleges belonging to my houslot, And I give unto my said son Thomas all my right in fort meadow, also the hors he Troops on with

his furniture, and my best Oxen, and my Cart and plow with all Tackling pertaining thereto, he allowing his mother my loving wife suffiti maintenance both for food and raym't attending to her wants, And he shall pay or cause to be paid unto the said mother fifty shillings in money from year to year during her widowhood, or during her natural life if she not marry again; Also my wife shall have free use of any part of my hous which she desireth to have, And she shall have pasture for a Hors or two during her widowhood, and if during the said time she shall see meet to move from my hous to dwell elsewhere, my said son Thomas shall defray the whole charge of her maintenance where she shall choose to reside.

To my son Eleazer How and his heirs forever I give twenty acres of upland which are part of my Third Division of Upland lying on the South side of Stony brook, also I give said son Eleazer my four acres of meadow lying in Chauncy meadow and four acres more lying in Middle meadow and a hors colt, and two steers of Two years old.

To my daughter Sarah Ward I give a feather bed with all appurtenances thereto, namely Sheets, Blankets, Rug or Coverlid with pillows and Pillow-drawers, Curtains and Vallins. To my daughter Mary Witherby I give a feather bed also with all appurtenances thereto as before specified unto her sister Sarah Ward, but neither my daughters Sarah nor Mary aforesaid shall have either of said Beds or their said furniture or appurtenances, until my wife can spare the same, To Mary my loving wife I give Twenty acres of upland, being the third division of Upland pertaining to the Ten acre lot, which I purchased of Abraham Williams, which said Twenty acres ly in Saddle plain about half a mile North westward of John Brigham Saw mill and I give my said wife Ten acres of meadow lying about a mile Northward of said Saw mill, also I give her four acres of meadow more which ly in Cold harbor meadow. also I bequeath unto her Ten acres of Swamp lying in two pieces, both of them beyond Assabet river about a mile apart, Also I bequeath unto my loving wife all my movable goods and estate which I have not as yet otherwise disposed of, and if Joseph Graves which now lives w't her as a servant, should well and truely serve out his time viz, until he shall be nineteen years of age, unto the advantage of my wife, she shall clothe him well at his departure and she shall give him either a good Cow, ox or hors which of them he shall choose. Also I give unto my wife all debts due to me from any persons whatsoever they are.

Also I will that John How my grandchild son unto my son John how, deceased, shall have an ewe lamb I having done well for his father, and my will is that when my wife shall part with any of the legacies now bequeathed unto her by any gift of hers, she shall dispose thereof among my then surviving children, And of this my last Will and Testament I make and appoint Mary my beloved wife Executrix and my son Samuel How Executor, and I desire and appoint beloved friends Edward Rice and Abraham Williams to be the Overseers of this my Will.

In witness hereof I hereunto put my hand and seal this Twenty fourth of May in the year Christ one thousand six hundred and Eighty.

John How Seal.

Signed and sealed in presence of us

William Brimsmead

Solomon Johnson senr.

Abraham how

John (illegible)

The above was evidently in the hand writing of Rev. William Brimsmead, the first minister of Marlborough, and who also signed as one of the witnesses.

Children:

2. i. JOHN,² b. in Sudbury, 24 Aug. 1640.
3. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Sudbury, 20 Oct. 1642.
- iii. SARAH, b. in Sudbury, 25 Sept. 1644; m. in June 1667, Samuel Ward, son of William and Elizabeth Ward, b. in Sudbury, 24 Sept. 1641. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 11 Aug. 1707. He m. 2nd 24 May 1710, Elizabeth Beers; he d. 1729.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 23 April 1668.
2. *Joseph*, b. 1670; m. Abiah Wheelock of Marlborough.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 May 1672; m. Nathaniel Hapgood.
4. *Mary*, b. about 1676.
5. *Samuel*, b. 8 March 1678; m. Mary ———.
6. *Bethiah*, b. 25 May 1681; m. Elnathan Brigham.
7. *Daniel*, b. about 1687; d. 13 April 1700.
- iv. MARY, b. in Sudbury, 18 Feb. 1646; d. 17 March 1647.
4. v. ISAAC, b. in Sudbury, 8 Aug. 1648.
5. vi. JOSIAH, b. in Sudbury, about 1650.
- vii. MARY, b. in Sudbury, 18 June 1654; m. 18 Sept. 1672, John Wetherbee. They lived in Marlborough and Sudbury.

Children:

1. *Joseph*, b. 18 Sept. 1672; m. Elizabeth Johnson.
2. *John*, b. 26 March 1675.
3. *Thomas*, b. 5 Jan. 1678; m. Hannah Woods.
6. viii. THOMAS, b. in Sudbury, 22 July 1656.
- ix. DANIEL, b. 3 June 1658; d. in Jan. 1661.
- x. ALEXANDER, b. in Marlborough, 29 Dec. 1660; d. 4 Jan. 1661.
7. xi. ELEAZER, b. in Marlborough, 18 Jan. 1662.

SECOND GENERATION

2. JOHN² HOWE (*John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 24 Aug. 1640; married 22 Jan. 1662, ELIZABETH WARD, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ward, born in Sudbury, 14 April 1643. They lived the most of their married life, if not all, in Marlborough, where three of their children were recorded, but there were others that do not appear on the records. He was killed by the Indians in Sudbury, 20 April 1676. The probate records say his "housings were destroyed by the Indians." His widow married second, 18 Feb. 1678, Capt. Henry Kerley of Lancaster, he afterward moved to Marlborough, where she died 26 April 1710. He died 18 Dec. 1718.

Children:

- i. SARAH,³ b. (not recorded); m. Peter Joslin of Lancaster, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (King) Joslin, b. 22 Dec. 1665. She was killed by the Indians 18 July 1692; of the four children the birth of only one is recorded: Peter, b. 8 Dec. 1686.
8. ii. JOHN, b. 9 Sept. 1671.
- iii. DAVID, b. 9 April 1674; d. 29 May 1674.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 16 July 1675; m. 23 Jan. 1698/9, Thomas Keyes, son of Elias and Sarah (Blanford) Keyes. She was visiting her sister at Lancaster at the time her sister was killed and was taken captive and taken to Canada, where after about three years, she was redeemed and returned to her home. They moved to Shrewsbury where they were among the early settlers, and where she died 18 Aug. 1764; he died 25 Aug. 1742. (See note.)

Children:

1. *David*, b. 30 Oct. 1699; d. 8 Feb. 1720.
2. *Jonathan*, b. 17 Nov. 1702; m. Patience Morse.
3. *Cyprian*, b. 15 Sept. 1706; m. Hepsibah Howe.
4. *Dinah*, b. 4 March 1710; m. John Weeks.
5. *Thomas*, b. 29 Sept. 1713; d. 23 Feb. 1735.

3. SAMUEL² HOWE (*John*¹), was born in Sudbury, Mass., 20 Oct. 1642, and was admitted freeman 31 May 1671. He lived in Sudbury, and built the bridge in the north east corner of Fra-

Note: There were probably other children of John and Elizabeth whose births are not recorded. The family tradition is that the Indians attacked the house of Peter Joslin, July 18, 1692, while he was at work in a distant field. Mrs. Joslin was baking bread and her sister Elizabeth, who was visiting her, was singing while she was spinning flax. When the Indians came to the door, they were met by Mrs. Joslin, who with an oven shovel tried to prevent their entrance, when one of them threw his tomahawk, which struck her in the head killing her instantly. The Indians then rushed in and murdered three of the children, taking captive another child, which they afterwards killed, and also Elizabeth, whom it is said they spared because she was a beautiful singer and whom they compelled frequently to sing for them. They carried her to Canada, where she remained for about three years, when she was redeemed and returned to her home. When she was captured her intended, Thomas Keyes, considering her lost to him forever, resolvtd never to marry; but on her return wisely repented of his folly. It is said that Elizabeth never fully recovered from the fright of her capture. (History of Leominster, Mass.)

mingham in 1673. In 1682 he and Samuel Gookin bought of the Natick Indians, a large tract of about 1700 acres of Framingham lands, which is referred to in local histories as the Gookin and Howe purchase. He was very prominent in the early history of the town as it appears in the local histories, and is spoke of as "a man of energy and public spirit." Although the old colonial laws were designed to prevent inns becoming resorts for revelry and drunkenness, it seems that towards the close of the Puritan Commonwealth, it became very difficult to find persons whom the magistrates would trust to enforce these laws, and keep orderly and respectable inns. In a communication by Joseph Noyes, one of Selectmen of Sudbury, written 29 Feb. 1692, to the Middlesex County Court, he says:

"It is the minds of most of us that there should be none to retale drink amongst us by reason of the growing sin of drunkenness amongst us. Oure fathers came into this wilderness to enjoy the gospel and his ordinances in its purity and the conversion of the heathen, but instead of converting them, amongst other sins we have taught them to be drunkards." He further says, that inns should be for the entertainment of trevelers, "not town drunkards," and therefore he recommends Samuel Howe as the most suitable person to have license to entertain travelers."

He served in King Philip's war, in Capt. Nathan Davenport's company, and was an officer in the militia, and his name appears in the lists of those who suffered in the Indian war.

He married first, 5 June 1663, MARTHA BENT, daughter of John and Martha Bent, she died 29 Aug. 1680; married second, 18 Sept. 1685, SARAH (LEAVITT) CLAPP, widow of Nehemiah Clapp of Hingham, and daughter of John Leavitt of Hingham, Mass., born 22 Feb. 1659, died 29 May 1726. He died 13 April 1713.

Children:*

9. i. JOHN, b. 24 July 1664.
- ii. MARY, b. 2 March 1665; m. 14 April 1685, Thomas Barnes, son of Thomas and Abigail (Goodenow) Barnes of Marlborough, b. 23 March 1662-3. They lived in Marlborough until about 1691, when they moved to Brookfield, Mass.,

*Barry (History of Framingham, 294) also mentions "Lydia" as one of his children and Edward Robbins Howe in his compilation (Willard Howe MSS) also gives the name of "Lydia b. 1666-7 d. young". In the compilation furnished by Edward William Howe, Lydia is also mentioned. The same compilation entirely omits the names given above of the children of Samuel by his second marriage, and of those named as children of first marriage it omits the name of "Hannah" and adds that of "Joseph" who is said to have died in Framingham Oct. 13. 1723. Mr. Edward Robbins Howe in his compilation seems to have had some doubt as to whether the children named above as Samuel's children by his second marriage, were not the children of some other Samuel, but all are named in the settlement of Samuel's estate in 1713.

Other authorities than those referred to above make the second wife widow of Nehemiah Clapp of Dorchester. See Lincoln's History of Hingham, Vol. 2, p. 428; 1 Savage Gen. Dic. p. 390.

where he became a leading citizen. He d. 23 April 1734.
She d. 4 Feb. 1719.

Children:

1. *Martha*, b. about 1685; m. Thomas Gilbert.
 2. *Samuel*, b. (no date); m. Mercy Gilbert.
 3. *Prudence*, b. (no date); m. Eleazer Warner.
 4. *Lydia*, b. 9 Oct. 1692.
 5. *Thankful*, b. 1 May 1695; m. Jabez Olmsted.
 6. *Noah*, b. (no date); m. Joanna Getchell.
 7. *Comfort*, b. about 1706; m. Sarah Abbott of Andover.
10. iii. SAMUEL, b. 19 May 1668.
- iv. MARTHA, b. 9 Oct. 1669; m. 7 Dec. 1687, Thomas Walker, son of Thomas and Mary Walker, b. in Sudbury, 22 May 1664, d. 25 Aug. 1717; she m. 2nd John Whitney. They lived in Framingham, where she d. 24 Nov. 1721.

Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. 23 Sept. 1688; d. 25 Sept. 1688.
 2. *Samuel*, b. 24 Sept. 1689; m. Hannah Jennings.
 3. *Obadiah*, b. ———; m. Hannah Learned.
 4. *Martha*, b. ———; m. Joseph Haven.
 5. *Mary*, b. ———; m. Elkanah Haven.
 6. *Thomas*, b. ———; m. Mary ———.
 7. *Asa*, b. 7 June 1702; d. 1723.
 8. *Hannah*, b. 17 June 1705; m. Moses Haven.
 9. *Jason*, b. 28 Oct. 1708; m. Hannah ———.
 10. *John*, b. 1 Feb. 1713-4.
- v. DANIEL, b. 9 Oct. 1672; d. 7 Feb. 1680.
11. vi. DAVID, b. 2 Nov. 1674.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 6 April 1677; m. John Barnes of Marlborough, son of Thomas and Abigail (Goodenow) Barnes, b. 25 Dec. 1666. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 8 Nov. 1742; he d. 5 April 1752.

Children:

1. *Abigail*, b. 15 Oct. 1695; m. Joseph Morse.
 2. *Dorothy*, b. 24 March 1698; m. James Woods.
 3. *Daniel*, b. 2 April 1701; m. Zeruiah Eager.
 4. *Jonathan*, b. 26 Nov. 1703; m. Rachel ———.
 5. *David*, b. 24 June 1708; d. 9 May 1720.
 6. *Hannah*, b. 17 Feb. 1712; m. Andrew Rice.
 7. *John*, b. 23 March 1716; m. Elizabeth Cranston.
12. viii. ELISHA, b. (no date).
13. ix. DANIEL, b. 24 Feb. 1690.
14. x. NEHEMIAH, b. about 1693.
15. xi. MOSES, b. 27 Aug. 1695.
16. xii. EBENEZER, b. about 1697.
17. xiii. MICAIAH, b. 22 Aug. 1700.

4. ISAAC² HOWE (*John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 8 Aug. 1648; married, first, 17 June 1671, FRANCES WOODS, daughter of John and Mary (Parmenter) Woods, born in Sudbury, 10 May 1645, died in Marlborough, 14 May 1718; he married second, 2 Dec 1718, SUSANNA SIBLEY of Sutton, Mass. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 9 Dec. 1724.*

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELIZABETH,³ b. 17 Jan. 1673; m. Isaac Bellows, son of John

and Mary (Woods) Bellows, b. in Marlborough, 13 Sept. 1663.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 March 1695.
2. *Isaac*, b. 19 Aug. 1697.
3. *Samuel*, b. 20 Nov. 1699.
4. *James*, b. 21 Dec. 1701.
5. *Bathsheba*, b. 18 Feb. 1704.
6. *Gideon*, b. 12 Aug. 1706.
7. *Tabitha*, b. 9 Nov. 1709.
8. *David*, b. 20 Sept. 1711.
9. *Jonathan*, b. 7 Dec. 1713.

- ii. SARAH, b. 28 Jan. 1675; m. 11 Dec. 1695, Moses Newton, son of Moses and Joanna (Larkin) Newton, b. in Marlborough, 28 Feb. 1669, d. 23 May 1736. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 4 Dec. 1733.

Children:

1. *Isaac*, b. 24 Aug. 1696; m. Grace Garfield.
2. *Beulah*, b. 22 Feb. 1697-8; d. 16 Jan. 1731, unm.
3. *Moses*, b. 8 Jan. 1700; m. Sarah Howe.
4. *Elisha*, b. 28 Oct. 1701; m. Sarah Tomlin.
5. *Sarah*, b. 27 Oct. 1703; d. 24 June 1713.
6. *Margaret*, b. 29 Oct. 1705; d. 7 July 1728, unm.
7. *Aaron*, b. 7 Sept. 1707; m. Eunice Newton.
8. *Thankful*, b. 21 Oct. 1709; d. 26 Sept. 1775, unm.
9. *Tabitha*, b. 9 Aug. 1711.
10. *Amos*, b. 16 April 1714.

- iii. MARY, b. 15 Feb. 1677; m. 26 March 1707, Jonathan Wilder. He was killed by the Indians at Sterling, 19 Aug. 1707; she m. 2nd 21 July 1710, David Church, son of Garrett and Sarah Church, b. in Watertown. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

1. *Jonathan Wilder*, b. 21 Dec. 1707; m. Mary ———.
2. *Adonijah Church*, b. 17 Oct. 1710; m. Sarah Howe.
3. *Noah Church*, b. 18 Sept. 1712; m. Lydia Barnard.
4. *Ephraim Church*, b. 18 Dec. 1714; m. Sarah Gates.
5. *Mary Church*, b. 22 June 1717; m. Joel Brigham.

- iv. JOHN, b. in Oct. 1680; d. young.

18. v. JOHN, b. 16 Sept. 1682.

- vi. BETHIAH, b. 24 Aug. 1684; m. 19 May 1714, Benjamin Garfield, son of Joseph and Sarah (Gale) Garfield, b. in Watertown. They lived in Westborough, where he d. 11 Jan. 1752.

Children:

1. *Tabitha*, b. 15 Oct. 1714; m. Benjamin Garfield.
2. *Sarah*, b. 6 May 1716.
3. *Benjamin*, b. 3 May 1718.

- vii. HANNAH, b. 17 June 1688; m. 25 July 1704, John Amsden, son of Isaac and Jane (Rutter) Amsden, b. in Marlborough, 28 Dec. 1683. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 12 Nov. 1761; she d. 9 Oct. 1773.

Children:

Note: Frances Woods, b. 10 May 1645, was the third daughter and fourth child of John Woods Sr., the pinmaker, and his wife Mary (Parmenter) Woods. John Woods came over in the Hopewell (Captain Dabb) in 1635 and settled in Sudbury, Mass.

1. *Amity*, b. 9 Oct. 1704; m. Jacob Wheeler.
2. *Unity*, b. 27 Dec. 1705; m. Joseph Wetherbee.
3. *Uriah*, b. 10 Feb. 1708; d. 12 Feb. 1708.
4. *Zeruiah*, b. 24 April 1709.
5. *Jonathan*, b. 31 Jan. 1710; m. Deborah Wetherbee.
6. *Ephraim*, b. 3 Jan. 1713.
7. *John*, b. 9 Nov. 1714; m. Abigail Newton.
8. *Hannah*, b. 4 June 1717; d. 6 Feb. 1809, unm.
9. *Persis*, b. 21 April 1720; d. 23 Dec. 1757, unm.
10. *Isaac*, b. 10 Jan. 1722; d. 29 Dec. 1763.
11. *Aaron*, b. 2 June 1724; d. 11 March 1793.
12. *David*, b. 23 Sept. 1726; m. Thankful Tozer.
13. *Jesse*, b. 31 May 1729; m. Bettey Ball.
- viii. **THANKFUL**, b. 22 June 1691; m. 26 April 1711, James Cady.
They left Marlborough soon after the births of three children.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. in 1711.
2. *Elias*, b. 6 Sept. 1712.
3. *Joseph*, b. 5 March 1714.

5. **JOSIAH**² **HOWE** (*John*¹), was born in Sudbury, Mass., about 1650. He married 18 May 1671, **MARY HAYNES** of Sudbury, daughter of John Haynes, born about 1647. They lived in Marlborough most of the time, but it is quite probable that they went to some other place of safety during King Philip's war, as they had one child, born in Sudbury in 1678. We have not the date of his death, but the administrator of his estate was appointed 23 June 1710. His widow married second, 15 Nov. 1710, John Prescott of Lancaster.

Children born in Marlborough, except one:

- i. **MARY**,³ b. 7 April 1672; d. young.
- ii. **MARY**, b. 4 May 1674; d. young.
- iii. **DOROTHY**, b. about 1676; m. John Prescott, son of her step-father. She was named in the settlement of her father's estate, and d. in Lancaster, 28 Sept. 1749, in her 73rd year. He d. 11 Oct. 1749, in his 77th year.
19. iv. **JOSIAH**, b. in Sudbury, 24 Dec. 1678.
20. v. **DANIEL**, b. 5 May 1681.
- vi. **RUTH**, b. 6 Jan. 1684; m. John Bowker, son of John and Mary (Howe) Bowker, b. in Sept. 1679. They lived for a time in that part of Marlborough, now Westborough; we have no account of their deaths, but it is claimed that she married for a second husband——Cloyes, of whom we have no record. It is supposed that she had two sons born in Westborough.

Children:

1. *John*, m. Freedom Bigelow.
2. *Josiah*, m. Hassadiah Eager.
3. *Bathsheba*, m. d. Bowker.

6. **THOMAS**² **HOWE** (*John*¹), was born in Sudbury, Mass., 22 July 1656. He married first, 8 June 1681, **SARAH HOSMER**, daughter of James and Sarah (White) Hosmer of Concord; she died 7 April 1724. He married second, 24 Dec. 1724, **WIDOW MARY BARRON**, of Chelmsford; she died in Chelmsford, 7 May

1741. He was a very prominent man in Marlborough, filling the office of Selectman and Town Treasurer for many years, was Representative to the General Court in 1700, and for several years thereafter. He was also one of the King's Justice of the Peace, and a colonel in the militia.

As might be supposed, he was like other patriots of the time, hostile to the administration of the tyrant, Gov. Edmund Andros. In a curious little book entitled, "Revolution in New England justified," there is found an affidavit made by Henry Kerley and Thomas How, sworn to by the latter on 2 Jan. 1689-90. The writers of the book mention the affiants as "two honest men." The troubles with the Indians continued after the resettlement of Marlborough at the close of the King Philip's war, and the inhabitants were kept in continual alarm by their savage foes. He took an active part in the wars, and was in a severe action at Lancaster 31 July 1704.

"During the whole of this war," says Mr. Hudson in his History of Marlborough. "Capt. Thomas Howe acted a conspicuous part, he not only commanded the garrisons and scouts through the town, but led the troops to every place of danger which presented itself." He died 16 Feb. 1733, and was buried in Spring Hill cemetery in Marlborough. His wife, Sarah Hosmer, is buried beside him. The inscription on the tombstones are still plainly legible, that upon the tomb-stone of Thomas is as follows:

"Here lyes buried
the body of
Col'no Thomas Howe
Who departed this life
Feb'ry 16 Anno Dom in 1733 in
Ye 77 Year of his age"

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. TABITHA,³ b. 29 May 1684; m. 2 April 1713, James Eager, son of William and Lydia Eager, b. in Marlborough, 21 Sept. 1686, d. 7 June 1755. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now Northborough. He was one of the wealthy men of the town; he gave the land for the church in 1746. She d. 1 March 1755.
Children:
 1. *Vashti*, b. 14 Jan. 1714; m. Abner Newton of Westborough.
 2. *Hassadiah*, b. 1 Dec. 1715; m. Josiah Bowker.
 3. *James*, b. 6 March 1720; m. Miriam Wheeler.
 4. *Lydia*, b. 15 May 1723; m. George Oaks.
21. ii. JAMES, b. 22 June 1685.
22. iii. JONATHAN, b. 23 April 1687.
- iv. PRUDENCE, b. 27 Aug. 1689; m. 5 Jan. 1715, Abraham Williams, son of William and Elizabeth (Larkin) Williams, b. 15 April 1695. He became one of the leading men of Marlborough, and was colonel of the 3d regt. of the militia. She d. 16 Jan. 1724-5. He d. 10 July 1781.
Children:
 1. *Isaac*, b. 15 — 1716; d. 18 July 1716.

2. *Elizabeth*, b. 18 June 1723; d. 14 July 1723.
23. v. THOMAS, b. 16 June 1692.
 vi. SARAH, b. 16 Aug. 1697; m. 5 May 1719, James Brown. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. about 1725, leaving one child.
 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 6 July 1720.
7. ELEAZER² HOWE (*John*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Jan. 1662; married in Nov. 1684, HANNAH HOWE, daughter of Abraham and Hannah (Ward) Howe, born in Marlborough, 9 Nov. 1663, died 24 June 1735. He held the commission of captain, and was a well-known citizen of considerable wealth. He died 17 March 1737.
- Children born in Marlborough:
- i. MARTHA,³ b. 4 Sept. 1686; m. 12 Feb. 1717, Daniel Bartlett, son of Henry and Mary (Bush) Bartlett, b. 6 April 1691, d. 2 May 1764. She d. in Marlborough.
- Children:
1. *Jotham*, b. 5 April 1717; m. Miriam Howe.
 2. *Sarah*, b. 30 June 1718; m. Daniel Saunders.
 3. *Daniel*, b. 28 Sept. 1719; m. Mary Barker of Concord.
 4. *Abigail*, b. 30 Oct. 1721; m. Joseph Stratton.
 5. *Abraham*, b. 21 Sept. 1722; d. 11 Feb. 1723.
 6. *John*, b. 25 Nov. 1723; m. Mary Joiner.
 7. *Jonathan*, b. 26 Jan. 1725; m. Mary Holloway.
 8. *Isaac*, b. 6 March 1726; m. Martha ———.
 9. *Abner*, b. 12 March 1728, twin.
 10. *Mary*, b. 12 March 1728, twin; d. young.
 11. *Jonas*, b. 31 March 1729; m. Elizabeth Howe of Shrewsbury.
 12. *Mercy*, b. 31 March 1730; m. George Oaks.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. 6 June 1688; m. 30 June 1710, Benjamin Bailey. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 17 March 1718.
- Children:
1. *Benjamin*, b. 23 Feb. 1713.
 2. *Barnabas*, b. 1 May 1715.
 3. *Benoni*, b. 15 Dec. 1717.
- iii. ELEAZER, b. 3 July 1692; d. 27 July 1692.
 iv. HANNAH, b. 3 July 1692; d. 27 July 1692.
24. v. GERSHOM, b. 8 Sept. 1694.
 25. vi. EPHRAIM, b. 30 March 1699.
 vii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date); m. ——— Wetherbee, mentioned in father's Will.
26. viii. ELEAZER, b. 15 Dec. 1707.
 ix. HANNAH, b. (no date); m. Eleazer Beaman, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Williams) Beaman, b. 6 June 1683.

THIRD GENERATION

8. JOHN³ HOWE (*John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Sept, 1671; married REBECCA JOSLIN, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (King) Joslin, she died 22 Sept. 1731. He married second, 18 June 1740, RUTH EAGER, daughter of Zachariah and Elizabeth (Newton) Eager, born in Marlborough, 20 Dec. 1694, died 14 Oct. 1781. His will dated 24 June 1752, mentions all his children. He is named as one of the grantors in a deed executed 16 March 1702-3 by Isaac Temple and John How of Marlborough, John Johnson of Lancaster, Sarah Joslin and Elizabeth Joslin of Marlborough, to Nathaniel Joslin of Marlborough, our right to estate given by our honored father Nathaniel Joslin, to our honored mother and her five daughters, by will dated 3 March 1694 (Middlesex Deeds, vol. 13, p. 432.) He died 19 May 1754.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 26a. i. PETER,⁴ b. 8 May 1695.
 27. ii. JOHN, b. 16 July 1697.
 iii. SARAH, b. 12 July 1699; m. 22 Feb. 1725-6, Moses Newton, son of Moses and Sarah (How) Newton, b. in Marlborough, 8 Jan. 1700. He d. about 1726, and she m. 2nd, 11 Jan. 1727, Pelatiah Rice, son of Peter and Rebecca (How) Rice, b. 25 July 1694, d. 7 April 1775. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now Northboro, where she d. 12 Jan. 1784, "in ye 85th year of her age."

Children:

1. *Timothy*, b. 22 Oct. 1728; d. 31 Dec. 1733.
 2. *Pelatiah*, b. 14 April 1734; d. 3 Jan. 1736.
 3. *Thankful*, b. 28 June 1736; m. Thaddeus Fay.
 4. *Sarah*, b. 28 June 1736; m. Adam Fay.
 iv. EBENEZER, b. 1 May 1701; is said to have d. in the army 1754.
 v. REBECCA, b. 13 March 1703; m. 4 July 1728, John Bigelow, son of John and Jerusha (Garfield) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 28 Oct. 1704. They went to live in that part of Worcester, now Holden, and about 1764 they moved to Greenwich, Mass. Later they moved to Cummington, Mass.

Children:

1. *Rebecca*, b. 30 May 1729; m. Richard Cheever.
 2. *Mary*, b. 16 Feb. 1732.
 3. *Anna*, b. 23 Aug. 1735; d. 6 Nov. 1735.
 4. *Prudence*, b. 22 Sept. 1736; m. Jonathan Edmunds.
 5. *John*, b. about 1740; m. Mary ———.
 6. *Nathan*, b. 9 Oct. 1744; went to N. Y. State.
 vi. MARY, b. 24 June 1705; d. 19 June 1724, unm.
 vii. HANNAH, b. 20 Nov. 1706; m. Jacob Rice, son of Jacob and Mary Rice, b. in Marlborough, 3 Oct. 1707, d. in Northboro, 29 July 1788. She d. 4 Dec. 1757.

Children:

1. *Rebecca*, b. 27 Sept. 1731; m. Paul Fay.
 2. *Lois*, b. 10 Nov. 1732; d. 12 Sept. 1738.
 3. *Hannah*, b. 13 Sept. 1734; m. James Goddard.
 4. *John*, b. 12 Sept. 1736; m. Rebecca Fay.
 5. *Mary*, b. 3 Nov. 1738; d. 8 Oct. 1751.

6. *Jacob*, b. 27 Nov. 1740; m. Ruth Goddard; he was the first minister in Henniker, N. H.
7. *Amos*, b. 11 Feb. 1743; m. Sarah Graves.
8. *Eunice*, b. 23 March 1745; d. 5 Sept. 1746.
28. viii. *SETH*, b. 13 April 1708.
- ix. *ELIZABETH*, b. 13 Sept. 1710; m. 31 July 1732, Matthias Howe (her second cousin).
- x. *EUNICE*, b. 22 July 1712; m. 12 Dec. 1739, John Sherman, son of John and Mary (Bullen) Sherman, b. in Marlborough, 31 Dec. 1705. They moved to Grafton, Mass., where he d. 9 April 1785. She d. 2 July 1772.
Children:
 1. *Eunice*, b. 21 Sept. 1740; m. Moses Cutler.
 2. *John*, b. 28 Nov. 1742; m. Mary Batchelor.
 3. *Timothy*, b. 8 March 1745; m. Sarah Batchelor.
 4. *Hannah*, b. 20 Feb. 1746.
 5. *Stephen*, b. 27 March 1748.
 6. *Daniel*, b. 7 Jan. 1752; d. 15 Aug. 1753.
 7. *Daniel*, b. 4 June 1754.
- xi. *DOROTHY*, b. 31 Jan. 1715; m. 4 Feb. 1734-5, Joseph Perry.
9. *JOHN*³ *HOWE* (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 24 July 1664; married 3 Nov. 1686, *ELIZABETH WOOLSON*, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Hyde) Woolson, born in Watertown, Mass., 30 April 1668, died in Sudbury, 5 Dec. 1711. He married second, 1 July 1712, *MRS. HANNAH (HICHENS) HAVEN*, widow of John Haven. He was a carpenter, and built his house in Sudbury near the Framingham line, but later he lived in Framingham, where he was Town Clerk, 1705-7; Town Treasurer, 1706-7, and Selectman 1701, 1705-7, 1710 and 1717. They lived in Framingham until 1720, when he moved to Hopkinton, Mass. It was at his house where the Rev. John Barrett (the first minister in Hopkinton) began preaching in 1722. He died 19 April 1740.
Children:
 - i. *SARAH*,⁴ b. 24 Dec. 1686; m. 19 Nov. 1706, Isaac Learned, son of Isaac and Sarah (Bigelow) Learned, b. in Framingham, 10 May 1680. They lived in Framingham until 1712, when they moved to Oxford, Mass., where he d. 20 May 1753.
Children:
 1. *Josiah*, b. 1 Dec. 1707; m. Katherine Rice.
 2. *Isaac*, b. 2 Oct. 1709; m. Elizabeth Jones.
 3. *Experience*, b. 24 July 1711; m. Jeremiah Shumway.
 4. *John*, b. in 1714; m. Hepsibah Smith.
 5. *Mary*, b. 4 May 1716; m. John Mayo.
 6. *Sarah*, b. 8 June 1718; m. Samuel Shumway.
 7. *Elizabeth*, b. 13 May 1720; m. William Davis.
 8. *Samuel*, b. in 1722; d. 20 July 1741.
 9. *Joseph*, b. 27 Nov. 1724; m. Hannah Cheever.
 10. *Lois*, b. 1 Dec. 1726; m. William Lamb.
 11. *Hannah*, b. 12 July 1730; m. Samuel Robinson.
 29. ii. *ISAAC*, b. — 1688.
 - iii. *JOHN*, b. 5 Aug. 1690; d. 28 Jan. 1712.
 - iv. *ELIZABETH*, b. in Framingham, 24 July 1702; m. John Butler; he came to Framingham about 1723, and went to Louisburg

with the army, and d. in the service, his estate being settled in 1747; she d. 27 April 1740.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, bapt. in Hopkinton, 1727.
2. *John*, b. in Hopkinton, 28 March 1729; m. Hannah Drury.
3. *Phineas*, b. in Framingham, 3 June 1732; m. Bathsheba Graves.
4. *William*, b. 18 April 1738.
5. *John Wood*, b. 27 April 1740.
- v. *MARTHA*, b. 15 March 1705; m. Jacob Gibbs, son of John and Sarah (Cutler) Gibbs, b. 25 June 1704. They lived in Hopkinton, where she d. prior to 1747; later he moved to Sutton, Mass., where he d. 17 Oct. 1777.

Children:

1. *Martha*, bapt. 1725; m. William Hall.
2. *Joseph*, bapt. 1727; m. Phebe Chamberlain.
3. *Jacob*, b. 1731.
4. *Phineas*, b. 1733; m. Mary Mellen.
5. *John*, b. 1735; m. Hannah Walker.
- vi. *PHINEAS*, b. 10 Oct. 1707; d. in Hopkinton, 16 Aug. 1726.
- vii. *MARY*, b. (no date); m. 13 April 1727, John Wood Jr., son of John and Elizabeth (Buckminster) Wood, b. 24 July 1707. They lived in Hopkinton.
- viii. *EXPERIENCE*, b. (no date); d. 3 Feb. 1712.

10. *SAMUEL*³ *HOWE* (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 19 May 1668; married 11 Dec. 1690, *ABIGAIL MIXER*, daughter of Isaac and Rebecca (Garfield) Mixer, born in Watertown, Mass., 16 Nov. 1672, died 26 Nov. 1703. He married second, 11 Sept. 1704, *MARTHA GOODALE*, daughter of Nehemiah and Hannah (Haven) Goodale, born in Lynn, Mass., 4 May 1674. They lived in Framingham, where he died 13 April 1731. She was living in 1753.

Children:

- i. *ABIGAIL*,⁴ b. 1691; m. about 1715, Jonathan Stanhope of Sudbury, b. 25 Jan. 1687. They lived in Sudbury, where she d. 17 Sept. 1722.
- Children:
 1. *Joseph*, b. 15 Nov. 1715; m. Keziah Parmenter.
 2. *Anna*, b. 4 Nov. 1717; m. Jonathan Whipple.
 3. *Samuel*, b. 23 April 1719; m. Dinah Parmenter.
 4. *Abigail*, b. 23 Nov. 1720.
30. ii. *SAMUEL*, b. about 1693.
31. iii. *PETER*, b. about 1698.
- iv. *MARTHA*, b. (no date); m. Joseph Nichols; he d. about 1752; she m. 2nd 2 Dec. 1753, Rev. David Goddard of Leicester; he d. in Framingham, 19 Jan. 1754; she m. 3rd 27 Nov. 1761, Deac. Daniel Stone of Framingham.
- Children by first husband:
 1. *John*, b. 7 April 1731.
 2. *Martha*, b. 30 April 1733.
 3. *Joseph*, b. 8 Oct. 1738.
 4. *Alpheus*, b. 5 Nov. 1742.
 5. *Martha*, b. 31 Oct. 1746.

6. *Mitty*, b. 1752.

v. JOSEPH, b. 10 Aug. 1706; d. 13 Oct. 1723.

II. DAVID³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 2 Nov. 1674; married 25 Dec. 1700, HEPZIBAH DEATH, daughter of John and Mary (Peabody) Death, born in Framingham, Mass., 5 June 1680, died in Sudbury 15 April 1769. He died there 3 Aug. 1759. His father gave him one hundred and thirty acres of land of the "New Grant Land" 4 June 1702. Here he built the now famous tavern in Sudbury, first known as the "Howe Tavern," and afterwards, from its sign-board, as the "Red Horse Tavern." Some accounts have said that it was built over two centuries ago, but other and more accurate accounts state that it was built by the above David, about 1701 or 1702. Hudson's Sudbury, p. 591; Temple's Framingham, p. 599; Nason's Howe Family Gathering. At any rate it was kept by David Howe and his descendants for about one hundred and sixty years. In an article in the Ladies' Home Journal for Sept. 1899, it is stated that after the death of Squire Lyman Howe, great grandson of David, "the property then went by inheritance to a female relative, who sold the property in 1897 to Mr. Edward R. Lemon, when the first deed of the estate in over two hundred years was drawn and passed." The only previous deed, was the Indian deed signed in 1684. Mr. Lemon has restored the dwelling with careful regard for historic detail. It has been immortalized by Longfellow in the poem "The Wayside Inn" and has long been a favorite subject for artists and poets. An interesting account of it is found in Drake's "Our Colonial Homes," p. 159-168. The place has been known as "The Wayside Inn" for many years, and it has had visitors from all over the country. It has been purchased and is now owned by Henry Ford of Detroit, Mich., who has laid out a great amount of money in improvements and in the restoration of old-time buildings.

It is thus described by Longfellow:

"As ancient is this hostelry
As any in the land may be,
Built in the old Colonial day,
When men lived in a grander way,
With ampler hospitality;
A kind of old Hobgoblin Hall,
Now somewhat fallen to decay,
With weather stains upon the wall,
And stairways worn, and crazy doors,
And creaking and uneven floors,
And chimneys huge, and tiled and tall.
A region of repose it seems,
A place of slumber and of dreams,
Remote among the wooded hills;
For there no noisy railway speeds,
Its torch-race scattering smoke and gleeds;
But noon and night, the panting teams
Stop under the great oaks, that throw

Tangles of light and shade below,
 On roofs and doors and window-sills.
 Across the road the barns display
 Their lines of stalls, their mows of hay,
 Through the wide doors the breezes blow,
 The wattled cocks strut to and fro,
 And, half effaced by rain and shine,
 The Red Horse prances on the sign."

The landlord himself (Squire Lyman Howe) is thus portrayed:

"But first the landlord will I trace;
 Grave in his aspect and attire;
 A man of ancient pedigree,
 A justice of the Peace was he,
 Known in all Sudbury as "The Squire."
 Proud was he of his name and race,
 Of old Sir William and Sir Hugh,
 And in the parlor, full in view,
 His coat of arms, well framed and glazed,
 Upon the Wall in colors blazed;
 He beareth gules upon his shield,
 A chevron argent in the field,
 With three wolfs' heads, for the crest
 A wyvern parts-per-pale addressed
 Upon a helmet barred; below
 The Scroll reads, By the name of How.
 And over this, no longer bright,
 Though glimmering with a latent light,
 Was hung the sword his grandsire bore
 In the rebellious days of yore,
 Down there at Concord in the fight."

Among the ancient heirlooms kept there was an old sword, mentioned in the poem, worn by Colonel Ezekiel Howe, (son of David) in the battle of Concord.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. THANKFUL,⁴ b. 15 Dec. 1703; m. 9 April 1723, Peter Howe,
- ii. HEPsIBAH, b. 1 Oct. 1706; m. 15 Dec. 1729, Cyprian Keyes, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Howe) Keyes, b. in Marlborough, 15 Sept. 1706. They lived in Shrewsbury, Mass., where he d. 18 June 1802; she d. 15 April 1792.
 Children:
 1. *Hepsibah*, b. 9 Nov. 1730; m. Jotham Bush.
 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Aug. 1732; m. Oliver Dakin of Sudbury.
 3. *Cyprian*, b. 9 Jan. 1734-5; m. Martha Bush.
 4. *Levinah*, b. 2 Feb. 1736-7; d. 19 Jan. 1756, unm.
 5. *Persis*, b. 22 Jan. 1738-9; m. Ezra Beaman.
 6. *David*, b. 20 Aug. 1741; d. 11 Sept. 1745.
32. iii. ELIPHALET, b. 3 June 1710.
33. iv. ISRAEL, b. 6 May 1712.
- v. RUTH, b. 23 Feb. 1715; m. Hezekiah Stone, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Wait) Stone, b. 5 March 1711, d. 18 July 1771; she m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1779, Dea. David Bancroft of Auburn, Mass., where she d. 2 Aug. 1809.

Children:

1. *Eliphalet*, b. 5 Dec. 1735; m. Lydia Goddard.
 2. *Jesse*, b. 28 Sept. 1737; m. Elizabeth Livermore.
 3. *Hephzibah*, b. 8 July 1741; m. Jeremiah Belknap.
 4. *Ruth*, b. 10 Feb. 1743; m. John Eames.
 5. *Sarah*, b. 24 Feb. 1746; m. Nathaniel Davis of Oxford.
 6. *Lois*, b. 3 Aug. 1749; m. Uriah Stone of Oxford.
 7. *Israel*, b. 2 Jan. 1752; m. Tryphena Boyden.
 8. *Hezekiah*, b. 27 May 1755; m. Elizabeth Gooch Ballard.
34. vi. DAVID, b. 3 June 1717.
35. vii. EZEKIEL, b. 5 April 1720.

12. ELISHA³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., (birth not recorded); married 18 Aug. 1718, HANNAH SHAVALLY, daughter of Nicholas and Rebecca Shavally of Concord, Mass., born 17 Feb. 1688-9, died 30 Jan. 1757. He died 16 Dec. 1753. In the settlement of his estate there were mentioned sons: John, Samuel and Leavitt, and daughters; Rebecca, wife of Samuel Frost; Hannah, wife of Joseph Gibbs, and Sarah Howe.

Children born in Sudbury:

36. i. JOHN, b. 29 — 1719.
- ii. SARAH, b. 12 April 1722; m. 31 Jan. 1755, Joseph Stanhope of Sudbury.
- iii. REBECCA, b. 9 Feb. 1723-4; m. 19 June 1750, Samuel Frost, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Rice) Frost, b. 13 Dec. 1715; they lived in Framingham, where he d. 12 March 1799.

Children:

1. *Samuel*, b. 2 July 1751; m. Mary Heard.
 2. *Bezaleel*, b. 5 Sept. 1753; m. and lived in Townshend, Vt.
 3. *Rebecca*, b. 28 Sept. 1755; m. Daniel Hyde of Newton.
 4. *Elisha*, b. 21 Sept. 1758; m. Millisent Winch.
 5. *Hannah*, b. 20 Jan. 1762; m. John Stacy.
 6. *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Sept. 1764; m. Thomas Rice.
 7. *Amariah*, b. 13 June 1768; d. young.
37. iv. SAMUEL, b. 12 Feb. 1727.
- v. HANNAH, b. 4 Sept. 1729; m. 2 May 1749, Joseph Gibbs, son of Joseph and Mary Gibbs, b. in Framingham, 8 Sept. 1719. They lived in Rutland and Princeton, Mass., where he d. 12 May 1774; she d. 24 May 1772. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war.

Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. 1 May 1751; m. Lydia Woods.
 2. *Elisha*, b. 27 Dec. 1753; m. Silence Harrington.
 3. *Joseph*, b. 12 Oct. 1756; m. Mrs. Abigail Richards.
 4. *Asa*, b. 17 March 1759; d. unm.
 5. *Hannah*, b. 23 Nov. 1762; m. Daniel Goodenow.
 6. *Benjamin*, b. 13 May 1772; d. 12 Aug. 1773.
- vi. LEAVITT, b. 4 March 1735-6; in 1762 he was living in Tyringham, Mass., later he moved to Kent, Conn., and was a soldier in the Revolutionary war from that town, and was living in Kent, in 1790, where he had a family of two males over 16, and two females.

13. DANIEL³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 24 Feb. 1689-90; married 17 Dec. 1716, ELIZABETH JOHNSON, daughter of Caleb and Agnes (Bent) Johnson. His father gave him part of the homestead, which he sold to his brother Elisha, and he received a grant of land in Brookfield in 1715, but he does not appear to have lived there; he was at Sudbury 1716 to 1721, and at Rutland 1722-1725, in 1722 he was chosen one of the Assessors of Rutland. On 26 March 1726, he bought land in Framingham, and opened a tavern there, which he kept for a few years. In 1736 Massachusetts granted a new township called No. 2, on the east bank of the Conn. River, above Northfield, of which Daniel How was a proprietor. The next year, 1737, he sold his property in Framingham, and he and his brother Nehemiah, with Jethro Wheeler and William Phipps, together with their families, became the first inhabitants of the new township, which soon took the name of Great Meadows, and was so called until 1752, when it was rechartered under the name of Westmoreland by the New Hampshire government, it having fallen within the limits of that province, by a final settlement of the boundary line between Massachusetts and New Hampshire. By this second grant, the proprietary rights of nearly one-tenth part of the town fell to Daniel and his sons, and the sons of his brother Nehemiah who had died in the meantime. Daniel built a block house on his land on a bluff overlooking the river, which was later strengthened by a palisade, and during two ensuing Indian wars, it was known as the "Great Meadows Fort." He died in his own fort 3 Feb. 1757, and was buried in the old North Cemetery, which is only a short distance from the site of the fort. His wife outlived him many years. Her Will dated 17 May 1779, mentions children Mary, Daniel, William and Beulah. She was the Granny Howe who, at one time, when the men were all away fighting the Indians, and her corn needed hoeing, got some rum after the custom of those times, and invited the neighboring women to come and help her attend to the corn.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. in Sudbury, 25 Sept. 1717; m. 6 Jan. 1736, Samuel Gleason, son of John and Abigail (Learned) Gleason, b. in Framingham, 13 Dec. 1715; he bought the tavern of his father-in-law, and was the landlord for many years, and d. 1796; she d. 3 Feb. 1739.
- Children:
 - i. *Elizabeth*, b. (no date); d. aged 18 years.
38. ii. WILLIAM, b. 11 Feb. 1720.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 5 May 1723; was a soldier from Hatfield, in the French and Indian war, and was captured at Ft. William Henry, 9 Aug. 1757.

Note: Upon a tombstone in the cemetery at Westmoreland is this inscription: "Here lies the body of Daniel How who departed this life Feb. 3, 1757 in the 73 year of his age." If this refers to Daniel above it would make his birth about 1684, which would be erroneous because his father had no wife living in 1684.

- iv. MARY, b. 9 Dec. 1726; m. 19 Sept. 1751, Jacob Amsden of Petersham, Mass.
 - 39. v. DANIEL, b. in Framingham, 20 March 1729.
 - vi. BEULAH, b. (no date); m. 20 April 1773, Ephraim Mahurin.
14. NEHEMIAH³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., about 1693. After his father's death, he took the estate, and paid off the other heirs. In 1717 when he was 24 years old, he sold the estate in Sudbury, and moved to Framingham. In 1727 he was a petitioner for the town of Grafton, to which place he moved, and the second town meeting was held in his house 19 April 1728. He was one of the original members of the church 28 Dec. 1731, and was one of the Selectmen 1735, school committee 1736, and was that year paid £4, 1s, 8d. for keeping the school. He was Town Clerk 1736-7-8, assessor 1737, and school committee 1738-9. In the spring and early summer of 1739, he bought three full township rights in the new town called Great Meadows, N. H., the records of those deeds are found at Springfield, Mass. In 1739 or 1740 he became one of the early settlers of that town. The year 1744 brought an Indian war, with all its attending horrors, the settlers were obliged to seek safety and shelter in the forts. On the 11th of Oct. 1745, as he was cutting wood a few rods from the fort, he was surprised by a band of Indians and taken captive before help could reach him. He was taken to Canada, where he was kept a prisoner in Quebec for a year and a half, when he died of prison fever 25 May 1747, just as he was about to be redeemed. His death was a severe blow to his family, and to the community where he was known, as one of his contemporaries wrote of him, "he was greatly beloved by all who knew him." He was possessed of cultivation and refinement far beyond the ordinary. He kept a journal during his prison life which was of inestimable value, for the many items therein recorded of other captives whose fate otherwise would never have been known. It is also a priceless legacy to his descendants, showing as it does, the beautiful Christian character of one who could endure the severest hardships with a grace and dignity rarely to be found.

He married MARGARET WILLARD, daughter of Capt. Benjamin and Sarah (Larkin) Willard, and granddaughter of Major Simon Willard, of Colonial fame. Capt. Benjamin Willard commanded a company in an expedition against the Indians. After his death, his widow married for her second husband, 26 Jan. 1749, Ensign James Miller of Hopkinton and Grafton, and died 25 Jan. 1758. The following was taken from the diary of Rev. Ebenezer Parkman of Westboro, bearing date of 25 Jan. 1758. "We had ye sorrowing tidings of ye wife of Ensign James Miller. She was heretofore ye wife of Mr. Nehemiah How of Grafton, who was carried away captive frem ye grt Meadows. Her maiden name was Willard, daughter of Captain Benjamin Willard, a woman of many virtues; her death is not only a great loss to me and mine, but to all

ye place. May ye God of all Grace sanctifie it to me and mine to ye bereaved Ensign (who is under great sufferings by ye palsey) and to all ye Relatives and neighborhood."

Children:

40. i. JOSHUA,⁴ b. in Sudbury, 11 Oct. 1716.
- ii. SUBMIT, b. in Framingham, 4 March 1718.
- iii. CALEB, b. in Framingham, 30 Jan. 1720; d. 2 June 1721.
- iv. ESTHER, b. 25 April 1722.
41. v. CALEB, b. 31 Dec. 1723.
- vi. SARAH, b. 13 July 1725; m. Simeon Alexander.
42. vii. SAMUEL, b. 15 June 1727.
43. viii. EDWARD, b. in Grafton, 28 May 1729.
44. ix. ABNER, b. in Grafton, 20 Oct. 1731.
- x. HANNAH, b. in Grafton, 29 Nov. 1733.
- xi. MARY, b. in Grafton, 12 April 1735; m. Josiah Stebbins, son of Joseph and Mary (Williams) Stebbins, b. 20 Oct. 1729. She d. 14 May 1794; he d. 30 Oct. 1813.

Children:

1. *Patty*, b. 2 Feb. 1755.
2. *Sophia*, bapt. 13 June 1756.
3. *Josiah*, b. 15 Jan. 1758.
4. *Arad*, b. 21 Oct. 1759.
5. *Lucy*, b. 1 March 1761.
6. *Elihu*, b. 7 March 1763.
7. *Mary*, b. 31 March 1765.
8. *Eli*, b. 1 or 15 Feb. 1767.
9. *Hixel*, bapt. 9 July 1769; d. 4 May 1776.
10. *Polina*, bapt. 20 Oct. 1771.
11. *Matilda*, bapt. 13 March 1774.
12. *Thankful*, bapt. 28 April 1776; d. 2 July 1778.
- xii. MARTHA, b. 16 Sept. 1738.

15. MOSES HOWE (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 27 Aug. 1695. He first settled in Sudbury, but in 1718 he was in Framingham. He removed to Rutland, Mass., in 1719, where he was one of the original proprietors of Rutland, and one of the pioneer settlers. He was a very active and prominent man in the new town. Reed's History of Rutland describes the wild state of the country at that time as "being dangerous for children to go from house to house, not only on account of Indians, but of ravenous bears and wolves. Mothers when sitting at the door with their children could see the wild beasts pass by with their young."

He married about 1718, EUNICE ROGERS, (ancestry unknown); she died 28 Sept. 1741. He married second, 9 Sept. 1742, at Concord, Mass., HANNAH HEALD of Concord, she died 7 June 1762. The Lancaster church records show that Moses How of Rutland was a member of the church in Brookfield, and that he had a child bapt. there 8 April 1722.

Children born in Rutland:

45. i. SAMUEL,⁴ b. 28 Sept. 1719.
- ii. SARAH, b. 1 April 1722; d. 6 Aug. 1741.
46. iii. ESTES, b. 24 July 1725.
- iv. EUNICE, b. 20 Sept. 1727; m. 22 Jan. 1744-5, Thomas Flint,

son of Thomas and Mary (Brown) Flint, b. in Concord, 19 April 1722. They lived in Rutland, where she d. 10 Sept. 1796; he d. 6 May 1802.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 6 Jan. 1746-7; m. James King.
 2. *Thomas*, b. 2 Nov. 1748; m. Anne Lilley.
 3. *John*, b. 30 Jan. 1750-1.
 4. *Eunice*, b. 7 Jan. 1753; m. 10 March 1774, Daniel Witt.
 5. *Dorothy*, b. 20 Jan. 1755; m. Daniel Snow Jr.
 6. *Lucy*, b. 31 Jan. 1757; m. Joel Hayden, 24 Feb. 1777.
 7. *Tilly*, b. 17 March 1759; m. Ruth Fosdick.
 8. *Jonas*, b. in March 1761; m. Eunice Gardner.
 9. *Moses Howe*, b. 6 Feb. 1763; d. 28 March 1764.
 10. *Caroline*, b. 12 May 1765; m. Elisha Allen of Peter-sham.
- v. ANNE, b. 25 Oct. 1729; d. 27 Oct. 1741.
 - vi. MOSES, b. 23 May 1732; d. 29 May 1739.
 47. vii. MICAIAH, b. 25 July 1734.
 - viii. ELIZABETH, b. 25 May 1736; d. 10 Oct. 1741.
 - ix. CAROLINE, b. 4 Sept. 1738; was living in 1750.
 48. x. ELIJAH, b. 10 April 1741.

By second wife:

49. xi. JONAS, b. 6 Nov. 1743.

16. EBENEZER³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., about 1697; married 23 April 1724, LYDIA WOOLCOTT, daughter of John and Joanna (Emerson) Woolcott. On 18 June 1719, he bought land in Brookfield, of Capt. Henry Dwight, a home lot of sixty acres. His wife Lydia died about 1750, and he married second, MARY DELAND, daughter of Paul and Phebe (Green) Deland, born in Brookfield, 16 July 1730. He died 31 June 1753. His will, dated 30 June 1753, and proved 4 July 1753,* mentioned sons Samuel, Charles, Joseph, and Benjamin, daughters Lucy Henshaw, Lydia, Sarah and Mary, and sons Nehemiah and Ebenezer. His widow married second, 27 Feb. 1755, Nathaniel Jones, he died, and she married third, Hubbard Gould, and died prior to 1783.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. LUCY,⁴ b. 20 Dec. 1724; m. (Joshua) Henshaw.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 5 June 1727; d. young.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 22 May 1730; d. 20 Aug. 1732.

*Ebenezer, the father of the children named above, as shown by the date of the writing and the probate of his will. died about 4 July 1753, his eldest son Samuel being then about twenty-one years old. There is no mention in the Massachusetts records after the death of the father of any of the children named above except Ebenezer, but shortly after the death of the father there appear in the records of Mansfield, Conn. and other towns near there the names of Samuel, Sarah, Charles, Benjamin and Nehemiah Howe. There is nothing in the Mansfield records to show the ancestry of the five persons above named, but the probability that they were the children of Ebenezer above is strengthened by the fact that they had a cousin—John Howe—who lived in Glastonbury and died there 15 Feb. 1793. The Mansfield records show that Dr. Samuel Howe bought land there in 1754, and married there Eunice Conant; a Sarah Howe married in Mansfield in Nov. 1763, Joseph Whittemore; a Charles Howe died in Mansfield in 1761; a Benjamin Howe had lands in the vicinity and in the Mansfield records is mentioned in 1782 as "of Willington."

50. iv. SAMUEL, b. 6 May 1732.
- v. SARAH, b. 26 July 1734; d. young.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 23 Oct. 1736; was living in 1753.
- vii. SARAH, b. 14 Dec. 1738; m. in Nov. 1763, Joseph Whittemore, b. in Mansfield, 4 July 1736, d. 4 May 1811; she d. in that town, 17 July 1802.
- Children born in Mansfield:
1. *Joseph*, b. 11 April 1764; m. Tabitha Dodge.
2. *Samuel*, b. 12 Jan. 1767; m. Sarah Wales, 1 Jan. 1794.
3. *Shubael*, b. 28 Feb. 1771; m. Eunice Turner.
4. *Sarah*, b. 24 Dec. 1779; m. Guy Robertson.
- viii. CHARLES, b. 2 April 1741; d. in Mansfield, Conn., 1761.
51. ix. JOSEPH, b. 26 May 1743.
52. x. BENJAMIN, b. 26 May 1743.
53. xi. NEHEMIAH, b. 7 Dec. 1745.
54. xii. EBENEZER, b. 1 Nov. 1747.
- xiii. MARY, b. 3 Aug. 1752; m. Aaron Bowen, 20 March 1770.

17. MICAJAH³ HOWE (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 22 Aug. 1700; he was living and appeared among the heirs of his mother, upon the division of the property 26 Feb. 1727. He then disappears from Mass. As early as 1730 his name appears upon New Jersey records. A notice of a vendue at Mr. Micajah How's, 9 miles from Burlington, on 13 Feb. 1730-1. Again we hear of "Micajah How of Burlington, Butcher," in 1733. The Trenton, (N. J.) records contain the Will of Micajah How, (dated 1739, and proved 3 July 1740) in which he mentions wife Martha, and the same records show that Martha How, widow of Micajah, married 16 April 1749, Abel (or Abiel) Schull of Gloucester, N. J. We have a partial list of his children, but there were probably others.

The same records contain the will of Thomas Yardley* of the same place dated 24 July 1800, and proved 18 March 1803, from which it has been supposed that his wife was a daughter of, or in some way related to, Micajah above.

Some of the descendants of Samuel named below have in their possession an old family Bible printed in Edinburg, Scotland, in 1734, by Robert Fairbairn. From this it appears that Samuel was son of Micajah and Martha Howe. Although the fact cannot be established positively by the records it is reas-

The Ashford, Conn., records show that a Dr. Nehemiah Howe bought land there in 1773. There is also a tradition among some of the descendants of Ebenezer, son of Ebenezer above, that their ancestor lived for a time in Connecticut. Col. William P. Bacon of New Britain, Conn., has made a careful examination of many Massachusetts and Connecticut records, and by a process of elimination he has proved that the Sarah Howe who married Joseph Whittemore in Mansfield, Conn., in Nov. 1763, could have been no other than Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer of Brookfield, Mass. He then found the diary of Lucinda Howe (mentioned on page 51) which proved that the Sarah who married Joseph Whittemore was a sister of Samuel and Benjamin of Mansfield. He is therefore of the opinion, in which I concur, that Samuel, Sarah, Charles, Benjamin and Nehemiah mentioned in the Connecticut records above referred to, were all children of Ebenezer above of Brookfield, Mass.

*In addition to the daughters above named, it is probable that the wife of Cozen, and also the wife of Thomas Yardley named above, were daughters of Micajah.

onably certain that all the Micajahs named above were identical.

Children:

55. i. SAMUEL,⁴ b. about 1724.
 56. ii. MICAJAH, b. about 1726.
 - iii. BATHSHEBA, b. (no date); m. Daniel Ellis; her husband's will, dated 8 Jan. 1793, was proved 10 Sept. 1794; her will dated 6 May 1795, was proved 15 June 1795. In her will she mentions "sixty pounds left her by her mother." Their children as named in these two wills, were:

Children:

 1. *Micajah.*
 2. *Samuel.*
 3. *Charles.*
 4. *Sarah.*
 5. *Daniel.*
 6. *Mary.*
 7. *Rowland.*
 8. *Nancy.*
 9. *Richard.*
 - iv. SUSANNA, b. (no date); m. ——— Hollinshead. Her will dated 1 Jan. 1784, was proved 20 Aug. 1784. In this will she states "I give my whole estate unto four of my neices, namely: Mary Ellis, Sarah, Susanna, and Martha Cozen" and mentions the mother of the Cozens as Elizabeth Cozen'
18. JOHN³ HOWE (*Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Sept. 1682; married 3 Nov. 1703, DELIVERANCE RICE, daughter of John and Tabitha (Stone) Rice, born in Sudbury, Mass., 14 Aug. 1681. He lived the greater part of his life in Marlborough, but he appears to have died in Rutland, 19 May 1754. His son Jazaniah was appointed the administrator of his estate, and the children signed an agreement, which gives the names of all his children except Isaac, deceased, dated 23 June 1756, as follows: Jazaniah, Matthias, Benjamin; Tabitha, wife of Hezekiah Maynard; Patience, wife of Phineas Newton; Paul; Mary, wife of Solomon How; Francis; Abigail, wife of James Pike.

Children born in Marlborough:

57. i. JAZANIAH,⁴ b. 30 May 1704.
58. ii. MATTHIAS, b. 20 Oct. 1706.
59. iii. ISAAC, b. 8 Feb. 1708.
60. iv. BENJAMIN, b. 14 Dec. 1710.
- v. TABITHA, b. 27 July 1712; m. 11 June 1739, Hezekiah Maynard, son of John and Lydia (Ward) Maynard, b. in Marlborough, 17 June 1708. They lived in Marlborough, Mass.

Children:

 1. *Bethiah*, b. 22 March 1740; d. 23 Nov. 1752.
 2. *Hezekiah*, b. 20 Jan. 1741-2; m. Hannah Brigham.
 3. *Adam*, b. 26 April 1744; m. Zeruiah Brigham.
- vi. PATIENCE, b. 28 March 1714; m. in Sept. 1730, Phineas Newton, son of John and Hannah (Morse) Newton, b. in Marlborough, 5 Oct. 1707. They lived in Leicester, Mass.

Children:

 1. *Francis*, b. 21 March 1730-1.

2. *Phebe*, b. 13 March 1732-3.
3. *Artemas*, b. 5 April 1736.
4. *Ezra*, b. 12 Sept. 1737.
5. *Vashti*, b. 23 Sept. 1739.
6. *Millicent*, b. 24 Oct. 1741.
7. *Silas*, b. 26 Sept. 1745.
8. *Deliverance*, b. 21 Jan. 1747-8.
9. *Thaddeus*, b. 5 May 1750.

61. vii. PAUL, b. 18 June 1715.
- viii. MARY, b. 22 Nov. 1719; m. Solomon Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlboro).
62. ix. FRANCIS, b. 16 June 1721.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Aug. 1723; m. 17 April 1755, James Pike.

19. JOSIAH³ HOWE (*Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 24 Dec. 1678; married 14 Dec. 1706, SARAH BIGELOW, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Flagg) Bigelow, born in Watertown, Mass., 1 Oct. 1681. She died, and he married second, 22 Nov. 1713, MARY MARBLE, (ancestry unknown); they lived in Marlborough, where he died 20 Sept. 1766, aged 78 years.

Children born in Marlborough:

63. i. PHINEAS,⁴ b. 4 Dec. 1707.
64. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 6 April 1709.
- iii. RACHEL, b. 23 Nov. 1710; m. 11 May 1738, Isaac Ball, son of Benjamin and Mary (Brewer) Ball of Framingham. They went to Brookfield, Mass., where they lived for several years, then moved to Athol, Mass., where he d. 21 March 1789. She d. 12 Oct. 1779.

Children:

1. *Adonijah*, b. 5 July 1739; he was a soldier in the French and Indian war, and d. at Saratoga, N. Y., on his way home.
2. *Rachel*, b. 13 March 1744; m. Asa Sampson.
3. *Isaac*, b. 31 Dec. 1747; m. Hannah Comins, 3 May 1778.
4. *Moses*, b. 23 July 1749; m. Susanna Nutt of Athol.
- iv. SARAH, b. 24 Dec. 1714; m. in Newbury, Mass., 1 Dec. 1730, Robert Fosket (or Fosgate), son of Robert Fosket of Charlestown, b. 1 April 1704. They lived in Marlborough for a few years, then moved to that part of Bolton, now Berlin, where the most of their children were born.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. in Marlborough, 24 Oct. 1731; m. Samuel White.
2. *John*, b. about 1732; m. Abigail Jones.
3. *Robert*, bapt. 21 Sept. 1740.
4. *Josiah*, bapt. 21 Sept. 1740.
5. *Phebe*, b. (no date); m. 17 Dec. 1764, John Brown.
6. *Mary* or *Marcy*, b. 6 June 1738.
7. *Bathsheba*, bapt. 7 June 1741; m. Ebenezer Eames.
8. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 May 1742; m. John Bound Moulton.
9. *Ezekiel*, b. 24 May 1744; m. Hannah ———.
10. *Patience*, b. 6 July 1746; m. Josiah Wilson.
11. *Keturah*, b. 19 Aug. 1748; m. Sylvanus Billings.
12. *Joel*, b. 16 March 1751; m. Naomi Gilbert.
13. *Olive*, b. 13 Oct. 1755; m. Asa Nourse.
14. *Anna*, b. 24 April 1758; m. John Holman.

- v. MARY, b. 22 May 1716; m. John Priest of Harvard, Mass.
- 65. vi. JOSIAH, b. 22 Dec. 1720.
- vii. DOROTHY, b. 10 June 1722.
- 66. viii. JACOB, b. 25 Nov. 1724.

20. DANIEL³ HOWE (*Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 May 1681; married 17 June 1725, ESTHER CLOYES, daughter of James and Mary Cloyes, born in Framingham, Mass., 27 April 1702, died in Shrewsbury, Mass., 27 July 1759. They moved to Shrewsbury, where he became one of the leading men of the town, and held the commission of Captain. He died 22 Nov. 1768.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- 67. i. DANIEL,⁴ b. 22 Jan. 1727.
- 68. ii. JOTHAM, b. 29 Oct. 1728.
- 69. iii. NATHAN, b. 17 June 1730.
- 70. iv. GIDEON, b. 15 March 1731-2.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 14 Feb. 1733-4; a soldier in the French and Indian war, and in the Revolutionary war. He d. 23 March 1813.
- vi. LUCY, b. 6 May 1736; m. 19 Jan. 1758, Daniel Smith of Shrewsbury; he d. 12 Dec. 1811; she d. 31 July 1802.

Children:

- 1. *Lewis*, b. 2 March 1758; m. Lucy Howe (his cousin).
- 2. *Ashur*, b. 4 Oct. 1759; m. Anna Tucker. *Anna Tucker*
- 3. *Stephen*, b. 24 Aug. 1761.
- 4. *Thaddeus*, b. 30 Sept. 1763; d. 24 Dec. 1822.
- 5. *Catherine*, b. 7 Feb. 1765; m. Stephen Johnson.
- 6. *Daniel*, b. 28 Dec. 1766; m. Mercy Mixer.
- 7. *Mary*, b. 23 Nov. 1768; m. Alexander Miller.
- 8. *Lucy*, b. 14 Nov. 1770; m. Nathaniel Elethorp of Bridport, Vt.
- vii. MARY, b. 11 Dec. 1738; m. 10 Jan. 1758, Dr. Edward Flint of Concord, Mass., the same year, that he was chief surgeon in Col. Ruggles' Regt., in the Expedition against Canada. He was also a surgeon in the Revolutionary war, and d. in Shrewsbury, 13 Nov. 1818. She d. 11 Feb. 1817.

Children:

- 1. *Eleanor*, b. 22 Feb. 1758; m. Joseph Curtis.
- 2. *Austin*, b. 4 Jan. 1760; m. Elizabeth Henshaw of Leicester, where he was a prominent physician.
- 3. *Josiah*, b. 12 Dec. 1761; d. 1 Jan. 1770.
- 4. *Dorothy*, b. 30 March 1764; m. Jonathan Adams Jr.
- 5. *Edward*, b. 7 Feb. 1766; d. 18 June 1788.
- 6. *Mary*, b. 3 Jan. 1768; m. Zenas Stone.
- 7. *Lucy*, b. 27 Nov. 1769; m. Ebenezer Drury.
- 8. *Lydia*, b. 29 Oct. 1771; m. Oliver Munroe of Northboro.
- 9. *Sarah*, b. 30 Aug. 1773; m. John Jenison.
- 10. *Josiah*, b. 16 Dec. 1775; m. Nancy Stone of Southboro.
- 11. *John*, b. 18 Jan. 1779; m. Abigail Munroe of Northboro.

21. JAMES³ HOWE (*Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 June 1685; married about 1710, MARGARET GATES, daughter of Simon and Margaret Gates, born in Cambridge, Mass., 13 Aug. 1689. They lived in Marlborough until about 1722.

when they moved to Worcester, Mass., where he died 17 Aug. 1734.

Children:

71. i. JAMES,⁴ b. 4 Jan. 1712.
- ii. ABISHA, b. 8 Aug. 1713; d. 11 Dec. 1714.
- iii. THANKFUL, b. 31 July 1715; m. 11 Dec. 1739, Ephraim Holland of Shrewsbury, where he d. 19 June 1792.

Children:

1. Sarah, b. 5 March 1740; m. Hugh Mores of Lancaster.
2. Tabitha, b. 23 April 1742; m. Benjamin Hinds.
3. Eunice, b. 24 Sept. 1744; m. Abel Osgood of Barre, Mass.
4. Joseph, b. 19 Oct. 1746; m. Elizabeth Gleason.
5. Thankful, b. 24 Oct. 1748; m. Josiah Randall of Newfane, Vt.
6. Abraham, b. about 1751.
7. Levinah, b. 14 Feb. 1753; m. Joshua Morse of Boylston.
8. Ephraim, b. 22 Oct. 1755; m. Eunice Newton.
9. James, b. 5 June 1758.
10. Nathaniel, b. 11 May 1761; d. 27 July 1784.
- iv. MARGARET, b. 13 Oct. 1717; m. Thomas Richardson of Worcester.

Children:

1. Reuben, b. 13 Dec. 1737.
2. David, b. 22 Dec. 1738; m. Rebecca Nichols.
3. Lucy, b. 6 Nov. 1740; m. Paul Chase of Sutton, Mass.
4. Jonas, b. 18 Jan. 1742; m. Mary ———.
5. Peter, b. 18 Feb. 1746; m. Mary Rice, 11 Sept. 1771.
6. Rebecca, b. 19 May 1747; m. John Prentice.
7. Sarah, b. 19 May 1747.
8. Thomas, b. 26 Feb. 1750; m. Relief Bigelow.
9. Lucretia, b. 29 June 1753; m. Samuel Howlett.
10. Azubah, b. 18 Sept. 1757.
- v. SYBIL, b. 23 March 1720; m. 4 April 1738, Benjamin Bailey, son of Benjamin and Deborah (Howe) Bailey of Berlin, b. 23 Feb. 1713, d. 14 Feb. 1790; she d. 4 Oct. 1803.

Children:

1. Israel, b. 8 Sept. 1741; d. 11 Sept. 1745.
2. Deborah, b. 5 Aug. 1743; d. 17 Sept. 1745.
3. Joseph, b. 8 Sept. 1745; d. 29 Sept. 1745.
4. Benjamin, b. 29 Aug. 1747.
5. Ebenezer, b. 1 July 1749.
6. Desire, b. 5 May 1751; m. Jonathan Moore Jr., 1768.
7. Stephen, b. 29 Sept. 1753; m. Sarah Crosby (his cousin).
8. Sybil, b. 19 Jan. 1756; m. Dr. Benjamin Nourse, d. 1797.
9. Catherine, b. 18 Jan. 1758; m. Dr. Benjamin Nourse as his second wife, 1799.
- vi. SUBMIT, b. 23 July 1722; m. 18 Nov. 1746, Paul Gates of Bolton, Mass., son of Daniel and Ann Gates, b. in Stow, 10 July 1718; they lived in Bolton and Stow.

Children:

1. Mercy, b. in Bolton, 22 Sept. 1747.
2. Daniel, b. in Bolton, 8 Feb. 1749.
3. Nathaniel, b. in Bolton, 11 Jan. 1751; d. 12 March 1754.
4. Susanna, b. in Bolton, 24 March 1753.

5. *Margaret*, b. in Bolton, 3 June 1755.
6. *Abigail*, b. in Stow, 16 Sept. 1758.
7. *Rachel*, b. in Stow, in Oct. 1761.
8. *Submit*, b. in Stow, 25 Aug. 1764 (twin).
9. *Relief*, b. in Stow, 25 Aug. 1764 (twin).
- vii. *ZERVIAH*, b. 7 Dec. 1726; m. 18 Nov. 1756, Charles Mills of Concord, Mass.
- viii. *TABITHA*, b. 12 Aug. 1729; m. (int. 25 May 1745) Josiah Carter, son of Samuel and Dorothy (Wilder) Carter of Leominster, Mass., b. 26 Jan. 1726-7. They lived in Leominster, where he was quite prominent, and he held the commission of Colonel in the militia. He d. 13 Feb. 1812; she d. 29 June 1810.

Children:

1. *Tabitha*, b. 18 Oct. 1745; d. young.
2. *Tabitha*, b. 30 Dec. 1747; m. Josiah White Jr.; 2nd John Fairbanks.
3. *Josiah*, b. 29 Jan. 1749; m. Elizabeth Graves.
4. *Jude*, b. 8 March 1751; m. Sarah Turner, 23 May 1774, d. in Rockingham, Vt.
5. *Sarah*, b. 6 April 1753; m. Elisha White, and had four children, and d. in Charlestown, N. H., 8 June 1786.
6. *Zerviah*, b. 9 April 1755; d. in Leominster, 25 Jan. 1801, unm.
7. *Relief*, b. 26 March 1757; d. 9 March 1761.
8. *Mary*, b. 2 April 1759; d. young.
9. *Abijah*, b. 5 Sept. 1761; m. 2 May 1781, Nancy Warner; he had fifteen children, and d. in Bridgeton, Me.
10. *Jacob*, b. 4 Sept. 1763; m. 14 Feb. 1796, Rachel Maynard; he d. in Leominster, 27 Aug. 1825.
11. *Relief*, b. 27 Nov. 1765; d. young.
12. *James*, b. 12 Dec. 1768; m. 1 Jan. 1795, Betsey Hale; he d. 26 May 1850.
13. *Relief*, b. 21st Oct. 1770; m. 7 Nov. 1793, James Joslin, and d. in Waterford, Vt.
14. *Jonas*, b. 26 Jan. 1772; m. 12 April 1792, Lucy Joslin, d. in Rindge, N. H., 25 Feb. 1837.
- ix. *AZUBAH*, b. 3 Sept. 1733; m. (int. 8 Sept. 1753), Dr. Samuel Crosby, son of Samuel and Dorothy Crosby of Shrewsbury, b. 2 Feb. 1732. He was a surgeon in the army in the Revolution. In 1781 he moved to Winchendon, and in 1811, he moved from there to Montpelier, Vt., where he d. 11 Dec. 1814. She d. 14 Oct. 1818.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 24 Sept. 1754; m. Dr. Stephen Bailey (her cousin).
2. *Samuel*, b. 12 Sept. 1756; grad. Harvard College.
3. *Simon*, b. 13 Sept. 1758; m. Sarah Howe.
4. *Dorothy*, b. 26 Aug. 1760; m. Dr. Israel Whiton.
5. *John*, b. 1 Oct. 1762; d. 15 Oct. 1762.
6. *Eusebia*, b. 23 Aug. 1763; m. Dr. Royal Humphrey.
7. *Otis*, b. 15 Jan. 1766; graduate of Dartmouth.
8. *John*, b. 18 Oct. 1767; m. Hettie Locke.
9. *Flavel*, b. 25 Jan. 1770; m. Lucy Howe of Brookfield.
10. *Arathusa*, bapt. 25 April 1773; m. Thomas Wilder.
11. *Sophia*, bapt. 9 July 1775; m. Daniel Spooner.

22. JONATHAN³ HOWE (*Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 April 1687, married 11 April 1711, LYDIA BRIGHAM, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Howe) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 6 March 1691. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 22 June 1738.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. TIMOTHY,⁴ b. 24 May 1712; d. 15 Oct. 1740, unm.
- ii. PRUDENCE, b. 3 Nov. 1714; m. Isaac Howe of Leicester.
- 72. iii. BEZALEEL, b. 19 June 1717.
- 73. iv. CHARLES, b. 30 Aug. 1720.
- 74. v. ELIAKIM, b. 17 Jan. 1723.
- vi. LUCY, b. 20 March 1726; m. Joseph Hale of Stow.
- vii. LYDIA, b. 20 April 1729; d. 3 Sept. 1729.
- viii. MARY, b. 12 Aug. 1730; d. same day.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 29 June 1732; m. 21 Sept. 1752, Timothy Goodenow, son of David and Dinah (Fay) Goodenow, b. 7 Aug. 1728. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

- 1. *Phebe*, b. 23 Jan. 1753.
- 2. *Frederick*, bapt. 1 June 1755.

23. THOMAS³ HOWE (*Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 June 1692; married 26 April 1715, REBECCA PERKINS, daughter of John and Mary (Fiske) Perkins of Wenham, born in Wenham, where she was bapt. 1692, died in Marlborough, 3 July 1774 or 1794. He died 2 April 1777. In the records of Essex Co., Register of Deeds, (vol. 41, p. 232) is found an agreement, (dated 23 March 1715, and recorded 23 Feb. 1722-3) between Capt. Thomas Fiske of Wenham, Mass., and Capt. Thomas How of Marlborough, Mass., reciting the proposed marriage of Thomas How, son of Capt. How, and Rebekah Perkins, "a relative of sd Capt. Fiske and brought up by him," and providing for a marriage settlement to be made by Capt. How upon Rebekah.

Children:

- 75. i. THOMAS,⁴ b. in Wenham, 20 June 1716.
- ii. MARY, b. in Marlborough, 30 June 1718; m. Gershom Bigelow, son of John and Jerusha (Garfield) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 13 Nov. 1714, d. 3 Jan. 1812. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and was one of the selectmen several years. He was a member of Capt. Abraham Williams' Co. in 1757. She d. 9 June 1802.

Children:

- 1. *Timothy*, b. 1 Nov. 1738; m. Miriam Howe.
- 2. *Ivory*, b. 7 Oct. 1741; m. Sophia Banister.
- 3. *Mary*, b. 10 Oct. 1746; m. Artemas Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
- 4. *Anna*, b. 27 April 1749; m. ——— Sherman.
- 76. iii. EZEKIEL, b. 29 June 1720.
- 77. iv. SIMON, b. 28 Oct. 1722.
- v. SAMUEL, bapt. 9 Feb. 1724; d. young.
- vi. SARAH, b. 4 July 1725; m. 30 Nov. 1749, Simon Gates, son of Simon and Sarah (Woods) Gates, b. 11 Dec. 1710, d. 11 April ———; she d. 30 Sept. 1800, aged 75.

Children:

1. *Rebecca*, b. about 1752.
 2. *Simon*, b. 6 Jan. 1756.
 3. *Asa*, b. 29 Jan. 1757.
 4. *Sarah*, b. 2 April 1761.
 5. *John*, b. about 1764.
 6. *Mary*, b. about 1768.
 7. *Katherine*, b. 22 April 1772.
 8. *Levi*, b. 21 May 1776.
- vii. REBECCA, b. 16 Aug. 1727; m. 28 April 1748, Samuel Stow, son of Thomas and Hannah (Johnson) Stow, b. 26 Dec. 1723, d. 12 Jan. 1813. She d. 8 Oct. 1818, age 91.

Children:

1. *Anna*, b. 8 Jan. 1749.

24. GERSHOM³ HOWE (*Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Sept. 1694; married 6 Dec. 1721; HANNAH BOWKER, daughter of John and Mary (Howe) Bowker, born in Marlborough, 21 Sept. 1699, died 12 March 1751. They lived in Marlborough, where he was an active citizen, and bore the title of Ensign. The Inventory of his estate, showed he was something of a military man, he had two firelocks, two swords, two belts and two girdles.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MIRIAM,⁴ b. 27 Nov. 1722; m. 17 May 1744, her cousin, Jotham Bartlett, son of Daniel and Martha (How) Bartlett, b. 5 April 1717, d. 9 May 1790. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now Northboro, where she d. 9 May 1801.

Children:

1. *Antipas*, b. 2 March 1746; m. Lois White.
 2. *Lucy*, b. 8 Oct. 1747; m. Capt. Nathaniel Munroe.
 3. *Ezekiel*, b. 18 Feb. 1750; m. Mitte Cutler.
 4. *Abraham*, b. 27 Feb. 1754.
78. ii. MOSES, b. 6 March 1725.
79. iii. SILAS, b. 5 Feb. 1727.
- iv. ZERUIAH, b. 9 Oct. 1729; m. 28 Oct. 1747, David Felton, son of Samuel and Sarah (Goodale) Felton. They lived a few years in Marlborough, then moved to Petersham, Mass., where she d. 28 June 1773; he d. in Feb. 1777.

Children:

1. *Zeruiah*, b. 24 Nov. 1748; d. 22 Oct. 1755.
 2. *Nanne*, b. 28 Nov. 1750; m. David Stone of Petersham.
 3. *Daniel*, b. 19 Sept. 1752; m. Lois Wilder.
 4. *Rachel*, b. 23 Sept. 1754; m. Jonathan Johnson.
 5. *Zeruiah*, b. 15 Nov. 1756.
 6. *Tamison*, b. 28 Nov. 1758.
 7. *George Webber*, b. 20 April 1761; m. Hannah Oliver.
 8. *Phebe*, b. 12 Sept. 1763.
 9. *Amos*, b. 18 Sept. 1765.
 10. *Abigail*, b. 26 July 1767.
 11. *Lydia*, b. 10 Feb. 1770; m. Jedediah Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
 12. *David*, b. 30 Sept. 1772.
- v. PERSIS, b. 2 March 1736; m. 18 Dec. 1755, John Gleason, son of James and Mary (Barrett) Gleason, b. 7 Dec. 1724, d. 13 Nov. 1816. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 18 July 1820. They lived together over sixty years.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 19 Feb. 1758; m. Experience Stow.
 2. *Mary*, b. 18 Jan. 1763; m. Zaccheus Gleason.
 3. *Anna*, b. 11 Oct. 1770; m. Matthias Rice Brigham.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 9 Nov. 1737.

25. EPHRAIM³ HOWE (*Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 March 1699; married 8 Jan. 1723, ELIZABETH RICE, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Graves) Rice, born in Marlborough, 9 Dec. 1697, died 28 Dec. 1775. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and died 14 Jan. 1764.

Children born in Marlborough:

80. i. STEPHEN,⁴ b. 1 Dec. 1723.
- ii. AZADIAH, b. 26 March 1725; m. 27 July 1749, Jacob Felton, son of Samuel and Sarah (Goodale) Felton, b. about 1726. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 20 Nov. 1789. She d. 25 Feb. 1819, aged 93 years.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 14 Feb. 1750; m. Dudley Hardy.
 2. *Stephen*, b. 14 Sept. 1752; m. Levinah Stow.
 3. *Silas*, b. 15 Nov. 1754; d. 4 Sept. 1775.
 4. *Matthias*, b. 28 March 1756; m. Sarah Maynard.
 5. *Lucy*, b. 23 July 1760; m. Theophilus Hardy.
 6. *Joel*, b. 14 May 1762; m. Susannah Hunt.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 July 1727; m. Jonathan Clifford of Worcester.
- iv. DEBORAH, b. 2 Feb. 1729; d. 11 May 1796, unmm.
- v. LYDIA, b. 7 June 1731; m. 30 Sept. 1755, Noah Beaman, son of Abraham and Mary (Rice) Beaman, b. 19 May 1730, d. 5 March 1800. She d. 5 Nov. 1806.

Children:

1. *Lydia*, b. 9 April 1756; m. Josiah Parker.
 2. *Abraham*, b. 4 Nov. 1757; m. Miriam Maynard.
 3. *Noah*, b. 7 April 1759; m. Elizabeth Jewell of Stow.
 4. *Anna*, b. 1 March 1761; m. Daniel Brigham.
 5. *Aaron*, b. 25 Nov. 1762; m. Hannah Fay of Northboro.
 6. *Mary*, b. 21 Nov. 1764; m. John Loring.
 7. *Samuel*, b. 29 Oct. 1766; d. 3 July 1791.
 8. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 April 1769.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 5 May 1734; m. 18 Dec. 1753, Joseph Crosby, son of Joseph and Hannah Crosby of Worcester, b. 16 Aug. 1731. She was living a widow in Athol, in 1777.

Children:

1. *Catherine*, bapt. 18 Jan. 1756.
 2. *William*, bapt. 9 May 1756.
 3. *Lydia*, b. 20 Nov. 1757.
 4. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1759.
 5. *Stephen*, b. 29 March 1761.
 6. *Jonathan*, b. 20 Dec. 1762.
 7. *Joseph*, b. 20 May 1764.
 8. *Hannah*, b. 10 Oct. 1765.
 9. *John*, b. 6 July 1767.
- vii. MARY, b. 25 July 1740; d. about 1801, unmm.

26. ELEAZER³ HOWE (*Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Dec. 1707; married 26 June 1732, HEPZIBAH BARRETT,

daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Stow) Barrett, born in Marlborough, 13 April 1708, died 22 Feb. 1794. He died 6 Dec. 1768.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LEMUEL,⁴ b. 15 Dec. 1732; d. 25 March 1747.
- ii. SABILLA, b. 1 Sept. 1734; m. 10 July 1760, Oliver Barnes.
- iii. CATHERINE, b. 5 April 1737; m. 27 Oct. 1790, Col. Silas Bailey of Berlin; she d. 16 April 1811; he d. 30 Oct. 1793.
- iv. JONAS, b. 10 June 1739; d. 15 Sept. 1742.
- v. LEVI, b. 27 June 1741; d. previous to 1768.
- 81. vi. EBENEZER, b. 20 March 1744.
- 82. vii. LUTHER, b. 10 April 1747.

FOURTH GENERATION

- 26a. PETER⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 May 1695; married 24 Dec. 1718, GRACE BUSH, daughter of Abiel and Grace (Barrett) Bush, born in Marlborough, 3 May 1696, died 21 Dec. 1770, aged 74 y. 7 m. 7d. He died 18 Oct. 1778, aged 83.

Children born in Marlborough:

83. i. EZRA, b. 22 March 1719.
 84. ii. NEHEMIAH, b. 13 Jan. 1720-1.
 iii. KEZIAH, b. 9 March 1723; m. 2 June 1750, Nathaniel Smith, son of Nathaniel and Lydia (Church) Smith, b. in Littleton, Mass., 23 Oct. 1723. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 20 March 1782.

Children:

1. *Damaris*, b. 1 Aug. 1751; m. David Clough.
 2. *Kate*, b. 20 Aug. 1753; m. Jeduthan Alexander.
 3. *Jonas*, b. 30 Dec. 1754; m. Susanna Brown.
 4. *Patty*, b. 16 Jan. 1757; m. Samuel Howe.
 5. *Eunice*, b. 20 April 1762; m. William Smith.
 iv. EBENEZER, b. 4 April 1725; d. 26 July 1725.
 v. MARY, b. 2 April 1726; m. 2 Jan. 1845, Micah Newton, son of Joseph and Abigail Newton, bapt. 7 April 1723. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 21 Aug. 1800. She d. 21 Feb. 1813.

Children:

1. *Grace*, b. 12 June 1746; m. John Stow.
 2. *Mary*, b. 11 Oct. 1747; m. Nathaniel Brooks.
 3. *Lydia*, b. 27 Nov. 1749; m. Archelaus Felton.
 4. *Lucy*, b. 16 Feb. 1752; m. Jonathan Weeks.
 5. *Nahum*, b. 16 Feb. 1752; m. Mercy Adams.
 6. *Thankful*, b. 12 Feb. 1755.
 7. *Tabitha*, b. 21 Feb. 1758; d. 27 Feb. 1777.
 8. *Dinah*, b. 21 Dec. 1759.
 9. *Silas*, b. 16 Aug. 1762; d. 4 March 1777.
 10. *Francis*, b. 19 April 1764; d. 16 Aug. 1816, unm.
 11. *Solomon*, b. 30 Dec. 1766; d. 22 Jan. 1777.
 12. *Phebe*, b. 1 June 1768; m. William Goodale.
 vi. REBECCA, b. 12 July 1728; m. Eliakim Howe.
 85. vii. PETER, b. 23 Dec. 1730.
 viii. RHODA, b. 11 March 1733; m. 6 May 1757, Ebenezer Harthorn, son of Nathaniel and Martha (Wheeler) Harthorn, b. 30 June 1734. They lived in Marlborough until about 1764 when they moved to Henniker, N. H., where he and his wife died.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 29 Aug. 1758.
 2. *Sarah*, b. 4 June 1760.
 3. *Nathaniel*, b. 10 June 1762.
 4. *Mary*, b. 10 Nov. 1764.
 5. *Abner*, b. 28 March 1767.
 6. *Ruth*, b. 5 June 1769.
 ix. RUTH, b. 13 May 1736; m. 19 Feb. 1760, Josiah Stow, son of Thomas and Hannah (Johnson) Stow, b. 5 July 1730, d. 28 March 1818, age 87; she d. 18 Nov. 1810.

Children:

1. *Experience*, b. 19 March 1761; m. John Gleason.
2. *Rachel*, b. 22 Dec. 1762; m. Joshua Bailey.
3. *Persis*, b. 22 July 1765; m. Silas Brigham.
4. *Joel*, b. 19 Nov. 1766; m. Elizabeth Barnes.
5. *Jabez*, b. 11 March 1769; m. Sarah Barnes.

27. JOHN⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 July 1697; married 11 Feb. 1724, THANKFUL BIGELOW, daughter of John and Jerusha (Garfield) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 8 June 1699, died 18 Oct. 1765. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 25 April 1734.

Children born in Marlborough:

86. i. CYPRIAN,⁵ b. 29 March 1726.
87. ii. ASA, b. 31 Jan. 1728.
- iii. ANNA, b. 10 Sept. 1731.
- iv. PATIENCE, b. 22 May 1734; m. 4 April 1757, Edward Baker, son of Joseph and Esther (Harwood) Baker, b. 7 March 1728. They moved to Petersham, Mass.

Children born in Petersham:

1. *Cyprian*, b. 27 Nov. 1757; m. Sybil Wilder.
2. *Joseph*, b. 25 Nov. 1761; m. Polly Jackson.
3. *Lydia*, b. in Jan. 1764; m. Joel Brooks of Grafton.
4. *Thankful*, b. 18 Feb. 1766.

28. SETH⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 April 1708; married MARY MORSE, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Stow) Morse, born in Marlborough, 4 Sept. 1717, died 25 June 1803, age 85 yrs. He died 27 April 1789; they lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁵ b. 29 May 1741; d. 20 Jan. 1744.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 20 Dec. 1743; d. 2 Sept. 1800, unm.
88. iii. JOHN, b. 5 June 1747.

29. ISAAC⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., about 1688; married 27 April 1727, WID. HANNAH HOWARD. She was admitted to the church in Framingham, 17 Oct. 1725, where she had two children (by first husband) baptized. He was a miller and went to Hopkinton. Isaac How is named in the journal of Rev. Ebenezer Parkman of Westboro under dates of June 28 and July 1, 1742.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁵ b. in Hopkinton, 15 Feb. 1730-1; m. 17 June 1754, Mary Atwood. In 1752, according to a receipt given by him in connection with his grandfather John's estate, he was living in Oxford, Mass.

30. SAMUEL⁴ HOWE (*Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., about 1693; married 23 Nov. 1715, RUTH DEATH, daughter of John and Mary (Peabody) Death, born 29 July 1688. They lived in Framingham, where she was admitted to the church 2 Feb. 1724.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. RUTH,⁵ b. 30 Sept. 1716; m. 14 Feb. 1739, James Stone, son of John and Anne (Tileston) Stone, b. 15 July 1711. They lived in Framingham, where he d. 17 Jan. 1754.

Children:

1. *Jotham*, b. 29 Jan. 1741; d. young.
 2. *Ruth*, b. 17 Nov. 1746; d. young.
 3. *Abner*, bapt. 3 Jan. 1749 (twin); d. young.
 4. *Eunice*, bapt. 3 Jan. 1749 (twin); d. young.
 5. *Beulah*, bapt. 21 May 1750; d. young.
 6. *Lucy*, bapt. 9 Sept. 1753; m. Joseph Tower.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 5 July 1719; m. 25 Jan. 1738-9, Elizabeth Seaver, daughter of Joseph Sever; they moved to Genesee, N. Y., where he d. about 1746.
89. iii. HEZEKIAH, b. 12 June 1721.
90. iv. JOSEPH, b. 6 March 1724.
91. v. ABNER, b. 19 April 1727.

31. PETER⁴ HOWE (*Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), probably born in Framingham, Mass., about 1698; married 9 April 1723, THANKFUL HOWE, daughter of David and Hepzibah (Death) Howe, born in Sudbury, Mass., 15 Dec. 1703, died in Hopkinton, Mass., 25 Jan. 1766. He was rated in Framingham in 1719, and settled in Hopkinton, where he was one of the selectmen, and was town clerk for many years, and the names of his children are all recorded on Hopkinton records. He died in Hopkinton, 21 Nov. 1756.

Children born in Hopkinton:

92. i. PETER,⁵ b. 20 Aug. 1724.
- ii. THANKFUL, b. 17 Oct. 1726; m. 20 Jan. 1748, Ebenezer Rider.
- Children:
1. *Ebenezer*.
 2. *Asa*.
 3. *Jotham*.
 4. *Anna*.
 5. *Abigail*.
- iii. LOIS, b. 7 March 1728-9; m. 10 May 1750, Henry Eames, son of Henry and Ruth (Newton) Eames, b. in Framingham, 30 April 1726, d. 1772. They lived in Framingham.
- Children:
1. *Henry*, b. 6 May 1751; m. Azubah Haven.
 2. *Gershom*, bapt. 22 April 1752; m. Lydia Wait.
 3. *Jotham*, bapt. 25 Jan. 1756; m. Eusebia Goddard.
 4. *Lois*, bapt. 26 Feb. 1758; m. John Steel of Shutesbury.
 5. *Lucy*, m. Daniel Jones of Framingham.
 6. *Ruth*, bapt. July 1763; m. Frederick F. Brown.
 7. *Peter*, bapt. 21 July 1765; m. Sally Clark.
 8. *Nabby*, bapt. 6 March 1768; m. Abel Metcalf.
 9. *Luther*, b. 31 Aug. 1770; m. Cynthia Wilbur.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Feb. 1730-1; m. Ebenezer Kimball.
93. v. JOTHAM, b. 23 July 1733.
94. vi. PHINEAS, b. 22 Oct. 1735.
- vii. HEPZIBAH, b. 27 June 1741; m. Abner Howe (her cousin).
95. viii. DAVID, b. 17 May 1744.
- ix. NEHEMIAH, b. 6 Dec. 1747; m. 24 May 1769, Betsey Goddard. He is said to have moved to Hopkinton, N. H., but

the records show that he died in Hopkinton, Mass., 17 March 1825.

32. ELIPHALET⁴ HOWE (*David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 3 June 1710; married HEPHZIBAH MORSE, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Stow) Morse, born 16 Aug. 1714. They moved to Rutland, Mass., where their children were born, and about 1765 they moved to Princeton. She died prior to 1765, and he married second, (int. 9 Nov. 1765), WIDOW SARAH NICHOLS. He died in Princeton about 1785. The Worcester Co. records show a deed given by Sarah Howe, widow of Eliphalet, to the heirs, dated 7 Feb. 1792.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. HESSADIAH,⁵ b. 28 Nov. 1733; m. 1 March 1753, Stephen Heald, son of Timothy Heald, b. in Rutland, 18 July 1729, d. 3 Oct. 1814. They settled in Hubbardston, Mass., in 1762. He was for many years assessor and selectman, and prominent in local affairs. She d. 23 March 1812.

Children:

1. *Hephzibah*, b. 11 Oct. 1753.
 2. *Timothy*, b. 19 Feb. 1756.
 3. *Josiah*, b. 29 May 1758.
 4. *Sarah*, b. 19 May 1760.
 5. *Eliphalet*, b. 9 Feb. 1763; d. 7 Dec. 1770.
 6. *Hannah*, b. 3 March 1765; d. 13 Dec. 1770.
 7. *Lucy*, b. 30 April 1767; d. 29 Dec. 1770.
 8. *Lois*, b. 22 May 1769; d. 12 Dec. 1770.
 9. *Hannah*, b. 11 Nov. 1771.
 10. *Lucy*.
- ii. PEABODY, b. 17 Dec. 1735; d. 9 May 1806, unm. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war.
- iii. MARY, b. 17 Feb. 1738; m. 11 May 1758, Peter Davis Jr., son of Peter and Rebecca Davis of Rutland, b. 14 Nov. 1732, d. 2 Jan. 1781. They lived in Rutland, where she d. 23 July 1825, aged 87 yrs.

Children:

1. *Betty*, b. 10 Oct. 1759; m. Solomon Buckminster.
 2. *Rhoda*, bapt. 1 May 1763.
 3. *Mary*, bapt. 11 Aug. 1765; m. Solomon Brown.
 4. *Peter*, b. 28 April 1771; d. 8 March 1786.
 5. *David*, b. 16 Jan. 1774.
 6. *Joel*, b. 11 March 1779; m. Polly Smith.
- iv. ELIPHALET, b. 27 June 1740.
- v. HEPHZIBAH, b. 22 Aug. 1742; m. Joseph Howe.
- vi. SALLY, b. 12 Nov. 1744; d. 15 Jan. 1826, unm.
96. vii. JONATHAN, b. 24 Sept. 1746.
97. viii. DAVID, b. 1 April 1748.
- ix. PHEBE, b. 17 July 1749; m. 8 Nov. 1770, Isaiah Brown, son of Timothy and Dorothy (Davis) Brown, b. in Holden, 10 June 1745; she d. 6 July 1775.

Children:

1. *Dorothy*, b. 2 Sept. 1773; m. Daniel Hubbard.
- x. THANKFUL, b. 22 Aug. 1752; m. 13 March 1783, Silas Houghton of Princeton, where they afterwards lived and she d. 8 May 1832.

Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. 18 Oct. 1788; m. Abigail Eveleth of Stow.
2. *Peabody*, b. 21 Jan. 1791; m. Betsey Reed.
3. *Eunice*, b. 22 Oct. 1794; m. Ephraim Roper.

33. ISRAEL⁴ HOWE (*David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 6 May 1712; married 24 March 1740, ELIZABETH HUBBARD, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Rebecca (Bulkeley) Hubbard of Concord, born 25 Sept. 1720. He died in Rutland 23 June 1748. She married second, 15 May 1750, Stephen Barrett, and moved to Winchendon, Mass., later she went to live with her son Stephen Barrett jr. in Paris, N. Y.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. ISRAEL,⁵ b. 24 Aug. 1742; d. 13 June 1745.
- ii. LUCY, b. 3 June 1743; m. 8 Sept. 1763, Elijah Demond of Rutland, where she d. 6 Aug. 1819.
Children:
 1. *Israel How*, b. in Paxton, 8 Feb. 1764.
 2. *Daniel*, b. 6 April 1765.
 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Feb. 1767.
 4. *Dilla*, b. 1 Dec. 1768.
 5. *Lucy*, b. 29 Feb. 1771; d. 25 Nov. 1776.
 6. *Elijah*, b. 25 Nov. 1772; d. 21 Dec. 1784.
 7. *Asa*, b. in Spencer, 29 Aug. 1775.
 8. *Alpheus*, b. in Paxton, 15 Aug. 1779.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Nov. 1744; m. 8 Jan. 1764, John Loring of Lexington, Mass.
- iv. RUTH, b. 7 Nov. 1746; she may have been the one who m. at Holden, 17 Jan. 1765, Ephraim Smith of Worcester.
- v. REBECCA, b. 20 Jan. 1748; probably the one who m. at Concord, 14 May 1767, Benjamin Fiske of Lexington, and m. 2nd Lieut. William Merriam of Bedford.

34. DAVID⁴ HOWE (*David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 3 June 1717; married 15 March 1742-3, ABIGAIL HUBBARD, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Bulkeley) Hubbard of Concord, born 20 Feb. 1725, died in Sudbury 23 Feb. 1812. They lived in Sudbury, where he died 14 Nov. 1802.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. PERSIS,⁵ b. 18 Dec. 1743; m. 28 Sept. 1763, Isaac Stone, son of Joseph and Lydia (Parkhurst) Stone, b. 10 April 1736, d. 5 Jan. 1815; she d. 7 May 1806.
Children:
 1. *Persis*, bapt. 8 April 1764; d. young.
 2. *Purchase*, b. 25 Nov. 1765; m. Lois Damon of Wayland.
 3. *John*, b. 10 Dec. 1767; d. unm.
 4. *Persis*, b. 4 Dec. 1770; m. Isaac Damon Jr. of Wayland.
 5. *Isaac*, b. 9 March 1773; m. Grace Whiting.
 6. *Joseph*, b. 17 March 1774; m. Sarah Brian of England.
 7. *David*, b. 4 April 1777; d. in the Provinces.
 8. *Peter*, b. 4 April 1777; d. in the Provinces.
 9. *Rebecca*, b. 1 Aug. 1779; m. Samuel Hemenway.
98. ii. BUCKLEY, b. 23 July 1746.
- iii. ISRAEL, b. 13 March 1749; d. in Hubbardston, Mass., 29 Dec. 1789; see gravestone, "He lived a Bachelor to the end of his days. (It has been supposed by many that he was identical with the Israel Howe of Princeton, Mass.)"

- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Oct. 1751; m. John Fisk, son of Isaac and Hannah (Haven) Fisk, b. 9 Aug. 1741, d. 17 Dec. 1819; she d. 14 April 1829. He was a Justice of the Peace, one of the selectmen, and a representative to the General Court for six years.

Children:

1. *Nat*, b. 12 Aug. 1772; they went to Westmoreland, N. H., where he became a very prominent man, a colonel of a regt. in the war of 1812; he m. 4 June 1795, Catherine Slack; later he returned to Framingham, where he d. 20 Aug. 1841.
2. *Thomas*, b. 22 March 1774; m. Lucinda Trowbridge of Pomfret, Conn.; he was a deaf mute, and d. 25 July 1861; she d. in Chesterfield, N. H., 4 April 1869.
3. *Sally*, b. 17 July 1776; d. young.
4. *John Boyle*, b. 2 Dec. 1778; graduate of Dartmouth, 1798, a lawyer in N. Y. City, and d. 11 Dec. 1805.
5. *Susanna*, b. 26 Feb. 1781; m. Ebenezer M. Ballard; 2nd Phineas Rice.
6. *Sally*, b. 19 July 1783; m. 16 Sept. 1806, William Larabee; he d. 1 Dec. 1825; she d. 5 April 1848.
7. *Edward*, b. 25 May 1786; m. Elizabeth Porter of Boston.
8. *Nancy*, b. 26 Jan. 1789; m. Col. James Brown.
9. *William*, b. 1791; d. 19 Nov. 1805.
10. *George B.*, b. 23 Sept. 1793; m. Mrs. Honora Bolton.

- v. DAVID, b. 12 March 1754; d. 16 March 1755.

99. vi. DAVID, b. 7 Jan. 1756.

- vii. PETER, b. 22 March 1758; d. 26 July 1776.

100. viii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Dec. 1760.

- ix. ALICE, b. 12 July 1763; m. 2 July 1783, John Brown, son of Hopestill and Sarah (Loring) Brown, b. in Sudbury, 10 April 1755, d. 15 Feb. 1837; she d. 6 April 1834.

Children:

1. *Sally*, b. 24 Sept. 1784; m. Nathan Barker.
2. *Nancy*, b. 25 Nov. 1786; m. Josiah Richardson.
3. *Polly*, b. 26 Dec. 1788; m. Martin Brown.
4. *Israel Howe*, b. 1 Aug. 1791.
5. *John*, b. 3 April 1794; m. Lucy T. Gibbs.
6. *Alice*, b. 23 Dec. 1796; m. Emory Hunt.
7. *Newell*, b. 4 Aug. 1799; m. Mary W. Hunt.
8. *Edward*, b. 7 Sept. 1802; m. Abigail Rogers.
9. *Evelina*, b. 15 May 1806; m. Edwin Cutting.

- x. REBECCA, b. 20 Aug. 1766; m. 1 Nov. 1786, Stephen Morse, son of Abner and Kezia (Stow) Morse, b. 14 Dec. 1759, d. in Marlborough, 2 Sept. 1836; she d. there 17 April 1854.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Betsey*, b. 30 July 1787; d. 23 Jan. 1791.
2. *Kezia*, b. 18 April 1789; d. 4 Feb. 1791.
3. *Betsey*, b. 14 March 1791; m. George Brigham.
4. *Lyman*, b. 10 Nov. 1792; m. Lydia Brigham.
5. *Rebecca*, b. 18 Dec. 1794; m. Samuel Warren.
6. *Stephen*, b. 16 Jan. 1797; m. Elizabeth Thompson.
7. *Freeman*, b. 5 Dec. 1798; m. Martha Wilson.
8. *Nabby*, b. 7 Aug. 1802; m. Josiah Wilson.
9. *Abner*, b. 31 July 1804; d. 23 Nov. 1806.
10. *Abner*, b. 4 July 1806; d. 1848.

- 11. *Gardner*, b. 11 April 1809; went to New Haven, Conn.
- 12. *Charles*, b. 16 April 1811; d. 21 July 1812.
- xi. *LUCY*, b. 3 June 1769; d. 3 Oct. 1784.

35. COL. EZEKIEL⁴ HOWE (*David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 5 April 1720; married 19 Jan. 1743-4, BATHSHEBA STONE, daughter of Adams and Sarah (Wight) Stone, born 1 Dec. 1721. She died, and he married second, 22 Dec. 1772, WIDOW REBECCA RUGGLES of Roxbury. He succeeded his father as the landlord of the Red Horse Tavern, and was a very prominent man in the town. He was made a Lieut.-Col. of the militia prior to the battle of Concord, and took an active part in the Revolution, and died 15 Oct. 1796.

The following return made by him is interesting not only to his descendants, but also as showing how ill prepared our Revolutionary fathers were for war:

“Sudbury, March ye 27th, 1775:

The Return of the Severall Companys of Militia and Minute in sd Town viz:

Capt. Moses's Company—92 men of them, 18 no guns. at Least one third part ye forelocks un fit for Sarvis. Others wais un a quipt.

Capt. Aaron Hayns Company—60 Men weel provided with Arms the most of them Proveded with Bayonets or hatchets a bout one quarter part with Catrige Boxes.

Capt. Joseph Smith's Company consiting of75 able Bodied men forty well a quipt twenty Promis to find and a quip themselves Emedetly fifteen no guns and other wais un a quipt.

The Troop Capt Isaac Locer (Loker) 21 Besides what are on the minit Role well a quipt.

Returned by Ezekiel How. Lertn Conl.”

In the fight at Concord, April 19, 1775, he bore a conspicuous part. “Afterwards during the Revolutionary war he was the Colonel comanding the 4th Regiment of Foot.” His will mentions the children named below.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. RUTH,⁶ b. 2 May 1745; m. 7 March 1765, Jesse Gibbs, son of Nathaniel and Bathsheba (Parmenter) Gibbs, b. in Sudbury, 4 July 1744. They lived in Sudbury, where he d. 5 Feb. 1828.
Children:
 - 1. *Bathsheba*, b. 22 Jan. 1767.
 - 2. *Ruth*, b. 22 April 1769.
 - 3. *Sally*, b. 2 May 1771.
 - 4. *Rebecca*, b. 18 Feb. 1773.
- ii. ANN, b. 8 Jan. 1746-7; m. 4 April 1765, Josiah Brown, son of Samuel and Zerviah (Adams) Brown, b. in Sudbury, 27 March 1742. They were living in Stow in 1796.
- iii. HEPZIBAH, b. 27 April 1749; m. 27 Nov. 1765, Hopestill Brown.
- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. 10 Jan. 1752; m. 20 Sept. 1770, Daniel Loring,

son of Nathan and Kezia (Woodward) Loring, b. in Sudbury, 28 May 1752; afterwards he moved to Marietta, Ohio, and became one of the territorial judges there. After the death of his first wife, he married a widow Rice of Belpre, Ohio. The children named below were born in Sudbury.

Children:

1. *Israel*, b. 2 Feb. 1771; d. in Port Gibson, Miss., unm.
2. *Charlotte*, b. 12 June 1773; m. Waldo Putnam.
3. *Ezekiel Howe*, b. 4 Feb. 1776; m. Lydia Perry; they moved to Indiana; they both d. in Rising Sun, Ind., he in 1832 and she in 1838.
- v. MOLLY, b. 13 Aug. 1754; m. 12 May 1773, Reuben Brown, son of Jotham and Hepzibah Brown, b. in Sudbury, 28 May 1748. They were living in Concord, Mass., in 1796.
101. vi. EZEKIEL, b. 19 May 1756.
- vii. OLIVE, b. 19 June 1758; m. 18 Feb. 1776, Uriah Moore Jr.

Children:

1. *Curtis*, b. 6 Feb. 1778.
102. viii. ELIPHALET, b. 23 March 1761.
103. ix. ADAMS, b. 15 May 1763.
- x. JANE, b. (no date); m. 21 Aug. 1788, Phineas Eames. They were living in Clinton, N. Y., in 1796.

36. JOHN⁴ HOWE (*Elisha*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 2 Nov. 1719; married in Concord 26 Aug. 1741, MARY HOLDEN, daughter of John and Grace (Jennison) Holden, born 20 March 1718-19. He bought in 1751 the Francis Moquet place in Framingham, which he sold in 1753, and moved to Glastonbury, Ct. The Glastonbury records show that he died there 15 Feb. 1793, age 74, and that she died 15 Aug. 1801.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. REBECCA,⁵ b. 6 Nov. 1742; no further record.
 104. ii. ELISHA, b. 6 Nov. 1744.
 - iii. MARY, b. 21 Aug. 1747; m. 27 Dec. 1773, in Glastonbury, Ebenezer Fox.
- Children:
1. *Mable*, b. about 1788; d. 26 Sept. 1794, age 6.
 2. *Jared*, b. about 1790; d. 22 Sept. 1794, age 4.
 - iv. SARAH, b. 3 Dec. 1749; m. 19 Jan. 1773, John Gains of Glastonbury.
 105. v. JOHN, b. 27 Aug. 1752.

37. SAMUEL⁴ HOWE (*Elisha*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 12 Feb. 1726-7; married 2 May 1755, ELIZABETH HAYNES, daughter of Daniel and Lydia (Russell) Haynes, born in Sudbury, 30 June 1729, died 30 May 1815, age 86. They lived in Sudbury, where he was quite prominent. As a military man he bore the title of Cornet. He died in Sudbury, 17 Oct. 1781.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. LYDIA,⁵ b. 28 July 1756; m. 22 Nov. 1785, Daniel Nye (ancestry unknown), who was b. in Tolland, Conn., 8 Jan. 1758. They moved to Norwich, Vt., where he d. 16 Feb. 1844; she d. in the same town, 2 Dec. 1844.

Children:

1. *Chester*, b. 31 Oct. 1786; m. 18 Feb. 1809, Mercy Lyscomb.
2. *Flavel John*, b. 23 Dec. 1790; m. Aurelia Catlin.
3. *Daniel*, b. 21 Oct. 1792; d. 21 Aug. 1798.
4. *Elisha How*, b. 6 Feb. 1795; d. 7 Aug. 1798.
5. *John*, b. 12 Aug. 1798; d. 20 Aug. 1798.
6. *Samuel H.*, b. 1 Nov. 1799; m. Mary Merriam; 2nd Hannah Lord.
- ii. ELISHA, b. 21 May 1758; d. 22 May 1793, unm. He was a soldier in the Revolution.
106. iii. ISRAEL, b. 15 March 1762.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 26 Jan. 1767; m. 9 May 1786, John Goodenow Jr., son of John and Mary (Read) Goodenow, b. in Sudbury, 30 Jan. 1762. He lived to be nearly 102 years old; she d. in Sudbury, 8 Jan. 1846.
Children:
 1. *Samuel How*, b. 13 Sept. 1786; m. Sally ———.
 2. *Asa*, b. 5 Dec. 1788.
 3. *John*, b. 6 Sept. 1791.
 4. *Elisha*, b. 17 Jan. 1794.
 5. *A dau.*, b. 4 April 1796; d. 30 April 1796.
 6. *Mary*, b. 14 Nov. 1797.
 7. *Persis*, b. 14 Dec. 1799.
 8. *Aaron*, b. 18 June 1802.
 9. *Elizabeth*, b. 20 May 1804; m. Nahum Goodenow.
 10. *George*, b. 4 April 1806; m. Ann Smith, 25 April 1844.
 11. *William*, b. 11 July 1808.
 12. *Elvira*, b. 1 Nov. 1811; m. Martin Goodenow.
- v. ESTHER, b. 17 Oct. 1769; m. 23 Nov. 1790, David Smith of Wayland.

38. WILLIAM⁴ HOWE (*Daniel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 11 Feb. 1720; married in Cambridge, Mass., (int. 24 Aug. 1744) TABITHA HILL. He was of Hadley, Mass., in 1743, and was at Castle William in 1744, was one of the grantees of Westmoreland, N. H., in 1752, but does not appear to have lived there. He settled in Cambridge prior to 1756, where he died 9 April 1791. She died 4 June 1776.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁵ b. 13 May 1753; d. 3 Nov. 1841, unm.
- ii. TABITHA, b. 23 March 1756; d. 7 Aug. 1829, unm.
- iii. ANNA, b. 18 July 1759; d. 11 Oct. 1841.

39. DANIEL⁴ HOWE (*Daniel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 20 March 1729-30; he went with his father to Westmoreland, N. H., in 1727, and was captured by the Indians near Bridgeman's Fort in what is now the town of Vernon, Vt., formerly Hinsdale, 24 June 1746, and was taken to Canada; was exchanged and back in the service 30 Aug. 1747, under Capt. Jonah Willard jr., was captured by the Indians again 14 July 1748, above Hinsdale Fort, N. H., and carried to Canada, suffering great cruelties and being compelled to 'run the gauntlet.' He returned 30 Sept. 1748, and immediately reported for duty, and continued in the service until the end of the war, receiving before its close a commission of cap-

tain. At the end of the war he took his residence in the old fort, where his father had lived, and occupied this ancestral estate as long as he lived in Westmoreland. He was a grantee of the town in 1752, and owned much real estate. He must have been a man of considerable property. Previous to 1779 he moved to Mass., and lived in Barre, Phillipston and Hubbardston. He was probably three times married, his first wife was ANNA (ROBBINS). In the account book of Col. Ebenezer Hinsdale there is a charge of one pound against Daniel Howe jr. "to my marrying you" dated Sept. —, 1754; also another charge of "three dollars paid your mother Robbins." His second wife was ESTHER, and according to his grand daughter, Mrs. Loanza Benton, he married a SUSAN DRURY, (probably his third wife). He died in Hubbardston, 12 May 1810. His will dated 7 April 1810 and proved 28 March 1811, shows that he had a farm in Phillipston and a home farm in Hubbardston, and a pew in Templeton. He had children of which we have the following names, and there may have been others.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁵ b. about 1757; d. 15 Jan. 1770, in 13th year.
- ii. DANIEL, no further record.
- iii. JOSEPH, no further record.
- iv. ANNA, b. in Barre, Mass., 25 Nov. 1779; m. 24 June 1807, Joel Goulding of Gerry (now Phillipston); he was b. in Worcester, Mass., 7 Dec. 1769; she d. 3 July 1837.

Children:

1. Joel Rice, b. 13 April 1808.
2. Mary Ann, b. 25 Feb. 1811; m. 3 July 1834, James Burrell.
3. Louisa, b. 5 June 1813; d. 14 Sept. 1818.
4. Harriet, b. 14 May 1816.
5. Louisa, b. 19 Nov. 1819; d. 25 Feb. 1820.
6. Loanza, b. 15 Feb. 1822; m. Rev. William A. Benton of Tolland, Conn.
- v. MARY, b. 25 Sept. 1781; m. Ebenezer Newton, and lived in Hubbardston, where she d. 15 Oct. 1804.

Children:

1. Keziah, b. 3 July 1799; m. Henry Williams.
2. James, b. 21 July 1801; m. Esther Hale.
3. Susanna, b. 25 Jan. 1803; m. Sylvanus Dunton.
4. Mary, b. 2 Oct. 1804; m. 30 Nov. 1829, Daniel Woodward.

40. JOSHUA⁴ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 11 Oct. 1716; married 21 July 1735, LYDIA ROBBINS, daughter of Thomas and Lydia Robbins of Grafton, Mass., born 23 Jan. 1715. They lived in Grafton until after two children were born, then they moved to Westmoreland, N. H., and tradition says they were the parents of the first white child born in that town, * * * * The date of the death of Joshua has not been found, but his wife Lydia probably outlived him many years, she died in Westmoreland in 1806, aged 91 years.

Children:

107. i. NEHEMIAH,^s b. 5 Feb. 1736-7.
 ii. JOSHUA, b. 1 Aug. 1738; no further record.
 iii. AZUBAH, b. about 1745; m. 30 Sept. 1762, Gen. George Aldrich of Westmoreland, N. H. He was b. in Walpole, Mass., 13 March 1738, son of Benjamin and Mary (Shaw) Aldrich, who also settled in Westmoreland when George was about five years old. He was a brave and efficient soldier throughout his early life; he served in the old French war under Gen. Abercrombie at the disastrous encounter at Ticonderoga and was generally on duty during that war. He also took an active part in the Revolutionary war, was an ensign at the battle of Bunker Hill. In 1776 he entered the ranging service, was Lieut. and Capt. in the renowned company of rangers commanded by Maj. Benjamin Whitcomb. During the four years he continued with this company he was in many engagements and did valuable service; he was at the battle of Bennington and is said to have captured three Hessians on that day and led them to headquarters. He was a large powerful man of commanding appearance. After the Revolution he was appointed Brigadier General of militia; in 1805 he was a Presidential Elector, and a state senator 1807-8-9-10. He died 17 July 1815. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and was buried with Masonic ceremony.

Children:

1. *Levi*, b. 30 March 1763; m. 12 Sept. 1783, Sybil Merrill.
 2. *Nathan*, b. 29 Sept. 1765; d. 19 Sept. 1777.
 3. *Joshua*, bapt. 10 April 1768; d. 9 July 1771.
 4. *George*, b. 7 May 1770; m. Lucretia Butterfield.
 5. *Azubah*, bapt. 27 Sept. 1772; d. young.
 6. *Bezer*, b. 21 Sept. 1779; m. Lydia Arnold.
 7. *Horatio*, bapt. 15 July 1781; d. young.
 8. *Diantha*, b. 14 Feb. 1782; m. John Prentiss of Keene, N. H.
 9. *Freedom*, b. 9 Oct. 1785; perhaps d. young.
 10. *Dunbar*, b. 4 June 1787; m. Hannah Knight.
- iv. LYDIA, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., (no date); m. 14 Dec. 1769, Maj. Benjamin Whitcomb, son of Benjamin and Dorothy (White) Whitcomb of Leominster, Mass., b. 2 July 1737, d. in Lisbon, N. H., about 1827. He was a noted scout, and during the Revolution he commanded a company of rangers, which did efficient service throughout the war. The American Archives of that period bear ample evidence that no scout in the northern army so much enjoyed the confidence of Gen. Gates, who sent him on the most important errands of trust. His bravery and usefulness as a spy were unequalled and he was often in and about the camp of the enemy gathering information concerning their strength and position, but always succeeded in eluding capture, although the British offered a large reward for him either dead or alive. Soon after the war he moved from Westmoreland to northern Vermont; later he was one of the pioneer settlers of Lisbon, N. H.

Children:

1. *Benjamin*, b. 8 Aug. 1770; m. Sally Young, had five children, David, Jesse, Thankful, Minerva, Samuel;

b. about 1817; said to have been at one time governor of Texas.

2. *Lydia*, b. 1 Jan. 1772; m. Ezra Cogswell.
3. *Joshua*, b. 7 Dec. 1775; m. a Miss Bailey, moved to Canada.
4. *Azubah*, b. (no date); m. ——— Rankin.
5. *Anna Bedel*, b. about 1781; m. Samuel Mories.
6. *Ruth*, b. (no date); m. Ralph Merry of Bolton, Can. There were probably other children.

41. CALEB⁴ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 3 Dec. 1723; married Mrs. JEMIMA PHIPPS, widow of William Phipps, who was killed by the Indians at Great Meadow, 5 July 1745, and daughter of Josiah Sawtelle. He lived for a time in Northfield, Mass., and afterwards in Vernon, Vt. He was in Capt. Phineas Stevens Company 1746-49, and was a sergeant at No. 4, and wrote to Capt. Stevens an account of the attack on that place 20 June 1749. He was mortally wounded 27 June 1755, when Fort Bridgman was taken, and died the next morning at Hinsdale, where his gravestone is still to be seen. His wife and her seven children, the oldest of whom was 11 years and the youngest only six months, were captured by the Indians. The two eldest were daughters by her first husband, William Phipps, the others were her children by Caleb. She and her children were taken to Canada, but she and three of her children were redeemed and brought home before 1760 by Col. Schuyler. She afterwards returned to Canada and obtained her second daughter, Submit Phipps. She is known as the "Fair Captive" in the stories of Indian wars. In his oration on New Hampshire (Oct. 7, 1853) Edward Everett says, "There is nothing in the Waverley novels that surpasses in interest the subsequent adventures of Mrs. Howe in the captivity of herself and children among the Indians and Canadian French less than a century ago." She afterwards married Col. Amos Tute, who she survived. She died 7 March 1805. The following is an extract from a letter by John Howe, one of the descendants, to Elias Howe, dated 4 Sept. 1871; "Nehemiah Howe, the father of her (Jemima Howe's) second husband, was killed by the Indians in Charlestown, N. H." (see *New England Gazetteer*.) Caleb Howe, the husband of Mrs. Jemima Howe, was killed by the Indians June 27, 1755, within a short distance of Fort Sartle. (A very interesting account of Mrs. Howe's captivity is to be found in the "American Preceptor" page 176). His body was buried on the plain on the east side of the Connecticut River opposite Fort Sartle, and the following is the inscription on the old moss-covered blue stone: "In memory of Mr. Caleb Howe a very kind companion, who was killed by the Indians June 27, 1755. His wife Mrs. Jemima Howe and seven children were taken captive at the same time." Mrs. Howe returned from her captivity in company with Gen. Putnam (see *Harpers Magazine* 1856, vol. 12, page 588; also

"The Mountain Hero," page 100) and she was known as the "Fair Captive." One of her sons, Capt. Moses Howe, built and kept a tavern on the same farm where her father was killed, and that house is still standing on the very spot where Fort Sartle used to stand,—the first having been taken down in 1838 and the present house moved to the spot where Fort Sartle stood about half a mile north of Bridgman's Fort, which was burnt at the time of Mrs. Howe's capture in Vernon, Vt., formerly called Hinsdale.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,⁵ b. about 1747; was a tory and went to Nova Scotia.
 108. ii. MOSES, b. about 1749.
 109. iii. SQUIRE, b. about 1751.
 - iv. CALEB, b. about 1753; was of Westminster, Vt., and Westmoreland, N. H.; he was said to have been a tory.
 - v. A SON, b. in Jan. 1755; d. in Canada in March 1756.
42. SAMUEL⁴ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 15 June 1727. He was eighteen years of age when his father was taken at Great Meadows (now Westmoreland). He returned to Massachusetts and married at Sudbury, 12 April 1750, ABIGAIL DUDLEY, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Rice) Dudley. He was one of the grantees of Westmoreland in 1752, and soon went there to live. He was a man of wealth for those days and was possessed of much landed estate so that he was able to give to each of his children a farm, besides his homestead, which was a beautiful estate overlooking the Connecticut River. He was a man of sound judgment and his advice was much sought by his townsmen and neighbors, but he seems to have been averse to office holding, for the ancient records of the town bear testimony that on 13 March 1782, he was chosen constable and utterly refused to serve, for which he was prosecuted and fined. He was kind, benevolent and lovable; his house was a haven, where children and grandchildren were always sure of welcome. It was said that he was very fond of singing and was a good singer, and was always ready with a song on any occasion. As a revolutionary soldier he was among the first to join the Continental troops then gathering at Medford. He was assigned to Capt. Jacob Hind's Co., Col. James Reed's Regt. (3rd N. H.) and was at the battle of Bunker Hill. On that eventful day he lost his pistol, which loss was rated at twelve shillings. He died 9 April 1806, aged 79, his nuncupative will made 21 March 1806. He was tall, broad shouldered and blue-eyed, while his wife was small and dark complexioned. A favorite pastime of hers was horseback riding and a horse was kept for her special use. She was very religious and a constant attendant at church, to which she always went on horseback. One Sunday for some reason she did not go as usual; the horse which was grazing in an adjacent field evidently thought church going was in order, when he saw the people passing by; he jumped the wall and went deliberately to the church door

where he stood for his mistress to alight, then in conformity to the usual custom, went and waited in the horse shed until the service was over, and following others again presented himself at the church door, and after a few minutes trotted home again, having carried out his part of the Sabbath observances.

She went to live with her daughter Elizabeth after her husband's death, and died in Feb. 1814, aged 84.

Children born in Westmoreland:

- I10. i. CALEB,⁵ b. about 1751.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1753; m. 28 June 1792, Zebulon Hodges.
- iii. NEHEMIAH, b. about 1755.
- iv. MARGARET, b. (no date); m. Nahum Dudley.
- I12. v. SAMUEL, b. (no date).
- vi. WILLIAM, b. about 1762; d. 28 Nov. 1774.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1764; d. 13 Nov. 1774.
- viii. BENJAMIN DUDLEY, b. about 1766; d. 24 Nov. 1774.

It is said that there were also other children, two of whom, daughters, d. young; another, a daughter, m. ——— Warner and settled in Londonderry, Vt.

43. EDWARD⁴ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Mass., 28 May 1729; married 2 Nov. 1750, LOIS MAYNARD, daughter of Moses and Lois (Stone) Maynard, born in Sudbury, 19 May 1733. They moved to Rutland, Mass., about 1751.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁵ b. in Sudbury, 28 March 1751; m. Jacob Stone, and settled in Pottsdam, N. Y.

Children:

- 1. *Lois*, m. Andrew Hemphill.
- 2. *Solomon*, m. Eleanor Clinton.
- 3. *Sally*, m. Thomas Canfield.
- 4. *Polly*, m. Samuel Bigelow.
- 5. *Daniel*, m. Sally Clinton.
- ii. LOIS, b. in Rutland, 29 Nov. 1752; d. 6 Dec. 1757.
- iii. MARGARET, bapt. 3 Oct. 1754.
- iv. FRANCIS, b. ———; d. 8 Sept. 1760.
- v. MARTHA, b. 5 Feb. 1757.
- vi. LOIS, b. 19 April 1759.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 1 May 1761.
- viii. BEULAH, b. 7 Sept. 1763; m. 1 March 1779, Capt. Manasseh Sawyer, son of Caleb Sawyer, b. 27 March 1759. He served in the army in the Revolutionary war, and lived in Leominster, Mass., and afterwards in Pottsdam, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Manasseh*, m. Azubah Chamberlain, dau. of Ebenezer and Martha (Howe) Chamberlain.
- ix. MINOT, no further record.
- x. HEPZIBAH, bapt. 12 June 1767.
- xi. BENJAMIN WILLARD, bapt. 26 Oct. 1769.
- xii. MOSES.
- xiii. MAYNARD.

44. ABNER⁴ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Mass., 20 Oct. 1731; married 25 Dec. 1753, MEHITABLE HOL-

TON, daughter of John and Mehitable (Alexander) Holton of Northfield, Mass., born 24 Feb. 1735-6. A descendant of William Holton, who came from Ipswich, England, in the ship Francis in 1634.) He was a blacksmith; served in the French and Indian war, in Capt. Stevens Co. 1747-9; was a grantee of Westmoreland, N. H., in 1752; a constable in Hinsdale in 1753. He moved to Amherst, Mass., about 1755; they were in Northfield, a short time, where his first child was born. He probably died in Westmoreland, 13 July 1781. His will dated July 1781, is recorded in the Town Clerk's office at Westmoreland, and mentions his wife and children.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁵ b. in Northfield, Mass., 19 Nov. 1754; m. 30 Jan. 1775, Ephraim Brown. They lived in Westmoreland, where he d. 28 March 1813, aged 63 yrs.
Children:
 1. *Ephraim*, b. 27 Oct. 1775; m. Mary Buckingham Huntington.
 2. *Hannah*, b. 10 Nov. 1777; d. unm. in Westmoreland.
 3. *Rachel*, b. 16 Nov. 1778; m. William Harlow, 2nd John Bellows.
 4. *Sally*, b. 25 Oct. 1781; m. 7 Nov. 1802, Ebenezer Wetherell.
 5. *Mehitable*, b. 2 Nov. 1783; m. Charles Thayer.
 6. *Dorothy*, b. 25 June 1786; m. John Sweeney.
 7. *Polly*, b. 4 May 1788; m. David Penniman.
 8. *Joshua Howe*, b. 18 March 1790; m. Minda Elliott.
 9. *Dorcas*, b. 23 Jan. 1792; m. Jonathan Winchester.
 10. *Sybil*, b. 4 April 1794; m. William Root.
- ii. SUBMIT, b. in Amherst, Mass. (no date); m. 19 Feb. 1777, Aaron J. Brown. They were living in Hartland, N. Y., in 1839.
Children:
 1. *Luther*, b. 18 Dec. 1779.
 2. *Ivany*, b. 13 Aug. 1781.
 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Aug. 1783.
 4. *Submit*, b. 31 Dec. 1785.
 5. *Aaron*, b. 24 May 1789.
 6. *Hannah*, b. 19 April 1792.
 7. *George Rex*, b. 6 June 1797.

There was one other child.
- iii. DARIUS, b. in Amherst, Mass. (no date); he lived in Westmoreland.
113. iv. ABNER, b. in Westmoreland, 1 April 1762.
114. v. EDWARD, b. in Westmoreland, 21 Dec. 1764.
- vi. JOSHUA, b. in Westmoreland, 27 Feb. 1767; d. 13 Nov. 1787.
- vii. JOHN, b. in Westmoreland, about 1768; d. 10 Nov. 1802, unm.
- viii. MEHITABLE, b. in Westmoreland, 13 Sept. 1772; m. 28 April 1793, Mayhew Crowell. They moved to North Bloomfield, Ohio, about 1819.
- ix. WILLIAM, b. in Westmoreland, about 1775; m. 14 Jan. 1802, Dixie Smith of Chesterfield; d. 22 Jan. 1807.
115. x. THOMAS, b. in Westmoreland, 1 Feb. 1779.

45. SAMUEL⁴ HOWE (*Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 28 Sept. 1719, (the first male child born in that town, for which fortunate event he had one hundred acres of land given him); married 29 May 1739, HANNAH SMITH, daughter of William Smith of Hardwick, Mass., born 13 Sept. 1721. He was a Justice of the Peace, a captain in the French and Indian war, served at Lake George and was severely wounded at the battle of Minas. He was a member of the 1st and 2d Provincial Congress, a colonel in the continental army and fought at Bunker Hill. He lived in Rutland (where all except his two last children were born) until about 1760, when he moved to Belchertown, Mass., where he died 28 June 1784. The probate records of Hampshire Co. Mass., (vol. 14, p. 281) show that his estate was settled 28 March 1785. His widow died 8 April 1816.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN,⁵ b. 21 Nov. 1740; d. 26 Jan. 1761, unm.
 - 116. ii. SYLVANUS, b. 23 Nov. 1742.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1 June 1745; m. Timothy Rice of Western, Mass.
 - 117. iv. ESTES, b. 24 June 1747.
 - v. SARAH, b. 2 Aug. 1749; m. ——— Clark.
 - vi. MOSES, b. 2 Oct. 1751; d. 11 Dec. 1814.
 - vii. HANNAH, b. 18 Nov. 1753; m. Samuel Bradford, son of Capt. James and Zeruiah (Thomas) Bradford, b. about 1744. They lived in Woodstock, Conn., where she d. 13 May 1813.
- Children born in Woodstock:
- 1. *Benjamin*, b. 4 Aug. 1779; m. Sally Lyon, 2nd Sarah Healy.
 - 2. *Hannah*, b. (no date); m. Eliakim May.
 - 3. *Priscilla*, b. about 1782; d. 30 June 1812, unm.
 - 4. *Polly*, b. (no date); m. Perley Lyon.
 - 5. *William*, b. about 1786; m. Clarissa Morse, b. in Southbridge, Mass., 3 July 1835.
 - 6. *Sally*, b. 13 May 1792; m. Hammond Healy of Dudley, Mass., d. 22 Dec. 1858.
 - viii. SAMUEL, b. 21 Aug. 1758; d. 19 Oct. 1759.
 - ix. ANN, b. 11 May 1762; m. ——— Scott; d. 5 Aug. 1819.
 - 118. x. BENJAMIN, b. 11 Feb. 1764.

46. ESTES⁴ HOWE (*Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 24 July 1725; married in Boston, Mass., 31 Aug. 1750, RACHEL ROBERTS, daughter of Joseph and Rachel (Peck) Roberts, born 14 April 1724. He died about 1790.

Children:

- i. RACHEL, b. in Boston, Mass., 25 June 1754; m. ——— Stevens; m. 2nd 12 Aug. 1784, Joseph Harrington, m. 3d 15 July 1804, Francis Legrosse; she d. in Weston, Mass., 19 Oct. 1838.
- Children: (by 1st m.)
- 1. *Mary Ann Eliz. Cath.*
- By second marriage:
- 2. *Rachel Peck*, b. 17 June 1785.
 - 3. *Estes How.*

47. MICAJAH⁴ HOWE (*Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 15 July, 1734; married 27 Dec. 1756, SARAH EMES of Rutland, Mass., he being then called "of Petersham." They moved to Keene, N. H., where one child was recorded. Later they are said to have moved to N. Y. State.

Children:

- i. THERESA,⁵ b. 29 Sept. 1759.

48. ELIJAH⁴ HOWE (*Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 10 April 1741; married in 1770, PHILOTHELA WARNER, daughter of Ebenezer Warner of Hatfield, Mass.; she died in 1771, aged 28. He married second, 1773, MARTHA PARKER. They lived in Belchertown, Mass., until after 1790, when they moved to New York State, and settled in Decatur, Otsego Co., where he died. One account says that he died about 1800, while another account says that he died in March 1826. His wife died about 1836.

Children born in Belchertown:

119. i. SAMUEL,⁵ b. 10 March 1780.
 ii. ROXANNA, b. 25 May 1782; m. 8 Feb. 1803, Cavit Barnes, b. 2 Jan. 1784, d. in Canajoharie, N. Y., 21 Aug. 1863; she d. there 28 March 1868.

Children born in Norway, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

1. Clarissa, b. 23 Nov. 1803.
 2. Samuel Howe, b. 27 Feb. 1807.
 3. Lewis, b. 4 Sept. 1809.
 4. Horace, b. 25 May 1812.
 5. Polly, b. 23 April 1815.
 6. Charles G., b. 19 Dec. 1817.
 7. Silas H., b. 1 May 1823.
 8. Alfred, b. 15 Jan. 1825.
 120. iii. EZEKIEL, b. 8 May 1784.
 iv. MARTHA, b. (no date); m. ——— Davis, and had several children.

49. JONAS⁴ HOWE (*Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 6 Nov. 1743; married 30 May 1769, HEPZIBAH HAPGOOD, daughter of John and Abigail (Morse) Hapgood, born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Jan. 1749, died in Rutland, 28 March 1789. He was a prominent citizen, filling the offices of selectman, treasurer, and representative to conventions, and to the General Court. He died 22 June 1813.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. HANNAH,⁵ b. 3 March 1770; m. Abel Drury, and lived in Holden, Mass.
 121. ii. JONAS, b. 30 Aug. 1771.
 122. iii. MOSES, b. 26 July 1773.
 123. iv. CALVIN, b. 5 March 1775.
 v. ABIGAIL, b. 8 March 1778; m. 27 Dec. 1815, Farnum White, and lived in Holden, d. 30 June 1870.
 vi. LUCY, b. 12 June 1780; d. 24 Dec. 1862, unm.

50. SAMUEL⁴ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 6 May 1732. He bought land in Mansfield, Ct., 15 April 1754, and married there 30 Sept. 1754, EUNICE CONANT, daughter of Shubael and Eunice (Williams) Conant, born 28 May 1736. (Eunice Williams was daughter of Rev. Eleazer Williams, who was ordained first pastor of Mansfield in 1760.) In 1760, Dr. Samuel Howe was appointed surgeon's mate in the 1st Ct., regiment, Col. Phineas Lyman, and served from March 24 to Sept. 19, 1760, when he died in Montreal, Canada. He died intestate. An inventory of his estate was filed in Mansfield 5 March 1761, and John Gilbert was appointed Administrator. His widow married second, 29 Nov. 1762, Rev. John Storrs, the sixth pastor of the First Cong. Church of Southhold, L. I. She was the grandmother of Rev. Richard Salter Storrs of Brooklyn, N. Y. She died in Southhold, L. I., 27 March 1767.

Children:

- i. ELEAZER WILLIAMS,⁵ b. 29 March 1756; killed in the war, 20 Oct. 1776. (He is probably the same who graduated Harvard in 1776.)
- ii. LUCINDA, b. 6 Dec. 1757; m. 3 Oct. 1776, in Mansfield, Constant Storrs; they moved to Lebanon, N. H., where he d. 13 Nov. 1828, and she d. 20 Aug. 1830.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 7 Sept. 1781; m. 17 Jan. 1802, Abigail Hough of Lebanon.
2. *Luther*, b. 18 Jan. 1784; d. 19 July 1804, in E. Hampton, L. I.
3. *Constant*, b. 25 Jan. 1786; m. 21 Aug. 1818, Nancy Parker Ransom of Sandy Hill, N. Y.
4. *Daniel*, b. 6 Nov. 1788; m. in Nov. 1813, Mary Lyman of Brookfield, Vt.
5. *Seth*, b. 4 March 1790; d. 21 Aug. 1812.
6. *Lucinda*, b. 6 Nov. 1792.
7. *Experience Porter*, b. 21 Aug. 1795; d. age 34.
8. *George*, b. 13 Dec. 1796; m. 5 Jan. 1818, Harriet Waterman* of Lebanon, 2nd in 1825, Martha Waterman.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 17 Sept. 1760; no further record.

51. JOSEPH⁴ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 26 May 1743; married in Princeton, Mass., 24 Jan. 1765, HEPZIBAH HOWE, daughter of Eliphalet and Hepzibah (Morse) Howe, born in Rutland, Mass., 22 Aug. 1742. They lived in Princeton, where their first child was born, and then moved to Brookfield, where the rest of their children were born.

*Mr. William P. Bacon of New Britain, Conn., adds a note to the effect that Mrs. Harriet Storrs Busby of 73 Hart Street, Brooklyn, N. Y., a daughter of George Storrs and Harriet Waterman above, had for many years in her possession a diary of Lucinda Howe above, containing entries from 1776 to 1780, and from 1812 to her death in 1839. This diary was in Nov. 1901 donated to the Connecticut Hist. Soc. of Hartford, Conn. Pages 90, 116 and 126 prove that her father Dr. Samuel Howe and Benjamin Howe of Ashford-Conn., were brothers and that Sarah (Howe) Whittemore of Mansfield, Conn., was their sister.

Children:

- i. LYDIA,⁵ b. 17 April 1765.
 124. ii. ELIPHALET, b. 11 March 1767.
 iii. PATTY, b. 8 July 1769.
 iv. ROXA, b. 20 June 1772; m. 15 May 1796, John Waite Jr. They lived in Brookfield.

Children:

- i. *Benjamin*, b. 25 Dec. 1796; d. 14 May 1801.
 2. *John*, b. 4 March 1799.
 3. *Mary*, b. 12 Aug. 1801.
 4. *Lamira*, b. 27 March 1804.
 5. *Sophia*, b. 16 Aug. 1806.
 6. *Harvey*, b. 24 March 1814.
 v. ORPAH, b. 20 Aug. 1774.
 125. vi. JOSEPH, b. 19 June 1777.
 vii. NEHEMIAH, b. 1 Aug. 1779; m. 3 May 1804, Alice Richmond, daughter of Robert and Martha (Hinds) Richmond, of Brookfield, b. 1 March 1782.
 viii. ZIBAH, b. 19 July —.

52. BENJAMIN⁴ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 26 May 1743; married in Ashford, Ct., 13 Sept. 1766, SARAH EWING. He probably moved to Mansfield, Ct., prior to 10 Jan. 1760, as the probate records there show the appointment of his brother Dr. Samuel Howe of the same place as his guardian. In a deed dated 14 Jan. 1782, and recorded in Mansfield, he is mentioned as "of Willington, Ct." Of the children named below the first two were born in Ashford.

Children:

- i. SARAH,⁵ b. 28 Feb. 1767.
 ii. CHARLES, b. 24 April 1769.
 iii. BENJAMIN.
 126. iv. NEHEMIAH, b. in Windham, Conn., 12 Dec. 1777.

53. DR. NEHEMIAH⁴ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 7 Dec. 1745. He bought land in Ashford, Ct., and married there 2 Nov. 1775, MARY HOLT. His will dated 22 Feb. 1817, was proved in Pomfret, Ct., 25 April 1820, and mentions his daughter Sabrina and his widowed daughter Almira Judson, and grandchildren Almira Howe Judson, and John Work Judson. His estate was valued at £2520.

Children:

- i. SABRINA,⁵ b. 11 June 1775.
 ii. ALMIRA, b. 26 July 1781; m. ——— Judson. (There was an Almira Howe who m. 24 Oct. 1822, Cyprian Holcomb, both of Granby, Conn.)

Children:

- i. *Almira Howe*.
 2. *John Work*.
 iii. LUCINDA, b. (no date); m. Dyer Clark who came from Hartford, Conn., and settled in Ashford, Conn.

Children:

- i. *Sabrina Howe*, b. 3 Nov. 1799.
 2. *Lucinda*, b. 30 July 1802.

3. *Nehemiah Howe*, b. 13 June 1805.
4. *Andrew Judson*, b. 11 April 1809.
5. *Dyer Howe*, b. 23 May 1817.

54. EBENEZER⁴ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 1 Nov. 1747; married 29 Sept. 1768, SARAH RICE, daughter of Jonas and Deborah Rice, born in Brookfield, 26 Jan. 1752, died in Sturbridge, Mass., 14 Jan. 1796. They lived in Brookfield, Sturbridge and Wilbraham, Mass. * * * * All the children were born in Sturbridge except Elias, who was born in Wilbraham. He died in Sandy Creek or Ellsburg, N. Y.

Children:

- i. LYDIA,⁵ b. 24 Jan. 1769; d. 18 May 1841, unm.
127. ii. JABEZ, b. 17 Jan. 1771.
128. iii. EBENEZER, b. 24 April 1773.
- iv. DEBORAH, b. 12 April 1776; d. 21 Aug. 1776.
129. v. ELIAS, b. 10 Aug. 1777.
130. vi. CALVIN, b. 21 Jan. 1781.
131. vii. CHARLES, b. 15 Nov. 1782.
132. viii. JOEL RICE, b. 21 June 1785.
133. ix. LUTHER, b. 2 July 1787.
134. x. NEWELL, b. 13 Jan. 1790.
135. xi. LEONARD, b. 8 April 1792.

55. SAMUEL⁴ HOWE (*Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), probably born near Burlington, N. J., about 1724; married first, ELIZABETH ———; second, ANNA ———. He settled in Burlington, N. J., where the last two children were born. We have no account of their deaths.

Children:

- i. MICAJAH,⁵ b. about 1751.
- By second wife:
136. ii. JOHN CARNEY, b. about 1759.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. about 1769; d. 1796, unm.

56. MICAJAH⁴ HOWE (*Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in the vicinity of Burlington, N. J., about 1726; married MARY CLAYTON, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Borden) Clayton, born 4 June 1740. She died, and he married second, 22 Jan. 1770, SARAH FIELD,* daughter of Robert and Mary (Taylor) Field. He probably lived for a time in Burlington and in Bordentown, but finally settled in Trenton, N. J. He was one of the judges

*For marrying out of the Society of Quakers his second wife was "disowned" as appears by the following extract from the minutes of the monthly meeting held 11 month 7, 1776. Chesterfield Records of Friends, Book B, page 547: Sarah how having transgressed the rules of our Christian Discipline in marrying in a manner contrary thereto and to a man of another religious persuasion. Friends have visited her and she expressed no desire to be a member of our religeous society, nor could expect it, therefore this meeting disowns her from being a member until through convincement she condemns these breaches and desires to be reconciled to Friends again. The Clerk is desired to serve her with a copy of these minutes—let her know her right to appeal, and report at next meeting."

of the County Court of Common Pleas there, and was also High Sheriff of Hunterdon Co. in 1768, 1769 and 1770. He died in Trenton, 9 Jan. 1799. In the will of brother Samuel, he is mentioned as "my brother Micajah" (see Trenton, N. J., Records.)

Children:

- i. MARTHA,⁵ b. 14 Dec. 1760; m. 14 Jan. 1780, William Lowry, son of Col. Thomas and Esther Lowry of Hunterdon. He d. 13 March 1802; she d. 29 Aug. 1835.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Sept. 1765; m. Richard Throckmorton.
- iii. MARY, b. (no date); m. in July 1807, Dr. William Innesley; she d. 1 Jan. 1831.

By second wife:

- iv. SUSAN, b. about 1772; m. William Pearson; she d. 7 Dec. 1810.
- v. ROBERT FIELD, b. 19 June 1773; d. 23 May 1831. His will, in which he devised a large estate, is recorded in the Burlington Co. (N. J.) Surrogate's Office at Mount Holly, in Book D, p. 290.
- vi. SARAH, b. about 1775; d. 20 April 1841.
137. vii. THOMAS YARDLEY, b. about 1777.

57. JEZANIAH⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 May 1704; married DAMARIS EAGER, daughter of Zerubbabel and Hannah (Kerley) Eager, born in Marlborough, 1 Sept. 1707. That she was the daughter of Zerubbabel Eager, is shown by his will * * * * Jezaniah signed his name "Jaazaniah." It is also various-spelled as Jazaniah, Jesseniah, &c. He died in 1762, his will being dated 3 Aug. and proved 6 Sept. 1762, (see Worcester Co. Probate Records.) Of the children named below, the first two were born in Marlborough, the next three were born in Southboro, and the rest of them were born in Leicester, Mass.

Children:

- i. JOEL,⁵ b. 26 March 1729.
- ii. HEPZIBAH, b. 6 April 1730; m. 11 Oct. 1753, Timothy Barton, son of Joshua and Ann Barton, b. in Leicester, 13 April 1732.
138. iii. ELIJAH, b. 7 Dec. 1731.
- iv. JACOB, b. 27 Dec. 1733.
139. v. JEZANIAH, b. 26 June 1737.
- vi. KERLEY, b. 25 July 1739; d. 16 Nov. 1749.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 2 Sept. 1741.
- viii. PERSIS, b. 7 Feb. 1743-4.
- ix. AARON, b. 30 March 1746; lived in Paxton, Mass., and later went to Marietta, Ohio.
- x. MIRIAM, b. 10 Feb. 1749-50; d. 30 Aug. 1753.
- xi. REBECCA, b. 17 Jan. 1752.

58. MATTHIAS⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 Oct. 1706; married 21 July 1732, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of John and Rebecca (Joslin) Howe, born in Marlborough, 13 Sept. 1710, died in Rutland, Mass., 26 Nov. 1784. They lived in Marlborough, until 1740, when they moved to

Rutland. The first four of their children were born in Marlborough. He died in Rutland.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁵ b. 22 March 1733; m. 4 May 1759, Solomon Newton, son of Ebenezer and Joanna (Larkin) Newton, b. in Southboro, 4 Jan. 1733-4. They lived in Southboro, where he d. 1 March 1830; she d. 3 Feb. 1814.

Children:

1. *Catherine*, b. 16 Dec. 1759; m. 1 Feb. 1781, Silas Ball.
2. *Lucretia*, b. 19 May 1761.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 April 1763; m. Charles Angier.
4. *Dolly*, b. 27 Aug. 1767.
5. *Jeremiah*, b. 14 July 1769; m. Levina Mixer, 21 Dec. 1808.
6. *Willard*, b. 3 Aug. 1771; m. Lydia Baker, 30 Aug. 1792.
7. *Anna*, b. 28 Oct. 1773; m. Solomon Sherman.

- ii. SILAS, b. 10 May 1735; d. 2 July 1738.

- iii. DOROTHY, b. 28 July 1737; m. 15 Jan. 1761, Adam Prouty of Spencer, son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Merritt) Prouty of Scituate, Mass., b. about 1721. They lived in Spencer, where she d. 23 Oct. 1809.

Children:

1. *Seth*, b. 12 Nov. 1761.
2. *Rhoda*, b. (no date); m. Jude Hamilton.
3. *Eunice*, b. (no date); m. Abiah Barton of Spencer.
4. *Patty*, b. (no date); m. Simeon Phelps of Spencer.
5. *Desire*.
6. *Dolly*, b. (no date); m. James Adams.
7. *Adam*.
8. *Lucy H.*, b. (no date); m. John Boyce Jr.

- iv. MARY, b. 9 March 1740; m. 25 Dec. 1760, David Lamb, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Richardson) Lamb of Spencer, b. 14 Dec. 1739. They lived in Spencer, where she d. 3 Feb. 1773.

Children:

1. *Jonathan*, b. 16 Sept. 1762; m. Hannah Hamilton, and lived in Halifax, Vt.
2. *Lucretia*, b. 31 March 1764; m. Eber Howland.
3. *Elijah*, b. 9 Sept. 1765; m. Hannah Wells. They went to Canada, and later to Genesee Co., N. Y.
4. *Joel*, b. 1 May 1767; m. Lucy Corse, m. 2nd Dolly Corse; went to Marlboro, Vt. He had by first wife, twelve children. He d. 13 March 1832.
5. *William*, b. 17 Nov. 1770; m. Mary Pratt, lived in Granville, Vt.
6. *Mary*, b. 3 June 1772.

140. v. MATTHIAS, b. 27 May 1742.

- vi. SARAH, b. 26 June 1744; d. 15 Jan. 1826, aged 81 yrs.

- vii. TABITHA, b. 14 Aug. 1746; m. 31 Aug. 1770, Ezekiel Newton, and lived in Northboro, Mass., where she d. 2 April 1826. He d. 5 Dec. 1791.

141. viii. MICAH, b. 2 June 1749.

- ix. ABIGAIL, b. 6 Aug. 1752.

- x. RUTH, b. 12 Jan. 1755; d. 17 Sept. 1770.

59. ISAAC⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Feb. 1708; m. 21 April 1735, PRUDENCE HOWE,

daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Brigham) Howe, born in Marlborough, 3 Nov. 1714. They moved to Leicester, Mass., later they moved to Paxton, Mass., where he died about 1752. She married second, 25 Dec. 1754, Henry Hunt of Rutland, who was appointed guardian of some of the children.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK,⁵ b. 12 Oct. 1735; d. prior to 12 March 1764.
- ii. LEVINAH, b. 15 March 1737-8; m. 25 March 1758, Aaron Hunt. They lived in Rutland until about 1767, when they moved to Spencer.
Children:
 1. *Frederick*, b. 23 April 1760.
 2. *Luther*, b. 9 Nov. 1761.
 3. *Samuel*, b. 18 Jan. 1764.
 4. *Persis*, bapt. 21 Sept. 1766; m. John Smith.
 5. *Elizabeth*, b. in Spencer; bapt. 7 June 1769; d. young.
 6. *John*, b. 25 June 1770.
 7. *Aaron*, b. 23 Sept. 1772.
 8. *Sarah*, b. 31 Oct. 1774; m. Michael Jenks.
 9. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Dec. 1776; m. Silas Bemis.
 10. *Martha*, b. 18 May 1780.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 3 Feb. 1740-1; d. in Paxton, 27 Feb. 1835, unm.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 30 July 1743.
142. v. ANTIPAS, b. 19 Aug. 1746.
- vi. PLINY, b. 8 Oct. 1749; probably d. young.

60. BENJAMIN⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Dec. 1710; married 14 Feb. 1731-2, LUCY AMSDEN, daughter of Thomas and Eunice (Howe) Amsden, born in Marlborough, 18 April 1713, died 7 Oct. 1773. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 20 Oct. 1757.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. JACOB,⁵ b. 26 Feb. 1732; d. 6 March 1732.
143. ii. NOAH, b. 6 Feb. 1733.
- iii. ABRAHAM, b. 3 March 1735; d. 10 March 1735.
- iv. MIRIAM, b. in Jan. 1736; d. in Jan. 1736, age 7 days.
- v. LUCY, b. 13 Oct. 1737; m. 24 Oct. 1765, William Maynard, son of Daniel and Mary (Oaks) Maynard, b. 18 May 1742.
Children:
 1. *Kate*, b. 15 May 1767.
 2. *Windsor*, b. 6 Nov. 1768.
- vi. A SON, b. 26 Jan. 1740; d. 28 Jan. 1740.
144. vii. JOSEPH, b. 23 Dec. 1740.
- viii. NANNIE, b. 15 July 1743; d. 10 Sept. 1745.
- ix. CATHERINE, b. 14 May 1746; m. Luke Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
- x. LUCRETIA, b. 7 April 1749; m. 3 June 1773, Levi Fay, son of John and Thankful (Taylor) Fay, b. in Southboro, 6 Oct. 1747. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 11 June 1778.
Children:
 1. *Caty*, b. 9 Aug. 1773; d. young.
 2. *Lydia*, b. 21 Aug. 1775; m. Eli Wood, 21 Aug. 1794.
 3. *Lucretia*, b. 3 March 1778; m. Silas Felton.
145. xi. BENJAMIN, b. 17 Oct. 1751.
- xii. EUNICE, b. 1 July 1754; m. 13 April 1775, Jonah Newton.

61. PAUL⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 June 1715; married in 1737, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Hapgood) Howe, (of the Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough.) In 1740 they moved to that part of Rutland, now part of Paxton, where he had land deeded to him by his father. He helped to establish the town of Paxton, and was one of the selectmen there. He died 31 Oct. 1789. His widow died 5 Feb. 1807.

Children:

- i. SUSANNA,⁵ b. in Marlborough, 8 Feb. 1739; d. 8 June 1739.
- ii. MILLICENT AMELIA, b. in Marlborough, 11 March 1740; m. 4 Dec. 1760, Abel Brown of Paxton, d. 11 Nov. 1807.

Children:

1. *Samuel*, b. 5 Dec. 1765.
2. *Betsey*.
3. *Sally*.
4. *Amelia*, b. ———; m. Rufus Howe.
5. *Patty*.
6. *Paul*.
7. *Matilda*.
8. *Isabel*, m. Samuel Peniman.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 14 May 1742; m. 7 Oct. 1762, Ephraim Davis Jr. of Rutland.

Children:

1. *A son*, d. young.
2. *Sally*, b. about 1763.
3. *Martha*.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 10 June 1744; m. 11 Jan. 1773, Jeduthan Stone of Rutland; she d. 9 Oct. 1829, age 85. He d. 8 March 1825, age 80 yrs.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 July 1773; m. William Bassett of Peckersfield.
2. *Willard*, b. 8 March 1776; m. Polly ———.
3. *Augustus*, b. 20 Dec. 1777; m. Thankful Banks of Peckersfield.
4. *Patty*, b. 10 Jan. 1780; d. 13 Feb. 1846, unm.
5. *Calvin*, b. 23 July 1781; m. Elizabeth Estabrook of Paxton.
6. *Lucy*, b. 27 Sept. 1783; m. Heman Foster, 10 Feb. 1806.
7. *Sally*, b. 15 Feb. 1786; m. Taylor Estabrook of Rutland.
146. v. JONAH, b. 2 July 1746.
- vi. DELIA, b. 24 Sept. 1748; m. Silas Newton of Paxton, d. 10 Feb. 1783.

Children:

1. *Persis*, b. 22 July 1767.
2. *Lucretia*, b. about 1769.
3. *Silas*, b. 24 April 1770.
4. *Windsor*, b. 21 Nov. 1771.
5. *Phebe*, b. 6 Sept. 1773.
6. *Larkin*, b. 28 May 1777.
7. *Delia*, b. 14 Feb. 1779.
8. *Patty*, b. 12 June 1781.
- vii. WINDSOR, b. 27 March 1751.
- viii. SARAH, b. 25 May 1753; d. 20 Aug. 1760.

147. ix. JOHN, b. 19 March 1756.

- x. FRANCIS, b. 9 Sept. 1758; d. 8 Sept. 1760.
- xi. JONATHAN, bapt. 4 Oct. 1761; d. in Paxton, 27 Feb. 1835, unm.

62. FRANCIS⁴ HOWE (*John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 June 1721; married 22 Jan. 1744-5, LYDIA DAVIS, daughter of Daniel and Lydia Davis, born 20 June 1728. They lived in Rutland, where he died in the prime of life. His will dated 20 April 1758 was proved 13 Nov. 1758. His widow married second, 30 Oct. 1761, Eleazer Rice. (The intention of marriage of widow Lydia Howe and Alpheus Fletcher was published, but they evidently did not marry, for he married Jane Brooks of Concord, 23 Aug. 1761.)

Children:

- i. LUCY,⁵ b. 3 Sept. 1745; d. 5 Sept. 1749.

63. PHINEAS⁴ HOWE (*Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Dec. 1707; married 15 March 1731, ABIGAIL BENNETT, (ancestry unknown.) They lived in that part of Shrewsbury, now included in Boylston, Mass. They appear to have lived at one time, in Lancaster, but he died in Boylston, 4 Jan. 1801, aged 93 yrs. 2 mos. She died there 22 Aug. 1784.

Children:

- 148. i. PHINEAS,⁵ b. 7 March 1732-3.
- 149. ii. BEZALEEL, b. 14 Feb. 1734-5.
- 150. iii. SILAS, b. 26 Jan. 1736-7.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Feb. 1739; m. 15 Jan. 1756, Israel Moore, "both of Lancaster"; she d. 20 Dec. 1759, "in ye 21st year of her age."

Children:

- 1. *Oliver*, b. 9 July 1757.
- 2. *Rebecca*, b. in Lancaster, 15 Nov. 1758; m. Aaron Fisher.
- v. BETTY, b. 26 March 1740; m. 25 May 1762, John Hastings, son of Daniel and Sarah (Ball) Hastings, b. in Shrewsbury, 27 Aug. 1737; they lived in Boylston.

Children:

- 1. *Eliakim*, b. 3 Feb. 1763; m. Patience Morse.
- 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 19 April 1765; m. David Fay.
- 3. *John*, b. 3 May 1768; m. Sally Houghton.
- 4. *Stephen*, b. 21 Sept. 1771; m. Silence Sawyer.
- 5. *Alice*, b. 29 July 1776; d. 9 Aug. 1824, unm.
- 6. *Reuben*, b. 15 Jan. 1784; m. Hannah Stone.
- vi. TAMAR, b. about 1743; m. 29 April 1764, Ephraim Beaman; they lived in West Boylston. He d. 25 March 1805; she d. 18 March 1824, age 81.

Children:

- 1. *Silas*, b. 7 April 1765; m. Persis W. ———.

64. ABRAHAM⁴ HOWE (*Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 April 1709; married MARTHA POTTER, daughter of Ephraim and Sarah (Witt) Potter, born in Marlborough, 1 Sept. 1711, died in Brookfield, 20 Dec. 1791. He moved to Brookfield soon after marriage, and was one of the

petitioners for the second precinct in Brookfield in 1748, and later was one of the original members of the church in that precinct. He was Lieut. in one of the companies that marched from Brookfield, 9 Aug. 1757, to the relief of the army at Ticonderoga. He died 12 May 1790. His will dated 27 Feb. 1788 and proved 1 June 1790, appointed his son Eli as Executor.

Children born in Brookfield:

- 151. i. EPHRAIM, b. 23 Nov. 1733.
- ii. ABRAHAM, b. 4 Jan. 1735; d. 20 Jan. 1756.
- 152. iii. ABNER, b. 28 June 1736.
- iv. SARAH, b. 24 Oct. 1738; m. 11 March 1759, Levi Walker, son of Samuel and Anna (Hinds) Walker, b. in Brookfield, 23 Nov. 1730; he d. and she m. 2nd 4 July 1782, Jonathan Moore and d. in Dec. 1791. He d. 10 Aug. 1786.

Children:

- 1. *Samuel*, b. 12 Jan. 1760.
- 2. *Patty*, b. 21 May 1761.
- 3. *Nathan*, b. 31 July 1763.
- 4. *Abner*, b. 9 Sept. 1765.
- v. RACHEL, b. 19 March 1741; m. 7 April 1763, Dr. Isaac Green.
- vi. MARTHA, b. 15 May 1744; m. in 1763, Cornelius Hinds, son of Corlis and Janet (McAllister) Hinds, b. in Brookfield, 17 March 1743; they moved to Barre, Mass., 1765, and later they moved to Hubbardston, where he d. 23 Aug. 1812; she d. 15 May 1802.

Children:

- 1. *Persis*, b. in Brookfield, 27 July 1763; m. Samuel Clark.
- 2. *Katy*, b. in Brookfield, 29 Dec. 1764.
- 3. *Danford*, b. in Barre; he was a fur trader in the West.
- 4. *Eli*, b. 15 May 1767; m. Polly Stone.
- 5. *Abner*, b. (no date); m. Sally Woodward.
- 6. *Josiah D.*, b. about 1770; m. Hepzibah Green.
- 7. *Cornelius*, b. 3 Dec. 1775; m. Hannah Waite.
- 8. *Abijah*, b. in Hubbardston, 27 Sept. 1787; m. Susanna Cole.
- vii. PERSIS, b. 23 July 1749; d. 7 Feb. 1760.
- 153. viii. ELI, b. 18 March 1752.
- ix. ABRAHAM, b. 4 March 1758; m. 13 May 1779, Parnel Sawyer of Lancaster, b. 10 Aug. 1764. He was a physician, and d. in Boylston, 19 Oct. 1779; she m. 2nd Andrew Kimball of Rindge, N. H.; she d. 20 May 1788.

65. JOSIAH⁴ HOWE (*Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Dec. 1720; married 12 Aug. 1741, MARY GOODALE, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Gary) Goodale, born in Marlborough, 30 April 1719. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY,⁵ b. 1 March 1743; m. 6 Feb. 1766, Joseph Bush, son of Joseph and Mary (Wheeler) Bush, b. in Marlborough, 11 Sept. 1741, d. 19 Oct. 1828; they lived in Brookfield, Mass., where she d. 3 Sept. 1783.

Children:

- 1. *Josiah*, b. 28 Nov. 1768; m. Polly Knowlton.
- 2. *William*, b. 2 Jan. 1770; d. same day.

3. *Mary*, b. 7 May 1771; d. 11 Jan. 1773.
 4. *Joseph Wheeler*, b. 29 May 1773; m. Mrs. Mary Nichols.
 5. *Judith*, b. 11 Nov. 1775; m. Samuel Corbin of Dudley.
 6. *William*, b. 7 June 1778; m. Lucy Kendall.
 - ii. *MARY*, b. 15 April 1746; m. 23 Oct. 1765, John Dexter, son of Rev. Samuel Dexter of Dedham, Mass., b. 13 Aug. 1735, d. in Marlborough, 7 Feb. 1800; she d. 4 Feb. 1822.
Children:
 1. *Catherine*, b. 25 Nov. 1768; m. Silas Witt, 12 March 1801.
 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Jan. 1771; m. Isaac Colburn.
 3. *Charles*, b. 2 July 1773; m. 26 Dec. 1796, Sarah Howe.
 4. *Mary Ward*, b. 30 Dec. 1778; m. Moses Woodward.
 154. iii. *JOSIAH*, b. 30 June 1748.
 - iv. *DAVID*, b. 27 Sept. 1751; d. 15 Oct. 1751.
 155. v. *ARTEMAS*, b. 23 May 1753.
 - vi. *HANNAH*, b. 20 Dec. 1755.
 - vii. *LOAMMI*, b. 3 May 1758; d. 1 Nov. 1758.
 - viii. *ELIZABETH*, b. 6 May 1759.
 - ix. *CHARLOTTE*, b. 18 Aug. 1764; m. 1792, Calvin Chamberlain, b. 26 Feb. 1768, in Woodstock, Conn.; d. in Dudley, Mass., 26 Dec. 1855.
Children:
 1. *Mary*, b. about 1793.
 2. *Dulcina*.
66. *JACOB*⁴ *HOWE* (*Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Nov. 1724; married 7 Dec. 1742, *RUTH SWINERTON*, of Salem, born about 1721. They lived in Marlborough a few years, and then moved to that part of Brimfield afterwards Holland. He was petitioner for the church in Holland 22 Oct. 1764, and became a member of the church with his wife in 1766. He appears to have been a prominent man in the town, and bore the title of Captain. He died in Wales 1806.
Children:
 - i. *RUTH*,⁵ d. young.
 156. ii. *OLIVER*, b. in Marlborough, 18 Feb. 1748-9.
 - iii. *SARAH*, b. 12 Dec. 1753; d. young.
 - iv. *MARY*, b. 9 July 1756; m. James Tiffany, 1781; they lived in Wales, Mass.; she d. 1823; he d. 1823.
Children:
 1. *Lyman*, b. 1782; m. Sabra Jenckes; he d. in Cambridge, Mass., in 1873.
 2. *Dexter*.
 3. *Billy*.
 4. *Loring*.
 5. *Lucy*.
 6. *May*.
 7. *Nancy*.
 - v. *SARAH*, b. 13 Dec. 1759; m. 16 March 1786, James Steward of Brimfield.
67. *DANIEL*⁴ *HOWE* (*Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 22 Jan. 1726-7; married 10 June 1748, *EUNICE TAYLOR*, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Hapgood) Taylor, born

28 March 1727. He died 5 July 1750. She married second, 13 Aug. 1751, Marshall Newton, and died 1 July 1759.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

157. i. JONAH,⁵ b. 2 Jan. 1749.

68. JOTHAM⁴ HOWE (*Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 29 Oct. 1728; married 3 Jan 1753, PRISCILLA RICE, daughter of Luke and Rachel (Stow) Rice, born in Marlborough, 5 June 1731, died 27 Oct. 1819. They lived in Shrewsbury for many years, but later in life he moved to Barre, Mass., where he died in Feb. 1809.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

158. i. ALVIN,⁵ b. 4 Nov. 1753.

ii. LUCY, b. 15 Sept. 1757; m. 22 Dec. 1782, Lewis Smith, son of Daniel and Lucy (Howe) Smith, d. 2 March 1758.

Children:

1. *Benjamin Jones*, b. 9 March 1783.

2. *Hannah*, b. 17 Jan. 1785.

3. *Gardner*, b. 17 Feb. 1787.

4. *Emery*, b. 18 March 1789; d. 27 Jan. 1790.

5. *Moses*, b. 2 April 1793 (twin).

6. *Aaron*, b. 2 April 1793 (twin).

159. iii. GARDNER, b. 20 Nov. 1759.

160. iv. FRANCIS, b. 15 June 1762.

v. PRISCILLA, b. 25 Aug. 1764; m. 11 March 1784, Joseph Knowlton, son of Joseph and Mary (Knowlton) Knowlton, b. 4 Nov. 1761. They lived in Shrewsbury until after 1805, when they moved to Ohio.

Children:

1. *Relief*, b. 17 March 1785.

2. *Mary*, b. 11 June 1787.

3. *Samuel*, b. 1 May 1791; d. young.

4. *Hollis*, b. 18 June 1793.

5. *Sarah*, b. 26 Aug. 1795.

6. *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1798.

7. *Walter Howe*, b. 10 Aug. 1800.

8. *Caroline*, b. 20 April 1803.

9. *William*, b. 2 July 1805.

161. vi. WALTER, b. 9 April 1767.

vii. JENNY, b. 11 Nov. 1769; m. 22 May 1794, Aaron Smith Jr., son of Aaron and Dinah (Wheeler) Smith. They had two children b. in Shrewsbury, then they moved to western New York.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 21 Sept. 1794.

2. *Eunice*, b. 11 July 1796.

viii. WILLIAM, b. (no date); lived in Bridport, Vt.

69. NATHAN⁴ HOWE (*Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 17 June 1730; married 10 Nov. 1748, HEPZIBAH TAYLOR, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Hapgood) Taylor, born in Shrewsbury, 6 March 1733, died 10 June 1770. He married second, (int. 8 June 1771), ZILLAH TAYLOR, daughter of Eleazer and Judith (Hapgood) Taylor, born in Shrewsbury, 15 March 1742, cousin of his first wife. He was an officer in

the French and Indian war, and aided in building Fort William Henry. In 1776 he was a Lieut. in Col. Job Cushing's Regt., and commanded a company engaged in throwing up works on Dorchester Heights during the night; from an illness taken there, he never recovered. The Mass., Rev. records show that Nathan How served as captain in Col. Whitney's Regt. on a list dated 1776. Also that in the French and Indian war, he served as ensign in Capt. John Fay's company, Col. Josiah Brown's Regt. He died 21 March 1781. His widow Zillah married second, 10 March 1789, Jonas Temple of Boylston.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. LOIS,^s b. 2 March 1748-9; m. 1 Nov. 1769, Rev. Edward Goddard, son of Edward and Hepzibah (Hapgood) Goddard, b. 12 March 1745, Grad. Harvard College 1764, ordained as minister in Swanzey, N. H., 27 Sept. 1769; he d. 13 Oct. 1811; she d. 26 Dec. 1838.

Children:

1. *Nathan*, b. 5 Nov. 1770; d. 6 Nov. 1770.
 2. *Edward*, b. 5 Nov. 1770; d. 27 Aug. 1776.
 3. *Hepzibah*, b. 28 Aug. 1773; d. 20 Aug. 1776.
 4. *Hepzibah*, b. 26 Nov. 1776; m. Jonathan Hammond in Jan. 1813.
 5. *Edward*, b. 31 Dec. 1778; m. Seba Durant of Swanzey.
 6. *Nathan Howe*, b. 4 March 1781; m. Martha Temple.
 7. *Hapgood*, b. 12 April 1783; m. Rebecca Wood.
 8. *Eunice*, b. 23 Sept. 1785; m. 18 Jan. 1826, Aaron Goddard of Reading, Vt.
 9. *An infant*, d. 1786.
 10. *Lois*, b. 21 Nov. 1788; d. 11 June 1789.
 11. *Lois*, b. 3 Dec. 1792; d. 21 May 1793.
162. ii. DANIEL, b. 6 Feb. 1752.
- iii. CANDACE, b. 8 Dec. 1754; m. 20 July 1772, Simeon Allen, son of Daniel and Lydia (Cutting) Allen, b. in Sutton, Mass., 21 Dec. 1750; d. in Hubbardston, Mass., 28 Dec. 1805; she d. 8 May 1848, aged 93 yrs. They lived in Hubbardston.
- Children:
1. *John*, b. in Shrewsbury, 20 July 1772; d. in Canada.
 2. *William*, b. in Hubbardston, 31 Jan. 1774, d. 25 June 1800.
 3. *Lucy*, b. 5 Feb. 1776; d. in Wilmington, Vt.
 4. *Elijah*, b. 17 Jan. 1778; d. in Wilmington, Vt.
 5. *Candace*, b. 24 May 1780; m. Jonah Howe, 24 June 1819.
 6. *Sally*, b. 14 Nov. 1782; m. Ethan Greenwood.
 7. *Abner Holbrook*, b. 20 June 1786; m. Lucy Sargent.
 8. *Nabby*, b. 13 May 1790; m. Jonas Merriam.
 9. *Betsey*, b. 1 April 1794; m. Amasa Howe of Shrewsbury.
 10. *Simeon*, b. 11 Oct. 1797; d. 4 March 1800.
- iv. VASHTI, b. 13 Jan. 1757; m. 25 Oct. 1775, Jonathan Hubbard, son of Ephraim and Sarah (Billings) Hubbard, b. in Rutland, Mass., 27 April 1750; d. 11 Aug. 1835, aged 85 yrs. She d. in Rutland, 8 Feb. 1837, aged 80. They lived most of their lives in Rutland, but for a short time they lived in Hinsdale.

Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. 16 Aug. 1777.
2. *William*, b. 14 March 1780; m. Hannah Howe.
3. *Betsey*, b. 27 May 1782; m. Ephraim Maynard.
4. *Molly*, b. in Hinsdale, 30 May 1785; d. 6 Oct. 1839, unm.
5. *Sarah*, b. in Rutland, 22 Jan. 1795; m. Samuel Stratton.

163. v. NATHAN, b. 12 Oct. 1762.

164. vi. AMASA, b. 24 Nov. 1766.

By second wife:

165. vii. HIRAM, b. 16 July 1775.

166. viii. JOEL, b. 19 Jan. 1779.

70. GIDEON⁴ HOWE (*Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 15 March 1732; married 12 Feb. 1756, DAMARIS HAPGOOD, daughter of Thomas and Damaris (Hutchins) Hapgood, born in Shrewsbury, 12 March 1737.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. LUCRETIA,⁵ b. 10 June 1756; m. 25 March 1778, Artemas Wheeler of Shrewsbury, son of Cyrus and Lois (Wheeler) Wheeler, b. 5 Dec. 1748. They lived in Shrewsbury.

Children:

1. *Eber*, b. 6 Nov. 1778; d. 19 July 1794.
2. *Nathan*, b. 24 Oct. 1781; m. Susanna Heard of Rutland.
3. *Leonard*, b. 27 Aug. 1783; m. Dolly Howe; they went to Bridport, Vt.
4. *Lucretia*, b. 24 Nov. 1785.
5. *Daniel*, b. 25 Sept. 1787.
6. *Nahum*, b. 21 Aug. 1789.
7. *Joel*, b. 10 Sept. 1791; d. 15 Oct. 1791.
8. *Joel*, b. 15 Oct. 1792.
9. *Eber*, b. 10 June 1796.
10. *Damaris*, b. 22 Aug. 1798.
11. *Sarah*, b. 30 Dec. 1801.

167. ii. SOLOMON, b. 21 Oct. 1758.

iii. ESTHER, b. 1 Sept. 1760; m. 12 April 1784, Reuben Holland, son of Ephraim and Thankful (Howe) Holland, b. 29 Nov. 1755. They moved to Stockbridge, Vt.

iv. CHARLOTTE, b. 6 May 1762; m. 4 Jan. 1781 (as his second wife), Reuben Baker of Shrewsbury; she d. prior to 1789, as in that year he m. Elizabeth Maynard.

Children:

1. *Eunice*, b. 27 June 1781; m. Elijah Hapgood.
2. *Luke*, b. 27 June 1784.
3. *Charlotte Howe*, b. 2 Dec. 1786.

168. v. JOHN HAPGOOD, b. 8 Oct. 1764.

vi. DAMARIS, b. 1 Nov. 1765; m. 24 June 1792, Joseph Brooks Jennison, son of Samuel and Mary (Heywood) Jennison, b. in Shrewsbury, 5 Jan. 1756. They lived in Shrewsbury.

Children:

1. *Mary*, b. 2 March 1793.
2. *Oliver*, b. 5 July 1794.
3. *Henry*, b. 25 March 1796.
4. *James*, b. 21 Jan. 1798; m. Mary Lamb.
5. *Levi*, b. 20 Sept. 1799; m. Lucy Smith of Holden.
6. *Eunice*, b. 15 Aug. 1801; m. Stephen Keyes of Princeton.

7. *Relief*, b. 16 Feb. 1804.
8. *Samuel*, b. 25 Jan. 1806.
9. *Andrew*, b. 22 Aug. 1808.
169. vii. DANIEL, b. 13 March 1769.
170. viii. OLIVER, b. 12 May 1772.
- ix. EUNICE, b. 15 Nov. 1774; m. 24 Sept. 1797, Joseph Cloyes, son of Elijah and Abigail (Pepper) Cloyes, b. in Fitzwilliam, N H., 10 Sept. 1771. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he d. 1799.
Children:
 1. *Elijah*, b. 8 Dec. 1797.
 2. *Damaris Howe*, b. 19 Jan. 1799.
171. x. LYMAN, b. 1 June 1777.
- xi. RELIEF, b. 14 April 1784; m. 30 May 1802, Dr. Seth Knowlton, son of William and Hannah (Hastings) Knowlton, b. 11 May 1781, d. 12 April 1832; she d. 5 May 1862.
Children:
 1. *Darwin*, b. 8 Aug. 1802.
 2. *Charles*, b. 4 Nov. 1803.
 3. *Eunice*, b. 7 Aug. 1806; d. young.
 4. *Artemas*, b. 19 Feb. 1809.
 5. *William Seth*, b. 28 Sept. 1810.
 6. *Eunice*, b. 6 Jan. 1813.
 7. *Nancy*, b. 23 Nov. 1814.
 8. *Calvin*, b. 2 Jan. 1817.
 9. *Dolly*, b. 2 Dec. 1818.
71. JAMES⁴ HOWE (*James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Jan. 1712; married HANNAH ———. (ancestry unknown). She died in Worcester, 10 March 1737, age 21 yrs. He married second, RACHEL MANSFIELD, daughter of Jeremiah and Martha Mansfield, of Leicester, Mass. They lived in Worcester, where he died 18 March 1755. She married second, 18 May 1756, Jonathan Lovell of Holden, Mass., where she died 8 Nov. 1781, aged 61 yrs.
Children born in Worcester:
 - i. HANNAH,⁵ b. 27 Jan. 1737.
By second wife:
 - ii. SARAH, b. 14 April 1742; m. 12 Nov. 1762, Henry Taft; they lived in Holden, Mass., where she d. 26 June 1789.
Children:
 1. *Joel*, b. 7 Nov. 1763.
 2. *Lydia*, b. 15 Oct. 1766; d. 28 July 1786.
 3. *Amos*, b. 26 Aug. 1768; d. 6 Aug. 1789.
 4. *Sarah*, b. 18 Jan. 1771; d. 22 Feb. 1792.
 5. *Peter*, b. 11 Jan. 1773.
 6. *Caleb*, b. 2 April 1775.
 7. *Abisha*, b. 15 June 1777.
 8. *David*, b. 13 Aug. 1779.
 - iii. JAMES, b. 14 July 1743.
 - iv. RACHEL, b. 2 Jan. 1745; m. Abraham Taylor of Worcester, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Sarah*, b. 29 March 1762.
 2. *Hannah*, b. 3 March 1764.
 3. *Timothy*, b. 19 May 1765; m. Betsey Lovell.

4. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 26 April 1767; m. Simon Oakes.
 5. *Ezra*, bapt. 4 March 1770.
 6. *Azuba*, bapt. 1 March 1772.
 7. *John*, bapt. 20 Feb. 1774.
 - v. MARGARET, b. 6 April 1746; m. 23 May 1771, Edward Goddard Jr., son of Simon and Susanna (Cloyes) Goddard, b. in Shrewsbury, 15 March 1744; d. 20 March 1782; she d. 27 Oct. 1781.
Children:
 1. *Patty*, b. 13 June 1772; d. in Athol, Mass., 28 March 1796.
 2. *Abigail*, b. 10 May 1774; m. Rev. Samuel Goddard.
 3. *Mary*, b. 17 March 1776; m. Benjamin Townsend.
 4. *Sally*, b. 20 Jan. 1778; d. 10 April 1778.
 5. *Sally*, b. 1 April 1779; m. Amos Bond of Brookfield.
 - vi. MANSFIELD, b. 10 Oct. 1747; d. in Shrewsbury, 28 Dec. 1769.
 - vii. ABISHA, b. 3 March 1749.
 - viii. ABIGAIL, b. 7 Nov. 1750.
 173. ix. ABEL, b. 24 June 1752.
 - x. ZERUIAH, b. 8 Feb. 1754; m. 12 March 1778, Jonathan Fisk (ancestry unknown). They lived in Holden, Mass., where he d. 31 July 1822; she d. 12 Jan. 1792.
Children:
 1. *Ama*, b. 27 May 1780; d. 28 April 1808.
 2. *Jonathan*, b. 1 April 1782; m. Diantha Livermore.
 3. *Luther*, b. 23 Aug. 1784; m. Azubah Pierce.
 4. *Tabitha*, b. 26 April 1789; m. Willard Clough of Boston.
 - xi. MARY, b. 8 Feb. 1754; d. young.
72. BEZALEEL⁴ HOWE (*Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 June 1717; married ANNA FOSTER, (ancestry unknown). They lived several years in Marlborough, then they went to Rutland, Mass., but stayed only a year or two, and then returned to Marlborough. He is said to have moved to Leicester, Mass., where he died. An inventory of his estate was filed 3 July 1751. His widow and children afterwards moved to Hillsborough, N. H. The children with one exception were born in Marlborough.
Children:
- i. SUSANNA,⁵ b. 12 Feb. 1740; (perhaps the Susanna How who m. William Wood of Westboro, Mass.).
 174. ii. TIMOTHY, b. 6 Oct. 1742.
 - iii. EDITH, b. 11 Oct. 1744; m. 29 May 1764, Timothy Bradford, son of Samuel and Mary (Taylor) Bradford, b. in Middleton, Mass., 17 Sept. 1745, d. in Tunbridge, Vt., 1833.
Children:
 1. *Edith*, b. 10 Aug. 1764; d. 26 Sept. 1764.
 2. *Lucy*, b. (no date).
 3. *Robert*, b. 21 June 1768.
 4. *Hepzibah*, b. 4 Dec. 1770; d. 28 Dec. 1770.
 5. *Timothy*, b. 10 Feb. 1772; d. in the war of 1812.
 6. *Abigail*, b. 22 April 1774; m. Theodore Richardson.
 7. *Nancy*, b. (no date).
 8. *Baxter*, b. 4 July 1776.
 9. *Edith*, b. 22 Oct. 1778; m. Abel French of Chester, Vt.; m. 2nd Joel Wilson of Gilsum, N. H.; among her de-

scendants, were Mrs. Malvina, wife of Justice Harlan of the U. S. Supreme Court, John M. Butler, a noted lawyer of Indiana, and Mrs. Edith Howe Reilly.

10. *Bezaleel*, b. 9 Feb. 1784; m. Rebecca Wallbridge.

11. *Nancy*, b. 26 April 1788; m. Asahel Stiles.

175. iv. *DARIUS*, b. 26 June 1746.

176. v. *BAXTER*, b. in Rutland, 29 Aug. 1748.

177. vi. *BEZALEEL*, b. in Marlboro, 28 Nov. 1750.

vii. *TITUS* (?).

73. *CHARLES*⁴ *HOWE* (*Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 April 1720; married 8 April 1746, *LYDIA GRAVES*, daughter of Abraham and Thankful (Bardwell) Graves, born in Swanzey, N. H., 1726. They lived in Marlborough until about 1752, when they appear to have left town. He is said to have died 30 April 1808.

Children:

178. i. *THEODORE*,⁵ b. in Marlborough, 27 March 1747.

ii. *CALVIN*, b. in Marlborough, 22 Feb. 1749; no further record.

179. iii. *URIAH*, bapt. in Marlborough, 27 Oct. 1751.

iv. *LUCRETIA*, b. (no date); m. 30 May 1781, Andrew Nichols.

Children:

1. *Josiah*.

2. *Alpheus*.

3. *Francis*.

4. *Seral* (*Earl*).

5. *Tiel*.

6. *Lucretia*.

74. *ELIAKIM*⁴ *HOWE* (*Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Jan. 1723; married 15 Dec. 1747, *REBECCA HOWE*, daughter of Peter and Grace (Bush) Howe of Marlborough. * * * * *. In June 1763, Eliakim Howe left Marlborough and settled in what is now the town of Henniker, N. H. He was the second settler in the town and located in the south-east part of it, (a little easterly from the residence of the late David Plummer) where he built the first frame house in the town in 1765. It is thus described by Col. Cogswell: "It was one story and a half in height in front, the long slanting roof upon the back side reaching nearly to the ground. It had but few windows and those very small, the glass being six by eight inches in size and very strong and heavy." The well was there as late as the summer of 1889, and also portions of the stone walls of the cellar.

On the 6 March 1768, divers inhabitants, including Eliakim, "of the place called number six of the line of towns, or New Marlborough in the province aforesaid" petitioned for permission to incorporate. This petition was signed by twenty-six petitioners, including "Eliakim How" 12 N. H. Town Papers 189-190.

The petition was granted and a charter issued by the Governor and Council on 10 Nov. 1768. A copy of the charter is given in the History of Henniker, (p. 50-2). According to Col. Cogswell, "Capt. Howe was one of the most prominent

men of the town for years." He was one of the selectmen, and the frequent references to him in the history of Henniker show that for many years he took an active part in all public affairs.

On 12 April 1776, the New Hampshire Committee of Safety addressed a circular to the selectmen of the various towns requesting them "to desire all males above twenty-one years of age (Lunatics, Idiots and Negroes excepted) to sign the Declaration on this paper and when so done to make return thereof together with the name or names, of all who shall refuse to sign the same to the General Assembly, or Committee of Safety of this Colony."

The accompanying declaration recited that "We the subscribers do solemnly engage and promise that we will, to the utmost of our power at the risk of our lives and fortunes, with arms, oppose the hostile proceedings of the British Fleets and Armies against the United American Colonies." This was called in New Hampshire the "Association Test," the object of which was to "smoke out" Tories. Among the signers in Henniker were "Eliakim How" and "Otis How." Amer. Arch. (4th Ser. Vol. 5 p. 873-888; 8 N. H. State Papers 203, 240.)

On 21 May 1776, Eliakim How was named as Captain of the "alarm list" for Henniker. It would be gratifying to some of the descendants of Eliakim to know he was in advance of the times in his ideas of religious toleration, but truth compels the admission that in this respect he was no better (nor any worse) than his neighbors. In the summer of 1784 some Shakers came to Henniker with the intention of settling there, but the prejudice against them was too strong, and their pious neighbors at once proceeded to "take care" of them. A town meeting was held 21 Sept. 1784, the record of which is as follows: "Voted To Due something relative To those People Called Shakering Quakers. Voted to Choose a Committy to take care of the Shakering Quakers. Chose Cap How, James Wallace, Elisha Barnes, John Goodenow, Saml Kimball for the Committy. Voted that any person Not being Town Resident shall have no Residence in the Town of the Denomination of Shakering Quakers. Voted that we will not have any Dealing with the Shakering Quakers living in this town."

"Voted that they shall not stroul about the Town without giving an account to the Committy if Called on Tue." History of Henniker 90-1. The author of this history adds that "these people left the town soon after this meeting was held and nevermore returned." He adds his opinion, which will probably command universal assent at this day, that the town probably lost a valuable acquisition, as the people driven out were honest, industrious and thrifty. About 1800 Eliakim moved to Brownfield, Me., and probably died there.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 180. i. OTIS,⁵ b. 3 Oct. 1748.
- 181. ii. TILLY, b. 1 May 1750.
- iii. RHENE, b. 2 July 1752.

- iv. ANNA, b. 20 Aug. 1754; m. in Oct. 1797, Amos Gould (as his second wife); no children.
- v. MOLLY, b. 28 Sept. 1757.
- vi. PRUDENCE, b. 16 Sept. 1759; d. 3 Jan. 1762.
- vii. JONATHAN, b. 29 Oct. 1761; m. Molly Corlis.

Children born in Henniker:

- viii. PERSIS, b. 3 Dec. 1763; the first child born in the town of Henniker; she m. Fortunatus Wheeler, son of Joseph and Deborah (Whitney) Wheeler, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 29 April 1754; they lived in Hillsborough, N. H.
- ix. RUTH, b. 27 May 1766.
- x. ELIAKIM, b. 19 April 1768 (see note).
- xi. PENN, b. 7 March 1770.
- xii. MATILDA, b. 18 July 1775.

75. THOMAS⁴ HOWE (*Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 June 1716; married 25 Jan. 1738-9, DOROTHY BRIGHAM, daughter of Jedediah and Bethia (Howe) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 2 March 1721, died 4 Sept. 1796. He was a Sergt. in the French and Indian war.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SYBEL,⁶ b. 29 May 1740; m. 22 Nov. 1764, Peter Wood, son of Ephraim and Mary (Buss) Wood, b. in Concord, Mass., 23 June 1740, d. in Marlborough, 5 March 1820; she d. 23 July 1822.

Children:

- 1. Aaron, b. 18 Dec. 1765; d. 27 April 1769.
- 2. Dorothy, b. 30 Nov. 1767; m. Abner Brigham.
- 3. Thomas, b. 27 March 1770; m. Dorothy Sawin.
- 4. Martha, b. 14 Feb. 1772; m. James Henderson.
- 5. Anna, b. 8 Nov. 1772; m. Windsor Stratton of Northboro.
- 6. Moses, b. 24 Sept. 1775; m. Rebecca Turner.
- 7. Jedediah, b. 16 May 1777; m. Betsey Wilkins.

- 182. ii. FISKE, b. 23 June 1741.
- 183. iii. ANTIPAS, b. 16 April 1745.
- 184. iv. ARTEMAS, b. 11 March 1747.
- 185. v. FRANCIS, b. 26 June 1750.

76. EZEKIEL⁴ HOWE (*Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 June 1720; married 10 May 1740, ELIZABETH RICE, daughter of Edward and Lydia (Fairbanks) Rice, born in Marlborough, 25 Oct. 1718. They lived in Marlborough for a short time, and in 1742 they moved to Worcester, where all their children were born, except the first one. His wife died there 13 Sept. 1776. He married second, MRS. SARAH BIGELOW, widow of Joseph Bigelow, and daughter of Capt. John and Sarah (Southgate) Stebbens, born in Leicester, Mass., 30 Sept. 1732, died in Shrewsbury, 5 April 1806. After his second marriage, he moved to Shrewsbury, Mass., where he died 7 Oct. 1800. His will dated 19 Sept. 1796, and proved 4 Nov. 1800, mentions Sarah his wife, sons Ebenezer, Joel,

Note: There was an Eliakim Howe, possibly the same, who was a representative from Bolton, Vt., to the Vermont Legislature, 1807-8.

Jotham and Ezekiel, daughters Patience Gleason, Elizabeth Bartlett and Rebecca Temple and two grand children, Jonathan and Joel Hunt.

Children:

- i. PATIENCE,⁶ b. in Marlborough, 10 June 1742; m. 27 Jan. 1762, Daniel Gleason, son of Thomas and Priscilla (Miller) Gleason, b. in Worcester, 25 Feb. 1737; no further record.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Feb. 1744; m. in 1765, Jonas Bartlett, son of Daniel and Martha (How) Bartlett, b. in Marlborough, 31 March 1729, d. in Northboro, 3 July 1808; she d. 30 Nov. 1807. They lived in Northboro.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Oct. 1765.
2. *Betty*, b. 6 June 1768; d. young.
3. *Jonas*, b. 21 Feb. 1770; m. Thankful Fay.
4. *Perley*, b. 14 Oct. 1772; m. Lucy Bartlett.
5. *Joel*, b. 15 Aug. 1776; m. Sukey Howe, daughter of Buckley Howe of Hubbardston, and were the ancestors of Truman H. Bartlett, and his son, the late Paul Wayland Bartlett, the well known sculptors.
6. *Patty*, b. 26 April 1778.
7. *Kate*, b. 22 April 1781; m. Jonas Clisbee.
8. *Betsey*, b. 13 Feb. 1783; m. Solomon B. Clisbee; lived in Guilford, Vt.

186. iii. EBENEZER, b. 4 Nov. 1746.

187. iv. JOEL, b. 2 Nov. 1748.

188. v. JOTHAM, b. 17 June 1750.

- vi. LUCY, b. 20 April 1752; m. 15 Sept. 1769, Jonathan Hunt of Woburn; she d. prior to 1796.

Children:

1. *Jonathan*.
2. *Joel*.

- vii. REBECCA, b. 3 April 1754; m. Jonathan Temple, son of Thomas and Sarah (Parker) Temple, b. in Framingham, Mass., 17 Feb. 1752. They lived in several different places, and finally settled in Westminster, Mass., where he d. 4 March 1796, aged 44 yrs.

Children

1. *Rebecca*, b. in Cambridge, 4 June 1778; m. Ezra Brooks.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. in Marlboro, 22 Feb. 1780; m. Calvin Bush.
3. *Jonathan*, b. in Worcester, 30 March 1782; m. Sally Haynes.
4. *Joel*, b. in Sterling, 22 April 1784; m. Hannah Eager.
5. *Thomas*, b. in Westminster, 30 April 1787; m. Nancy Greenwood.
6. *Phebe*, b. 5 April 1789.
7. *Asa*, b. 18 April 1792.

189. viii. EZEKIEL, b. 20 March 1756.

77. SIMON⁴ HOWE (*Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 Oct. 1722; married 15 March 1745, LYDIA BAKER, daughter of Joseph and Alice (Jefts) Baker, born in Littleton, Mass., about 1724, died in Marlborough, 9 June 1809, aged 85 yrs. He is said to have been a soldier in French and Indian war, and also in the Revolutionary war. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 26 Aug. 1806.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. WILLIAM,⁵ b. 5 May 1747; d. 8 May 1763.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. 26 Feb. 1749; d. 30 March 1749.
- iii. ALICE, b. 9 Sept. 1750; m. 27 June 1776, Jabez Rice, son of Jabez and Hannah (Brigham) Rice, b. 17 July 1746; d. 3 Nov. 1809; she m. 2nd 30 April 1817, Simon Goddard, son of Simon and Susanna (Cloyes) Goddard, b. in Shrewsbury, 19 March 1742, d. in Phillipston, Mass., 29 Jan. 1827. She d. 15 March 1826.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 5 Aug. 1777; m. Joseph Whitney, 10 Dec. 1797.
2. *Lydia*, b. 9 April 1779; d. in March 1782.
3. *Aaron*, b. 30 May 1782; d. 5 Oct. 1782.
4. *Sally*, b. 14 May 1784; m. Martin Rice, 5 March 1804.
5. *Jabez*, b. 24 Aug. 1786; m. Betsey Stevens.
6. *Abel*, b. 19 June 1791; m. Betsey Hunt of Northboro.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 22 Dec. 1753; m. Joshua Lamb, and lived in Phillipston.
- v. ABEL, b. 8 May 1756; d. 13 May 1763.
190. vi. TOLMAN, b. 22 May 1758.
191. vii. PERKINS, b. 21 Dec. 1760.
192. viii. PERLEY, b. 19 Sept. 1762.
- ix. SARAH, b. 3 Oct. 1764; d. 31 July 1782.
193. x. AARON, b. 29 Aug. 1766.

78. MOSES⁴ HOWE (*Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 March 1725; married HANNAH FELTON, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Goodale) Felton, born 24 Oct. 1716, died 22 Nov. 1789. (She was sister to David Felton, who married Zerviah Howe, sister of Moses.) They lived in Marlborough, where he died 8 July 1771.

Children:

- i. GERSHOM,⁵ b. 26 Sept. 1747; d. 20 May 1752.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 12 Jan. 1748-9; m. Hannah Burnap, daughter of David and Hannah Burnap, b. 16 Jan. 1745, d. 5 Nov. 1835. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a well known citizen. He d. 31, July 1820, no issue.
194. iii. JONATHAN, b. 15 Aug. 1751.
- iv. SARAH, b. 20 Aug. 1753; m. 3 Dec. 1772, John Gassett, son of Daniel and Hannah (Walker) Gasset of Hopkinton, Mass., b. about 1746, d. in Northboro, Mass., 7 July 1834. She d. 23 July 1829, no issue.
- v. GERSHOM, b. 13 Jan. 1756; m. 24 Sept. 1781, Levinah Bartlett of Holden. They lived in Holden a few years, and then went to Chesterfield, N. H., but later moved to Keene, N. H., where she d. 16 Aug. 1790; he m. 2nd 23 Feb. 1791, Abigail Hall; he d. 16 Feb. 1801, no issue.

79. SILAS⁴ HOWE (*Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Feb. 1727; married 20 Nov. 1749, BEULAH LELAND, daughter of Isaac and Mary Leland. They lived in the North Parish of Shrewsbury, where the first two children were born, they then moved to Brookfield, later moved to Leicester and Paxton.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁵ b. 10 Dec. 1750; d. in Northboro, 30 May 1778; she was a nurse and with another girl, were taking care of two soldiers who had the small pox, and both of them died of the same disease.
195. ii. ISAAC, b. 28 Feb. 1753.
- iii. ESTHER, b. in Brookfield, 31 Aug. 1775; m. 5 March 1773, Demon Sheffield of Worcester. No further record.
- iv. LUCY, b. in Brookfield, 16 Jan. 1757; m. (int. 16 Aug. 1786) Moses Tenney (ancestry unknown).
196. v. JOHN, b. in Brookfield, 9 Feb. 1761.
- vi. LYDIA, b. in Brookfield, 30 Oct. 1764; m. 16 Dec. 1784, William Peeso, son of John and Hannah (Ranger) Peeso of Brookfield, b. 30 June 1758.
197. vii. BENJAMIN, b. in Leicester, 28 April 1767.

80. STEPHEN⁴ HOWE (*Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Dec. 1723; married 30 Jan. 1751-2, ELIZABETH BEAMAN, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Rice) Beaman, born in Marlborough, 8 Jan. 1727; died 1 June 1808. He was a soldier in Capt. Abraham Williams Co., in 1757.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. KEZIAH,⁵ b. 25 March 1753; d. 20 June 1753.
198. ii. EPHRAIM, b. 6 June 1754.
- iii. STEPHEN, b. 22 Aug. 1758; d. 19 Sept. 1761.
199. iv. ELEAZER, b. 1 April 1761.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 12 May 1764; m. 20 Sept. 1786, Capt. William Gates, son of Capt. Silas and Elizabeth (Bragg) Gates, b. in Marlborough, 8 April 1762. He was a leading man in the town, was one of the Selectmen, and a captain in the militia. He d. 11 June 1848; she d. 2 April 1842.

Children:

1. *Jerusha*, b. 12 Dec. 1786; m. Joel Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
2. *Lydia*, b. 11 Oct. 1788; m. Edward Rice.
3. *Nancy*, b. 19 Oct. 1790; m. Daniel Brigham.
4. *William*, b. 12 Nov. 1792; d. 26 Sept. 1806.
5. *William D.*, b. 23 Sept. 1808; m. Sally Newton.
200. vi. STEPHEN, b. 24 July 1767.

81. EBENEZER⁴ HOWE (*Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 March 1744; married 20 July 1767, DOROTHY BARNES, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Cranston) Barnes, born in Marlborough, 21 April 1742, died 15 March 1802. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 26 Aug. 1774.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. WILLARD,⁵ b. 25 June 1769; m. 16 Aug. 1797, Polly Brigham, daughter of William and Lydia (Chamberlain) Brigham, b. 30 Jan. 1779.
- ii. LEVI, b. 2 April 1774; d. 27 April 1840, unm.
201. iii. AARON, b. 2 April 1774.

82. LUTHER⁴ HOWE (*Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 April 1747; married in Brookfield, Mass.,

19 Nov. 1772, ELIZABETH WATSON, daughter of William and Susanna (Barnes) Watson, born in Brookfield, 23 Aug. 1752, died in Marlborough, 12 May 1796. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 24 Sept. 1811, aged 64 yrs.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁵ b. 27 May 1777; m. 17 Oct. 1795, Ephraim Brigham Rice, son of Caleb and Mary (Stone) Rice, b. 10 Jan. 1774. They moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where she d. 20 Feb. 1840.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth Watson*, b. 4 Dec. 1796; d. in June 1891.
2. *Catherine*, b. 17 May 1799; m. Paschal P. Ladd.
3. *Mary Stone*, b. 29 Aug. 1811; m. Ruel Howe.
- ii. SARAH, b. 31 Jan. 1779; m. 26 Dec. 1796, Charles Dexter, son of John and Mary (Howe) Dexter, b. 2 July 1773, d. 14 Jan. 1817; she m. 2nd 13 Dec. 1829, David Gates of Stow.

Children:

1. *John Bradford*, b. 24 June 1798.
2. *Richard Mears*, b. 10 Oct. 1800.
3. *Mary*, b. 4 Nov 1802.
4. *Elizabeth Colburn*, b. 19 Jan. 1804.
5. *Sally*, b. 13 Aug. 1806.
6. *Charles Colburn*, b. 20 Sept. 1808.
7. *James Monroe*, b. 28 April 1811.
8. *Charlotte Chamberlain*, b. 14 July 1813.
9. *Alvin Corbin*, b. 25 May 1816.
- iii. LUTHER, b. 7 Dec. 1780 (probably the same Luther Howe who married in Concord, Mass., 13 June 1805, Louisa Ellis of Keene, N. H.). He went to Vermont and settled in Westfield, where he died.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 25 Jan. 1783; m. (name of wife unknown), and went to Vt. and settled in Lunenburg, where he was living in 1810, with his wife and three girls under ten years.

202. v. EBENEZER, b. 18 Dec. 1784.

- vi. SUSANNA, b. 25 June 1788; went to Vt.

203. vii. LEMUEL, b. 26 Aug. 1792.

FIFTH GENERATION.

83. EZRA⁵ HOWE (*Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 March 1719; married PHEBE BUSH, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Randall) Bush, born in Marlborough, 8 March 1729, died in Henniker, N. H., 11 Aug. 1813. He served in the French and Indian war and marched to the relief of Ft. William Henry. They lived in Marlborough until about 1770, when they moved to Henniker, N. H., where he died 4 April 1789.

Children born in Marlborough except the last:

- i. SARAH,⁶ b. 25 Jan. 1750; m. Joseph Eager.
 204. ii. NEHEMIAH, b. 5 March 1752.
 - iii. PHEBE, b. 5 May 1754; m. Nathaniel Hathorn.
- Children:
1. *Phebe*.
 2. *Calvin*.
 3. *Hepzibah*.
 4. *Luther*.
 5. *Judith*.
205. iv. ELI, b. 25 Feb. 1757.
 206. v. MICAH, b. 22 Sept. 1759.
 - vi. LYDIA, b. 10 Dec. 1762; m. Jonathan Sawyer of Henniker. He d. 29 May 18—; she d. 26 Dec. 1834.
- Children:
1. *Rufus*, b. about 1784; m. Polly Howe.
 2. *Lydia*, b. (no date); m. 28 Oct. 1810, Owen Perry.
 3. *An infant*, b. in Aug. 1794; d. 18 Aug. 1794.
 4. *Jabez*, b. (no date); m. Hannah Emerson.
 5. *Paul*, b. (no date); m. Sally Howe.
 6. *Phebe*.
 7. *Epha*.
 8. *John*.
 9. *Jonathan*.
 10. *Rodney*.
- vii. JUDITH, b. 8 Oct. 1765; m. 29 Jan. 1794, Nathan Harthan, son of Ebenezer and Rhoda (Howe) Harthan, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 10 July 1762.
- Children:
1. *Calvin*, b. 8 June 1794; d. young.
 2. *Calvin*, b. 11 March 1796; m. and lived in Hopkinton, N. H.
 3. *Kate*, b. 23 May 1798; m. Francis Davis.
 4. *Luther*, b. 11 Sept. 1800; m. Anna Wyman.
207. viii. AARON, b. 19 Sept. 1768.
 - ix. MOSES, b. in Henniker, 14 Feb. 1772; d. 19 Sept. 1775.

84. NEHEMIAH HOWE (*Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Jan. 1721; married 4 March 1747, BEULAH WHEELER, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah Wheeler of Lancaster, Mass., born 1 March 1724; (Benjamin Wheeler was the pioneer settler of New Marlboro, Mass.) They moved from Marlborough to New Marlborough, Mass., about

1749, where he built the first grist mill in that town. About 1771 he went with Ethan Allen to Vermont and settled in Poultney, before the organization of the town in 1775. After the town was organized he filled the offices of selectman, surveyor of highways and was appointed on various town committees. He was a delegate to the Dorset Convention, July 24, 1776, and a later convention 25 Sept. 1776, at which he was appointed a member of the Board of War of western Vermont. Some of his descendants still have possession of a deed made to him by General Ethan Allen. He served in the war, and was with General Allen at Ticonderoga, and with two of his sons, was with General Stark at the battle of Bennington. He died in Poultney in April 1777. His widow Beulah died about 1799 or 1800.

Children all born in New Marlborough except the first:

208. i. *ABNER,⁶ b. in Marlborough, 17 Nov. 1747.
 ii. OLIVE, b. 5 Jan. 1750; m. Isaac Ashley, an early settler of Poultney; he d. in April 1777; she m. 2nd Joseph Rann, who was b. in N. H., about 1752, a soldier in the Revolution and d. 23 May 1800; she d. 25 June 1826.

Children:

1. *Elisha*, b. in March 1776.
2. *Anta*, b. (no date); m. John Page, lived in Essex Co., N. Y.
3. *Silbey*, b. (no date); m. Leonard Doughty.
4. *Salvator*, b. (no date); m. Chloe Scott.

Note: Mr. John Alonzo Howe had in his collection of ancient relics exhibited at the Howe Family Gathering, copies of the "advanced portions" of a son (probably Abner).

1768, Abner Howe. Advanced portion.

	£.	S	D
In land in New Marlborough	20	6	3
One horse	9		
One trammil		6	
One gun	1	13	
One hand saw		4	
One cow	3		
A chest of draws	2		
One feather bed	3	10	
8 sheets	4		
2 table cloths		12	
1 coverlid	1	5	
1 Beed quilt	1	5	
2 Beed ticks	1	5	
1 foot wheel	1		
1 grate wheel		8	
a looking glass		9	
a frying pan		4	
2 tubs		7	
2 tables		9	
4 chairs		10	
1 pillain		6	
1 tramil		7	
1 fire place tongs		12	
1 toasting iron		3	
a horse	8		
land in Poultney	10		

- 5. *Alpha*.
- 6. *Arathusa*, b. (no date); m. John Ransford.
- 7. *Levina*, b. (no date); m. Erastus Bigelow.
- iii. PHEBE, b. 31 Jan. 1752; d. 20 Nov. 1758.
- iv. BEULAH, b. 31 May 1754; m. Azel Holmes.
- 209. v. PETER, b. 1 Aug. 1756.
- vi. CANDIS, b. 7 May 1758; m. John Tilden.
- vii. PHEBE, b. 19 Feb. 1761; m. William Ashley.
- 210. viii. JOHN, b. 2 May 1763.
- 211. ix. JOEL, b. 17 April 1765.

85. PETER⁵ HOWE (*Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Dec. 1730; married 26 March 1754, MARY SMITH, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Church) Smith, born in Littleton, Mass., 9 March 1735, died in Marlborough, 4 June 1806. After her death he went to Henniker, N. H., where he died 20 March 1811.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 212. i. LOVELL, b. 17 May 1756.
- 213. ii. EBENEZER, b. 12 Jan. 1761.
- 214. iii. JOHN, b. 4 June 1763.
- iv. LUCY, b. 17 Dec. 1765.
- 215. v. WILLIAM, b. 3 April 1768.
- vi. LEVI, b. 1 July 1777.

86. CAPT. CYPRIAN⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 March 1726; married 29 Nov. 1750, DOROTHY HOWE, daughter of Joseph and Ruth (Brigham) Howe, born in Marlborough, 4 May 1730, died 30 May 1764, of small pox. He married second, 6 Feb. 1766, MARY WILLIAMS, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Boardman) Williams, born in Marlborough, 27 May 1739. He was a very prominent man in the town, and kept a public house. He was a captain of a company that marched to Cambridge 19 April 1775, and continued in the service during the war; he was colonel in the militia. After the war he moved from town.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARTHA,⁶ b. 3 Sept. 1751; m. 6 Dec. 1772, Benjamin Sawin, son of Munning and Rebecca (Munroe) Sawin, b. 8 Aug. 1748.
Children:
 - 1. *William*, b. 13 April 1773; m. Betsey Temple.
 - 2. *Dorothy*, b. 7 March 1775; m. Thomas Wood.
 - 3. *Thomas*, b. 26 July 1777.
 - 4. *Phebe*, b. 15 Aug. 1779.
 - 5. *Benjamin*, b. 7 July 1781.
 - 6. *Martha*, b. 28 July 1783.
 - 7. *Jabez*, b. 13 Jan. 1786.
 - 8. *Henry*, b. 17 March 1788.
 - 9. *George*, b. 9 Feb. 1796.
- ii. JABEZ, b. 14 April 1753; no further record.
- iii. KATY, b. 28 Dec. 1757; m. 2 Jan. 1776, Joel Brigham, son of Joel and Mary (Church) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 5 April 1751. He was a Commissary in the Army.

Children:

1. *Mary*, b. 26 Oct. 1776; d. 7 Dec. 1776.
2. *Mary*, b. in April 1778; d. 14 Aug. 1778.
3. *Charles*, b. 12 Aug. 1779; d. 17 Nov. 1779.
4. *Susanna*, b. 9 Nov. 1780; d. 13 Jan. 1781.
5. *Caty*, bapt. 6 Nov. 1785.
- iv. *PHEBE*, b. 31 Jan. 1762; m. 30 March 1780, Thomas Loring.
- v. *DOROTHY*, b. 18 July 1767; m. 3 Feb. 1788, Joshua Burnham of Lansingburg, N. Y.; he was b. in Norwich, Conn., 9 April 1762; d. 6 March 1852; she d. 1 Aug. 1795, no issue.
- vi. *MARY*, b. 12 May 1770; m. Benjamin Sawin.
- vii. *JOHN*, b. 20 Sept. 1773.
- viii. *HENRY*, b. 6 Oct. 1779.

87. CAPT. ASA⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 Jan. 1728; married 9 June 1752, *MARY* Stow, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Brigham) Stow, born in Marlborough, 2 Sept. 1730, died in Petersham, Mass., 4 Nov. 1794. They moved from Marlborough to Petersham about 1753 where he was a captain in the (7th) Worcester Regt. in the Revolution.

Children born in Petersham, except the first:

216. i. *JOHN*,⁶ b. in Marlborough, 11 Aug. 1752.
217. ii. *EPHRAIM*, b. 31 Jan. 1755.
218. iii. *ABEL*, b. 16 Aug. 1757.
219. iv. *BENJAMIN*, b. 18 April 1759.
220. v. *ASA*, b. 18 Oct. 1762.
- vi. *JOEL*, b. 24 April 1765; m. 3 Jan. 1801, Sarah Howe, dau. of Sylvanus and Mary (Rice) Howe, b. in Petersham, 29 Sept. 1766. He d. in Petersham, 7 April 1802; she d. 3 Nov. 1849, aged 83 yrs. 1 mo. 18 d.
- vii. *MARY*, b. 4 Nov. 1767; d. 31 Jan. 1789, unm.
- viii. *LUCY*, b. 18 May 1769; d. 6 April 1789, unm.
- ix. *BETSEY*, b. 4 July 1773; m. 17 April 1798, Jazaniah Knapp, son of John and Anna Knapp, b. in Petersham, 1 Oct. 1765.

Children:

1. *Lucy*, b. 12 June 1801; m. Erastus Swann, 6 Jan. 1836.
2. *Levi*, b. 13 May 1804; m. Fidelia Ballou.
3. *Mary H.*, b. 6 Oct. 1807.
4. *Mehitable*, b. 31 March 1810; d. unm.

88. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*Seth*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 June 1747; married 21 Nov. 1771, *SUSANNA* FAIRBANKS, daughter of Jabez and Susanna (Corning) Fairbanks, born 20 June 1752, died in Marlborough, 12 Feb. 1791. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 3 Oct. 1818.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. *MARY*,⁶ b. 17 Dec. 1772; d. 14 July 1849, unm.
221. ii. *JASON*, b. 8 June 1774.
- iii. *ABIGAIL*, b. 12 Jan. 1776; m. 11 Sept. 1800, Joseph Gleason, son of Joseph and Persis (Allen) Gleason, b. in Marlborough, 2 Jan. 1774. They moved to Lunenburg, Vt., about 1801, where he d. 18 March 1844; she d. 5 March 1853.

Children:

1. *Rebecca Howe*, b. in Marlborough, 27 Feb. 1801; m. 8 Feb. 1822, Charles W. McKay.
2. *Lydia*, b. in Lunenburg, 10 Feb. 1803; d. 28 Jan. 1844.
3. *Joseph*, b. 13 Feb. 1805; m. Nancy Patterson.
4. *Charles*, b. 9 Feb. 1807; m. Harriet Silsbury.
5. *George*, b. 8 Dec. 1809; m. Sabrina Thomas.
6. *Abigail*, b. 8 June 1812; m. Samuel Williams.
7. *Nathaniel*, b. 5 March 1814; m. Emeline White.
8. *Persis A.*, b. 17 Oct. 1816; m. Alden Sawyer of Berlin.
9. *James*, b. 25 July 1820; d. 14 Aug. 1820.
- iv. *LUCY*, b. 8 Dec. 1777; d. 27 July 1791.
- v. *LYDIA*, b. 19 Dec. 1779; d. 1818, unm.
- vi. *ELIZABETH*, b. 7 Aug. 1781; d. 1847, unm.
- vii. *ANNA*, b. 22 Jan. 1783; m. 18 June 1809, Amariah Daniels.
- viii. *SARAH*, b. 4 April 1785; m. Jonathan Russell of Sherborn.
- ix. *PHEBE*, b. 4 Nov. 1786; m. 27 Feb. 1812, as his 2nd wife, Salmon Mann, b. in Wrentham, Mass., 3 Nov. 1781, d. 5 April 1858; she d. 8 May 1871.

Children born in Wrentham:

1. *Charlotte*, b. 28 Sept. 1713; d. 29 May 1824.
 2. *Levi*, b. 2 April 1816; m. 1 May 1842, Lydia Lurana Ware, dau. of Joel Ware; he d. 18 April 1888.
 3. *Mary Ann*, b. 31 Dec. 1818; m. 30 Oct. 1845, William Ward.
 4. *Lowell*, b. 5 Sept. 1821; m. 17 Dec. 1845, Sarah Louise Coddington; he d. 6 March 1886.
 5. *Ariel*, b. 14 April 1824; d. 24 Feb. 1892, unm.
 6. *Charlotte*, b. 25 June 1828; grad. of Mt. Holyoke Sem. 1850; m. 15 April 1852, Dr. Horace Marshfield Paine of Albany, N. Y.
 - x. *PATTY*, b. 23 Nov. 1788; m. 24 May 1815, Thomas Page of Walpole, Mass.
 - xi. *SUSAN DOROTHY*, b. 31 Jan. 1791; m. 1817, Martin Moore, son of John and Ann Moore of Sudbury, b. 4 Aug. 1786.
- Children:
1. *Susan*, b. 30 Jan. 1818.
 2. *Daniel*, b. 17 Aug. 1820.
 3. *Susan Howe*, b. 4 Oct. 1822.
 4. *Daniel*, b. 25 July 1825.
 5. *Adeline*, b. 9 Jan. 1828.
 6. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 5 July 1830.

89. HEZEKIAH⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 12 June 1721; married 31 Oct. 1746, JANE JENNISON, daughter of Peter and Jane Jennison, of Sudbury, Mass., born 15 March 1716-7, where he died about 1787.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. *LUCY*,⁶ bapt. 19 July 1747; m. Micah Drury, son of Micah and Abigail (Eames) Drury, b. in Framingham, 13 June 1743. (He was a very eccentric man, and dressed like a hermit.)
222. ii. *PARLEY*, bapt. 24 Sept. 1749.
- iii. *EUNICE*, bapt. 27 Oct. 1751.
223. iv. *FRANCIS*, bapt. 31 March 1754.
- v. *BEULAH*, b. 16 April 1758; m. 22 Sept. 1780, Daniel Campbell,

b. in Glasgow, Scotland, 17 Oct. 1760, d. 20 Dec. 1838; she d. 4 Jan. 1824.

Children:

1. *James*, b. 15 Jan. 1781.
2. *Jane*, b. 22 Nov. 1783.
3. *Fanny*, b. 22 Jan. 1785.
4. *Eunice*, b. 2 June 1787.
5. *Walter*, b. 24 Feb. 1790.
6. *Beulah*, b. 1 May 1792.
7. *Betsey*, b. 15 Jan. 1795.
8. *Daniel*, b. 17 Aug. 1797 (twin).
9. *Nancy*, b. 17 Aug. 1797 (twin).
10. *John*, b. 15 Oct. 1799.

90. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 6 March 1724; married 1 Nov. 1750, SARAH STONE, daughter of Ebenezer and Prudence (Pratt) Stone, born in Framingham, 28 Sept. 1732. They lived in Framingham until 1764, when they moved to Stow, Mass., where their youngest child was born; later they moved to Boxboro, Mass., where he died 17 Aug. 1794; she died 9 Sept. 1797, aged 65 yrs.

Children:

- i. PRUDENCE,⁶ bapt. 12 July 1752.
224. ii. JOSEPH, b. 8 April 1754.
- iii. SARAH, b. 25 Feb. 1756; m. 16 April 1778, Israel Wetherbee of Littleton, Mass.
- iv. SAMPSON, b. 12 Jan. 1758.
- v. MIRIAM, b. 27 Feb. 1760.
225. vi. NAHUM, b. 14 March 1762.
226. vii. DANIEL, b. 1 June 1764.
- viii. MARY, b. 21 Oct. 1766.
- ix. NATHAN, b. 10 Aug. 1770; m. Azubah Willard.
- x. SAMUEL, b. 19 Oct. 1773.
- xi. RUTH, b. in Stow, bapt. 12 Jan. 1777.

91. ABNER⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 19 April 1727; married 3 Oct. 1766, HEPZIBAH HOWE, daughter of Peter and Thankful (Howe) Howe, born in Hopkinton, Mass., 27 June 1741. He was in the French and Indian war in 1757, as a drummer in Capt. Henry Eames Co. He died in Framingham, about 1787, (made will advanced in age"). After his death his heirs sold the property 18 March 1790, to Daniel Sanger, and then they moved from town. The two sons went to Vermont, but it is not known where the widow finally settled. Three of Abner's brothers settled in Hopkinton, N. H.

Children:

227. i. WILLIAM,⁶ bapt. 25 Oct. 1767.
228. ii. PETER, bapt. 25 March 1770.

92. PETER⁵ HOWE (*Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1724. The town of New Hopkinton, N. H., was granted by Mass. to sixty proprietors of Hopkinton,

Mass., 16 Jan. 1736; they included a Peter How (probably the father of Peter.) It is probable that he settled there about the same time that his brothers Jotham and David. A Peter How was one of the first members of the Congregational Church in that town, which was organized 23 Nov. 1757. He married ELIZABETH ——— (ancestry unknown); she joined the church in 1758; they were afterwards dismissed to the church in Boscawen, N. H., to which place they seemed to have moved. Peter, together with his brothers, Jotham and David, signed the "Association Test" or Declaration of Fidelity to the colonies in 1776. He was living in Hopkinton in 1790.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁶ b. 24 May 1752.
- 229. ii. PETER, b. 17 Nov. 1753.
- iii. RHODA, b. 31 May 1756; d. young.
- 230. iv. SAMUEL, b. 18 May 1759.
- v. AARON, b. 20 Nov. 1760.
- vi. MIRIAM, b. 10 Nov. 1762.
- vii. RHODA, b. 11 Feb. 1765.
- viii. ASA, b. in April 1767.
- ix. JOHN, b. 18 May 1769.
- 231. x. NATHANIEL, b. 15 Oct. 1771.
- xi. MOLLY, b. 26 Aug. 1776.

93. JOTHAM⁵ HOWE (*Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 23 July 1733; married MARY KIMBALL, daughter of Aaron and Susanna (Smith) Kimball, baptized 4 Feb. 1739. He with his brothers Peter and David, signed the "Association Test" in 1776. He served in the Revolutionary war as First Lieut. in Col. Thomas Stickney's regiment, also as Lieut. in Capt. John Hale's Co. of Col. Henry Gerrish's regiment.

Children:

- i. DAVID,⁶ b. 8 Dec. 1759; m. 29 June 1784, Lucy Pearson, and settled in Enfield, N. H., where he was living in 1810.
- 232. ii. JONATHAN, b. 27 Aug. 1761.
- 233. iii. JOTHAM, b. 6 May 1763.
- iv. THANKFUL, b. 2 Sept. 1765.
- v. SUSANNA, b. 4 Jan. 1768; m. 23 Feb. 1786, Zadoc Bowman.
- vi. MOLLY, b. 5 Dec. 1769.
- vii. PHINEAS, b. 15 Dec. 1771; graduated Dartmouth College 1798; practiced law at Deerfield and Weare, N. H., and later moved to Marcellus, N. Y. He m. ——— Brown.
- viii. Lois, b. 13 June 1774.
- ix. RUTH, b. 11 Aug. 1776; m. 20 Dec. 1799, Samuel Bickford.

94. PHINEAS⁵ HOWE (*Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1735; married 23 April 1761, SUSANNAH GODDARD, daughter of Ebenezer and Sybil (Brigham) Goddard, born in Framingham, Mass., 25 Sept. 1742; she was living in Hopkinton, in 1834. He died in Hopkinton, 19 Sept. 1817.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. RHODA,⁶ b. 8 July 1762; m. 10 Dec. 1781, Joseph Richards, son of William and Sarah (Bixby) Richards, b. in Framingham, 16 March 1762. They lived in Framingham until 1789, when they moved to Hopkinton, and later they went to Richmond, Mass., where he d. 29 March 1840; she d. 14 Feb. 1838.
Children:
 1. *Joseph*, b. 29 Sept. 1782.
 2. *Rhoda*, b. 8 Aug. 1784.
 3. *Susanna*, b. 13 Aug. 1786.
 4. *Phineas*, b. 15 Nov. 1788; he became a member of the Church of the Latter Day Saints.
 5. *Levi*, b. 7 Dec. 1790; d. 18 June 1795.
 6. *Nancy*, b. 22 Nov. 1792.
 7. *Hepzibah*, b. 28 July 1795.
 8. *Betsey*, b. 17 May 1797.
 9. *Levi*, b. 4 April 1799; d. in Salt Lake City, Utah, 18 June 1876.
 10. *Willard*, b. 24 June 1804; he joined the Mormon church and became counselor to President Brigham Young.
 11. *William*.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 19 Feb. 1764; m. 9 May 1785, Phineas Brigham, son of George and Mary (Bragg) Brigham, b. in Marlboro, Mass., 7 Oct. 1757. They lived in Southborough, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Timothy*, b. 8 Feb. 1786; m. Polly Damon, 12 July 1807.
 2. *Phineas*, b. 31 Dec. 1787; m. Susanna Ames of Buckland.
 3. *Susanna*, b. 31 Dec. 1787; m. Ebenezer Damon of Brookline, Mass.
 4. *George*, b. 30 May 1796; d. 14 June 1796.
 5. *Louisa*, b. 6 June 1797.
 6. *George*, b. 4 Dec. 1799.
 7. *Fitch*, b. 13 Jan. 1803.
 8. *Salmon*, b. 15 July 1805.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 May 1766; m. 31 Oct. 1786, John Young, son of Dr. Joseph Young, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 7 March 1763. They lived in Hopkinton until Jan. 1801, when they moved to Whitingham, Vt.; she d. 11 June 1815. In 1817 he moved to Tyrone, Steuben Co., N. Y., in 1827 he moved to Mendon, Monroe Co., in 1832 he joined the Mormon Church, and moved with his family to Kirtland, Ohio, and in 1834 he was ordained a patriarch by Joseph Smith. He d. in Quincy, Ill., 12 Oct. 1839, while on a visit to his children.
Children:
 1. *Nancy*, b. 6 Aug. 1786; d. 22 Sept. 1860.
 2. *Fanny*, b. 8 Nov. 1787; d. 11 June 1859.
 3. *Rhoda*, b. 10 Sept. 1789; d. 18 Jan. 1840.
 4. *John*, b. 22 May 1791; d. 27 April 1870.
 5. *Abigail*, b. 22 April 1793; d. 1807.
 6. *Susan*, b. 17 June 1795; d. 5 May 1852.
 7. *Joseph*, b. 7 April 1797; d. 16 July 1881.
 8. *Phineas Howe*, b. 16 Feb. 1799; d. 10 Oct. 1879.
 9. *Brigham*, b. 1 June 1801; d. 29 Aug. 1877. He was the President of Church of Latter Day Saints, and the founder of Salt Lake City, Utah.

- 10. *Louisa*, b. 26 Sept. 1804; d. in July 1833.
- 11. *Lorenzo Dow*, b. 19 Oct. 1807; d. 21 Nov. 1895.
- iv. *PATTY*, b. 28 Feb. 1768; m. 25 April 1791, Dea. Elisha Morse; moved to Worcester, Mass.
- v. *ANN*, b. 25 May 1770; m. (int. 8 Dec. 1798) Rev. Jereboam Parker, son of Benjamin and Abigail Parker, b. in Southborough, 3 April 1769; he was settled minister in Southborough.

Children:

- 1. *Mary Ann*, b. 16 Oct. 1799; m. 14 Oct. 1823, Dana Fay.
- 2. *Emma*, b. 2 Feb. 1801.
- 3. *Patty*, b. 22 Dec. 1802; m. 19 April 1831, Dana Fay.
- 4. *Selina*, b. 11 May 1805.
- 5. *Lucius*, b. 3 Sept. 1807.
- 6. *Nancy*, b. 20 April 1809; d. 22 Dec. 1829.
- 7. *Caroline*, b. 29 March 1811; m. 17 Dec. 1835, Charles Merriam.
- 8. *Charles Lowell*, b. 10 Jan. 1813; m. Abby Penniman of Worcester.
- vi. *PHINEAS*, b. 21 Feb. 1773; d. unm.
- vii. *BETTY*, b. 3 May 1776; m. 30 March 1801, John Haven of Holliston, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *Pamela*.
- 2. *Mary*.
- 3. *Nancy*.
- 4. *John*.
- 5. *Elizabeth*.
- 6. *Jesse*, he went to Nauvoo, Ill; joined the Church of Latter Day Saints.
- 7. *Phineas Brigham*.
- 234. viii. *NEHEMIAH*, b. 21 Dec. 1776.
- 235. ix. *SAMUEL*, b. 21 July 1781.
- 236. x. *PETER*, b. 11 Oct. 1783.
- xi. *RUTH*, b. 31 March 1784-5; (perhaps she is the one who m. Timothy Stone of Groton, Mass.).

95. *DAVID*⁵ *HOWE* (*Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 17 May 1744. He went to New Hampshire, and settled in Hopkinton, about the same time of his brothers Peter and Jotham. He married *MARY* ———, and with his brothers he signed the "Association Test." He served in the Revolution, in Capt. Joshua Bayley's Co. in Col. Thomas Stickney's Regt. in Gen. Stark's brigade that marched from Hopkinton, N. H., in 1777, and joined the Northern Continental Army; also he was in Col. Moses Kelly's regiment in Aug. and Sept. 1778 in Rhode Island.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. *DAVID*,⁶ b. 24 March 1776.
 - ii. *PHEBE*, b. 1 Oct. 1778.
 - iii. *NEHEMIAH*, b. 27 May 1780.
 - iv. *EZEKIEL*, b. 14 Feb. 1782; he lived in Croydon, N. H.
 - v. *SILAS*, b. 5 March 1785; lived in Croydon, N. H.
96. *JONATHAN*⁵ *HOWE* (*Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 24 Sept. 1746; married 19 April 1778, *LUCY*

Read, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Nurse) Read, born in Rutland, 5 April 1758, died 20 July 1814. He died in Rutland 7 Oct. 1787.

Children born in Rutland:

237. i. JONATHAN,⁶ b. 14 May 1780.
 ii. SALLY, b. 26 Aug. 1782; m. 25 April 1803, Delphos Gates, son of Jonathan and Hepzibah (Stone) Gates, b. in Hubbardston, Mass., 20 Dec. 1777. They lived in Hubbardston, Mass., where he d. 15 Sept. 1837; she d. 20 June 1816.

Children:

1. *Lucy*, b. 7 July 1804; d. 11 April 1805.
 2. *Benjamin Church*, b. 16 June 1806; d. 1 Aug. 1807.
 3. *John Nelson*, b. 9 May 1808; m. Elvira Stone.
 4. *Minerva*, b. 27 March 1811; m. Crusoe Kendall.
 5. *A dau.*, b. and d. 30 June 1813.
 6. *Francis*, b. 22 Dec. 1814; m. Lucy Wright.
238. iii. THOMAS, b. 8 Oct. 1784.
 iv. HANNAH, b. 15 Feb. 1787; m. 8 Jan. 1808, William Hubbard, son of Jonathan and Vashti Hubbard, b. in Rutland, 14 March 1780; d. 16 Sept. 1837. She d. 5 Sept. 1813.

Children:

1. *Lucy Malinda*, b. 2 Nov. 1808; m. 24 Oct. 1831, Alpheus K. Brown.
2. *Jane Maria*, b. 24 Aug. 1810.
3. *Avalina Malissa*, b. 16 April 1812; d. 29 Aug. 1813.

97. DAVID⁵ HOWE (*Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 1 April 1748; married 20 Feb. 1780, MARTHA RICE, daughter of John and Sarah (Martin) Rice, born in Rutland, 6 Aug. 1757. They lived in Rutland, where he died 5 May 1802.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. MARTHA,⁶ b. 13 Aug. 1782; m. 25 Feb. 1805, Rufus Smith, son of James and Mary (Browning) Smith, b. in Rutland, 17 Feb. 1780; she d. 6 Feb. 1845.

Children:

1. *Dolly Howe*, bapt. 31 Oct. 1813; m. Humphrey Moore of Princeton, Mass.
 2. *Mary Ann*, bapt. 31 Oct. 1813; m. Charles D. Smith.
 3. *William Owing*, bapt. 31 Oct. 1813; m. Isabella R. Maynard.
239. ii. DAVID, b. 26 Oct. 1784.
 iii. SARAH, b. 17 Dec. 1786; d. 26 Sept. 1814.
 iv. PETER, b. 11 Dec. 1789; m. 7 Feb. 1814, Clarissa Witherbee of Harvard, Mass. (A widow Clarissa Howe m. 23 June 1842, Joseph Smith.)
240. v. ELIPHALET, b. 29 Dec. 1791; m. Sophia Estabrooks.
 vi. ALICE, b. 17 April 1794; m. 18 April 1816, James Browning.
 vii. DOLLY, b. 15 Aug. 1796; d. 21 April 1798.
 viii. PEABODY, b. 21 Sept. 1799; d. 9 Dec. 1801.

98. BUCKLEY⁵ HOWE (*David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 23 July 1746; married 21 Feb. 1769, ELIZABETH MOORE, daughter of Jacob and Rebecca (Robbins) Moore, born in Sudbury, 7 June 1747. They lived in Hub-

bardston, Mass., where he was one of the selectmen 1788-9. He died 1 Nov. 1789; she died soon after.

Children born in Hubbardston:

- i. BUCKLEY,⁶ b. 25 Jan. 1772; d. in Sudbury, 14 Nov. 1792.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 26 Aug. 1773; d. before 1802.
- iii. REBECCA, b. 7 Oct. 1775; d. 28 May 1783.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Dec. 1777; m. 6 April 1797, Asa Willis of Sudbury, son of Reuben and Sarah (Brigham) Willis, b. 17 Feb. 1773. She d. 10 Aug. 1853.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 June 1798; m. Rufus Tower.
2. *Zibah*, b. 19 Jan. 1800; m. Ebenezer Parmenter Jr.; he d. 30 April 1832; she m. 2nd ——— Boynton.
3. *Mary Ann*, b. 14 Sept. 1801; m. Joseph F. Wheeler.
4. *Abigail*, b. 14 Oct. 1803.
5. *Buckley*, b. 4 May 1805; m. Susan Bartlett.
6. *Truman*, b. 3 Feb. 1807; d. 21 Sept. 1807.
7. *Sarah*, b. 7 June 1808; m. Rufus A. French; she d. 3 Dec. 1875.
8. *Barzillai*, b. 30 March 1810; m. Mary Ann Bartlett; he d. 14 Oct. 1852.
9. *Emily*, b. 1 Jan. 1812; m. ——— Bennett; she d. 24 Feb. 1863.
10. *Columbia*, b. 2 March 1814.
11. *Rebecca*, b. 11 Sept. 1816.
12. *Susan Harriet*, b. 20 Dec. 1818; m. ——— Edwards; she d. in May 1854.
- v. SUKEY, b. 2 Oct. 1780; m. 28 Nov. 1800, Joel Bartlett, son of Jonas and Elizabeth (Howe) Bartlett of Northboro, Mass., b. 15 Aug. 1776. They moved to Wilmington, Vt.

Children:

1. *Buckley Howe*, b. in Marlboro, Mass., 29 Aug. 1801; m. 21 Jan. 1827, Salome Manly. They were parents of Truman H. Bartlett, and grand parents of Paul Wayland Bartlett, the well known sculptors.
2. *Truman*, b. 17 April 1803.
3. *Susan F.*, b. 18 Jan. 1804; m. Buckley Howe Willis.
4. *Mariett*, b. 3 Sept. 1806; m. Alpheus Manly.
5. *Harriet*, b. 20 Feb. 1809; m. Lucien B. Meachem.
6. *Mary Ann*, b. 11 April 1811; m. Barzillai Willis.
7. *Saphrona*, b. 27 June 1814; m. Manly Wetherell.
- vi. REBECCA, b. 15 July 1783; m. 8 April 1803, William Holyoke of Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *William F.*, b. 10 Oct. 1805; m. Mrs. Lydia Felton.
2. *Edward*, b. 22 Oct. 1808.
3. *John*, b. 13 Oct. 1810.
4. *Freeman*, b. 18 Aug. 1818.
5. *Sarah E.*, b. 1822; d. 1824.
6. *Sarah A.*, b. 1824.
7. *Susan E.*, b. 1827.
241. vii. PETER, b. 13 Sept. 1785.
- viii. PERSIS, b. (no date); m. 22 Feb. 1810, William Wheeler of Sudbury.

99. DAVID⁵ HOWE (*David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 7 Jan. 1756; married in Groton, Mass., 7 Jan.

1786, SYBIL ROCKWOOD, daughter of Elisha and Elizabeth (Adams) Rockwood. They lived in Sudbury, where he died 13 Oct. 1803, she died 21 March 1818, aged 57 yrs. He bore the title of Lieut.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. NABBY, b. 3 Sept. 1787; m. 29 May 1810, Joel Jones; d. 2 March 1852.
- ii. SYBIL, b. 8 June 1790; m. 14 Feb. 1811, Levi Smith, son of Jonathan and Ann (Willis) Smith, b. in Sudbury, 15 July 1781.

Children:

1. *Emeline*, b. 29 May 1815.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1 June 1792; m. 2 March 1814, William Smith Jr., and lived in Sudbury.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 12 May 1820; m. 30 Oct. 1844, Artemas J. Brooks.
2. *Mary*, b. 7 July 1824.
3. *William*, b. 14 Oct. 1827.
- iv. REBECCA, b. 29 Dec. 1793; m. 9 April 1817, Asa Jones.

242. v. DAVID, b. 25 May 1796.

100. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 1 Dec. 1760; married 22 Sept. 1785, HEPZIBAH BELKNAP, daughter of Jeremiah and Hepzibah (Stone) Belknap, born 24 Jan. 1767. He bore the title of Lieut. and died 27 Jan. 1808; she married second, ——— Wheeler. She died 2 Oct. 1842.

Children:

- i. LUCY,⁶ b. 23 Sept. 1786; m. 20 April 1806, Joseph C. Hunt of Sudbury.

Children:

1. *Samuel Dana*, b. 22 Feb. 1807.
2. *Hepzibah Howe*, b. 10 Sept. 1809.
3. *Heman*, b. 11 Sept. 1811.
4. *Joseph Goodnow*, b. 24 Aug. 1813.
5. *Warren*, b. 3 Dec. 1815.
6. *Lucy Ann*, b. 6 March 1818.
7. *William*, b. 8 July 1820.
8. *Otis E.*, b. 7 July 1822.
9. *Lyman*, b. 31 July 1826.
10. *Mary Jane*, b. 16 Aug. 1829.
- ii. POLLY, b. 13 Nov. 1787; m. Jotham Goodnow Jr., d. 1 April 1826.
- iii. WARREN, b. 26 Aug. 1789; m. Rebecca Maynard, d. 19 Oct. 1833.
- iv. PATTY, b. 26 April 1791; m. Jesse Moore, d. in June 1863.
- v. ISRAEL, b. 19 Feb. 1793; d. young.
243. vi. BUCKLEY, b. 23 Dec. 1794.
244. vii. ISRAEL, b. 25 Nov. 1796.
- viii. JERRY, b. 17 Feb. 1799; d. young.

101. EZEKIEL⁵ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 19 May 1756; married 15 Oct. 1780, SALLY READ, daughter of Jacob and Patience (Goodenow) Read,

born in Sudbury, 6 Dec. 1760; died 13 July 1812; he married second (int. 2 Sept. 1815), MRS. ASENATH EATON, widow of Nathan Eaton, and daughter of Abijah and Elizabeth (Upham) Fiske, born in Watertown, Mass., 2 Sept. 1766. He lived in Sudbury and Framingham, Mass., where he died 29 March 1847; she died 18 April 1852.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁶ b. 22 Nov. 1779; m. 6 May 1804, John Trowbridge, son of John and Mary (Bent) Trowbridge, b. in Framingham, 12 June 1778. They lived in Cambridge, Mass., where he was engaged in mercantile business, in company with his brother-in-law, Thomas Biscoe; he d. 28 Jan. 1841; she d. 15 Oct. 1839.

Children:

1. *John H.*, b. 9 May 1807.
2. *Sarah R.*, b. 18 March 1809; m. Dr. Charles H. Chaplin.
3. *Mary E.*, b. 22 June 1811; m. Newell Bent.
4. *Charles S.*, b. 20 July 1814.
- ii. NANCY, b. 7 Jan. 1782; m. 19 Nov. 1807, Lawson Buckminster, son of Lawson and Mary (Jones) Buckminster, b. in Framingham, 16 May 1779; d. 5 April 1835; she d. 8 Aug. 1858.

Children:

1. *Henry L.*, b. 20 Dec. 1808; d. 14 June 1829.
2. *Edward F.*, b. 27 July 1810; m. Sarah McIntire.
3. *Ann Maria*, b. 22 Aug. 1815; m. Lemuel Stephens of Philadelphia.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. (no date); m. 16 May 1805, Levi Eaton, son of John and Olive (Conant) Eaton, b. in Framingham, 15 Jan. 1778; d. 8 April 1853; she d. 30 March 1824.

Children:

1. *Eveline*, b. 22 Oct. 1805; m. William R. Staples.
2. *Winthrop*, b. 7 Aug. 1808; m. Mary Valentine.
3. *Levi C.*, b. 12 Dec. 1811.
4. *Frederick A.*, b. 22 May 1820; lost at sea.
- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. (no date); m. 12 June 1808, Thomas Biscoe, son of Josiah and Grace (Whitney) Biscoe, b. in Watertown, Mass., 31 Aug. 1769; d. 10 Jan. 1816. He was a grocer in company with his brother-in-law, the firm of Trowbridge & Biscoe.

Children:

1. *Thomas Curtis*, b. 18 July 1810; was the minister in Grafton, Mass.
2. *Bathsheba Eliza*, b. 10 May 1812; d. about 1835.
3. *Maria Howe*, b. 27 June 1814; m. and lived in Boston.
245. v. EZEKIEL, b. about 1784.
- vi. JACOB, b. about 1790; d. 17 July 1856, aged 66 yrs.
- vii. RELIEF, b. (no date); m. Samuel Warren.
- viii. CURTIS, b. about 1803; d. in Boston, 2 Sept. 1841, unm.

102. ELIPHALET⁵ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 23 March 1761; married 19 June 1788, HANNAH HENRY, daughter of William and Margaret (Wilson) Henry, born in Barre, Mass., 1 Dec. 1762; died 9 Sept. 1799. He married second, 31 May 1801, MARY HENRY, sis-

ter of his first wife, born 26 Oct. 1764; died 23 Sept. 1822. They lived in Barre, where he died 7 Dec. 1834.

Children born in Barre:

- i. ADAM,⁶ b. 8 April 1789; d. 23 June 1806.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 5 May 1791; d. 27 Nov. 1819, unm.
- iii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 May 1793; d. aged about 11-2 yrs.
- iv. MARIA, b. 30 June 1795; m. 18 Feb. 1819, Moses Lawrence Jr. of Hardwick, Mass.

Children:

1. *Aaron*, b. 14 Feb. 1820.
2. *Charles Emery*, b. 13 July 1824.
3. *Hannah Maria*, b. 11 April 1827.
4. *Ira*, b. 15 April 1832.
246. v. ARTEMAS, b. 3 July 1796.
- vi. ASENATH, b. 24 Feb. 1798; m. 29 Dec. 1819, John Wheeler Weston of Barre; she d. 19 July 1857; he d. in Rochester, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1847.

Children:

1. *George Howe*, b. 25 Sept. 1820.
2. *Samuel Henry*, b. 22 July 1822; d. 26 July 1841.
3. *James Wheeler*, b. 25 Sept. 1824.
4. *Ezra Brown*, b. 11 Jan. 1827.
5. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. 25 Feb. 1829.
6. *Edwin*, b. 10 April 1831.
7. *Harding*, b. 11 Jan. 1835.
- vii. SUBMIT, b. 9 Oct. 1799; d. six months old.

By second wife:

- viii. CHARLOTTE, b. 18 June 1802; m. Stillman Clark of Hardwick.

247. ix. ELIPHALET, b. 18 Feb. 1804.

103. ADAMS⁵ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 15 May 1763; married 3 Dec. 1795, JERUSHA BALCOM, daughter of Asahel Balcom, born in Sudbury, 28 April 1767; died 4 April 1842. He was the third of the family name to become the landlord of the "Red Horse Tavern," succeeding his father, Col. Ezekiel Howe. He died 10 Dec. 1840.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. JERUSHA,⁶ b. 6 July 1797; d. 27 Feb. 1842, unm.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 13 April 1799; d. 30 Jan. 1803, age 3 y. 9 m. 17 d.
- iii. LYMAN, b. 6 Nov. 1801. He was the last landlord of the Red Horse Tavern, or "Wayside Inn," and is the one described by Longfellow in his poem of the "Wayside Inn." He d. in April 1861, unm.
- iv. WINTHROP, b. 4 Jan. 1804; d. young.
- v. ADAM, b. 16 April 1805; m. 17 Dec. 1845, Olive Page.
248. vi. ABIEL WINTHROP, b. 8 Sept. 1807.

104. ELISHA⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 6 Nov. 1744; married in Glastonbury, Ct., 10 March 1779, ANNA HOLLISTER, daughter of Gideon and Rachel (Talcott) Hollister, born in Glastonbury, 1 March

1745; died 24 April 1823. He went with his father to Glastonbury when a young man, and died there 4 July 1827.

Children born in Glastonbury:

- i. ANNA,⁶ b. 21 Feb. 1780; m. James Sawyer, and moved to Berlin, Vt.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 2 May 1782; m. 17 March 1804, Col. Robert Gates, who was b. 16 Dec. 1780. He was commissioned captain in War of 1812, by Gov. John Cotton Smith, and as Lt. Col. in 1818, by Gov. Oliver Wolcott. He was post-master at Derby, Conn., for many years and was a member of Conn. General Assembly in 1832, and d. 27 Feb. 1865. His wife d. 9 July 1856.

Children:

1. *Maryette*, b. 25 Dec. 1804; d. 4 July 1890.
 2. *Rebecca Ann*, b. 5 Oct. 1806; d. in Derby, 30 Dec. 1899.
 3. *Robert*, b. 5 July 1811; d. 30 July 1811.
 4. *Robert W.*, b. 6 June 1812; m. 21 June 1833, Ann Maria Townsend Hotchkiss, b. 8 June 1813, d. 6 May 1891. He d. 9 Dec. 1882. They had four children.
249. iii. ELISHA, b. 13 March 1784.
- iv. MARY, b. 24 Aug. 1786; m. David Holbrook, and went to Ohio.
- v. JEMIMA, b. 21 Oct. 1788; m. Chester Hills.
250. vi. JOHN, b. 24 Nov. 1791.
- vii. JUDITH, b. 14 March 1794; m. Samuel French.

105. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*John*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 27 March 1752; married 20 Nov. 1777, ELIZABETH HOLLISTER, daughter of Gideon and Rachel (Talcott) Hollister, born in Glastonbury, Conn., in 1743. He was unfortunate in having his house destroyed by fire 30 Oct. 1788, and having one child burnt to death. They were living in Glastonbury in 1820.

Children born in Glastonbury:

- i. ELIZABETH, bapt. 30 Aug. 1778; m. 14 July 1799, David Carrier.
- ii. JOHN, bapt. 17 Sept. 1780; burnt to death 30 Oct. 1788.
- iii. MICHAEL, bapt. 15 Sept. 1782; m. Huldah Stillman.
- iv. SAMUEL, bapt. 16 Oct. 1784; the Hartford records show that on 26 Sept. 1821, letters of administration were issued to Betsey Howe, on the estate of Samuel Howe "of Glastonbury" (probably the same as above).
- v. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 30 April 1787.
- vi. PRUDE (or PRUDENCE), bapt. 5 April 1789.
- vii. A CHILD, d. at birth, 9 April 1791.

106. ISRAEL⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 14 March 1762; married 9 May 1786, SALLY MOORE of Sudbury; she died 27 Oct. 1794.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁶ b. 2 Jan. 1787; m. 18 Aug. 1803, Samuel Paine Jr.

251. ii. HENRY, b. 7 Feb. 1789.
 iii. SARAH, b. 23 Oct. 1791; m. 30 Sept. 1810, David Tower;
 she m. 2nd Joshua Prouty.
 iv. RUTH, b. 6 Aug. 1794.

107. NEHEMIAH⁵ HOWE (*Joshua*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Mass., 5 Feb. 1736-7; married RUTH ——— (ancestry unknown). He was a soldier from Hatfield, Mass., in Capt. Alexander's company at Lake George in 1758; and was in Amherst, Mass., in 1759; a few years later he moved to Westmoreland, N. H., where he died about 1777. His widow married second, Capt. Joseph Burt, 15 March 1780. He is supposed to be the Nehemiah Howe who was delegate to the Dorset Convention, 24 July 1776, and 25 Sept. 1776; also to the Windsor Convention 28 July 1777. At the Dorset Convention he was appointed with others "to be a Committee of War." The record of this committee is said to be "the first record of a Board of War in Western Vermont" 1 Vermont Rec. 15, 23, 27, 33, 63; Hist. Soc. Collec. Index title "Nehemiah Howe." See also Doc. Hist. N. Y. Vol. 4, p. 723.

Children:

252. i. SELAH, b. 29 July 1762.
 ii. ORPHA, b. 6 May 1764; m. 8 July 1784, Isaac Butterfield.
 iii. NEHEMIAH, b. 4 March 1766; probably d. 9 May 1799.
 iv. RUTH, b. 11 Nov. 1767; m. 1 Feb. 1795, John Bridgman of Hinsdale, N. H.
 v. JOSHUA, b. in Putney, Vt., 9 March 1770.
 vi. EZEKIEL, b. 21 April 1774.
 vii. SAMANTHA. (There is said to be a daughter Samantha.)

108. CAPT. MOSES⁵ HOWE (*Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), was born about 1749 and was between five and six years old when captured by the Indians with his mother (Jemima Howe). He returned to Vernon, Vt. He married Submit Scott, and built and kept a tavern on the same farm where his father lived; he died 18 Dec. 1817.

Children born in Vernon:

253. i. EBENEZER,⁶ b. about 1772.
 ii. JEMIMA, b. (no date); m. John Underwood, and moved to Buffalo, N. Y.
254. iii. CALEB, b. 18 Oct. 1775.
 iv. BETSEY, b. 19 May 1779; m. John Coy (is said to have come from Ireland to Londonderry); he was b. 6 Aug. 1776; d. in Hinsdale, Vt., 4 June 1833. She d. 15 March 1853.
- Children born in Hinsdale:
1. *Eliza A.*, b. 21 Dec. 1800; m. Edwin Gustin.
 2. *Mary*, b. 29 Aug. 1802; m. John Bovier.
 3. *Susan Thurston*, b. 10 July 1804; m. in Hartford, Conn., 28 June 1829, Brace Gay, b. 19 Feb. 1806; d. 1 Feb. 1870; she d. in Ithaca, N. Y., in June 1883.
 4. *Sylvanus Martin*, b. 28 June 1806.
 5. *Stephen Howe*, b. 6 Aug. 1810; m. Diana Farwell; m. 2nd Sarah Iredell; he d. 14 April 1872.

6. *Eunice*, b. 23 May 1813; m. Henry Badger; she d. 9 Aug. 1842.
7. *John Harrison*, b. 2 Dec. 1818; m. Catherine A. Granger; he d. 19 July 1889.
8. *Edwin Gustin*, b. 8 April 1821; m. Elizabeth Brown.
- v. SUBMIT, b. (no date); m. Ezra Thurston.
255. vi. ELIJAH, b. (no date).
- vii. SARAH, b. (no date); m. Ebenezer Hawes of Brattleboro, Vt.
- viii. MOSES, b. (no date); m. ——— Lay of Enfield, Conn.
- ix. EUNICE, b. (no date); m. Parker M. Allen of Hinsdale, N. H., and moved to Onondaga Co., N. Y., and later to Cato, Cayuga Co., N. Y.
- x. JOSIAH, b. (no date); m. ——— Barrett of Vernon, Vt.
- xi. LOUISE, b. (no date); m. ——— Thurston of Sterling, Conn.
- xii. HIRAM.

109. SQUIRE⁵ HOWE (*Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., about 1751; he was about four years old when taken captive by the Indians with his mother (Jemima How); he married in 1781, MARTHA FIELD, daughter of Moses and Martha (Root) Field, born 11 June 1757. They lived in Northfield, Mass., until about 1806, when they moved to Fabius, N. Y., where he died 20 Nov. 1807. She went to live with one of her children in Prattsburg, N. Y., where she died in 1839, aged 82.

Children born in Vernon:

256. i. RODOLPHUS,⁶ b. about 1782.
- ii. ELIHU, b. (no date); d. 8 years old.
257. iii. SQUIRE, b. about 1785.
- iv. MARTHA, b. 20 May 1787; m. 19 Jan. 1809, Horace Fowler of Cohocton, N. Y.; she d. 13 Aug. 1819; he m. 2nd 31 Dec. 1820, Mary Taylor, she d. 10 May 1835; he m. 3d 24 Oct. 1835, Susan, sister of his first wife; he d. in June 1859.

Children:

1. *Orson Squire*, b. 11 Oct. 1809.
2. *Lorenzo Niles*, b. 23 June 1811.
3. *Theron Field*, b. 8 Dec. 1812.
4. *Charlotte*, b. 14 Aug. 1814.
- v. WILLIAM, b. about 1790; m. Polly Griffith, b. 25 Jan. 1799; they lived in Geneva, N. Y., where he d. 7 Sept. 1867; she d. 25 Oct. 1871, no children.
- vi. ANNA, b. about 1792; m. Levi Fowler of Cohocton, N. Y., and had eleven children.
- vii. SUSAN, b. 19 April 1794; m. 24 Oct. 1835, Horace Fowler.
- viii. CLARISSA, b. 17 April 1797; m. 9 Feb. 1817, Robert Weld of Sugar Grove, Pa., b. 4 Nov. 1794.

Children:

1. *Theodore N.*, b. 23 Nov. 1817.
2. *Susan A.*, b. 25 July 1821.
3. *Squire H.*, b. 23 Nov. 1823.
4. *Sarah*, b. 25 July 1826.
5. *William W.*, b. 23 Feb. 1829.
6. *Caroline H.*, b. 4 Jan. 1832.
7. *Jenett L.*, b. 16 March 1833.

8. *Mary E.*, b. 1 Oct. 1835.
9. *Mary A.*, b. 1 Oct. 1835.
10. *Clarissa H.*, b. 18 Jan. 1843.
- ix. CAROLINE, b. 17 July 1798; m. Harvey Downs of Prattsburg, and had two children.

110. CALEB⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., about 1751; married 22 April 1783, SILENCE HUTCHINS. He was in Col. Ashley's regiment that marched 21 Oct. 1776, to reinforce Ticonderoga—service 26 days. He was a man of property, but became involved in the last of his life through lending money and signing with and being bondsmen for other people. He died 10 Sept. 1833; she died 10 Aug. 1833.

Children born in Westmoreland:

- i. CALEB,⁶ b. 11 Aug. 1785; was missing on his return from Bennington, Vt., about 1809, and was never heard of afterwards, supposed to have been murdered.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 3 May 1787; served in the War of 1812; d. unm.
- iii. LUCY, b. 11 April 1791; m. 11 Feb. 1808, Abijah Cole and lived in Mt. Holly, Vt.

Children:

1. *Lucy Hutchins*, b. 23 May 1808.
2. *Curtis Abijah*, b. 23 Aug. 1810.
3. *Susan Maria*, b. 24 June 1812.
4. *Sarah Buckley*, b. 21 April 1814.
5. *Mary Emeline*, b. 18 May 1816.
6. *William Henry*, b. 24 March 1820.
7. *Emily Betsey*, b. 11 Nov. 1822.
8. *William Marshall*, b. 16 Nov. 1826.
9. *Charles Lewis*, b. 13 May 1831.
10. *Oscar Brown*, b. 26 March 1833.
11. *Horace Frederick*, b. 17 Jan. 1836.
12. *Julia Anna*, b. 26 June 1838.
- iv. RHODA, b. 11 March 1794; m. 9 Dec. 1813, William Bennett Jr.
- v. SHUBAEL, b. 17 Aug. 1797; d. young.
- vi. BETSEY, b. 29 June 1799; d. 29 July 1821, unm.
- vii. LATTI, b. 25 Oct. 1801; m. 20 Oct. 1824, David Goodnow; m. 2nd 6 May 1830, David Arnold Jr.
258. viii. SAMUEL, b. 18 May 1804.

111. NEHEMIAH⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born about 1755; married at Westmoreland, N. H., 27 June 1775, SARAH GLENNE, daughter of John and Thankful (Adams) Glenne, born in Westford, Mass., 1757. They moved about the time of their marriage to Londonderry, Vt., where he was one of the first settlers. He died about 1840; she died about 1849.

Children:

- i. DUDLEY,⁶ b. (no date); was accidentally killed at the age of 16 or 18.
 - ii. MARY, b. (no date); m. Jonathan Emerson of Thetford, Vt.
- Children:

1. *Syrel.*
2. *Darius.*
3. *Mercaline.*
4. *Clarissa.*

iii. HULDAH, b. (no date); m. Daniel Warner of Londonderry, Vt.

Children:

1. *Martha*, m. Abel Rideout.
2. *Addie Maria.*
3. *Mary Ann*, m. Oramel Cheney.

iv. CLARISSA, b. (no date); d. unm.

v. A DAU., b. (no date); m. ——— Hopkins.

259. vi. DUDLEY, b. about 1797.

112. SAMUEL⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., (date unknown); married in Middleboro, Mass., 9 June 1776, MEHITABLE HACKETT, daughter of Benjamin and Mercy (Richmond) Hackett. They lived in Westmoreland.

Children:

260. i. WILLIAM,⁶ b. 4 Jan. 1783.
- ii. SALLY, b. 10 June 1786; m. 8 March 1807, Ebenezer Bragg.
261. iii. SAMUEL, b. 12 July 1789.
262. iv. SAMPSON, b. 24 May 1792.

113. ABNER⁵ HOWE (*Abner*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 1 April 1762; married 22 July 1784, LYDIA HUTCHINSON.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁶ b. 2 Feb. 1783.
- ii. CLARISSA, b. 16 Feb. 1786.
- iii. ORPHA, b. 24 Nov. 17—.
- iv. MEHITABLE, b. 16 March 17—.

114. EDWARD⁵ HOWE (*Abner*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 21 Dec. 1764; married 13 Sept. 1786, LEVINA LEACH, daughter of Isaac and Jerusha (Leach) Leach, born in Westmoreland, 23 Sept. 1766. It is said that he moved to New York State about 1808, and was killed at the battle of Queenstown Heights 15 Oct. 1812.

Children:

- i. DANFORD,⁶ b. 22 April 1788.
- ii. LEVINA, b. 30 July 1790.
- iii. EDWARD, b. 12 Nov. 1792.
- iv. LUCINDA, b. ———; m. ——— Pierce.
- v. WILLARD.
- vi. ROBERT.
- vii. ALEXANDER.
- viii. HANNAH.

115. THOMAS⁵ HOWE (*Abner*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 1 Feb. 1770; married 1 Jan. 1806, CLARISSA HOWARD. He settled in Williamstown, Vt., where he was a merchant and lived there until about 1817, when he

moved to Bloomfield, Ohio, where he became quite prominent, and represented the county several times in the Ohio Legislature, was highly respected by all, and was often called upon to arbitrate their disputes. He was made a mason in Jerusalem Lodge in Westmoreland, N. H., 12 Feb. 1806, and died in Bloomfield, O., 7 Feb. 1863.

Children born in Williamstown:

- i. CLARISSA,⁶ b. 9 Nov. 1806; m. 9 Dec. 1824, David Wilder of Bloomfield, Ohio; d. 9 March 1882.

Children:

1. *Clarissa J.*, b. 10 June 1826.
2. *David Howard*, b. 22 June 1829.
263. ii. THOMAS MARSHALL, b. 20 April 1808.
264. iii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 21 Dec. 1809.
- iv. NANCY, b. 13 Oct. 1811; m. 18 March 1829, Archibald Green of Bloomfield, Ohio; d. 30 Jan. 1876.

Children:

1. *Albert William*, b. 12 Feb. 1830.
2. *Alice Samantha*, b. 25 March 1832.
3. *Edward Howe*, b. 18 March 1834.
4. *Martha Howe*, b. 28 Dec. 1835.
5. *Edwin Marshall*, b. 24 Aug. 1838.
6. *Mary Francis*, b. 21 Sept. 1841.
- v. AMASA HOWARD, b. 28 Oct. 1814; d. 25 Oct. 1815.
265. vi. WILLIAM HOWARD, b. 5 Jan. 1817.

116. SYLVANUS⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 23 Nov. 1742; married MARTHA WARNER, daughter of Moses Warner. They lived in Belchertown, Mass., where he died 4 Nov. 1814. His will dated 8 May 1805, and proved 8 Dec. 1814 mentions his wife Martha, and the children named below, also Margaret, daughter of Benjamin Howe (probably his brother's daughter).

Children born in Belchertown:

- i. PHINEAS,⁶ b. 27 April 1770; d. about 1837; his will dated 16 Dec. 1833, and proved in Aug. 1837, devises his property to his brother and sisters named below.
- ii. SARAH, b. 13 Jan. 1772; m. 14 Jan. 1802, Chester Williams; she d. 5 Sept. 1860.

Children born in Amherst:

1. *Frederick*, b. 3 Oct. 1804; m. Caroline Howe, 2nd Cornelia Bowman; he had four children by first wife.
2. *George*, b. 23 Feb. 1806; d. 5 Dec. 1809.
3. *Mary*, b. 5 July 1807; d. 30 March 1810.
4. *Solomon*, b. 1 May 1809; m. Harriet Smith; m. 2nd Frances Prime; he d. 7 May 1887, in Lamoille, Ill.
5. *Sarah Howe*, b. 26 Dec. 1812; m. Moses Perry; d. 17 May 1893, in Pittsfield, Mass.
- iii. MARY, b. 30 Oct. 1773; m. ——— Merrick.
266. iv. SYLVANUS, b. 21 Aug. 1775.

117. ESTES⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 24 June 1747; married 18 Feb. 1773, SUSANNA DWIGHT, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Lyman)

Dwight, born 20 Oct. 1746; died in Belchertown, Mass., 6 Sept. 1785. He married second, 23 May 1797, Mrs. Diana Hinsdale) Dwight, widow of Col. Elijah Dwight, and daughter of Samuel Hinsdale of Greenfield, Mass. He went with his father from Rutland to Belchertown when but a boy, and was the first physician who settled in that town, and practiced there for more than fifty years. In the French and Indian war he was a drummer boy in his father's company at Lake George in 1759. During the Revolutionary war he served as surgeon in Col. Brewer's regiment (April-Dec. 1775) and also in Col. Rufus Putnam's regiment (Jan. 1, 1777-May 1, 1779), and was on the staff of Gen. Gates. He died 3 March 1826, and his widow died 25 Jan. 1833. His will was dated 10 Oct. 1820.

Children born in Belchertown:

- i. WILLIAM,⁶ b. 4 Feb. 1774; m. 28 April 1814, Annie Sophia Childs, b. 5 Dec. 1786. He grad. Dartmouth College in 1794; settled first in Hartford, Conn., but later he settled and practiced law in Derby, Vt.; he was twice Probate Judge there, and was also a member for several terms of the Vermont Legislature. He d. 19 Nov. 1828, no issue.
- ii. NANCY, b. 1 Feb. 1776; m. 6 May 1799, Ichabod Sanford of Belchertown, b. 18 Oct. 1768, son of Rev. David and Bathsheba (Ingersoll) Sanford.

Children:

1. *William H.*, b. 14 Feb. 1800; was minister in Boylston, Mass.
2. *Bathsheba Ingersoll*, b. 22 Jan. 1802; d. 11 April 1805.
3. *Susan Dwight*, b. 16 June 1804; d. 21 April 1805.
4. *George Charles*, b. 9 Feb. 1806.
5. *Horatio Gates*, b. 22 March 1808.
6. *Bathsheba*, b. 4 Sept. 1810.
- iii. HORATIO GATES, b. 2 Nov. 1777; d. 20 Aug. 1781.
267. iv. ESTES, b. 3 Oct. 1780.
- v. EUNICE, b. 21 Dec. 1782; d. 2 Sept. 1784.
268. vi. SAMUEL, b. 20 June 1785.

118. BENJAMIN⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., 11 Feb. 1764; married in 1785, MARGARET GRAVES, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Dwight) Graves, born 28 Feb. 1766; died 19 Dec. 1795.

Children:

- i. MARGARET,⁶ b. about 1791; d. 20 Nov. 1845, unm.
269. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 17 April 1793.
- iii. HARRIET, b. ———; m. 1819, Joseph W. Edson of New Braintree, Mass.
- iv. EUNICE.
- v. CATHERINE, b. (no date); m. 26 Nov. 1833, Frederick Williams.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. (no date); m. ——— Williams; lived in Enfield, Mass.
- vii. BETSEY; she joined the church in Belchertown in 1834.

119. REV. SAMUEL⁵ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., 10 March 1780; married 27 May 1814, EXPERIENCE RANDALL, born 7 Jan. 1785; died in Waterford, N. Y., 1 Aug. 1852. He was a minister and had pastorates in several different towns in N. Y. state, and died in Lansingburg, N. Y., 20 Feb. 1858.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN,⁶ b. in Saratoga, N. Y., 16 April 1815; m. 2 Jan. 1839, Harmon Van Arnam, b. in Nashville, N. Y., 6 April 1816; d. in Lansingburg, 6 July 1891; she d. there 9 April 1895.
Children:
 1. *Frances C.*, b. in West Troy, N. Y., 13 Dec. 1839.
 2. *Charles H.*, b. in West Troy, 1 Sept. 1843.
- ii. MARTHA P., b. in Rhinebeck, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1819; d. in Brunswick, N. Y., 20 Aug. 1847.
270. iii. SAMUEL E., b. in Malta, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1822.
- iv. LYDIA, b. in Chatham, N. Y., 13 June 1827; m. Stephen A. Cronk.
Children:
 1. *Ida B.*, b. in Lincoln, Nebr., 13 Oct. 1869.

120. EZEKIEL⁵ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., 8 May 1784; married 11 June 1805, NANCY PARKER. They lived in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y., where he died 5 June 1856; she died 1 Dec. 1855.

Children born in Decatur:

- i. HULDAH,⁶ b. 30 Oct. 1806; m. Edmund B. Bigelow, son of Joshua and Rhoda (Bowman) Bigelow, b. in Worcester, N. Y., 2 April 1802; d. in Albany, N. Y., 7 Oct. 1865. He was quite prominent in military circles, and attained the rank of Major Gen. in the N. Y. State militia. He engaged in mercantile business in Worcester, N. Y., the greater part of his life, but later he moved to Albany, N. Y.; his widow d. in Marshall, Wis., 25 Jan. 1873.
Children born in Worcester:
 1. *Edmond Bowman*, b. 8 Dec. 1826; m. Lois Robinson.
 2. *Edna Jane*, b. 2 April 1828; m. William L. Gott.
 3. *Alexander*, b. 1 Feb. 1830; d. 19 Jan. 1831.
 4. *Jerome*, b. 25 Jan. 1832; d. 3 Feb. 1852.
 5. *Lucy Ann*, b. 19 July 1834; d. 30 March 1839.
 6. *William Wallace*, b. 27 May 1837; moved to Marshall, Wis.
 7. *Thaddeus*, b. 24 May 1839; m. Eliza Baker.
 8. *Florence Estella*, b. 24 Feb. 1841; m. Charles H. Corryell.
 9. *Bertrand*, b. 20 June 1843; d. 22 June 1845.
 10. *Gouverneur Morris*, b. 22 June 1845; m. Nan Banan.
- ii. LESTER, b. 7 Jan. 1810; m. 10 Nov. 1828, Lucinda Rowley. He was the one who discovered "Howe's Cave" in N. Y. State.
- iii. ELMIRA, b. 20 May 1814; m. 15 March 1829, Bradford Chamberlain; she d. 27 July 1864.
- iv. JOHN, b. 12 May 1818; m. 27 July 1843, Lovina Snyder.
271. v. ELMON, b. 28 Feb. 1823.
- vi. MYRON, b. 5 Oct. 1827; d. 10 Jan. 1852.

121. JONAS⁵ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 30 Aug. 1771; married 16 Dec. 1800, HANNAH BUCKMINSTER STONE, daughter of Capt. John and Lucy (Fletcher) Stone, born in Rutland, Mass., 9 Nov. 1780. They lived in Rutland, where he died 16 Nov. 1822.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. SALLY STONE,⁶ b. 28 April 1802; m. 11 June 1820, Lt. Joseph Caldwell.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 16 May 1804; d. 19 Dec. 1825.
- iii. LUCY FLETCHER, b. 3 Feb. 1806; d. 2 March 1814.
- iv. JONAS HAPGOOD, b. 29 May 1808; d. (by drowning) 5 July 1825.
- v. CALEB CLAPP, b. 22 March 1810.
- vi. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 10 March 1812; d. 21 Nov. 1813.
- vii. LUCY FLETCHER, b. 9 Jan. 1815; d. 16 Oct. 1817.
- viii. ELIZABETH CLAPP, b. 13 May 1817.

122. MOSES⁵ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 26 July 1773; married 18 April 1805, EUNICE STONE, daughter of Elijah and Eunice (Savage) Stone, born in Rutland, 2 July 1778; died 12 Dec. 1824. They lived in Rutland where he died 26 June 1844.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. HANNAH HEPZIBETH,⁶ b. 11 March 1806; m. 11 April 1827, Levi Bartlett, son of Levi and Sarah (Davis) Bartlett, b. in Rutland, 8 Dec. 1803. They lived in Rutland, where she d. 6 July 1839.

Children:

1. *Harriet Stone*, b. 22 May 1828; m. Henry B. Thomas of Worcester, Mass.
2. *Caroline Augusta*, b. 4 June 1830.
3. *Charles Edward*, bapt. 9 Sept. 1832.
4. *Jonas Howe*, b. 4 Oct. 1834.

- ii. EUNICE, b. 31 July 1807; m. 7 Sept. 1852, Charles Bartlett.

Children:

- i. *Walter H.*

- iii. MARY ANN, b. 26 Dec. 1810; d. 2 Feb. 1815.

272. iv. MOSES, b. 1 Jan. 1813.

- v. JONAS ELIJAH, b. 23 Oct. 1814. He moved to Clinton, Mass., where he became one of the leading citizens of the town. He was one of the selectmen for several years, and a member of the House of Representatives, and a highly respected citizen. He d. 3 April 1892, unm.

273. vi. GEORGE SAVAGE, b. 29 July 1818.

123. CALVIN⁵ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 5 March 1775; married 21 March 1799, SARAH METCALF, born in Princeton, Mass., (ancestry unknown); she died in Rutland, 24 March 1800; he married second, MRS. MARY READ of Princeton, widow of Capt. John Read, and daughter of Thomas and Mary (Baxter) Mason, born in Princeton, 16 Oct. 1771; died 7 Feb. 1852. He died in Rutland, 12 July 1849.

Children born in Rutland:

274. i. CALVIN GUILD,⁶ b. 21 March 1800.
By second wife:
ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 23 Nov. 1812.

124. ELIPHALET⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 11 March 1767; married in Nov. 1809, SUSANNA WINTER (ancestry unknown). They lived in Warren, Mass., where he died 16 June 1848, aged 81 yrs. 3 mos. 5 ds.

Children:

- i. ELIPHALET,⁶ b. about 1810; d. 3 Sept. 1832.
ii. ASA W., b. about 1812; d. 17 March 1827.
iii. JOSEPH, b. about 1814.
iv. BENJAMIN, b. about 1816.
v. SUSAN M., b. about 1819.
vi. HARRISON A., b. about 1826.

125. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 19 June 1777; married 14 May 1798, SALLY DUNN, daughter of John and Anna Dunn, born in Brookfield, 27 Sept. 1774; died 20 Jan. 1817, aged 42 yrs.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS,⁶ b. 27 Sept. 1799; m. Patty Winter.
ii. ANNA MARIA, b. 24 July 1800.
275. iii. JOSEPH WARREN, b. 24 Sept. 1802.
iv. SALLY DUNN, b. 30 Aug. 1804.
v. JOHN DUNN, b. 19 July 1806.
vi. GEORGE ELIOT, b. 11 Feb. 1808; m. Olive A. ———.
276. vii. CHARLES FRANKLIN, b. 30 March 1810.
viii. JOEL DAVIS, b. 30 Nov. 1811.
ix. JAMES DUNN, b. 12 Oct. 1813.
x. LUCY AMANDA, b. 21 Aug. 1815.

126. NEHEMIAH⁵ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Windham, Ct., 12 Dec. 1777; married at Esopus, N. Y., in 1798, MARTHA OSTRANDER, born 12 April 1779; died at Troy, N. Y., 1853. He died in Schenectady, N. Y., 12 Nov. 1855.

Children born in Schenectady:

- i. CATHERINE,⁶ b. in Jan. 1800; m. John Walker; they lived in Troy, N. Y., where she d. 2 Aug. 1863.

Children:

1. *John Walter*.
2. *Sarah*.
ii. MARTHA ANN, b. in 1802; m. Jacob Lyons, d. in Leavenworth, Kans., about 1852; they had several children.
iii. LUCINDA, b. in 1804; m. 1st William Duel, 2nd Hiram

Children:

1. *William*.

Children by second marriage:

2. *Hiram Irving*.

- iv. AMANDA, b. 3 Nov. 1812; m. William Thompson of Oswego, N. Y.; they had several children.
 - 277. v. DANIEL D., b. about 1814.
 - vi. ALIDA, b. (no date); m. Jonas Eagner, d. 1852. Had one daughter living in 1871.
 - vii. SARAH, b. (no date); m. John Lyons.
 - 278. viii. CHARLES EDWARD BISHOP, b. 8 Dec. 1827.
127. JABEZ⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 17 Jan. 1771; married RELIEF WHEELOCK. He with his brother Elias, went to New York State, and settled in Augusta, Oneida Co. about 1800, but they did not make a long stay, as we find that Jabez Howe later settled in Batavia, Genesee Co., where he was living in 1850. He probably had a second wife Martha.
- Children:
- i. FANNY,⁶ b. 5 April 1791; m. Laban Marcy, b. in Woodstock, Conn., 7 March 1780; d. 11 Oct. 1860. He located in Greenwich, Mass., where he practiced law for fifty years. He was elected a member of the Mass. Legislature twenty times, and was a member of the Constitutional Conventions in 1820 and 1853.
- Children:
- 1. *Randolph Barnes*, b. 9 April 1812; a grad. of West Point, served in the Mexican war, was Inspector General U. S. A. in Civil war and served on the staff of Gen. McClellan, who m. one of his daughters.
 - 2. *Erastus Edgerton*, b. 9 Dec. 1815.
 - 3. *William Ainsworth*, b. 20 July 1818.
 - 4. *Marsia Ann*, b. 20 June 1822.
 - 5. *Mary A.*, b. 11 Aug. 1824.
 - 6. *Fred. A.*, b. 28 July 1829.
 - ii. ASA, b. 16 Oct. 1795; m. and lived in Batavia, N. Y., in 1830.
 - iii. EMMONS, b. 3 Aug. 1797.
 - iv. SALLY, b. 10 June 1799.
 - v. HARLEY, b. 18 March 1801; m., lived in Batavia, in 1830.
 - vi. MINERVA, b. 13 Dec. 1802.
 - vii. LOUISA, b. 4 July 1805.
 - viii. RUSSELL, b. 3 Oct. 1807; m., lived in Batavia, in 1840.
128. EBENEZER⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 21 April 1773; married 15 Feb. 1800, CATHERINE SPRING of Conway, N. H., born 5 Feb. 1780. He was a physician, and located in Standish, Me., where he practiced for many years. He died 4 June 1841.
- Children born in Standish:
- i. ELIZA,⁶ b. 24 Sept. 1802; m. 5 Feb. 1829, Lewis Spring.
- Children:
- 1. *Ferdinand*.
 - 2. *Alonzo*.
 - 279. ii. MARSHALL SPRING, b. 12 June 1804.
 - iii. SARAH RICE, b. 8 Jan. 1806.
 - 280. iv. GREENLEAF, b. 5 April 1807.

- v. MARY ANN, b. 11 Jan. 1811; m. 28 Dec. 1837, Simeon G. Clement.

Children:

1. *Marshall.*
2. *Scott.*
3. *Kate.*

- vi. LEANDER M., b. 18 July 1815; d. young.

281. vii. ALBION PARIS, b. 25 March 1818.

129. ELIAS⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Wilbraham, Mass., 10 Aug. 1777; married 29 Nov. 1800, POLLY DUNTON. They moved to Augusta, Oneida Co., N. Y., the same year, and in 1804 he moved to Sandy Creek, Oswego Co., N. Y.; here his second child was born, his wife Polly, died in June 1807. He married again (name not given). He early became a member of the Masonic fraternity, and was one of fourteen masons, who petitioned for a lodge in the township of Richland, and village of Pulaski, dated 28 March 1816. He was elected the first Master of the lodge 10 Sept. 1817. (Fellowship Lodge, No. 288.) In 1807 he was elected one of the Commissioners of Highways in Richland, and was collector for the several townships: Richmond, Sandy Creek, Orwell and Boylston. He was living in 1818.

Children:

282. i. ELIAS.
- ii. POLLY, b. 7 May 1805; m. Pardon Earl.
283. iii. NATHAN.
- iv. MANDANA TABER, b. (no date); m. (name not given).

Children:

1. *Marvin.*
2. *Albert.*
3. *Fayette.*

130. CALVIN⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 21 Jan. 1781; married 3 July 1802, ABIGAIL CUTTER, daughter of Ammi and Esther (Pierce) Cutter, born 25 March 1781. He was a surgeon in the war of 1812, and was a prisoner of the British for nine months. He seemed to have lived for a time in Hartford Co., Conn., then moved to Cambridge, Mass.; from there he went to Westbrook, Me., where he died 26 Aug. 1845. His widow died in Westfield, Mass., 20 Sept. 1855.

Children:

- i. THOMAS CUTTER,⁶ b. in Windham, Me., 20 Nov. 1803; m. 27 July 1842, Mary C. Watson of Norway, Me., who d. 22 Feb. 1856; he m. 2nd 16 April 1857, Mary W. Brown of Parsonsfield, Me. They lived in Westfield, Mass., d. in Detroit, Mich., 22 Jan. 1892.
- ii. GEORGE RICE, b. 18 April 1806; d. 12 Oct. 1807.
284. iii. GEORGE RICE, b. 4 Nov. 1808.
- iv. HARRISON GRAY OTIS, b. 28 June 1810; lost at sea.
- v. ABIGAIL CUTTER, b. 27 Oct. 1813; d. 11 Sept. 1815.

- vi. MARIA, b. 14 Feb. 1817; m. 4 March 1847, Joseph H. Watson of Norway, Me., d. 4 March 1892.
- vii. MARY RICE, b. 2 July 1819; m. Addison Gage of Boston; d. 17 Feb. 1890.
- viii. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 16 Oct. 1823; d. 9 Oct. 1825.

131. CHARLES⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 15 Nov. 1782; married (int. 31 May 1802), MARTHA HAMILTON.

Children:

- i. LUCY ANN,⁶ b. (no date); m. Crittenden Jewell, m. 2nd Charles Eveleth; lived in Corrunna, Mich.
- ii. CHARLES RICE, b. (no date); was living in Maysville, Cal., in 1871.
- iii. CAROLINE M., b. (no date); m. U. C. Squire; was living in Rochester, N. Y., in 1871.
- iv. MARY, b. (no date); m. Thomas D. Vickery, and lived in Flushing, Mich.
- v. LOVICA, b. (no date); m. Almon Parker, and lived in Flushing, Mich.
- vi. ALMA.
- vii. AMANDA, d. in infancy.

132. JOEL RICE⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 21 June 1785; married 23 May 1805, NANCY CLARK, daughter of Francis and Anna Clark, born in Brookfield, Mass., 8 Aug. 1789. They lived in Brookfield, New Salem and Dorchester, Mass. He died in Dorchester, 4 June 1862; she died 14 Sept. 1870, aged 87 yrs. 1 m. 5 ds.

Children:

- i. PHILANDER M.,⁶ b. in 1801; d. in Dorchester, 10 April 1860.
- ii. CLARK T., b. in Brookfield, 7 Aug. 1805.
- iii. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. in New Salem, 29 July 1807.
- iv. NANCY MARIA, b. in Brookfield, 14 Jan. 1810.
- v. BETSEY, b. 22 Aug. 1813; d. 5 May 1813.
- vi. URSULA AMANDA, b. 16 April 1816; m. 12 Oct. 1834, Albert D. Swann.
- vii. JOEL OTIS, b. 11 Dec. 1823; d. 9 June 1825.

133. LUTHER⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 26 July 1787. He went to New York State, prior to 1816, and settled in Sandy Creek near his brother Elias. Like his brother he was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and one of petitioners for the instituting of Fellowship Lodge No. 288, at Pulaski, N. Y., March 28, 1816, and was chosen Master of the lodge Dec. 5, 1821 and again in 1822, and he was also a member of Pulaski Chapter R. A. M. of which he was an officer in 1826 and 1827. He married MALINDA ———, and lived in Sandy Creek until after 1830; later he moved to Michigan, and settled in Vevay, Ingham Co., where he was living in 1850. We have the name of only one child, but there were probably others.

Children:

- i. HELEN,⁶ b. in Sandy Creek, about 1826.

134. NEWELL⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 13 Jan. 1790; married 2 Nov. 1810, JANE SNYDER, who was born in N. Y. State, about 1792, died 11 April 1861. They lived in Sandy Creek where he died 11 Sept. 1860.

Children born in Sandy Creek:

285. i. HIRAM,⁶ b. 15 July 1811.
 286. ii. NORMAN, b. 21 Jan. 1813.
 iii. AMY, b. 1 Jan. 1815; d. 1 May 1816.
 iv. LYDIA, b. 4 Nov. 1816; m. 20 Nov. 1835, Eastman Scott, d. 17 July 1841.

Children:

1. *Newell J.*, b. 20 Aug. 1836; d. in Sept. 1852.
 2. *Jane H.*, b. 11 June 1838; m. 3 July 1856, James A. League; they lived in Peoria, Ill., and had seven children.
 3. *Mary L.*, b. 12 July 1841; m. 29 Dec. 1861, Harvey Whitmore.
 4. *Murray B.*, b. 12 July 1841; m. 8 Dec. 1873, Laura Montague, d. 5 June 1898.
 287. v. EBENEZER, b. 14 Sept. 1818.
 vi. ELIZABETH, b. 19 Aug. 1820; m. 20 Feb. 1851, Ira Oyer; she d. 27 Oct. 1860.

Children:

1. *Charles*, b. about 1854.
 2. *Sarah*, b. about 1856.
 vii. MARIA, b. 25 May 1822; m. 16 Nov. 1845, Jerome Case, d. 6 April 1870.

Children:

1. *Albert*.
 2. *Charles*.
 3. *Clara*.
 4. *Flora*.
 5. *Irving*.
 viii. SALLY, b. 24 April 1824; m. 15 Nov. 1842, Gardner Fobes.

Children:

1. *Charles*.
 2. *Mary*.
 3. *Sarah*.
 4. *Clara*.
 5. *Ainsley*.
 6. *Anna*.
 ix. NEWELL, b. 12 Jan. 1826; d. 14 Jan. 1826.
 x. SALINA, b. 4 Dec. 1827; m. 13 Sept. 1845, Imri Chase, d. 9 Oct. 1851.

Children:

1. *Ainsley*.
 2. *Clarence*.
 xi. WILLIAM M., b. 8 Jan. 1829; d. 2 April 1829.
 xii. JANE M., b. 1 April 1830; d. 10 Dec. 1850.
 xiii. MALVINA, b. 10 June 1832; m. 30 May 1850, John Parsons, d. 9 Jan. 1882.
 xiv. EGBERT NEWELL, b. 3 May 1834; d. 4 July 1884.

- xv. LORETTA, b. 20 April 1836; m. 12 April 1861, Ira Oyer (husband of her deceased sister); she d. 21 May 1885.

Children:

1. *William*, b. about 1863.
2. *Leon*, b. about 1872.
3. *Mabel J.*, b. about 1876.

135. LEONARD⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 8 April 1792; married in Newton, Mass., 22 Sept. 1811, ANN EVANS of Newton, born in Wales, 9 May 1792; died in Dorchester, Mass., 10 Oct. 1874. He lived in Newton until about 1815, when they moved to Dorchester, where he died 29 Nov. 1879.

Children:

- i. ELIZA RICE,⁶ b. in Newton, 20 Feb. 1812; m. Gardner Dennett, and lived in Standish, Me., where she d. 11 March 1854.

Children:

1. *Ann Caroline*.
2. *Fred C.*
3. *Edward*.
4. *Mary*.

- ii. ANN EVANS, b. in Newton, 6 April 1814; d. in Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1889, unm.

- iii. CLARISSA GARDNER, b. 14 June 1816; d. 28 May 1823.

288. iv. SAMUEL BARNETT, b. 26 Sept. 1818.

289. v. LEONARD HIRAM, b. 4 Feb. 1821.

- vi. MARY CAROLINE, b. 14 Jan. 1823; d. in Dorchester, 12 May 1839, unm.

- vii. FRANCES ELLEN, b. 8 July 1828; d. 9 Feb. 1829.

- viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 4 Dec. 1831; d. 20 Oct. 1898, in Dorchester, unm.

136. JOHN CARNEY⁵ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Burlington, N. J., about 1759; married 18 Nov. 1782 or 1789, MARIA BLANCHARD, daughter of Capt. Andrew and Mehitabel (White) Blanchard; (her father was a Huguenot refugee from France). They lived in Burlington, N. J.

Children born in Burlington:

290. i. SAMUEL BLANCHARD,⁶ b. about 1790.

- ii. ANNA WATSON, b. about 1793; d. 1870, unm.

291. iii. JOHN CARNEY, b. about 1795.

292. iv. JAMES COLE, b. about 1798.

- v. WILLIAM WATSON, b. about 1800; he m. and went West, and d. about 1846. He had three children.

- vi. JANE ELIZA, b. about 1801; m. in 1825, John Fairbairn, b. in Scotland. He was a merchant in Philadelphia.

Children:

1. *Andrew*, b. about 1826; d. 1857, unm.

2. *Mary Ann*, b. about 1828; m. in 1849, William Potts of Philadelphia, d. 1857, no issue.

3. *Jane*, b. about 1830; d. 1877.

4. *Samuel Blanchard*, b. about 1831; m. and had four children, b. 1870.

5. *John*, b. about 1832.

6. *Anna*, b. about 1835.
7. *Fannie*, b. about 1837.
8. *James*, b. about 1839; m. Martha Lash, 1857.

137. REV. THOMAS YARDLEY⁵ HOWE (*Micajah*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Trenton, N. J., about 1777; he graduated from Princeton 1794, and received his degree of D. D. from Kings College in New York 1812. In 1798 he was military secretary of Gen. Hamilton. He married 27 Feb. 1806, ELIZABETH WOODRUFF, daughter of Elias and Mary Woodruff; she died in New Brunswick, N. J., 28 July 1811. He married second, 11 Feb. 1813, ANGELICA VAN RENSSALAER (ENGELTIE), daughter of Jacob and Cornelia (De Peyster) Van Renssalaer; she died in Bergen Co., N. J., 23 Nov. 1818. He married third, 13 Aug. 1820, MARY RATHBONE. His military record as given by Heitman: "Thomas Yardley Howe, N. J. 2nd Lt. 11th Infantry, July 12, 1799, honorably discharged June 15, 1800." He died in Brownsville, N. Y., 9 May 1855; his widow died in Cleveland, O., 28 Dec. 1885, age 85 yrs.

Children:

- i. MARY YARDLEY,⁶ b. 8 Jan. 1807; m. 16 May 1829, Rev. Ezekiel Gilbert Gear, Chaplain in the U. S. A.; she d. 18 Oct. 1892.

Children:

1. *Edmond Theodore*, b. about 1830; d. 1835.
2. *Thomas Rudd*, b. about 1831; d. 1839.
3. *Sarah Eliza*, b. about 1834; d. 1848.
4. *Angelica Rose*, b. about 1837; m. 1860, Maj. A. Latimer of the U. S. A.; d. 1870.
5. *Emilie L.*, b. 2 March 1841.
6. *Reginald Heber*, b. about 1844; d. 1847.
7. *Gertrude I.*, b. 9 June 1849; m. 12 Oct. 1881, John J. Stubbs; was living in Omaha, Neb., in 1903.
8. *Grace B.*, b. 2 Oct. 1852.

293. ii. THOMAS YARDLEY, b. 15 Aug. 1808.

By second wife:

- iii. ROBERT FIELD, b. 15 Nov. 1813; d. 1824.
294. iv. JACOB RUTSEN VAN RENSSALAER, b. 8 Dec. 1814.
- v. ANGELICA VAN RENSSALAER, b. 25 April 1817; m. John Hulbert; she d. 24 Dec. 1900, no issue.

138. ELIJAH⁵ HOWE (*Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Southborough, Mass., 7 Dec. 1731; married 24 June 1759, DEBORAH SMITH, daughter of James and Dorcas (Richardson) Smith, born about 1741; died in Spencer, Mass., 25 Aug. 1816, aged 75 yrs. They lived in Paxton, Leicester and Spencer, Mass. He is mentioned in the records of Leicester, as coming from Paxton in the Spring of 1769, and he was in Spencer in 1776. He died in Spencer, 24 Feb. 1808. His will was dated 13 Feb. 1808.

Children:

295. i. JOEL,⁶ b. 7 Dec. 1760.

296. ii. KERLEY, b. about 1762.
297. iii. FREDERICK, b. 23 Aug. 1764.
298. iv. ELIJAH, b. 25 Nov. 1768.
- v. SARAH, b. about 1769; m. 9 Aug. 1795, William Adams, son of Abraham and Michal (Bellinger) Adams, b. 10 June 1771. They lived in Brookfield, Mass., where he d. 10 Nov. 1825. She d. 25 Oct. 1834, aged 66 yrs.
Children born in Brookfield:
1. *Elijah*, b. 16 Jan. 1796; m. Sophia Guilford.
 2. *Deborah*, b. 8 Aug. 1797.
 3. *Azubah*, b. 1 Sept. 1799.
 4. *Sarah*, b. 7 Feb. 1802; m. Martin Hersey.
 5. *Mary*, b. 31 March 1804; m. Asa Guilford.
 6. *William Jefferson*, b. 1 Oct. 1806; m. Melinda Capen.
 7. *Fanny*, b. 19 Dec. 1808.
 8. *Adeline*, b. 2 April 1811; m. 26 April 1831, Hiram Capen.
 9. *Henry Harrison*, b. 30 Sept. 1813.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. (no date); m. 24 Sept. 1795, James Blanchard Jr., son of James and Hannah Blanchard of Charlton, Mass., b. 15 May 1768. They lived in Charlton.
Children:
1. *William*, b. 5 March 1796; d. 4 Jan. 1889; m. Susan Boomer.
 2. *Catherine*, b. 10 Dec. 1797; m. David Adams; she d. 22 Sept. 1873.
 3. *Sanford*, b. 12 April 1800; d. 30 Jan. 1833.
 4. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 March 1802; m. Daniel L. Gibbs.
 5. *Liberty*, b. 9 Jan. 1804; d. 1818.
 6. *Harvey*, b. 24 Jan. 1806; d. 19 Oct. 1807.
 7. *Harriet*, b. 20 Feb. 1808; d. 26 May 1844.
 8. *Harvey*, b. 3 April 1810; d. 15 June 1867.
 9. *Braman*, b. 7 March 1812; d. in Jan. 1816.
- vii. CATHERINE, b. 25 June 1777; m. 1 Dec. 1803, Sylvester Luther, son of Robert and Mehitabel Luther, b. in Spencer, Mass., 7 June 1773; d. 27 June 1844.
Children born in Spencer:
1. *Elijah*, b. 4 Oct. 1804.
 2. *Catherine*, b. 6 March 1806; m. Arad L. Draper.
 3. *Laura*, b. 9 Nov. 1808; m. 3 June 1829, Lory Grout.
 4. *Sylvester*, b. 22 April 1811; m. Sarah Sadler.
 5. *Mehitabel*, b. 22 April 1811; m. Lory S. Watson.
 6. *Robert*, b. 22 Aug. 1817.
 7. *Deborah Ann*, b. 1 May 1819; d. 17 June 1819.
 8. *Martin*, b. 7 Aug. 1820; m. Nancy Rice of Brookfield.
299. viii. JAMES, b. 19 Aug. 1781.
- ix. LUCRETIA, b. 28 May 1784; m. 30 May 1809, Barnabas (or Bernard) Green of Brookfield.
Children born in Brookfield:
1. *Mary L.*, b. 6 Feb. 1810.
 2. *Lucretia*, b. 4 June 1811.
 3. *Lucette C.*, b. 3 March 1813.
 4. *Anne M.*, b. 30 Nov. 1815.
 5. *Washington*, b. 6 Feb. 1817.
 6. *Angelina*, b. 16 Dec. 1818; d. 2 March 1819.
 7. *Bernard*, b. 14 Feb. 1820.
 8. *Loring*, b. 22 May 1822.

139. JAZANIAH⁵ HOWE (*Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Southboro, Mass., 26 June 1737; married 14 April 1760, ANNA LYON, in Grafton, Mass. He settled in Deerfield, Mass. The History of Deerfield says that he had a wife Ann, and that he had a son Hezekiah born 27 March 1765. From family data furnished by Arthur H. Howe of Buffalo, N. Y., it would appear that he was twice married, and from other private records we find that he married 22 July 1783, MARY FRISBIE, born 23 March 1753, and died in 1847, aged 93. He is said to have been an officer in the French and Indian war, and served in the Revolutionary war from Goshen, Conn., where he was living in 1800. He died 5 July 1816, the place of death not given. The first four children would appear to be by the first marriage.

Children:

300. i. JAZANIAH,⁶ b. in Deerfield, about 1762.
 ii. ABRAHAM, b. (no date); d. in Rochester, N. Y.
 301. iii. HEZEKIAH, b. in Deerfield, 27 March 1765.
 302. iv. CALVIN, b. about 1768.

By second wife:

- v. JAMES, b. (no date); was killed in the war of 1812.
 vi. ARIEL, b. (no date); served in the war of 1812.
 vii. MARY, b. 6 Sept. 1791; m. Abial Hall of New Marlborough, Mass., and d. in New York State.
 viii. DELIA, b. 8 Sept. 1792; lived in Goshen, Conn.
 ix. BETSEY, b. in Nov. 1796.
 x. SEYMORE, b. about 1797; lost at sea.

140. MATTHIAS⁵ HOWE (*Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 27 May 1742; married 8 Oct. 1767, AZUBAH DAVIS, daughter of Nathan and Ellen (Hubbard) Davis, born in Rutland, 22 Feb. 1739-40; died 26 July 1822, aged 83 yrs. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and lived in Rutland where he died 18 March 1829.

Children born in Rutland:

303. i. SILAS,⁶ b. 6 Jan. 1768.
 ii. SARAH, bapt. 21 Oct. 1770; m. 1795, Abijah Lawrence of Spencer.
 iii. LUCY, bapt. 26 July 1772.
 iv. DANIEL, bapt. 3 April 1774; m. 27 Nov. 1800, Polly Adams, daughter of Daniel and Martha (Watkins) Adams, b. 4 April 1779.
 v. PHEBE, bapt. 21 July 1776; m. 7 Nov. 1801, Timothy Newton Jr., son of Timothy and Huldah (Wheelock) Newton, b. in Hubbardston, Mass., 5 July 1771.
 vi. JOSEPH, bapt. in Aug. 1778; m. Olive Scott.
 304. vii. REUBEN, bapt. 25 June 1780.
 305. viii. JOEL, bapt. 8 Dec. 1782.

141. MICAH⁵ HOWE (*Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 2 June 1749; married 5 April 1776, HANNAH READ, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Nurse) Read, born in Rutland, 24 Nov. 1755. They moved to Hubbardston,

Mass., where they lived until about 1800, when they moved to Cambridge, Vt., where they afterwards lived and died.

Children:

- i. RUTH,⁶ b. 11 Sept. 1777; m. Jonathan Fullerton. They lived in Cambridge, Vt.

Children:

1. *Reed*, b. (no date); m. and went west.
2. *Betsey*, b. (no date); m. a Mr. Wells.

306. ii. JONATHAN, b. 11 Aug. 1779.

- iii. JONAS, b. 2 Dec. 1781.

307. iv. JOHN, b. 28 Aug. 1784.

- v. BETSEY, bapt. 2 Dec. 1787; m. first, a Mr. Colwell, 2nd Mr. Edwards, no issue.

- vi. ARTEMAS, bapt. 16 March 1790.

- vii. THOMAS, b. 20 April 1792.

- viii. LYDIA, b. 14 June 1794; m. Otis Parker.

Children:

1. *Sherman*.
2. *Louise*, d. unm.
3. *Charlotte*, m. Mr. Jordan, and went west.
4. *Mary*, m. John Stone; no children.
5. *Harrison*.

- ix. LUCY, b. 18 Aug. 1797; m. Daniel Guy.

Children:

1. *Hollis*, b. ———; m. Eliza Ann Lathrop.
2. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. James Bangs.

142. ANTIPAS⁵ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 19 Aug. 1746; married 20 Jan. 1782, JOANNA LAWRENCE, daughter of Joshua and Jane (Haskell) Lawrence, born in Rochester, Mass. They lived a few years in Swanzey, N. H., where his first two children were born, then they moved to Shutesbury, Mass.; later they went to New York State, and they appear to have lived in Truxton, where he died in March 1833. He was a farmer, and was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. She died in Bertrand, Berrien Co., Mich.

Children:

- i. ISAAC,⁶ b. in Swanzey, 21 Jan. 1783.
- ii. JOSHUA, b. in Swanzey, 17 March 1785.
308. iii. FREDERICK, b. in Shutesbury, 6 Feb. 1788.
- iv. FRANCIS, b. 19 Feb. 1791; d. in Aug. 1800.
- v. PRUDENCE, b. (no further record).

143. NOAH⁵ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Feb. 1733; married 23 Nov. 1758, MARTHA BARNARD, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Howe) (Bailey) Barnard, born in Marlborough, 26 April 1740; died in Marlborough, 10 Aug. 1807. He was a farmer and lived in the west part of Marlborough, where he died 3 Feb. 1813.

Children born in Marlborough:

309. i. FORTUNATUS,⁶ b. 26 March 1760.
310. ii. WINSLOW, b. 8 Nov. 1761.

- iii. NANNIE, b. 2 April 1763; d. 21 Jan. 1776.
 - 311. iv. CALVIN, b. 17 June 1765.
 - v. GARDNER, b. 16 Feb. 1767; d. 25 Aug. 1775.
 - vi. LYDIA, b. 26 April 1769; m. 22 July 1788, Josiah McBride, son of James and Lydia (Wilson) McBride of Berlin, Mass., b. 19 Sept. 1764. They lived a greater part of their lives in Berlin, where she d. in Oct. 1846. He d. 27 Sept. 1837.
- Children born in Berlin:
- 1. *Wilson*, b. about 1791; m. Betsey Rice; lived in Northboro.
 - 2. *Calvin*, b. about 1792; m. Susan Eager, lived in Northboro.
 - 3. *James*, b. about 1797; d. 1823.
 - 4. *Lydia*, b. 5 Nov. 1798; m. Augustus Bigelow.
 - 5. *Amos*, b. 31 Oct. 1800; m. Abigail Smith of Peru, Mass.
 - 6. *Josiah*, b. about 1802; m. Betsey Spafford.
 - 7. *Lucinda*, b. 31 July 1808; m. Curtis Rice of Northboro.
144. JOSEPH⁵ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Dec. 1740; married 25 Feb. 1762, PERSIS RICE, daughter of Abraham and Persis (Robinson) Rice, born in Marlborough, 27 Jan. 1744-5; she died, and he married second, 26 May 1779, BETSEY MORSE, daughter of Samuel and Mary Morse. He moved to Bolton about 1765, where he lived for several years, then moved back to Marlborough, and settled on a farm in the west part of the town, where he died 11 Feb. 1828; his widow died in Northborough, 4 Feb. 1836, aged 75.
- Children:
- 312. i. ARCHELAUS,⁶ b. in Marlborough, 12 May 1763.
 - ii. LOVICE, b. in Bolton, 13 July 1765; m. 26 Sept. 1786, Nahum Houghton of Berlin, Mass. They moved to Marlboro, Vt., where he d. 1841, and she d. 1843, aged 78.
 - iii. THOMAS, b. 30 June 1767; he went to sea, and was killed by a shark, while in the West Indies.
 - iv. PERSIS, b. 8 June 1769; m. 3 Aug. 1792, Amos Sawyer, son of William and Hannah (Barrett) Sawyer, b. in Berlin, 17 March 1769. They lived in Berlin, where he was a leading citizen, being Town Clerk, Selectman, and a representative to the General Court. He d. 3 Oct. 1842; she d. 25 Sept. 1850.
- Children:
- 1. *Amory*, b. 4 July 1793; m. Lucy Sawyer; lived in Berlin.
 - 2. *Lucy*, b. 13 Dec. 1794; m. Hollis Eager of Marlborough.
 - 3. *William*, b. 30 July 1796; m. Zilpah Howe.
 - 4. *Polly*, b. 12 Feb. 1798; m. Benjamin F. Spafford.
 - 5. *Betsey*, b. 6 Aug. 1799; m. Abel Howe of Berlin.
 - 6. *Joseph*, b. 3 Sept. 1801; d. 3 July 1809.
 - 7. *Franklin*, b. 3 Sept. 1801; d. 26 June 1809.
 - 8. *Amos*, b. 10 March 1808; m. Sarah H. Sawyer.
 - 9. *Joseph*, b. 30 Sept. 1809; d. 30 Sept. 1825.

10. *Franklin*, b. 3 Nov. 1811; d. 10 Oct. 1847, unm.
313. v. RUFUS, b. 29 July 1771.
vi. LUCY, b. (date not given); m. John Whitcomb of Bolton.
145. BENJAMIN⁵ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Oct. 1751; married ABIGAIL HOWE, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, born in Marlborough, 14 May 1764; died in Northborough, 6 April 1830. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough but late in life they moved to Northborough, and lived with his son Stephen, where he died 11 March 1831. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war.
- Children born in Marlborough:
- i. LUCRETIA,⁶ b. 19 Jan. 1782; m. 13 April 1800, Francis Hudson, son of Elijah and Hannah (Goodenow) Hudson. They lived in Marlborough and Northborough.
Children:
1. *Charles Dennis*, b. 8 Oct. 1800; m. Fannie Howe, dau. of Winslow Howe.
2. *Annis Eddy*, b. in Marlboro, 7 Dec. 1802.
3. *Catherine Howe*, b. in Marlboro, 4 March 1805.
4. *Abigail Howe*, b. in Northboro, 20 June 1809.
5. *Lucretia*, b. in Northboro, 11 May 1812.
6. *Caroline*, b. in Northboro, 26 Sept. 1815.
7. *Elizabeth Maria*, b. in Northboro, 2 Sept. 1818.
8. *Lydia Gilbert*, b. in Northboro, 12 Sept. 1820.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. 7 Dec. 1783; m. 27 June 1813, William Morse (the bookbinder) of Northboro, where she d. 4 April 1822. (She had one son prior to her marriage.) He d. 29 Nov. 1832, aged 67 yrs.
Children:
1. *Harrison Gray Howe*, b. 5 May 1805; m. and lived in Lowell, Mass.; no children.
2. *Emeline Morse*, b. 10 Feb. 1816; m. ——— Morse, and lived in Lowell.
314. iii. WINDSOR, b. 12 Oct. 1785.
iv. WILLIAM, b. 9 June 1787; m. 6 Feb. 1810, Abigail Fay, dau. of Josiah and Hepzibah (Collins) Fay, b. in Southborough, 19 Sept. 1790; d. in Marlboro, 19 April 1889. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 23 Dec. 1857.
315. v. STEPHEN, b. 13 Sept. 1789.
vi. ABIGAIL, b. 2 June 1791; m. 10 April 1811, Jacob Goddard, son of James and Keziah (Fairbanks) Goddard, b. in Berlin, Mass., 6 May 1791; d. 17 June 1870; she d. 10 Oct. 1814. They lived in Berlin.
Children:
1. *William*, b. 19 Nov. 1813; d. 1834.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 5 March 1793; d. 17 July 1814, unm.
316. viii. WINTHROP, b. 12 Aug. 1795.
ix. LUCY, b. 6 July 1798; m. 9 Jan. 1821, John G. Brigham, son of John G. and Mary (Collins) Brigham, b. in Marlboro, 2 Aug. 1796. They lived in Concord, Mass.
Children:
1. *George Howe*, b. 5 Dec. 1824.
2. *Alonzo Howe*, b. 16 April 1826.
3. *John Edward*, b. 9 March 1828.

4. *Harrison Gray*, b. 4 Nov. 1829.
 5. *Francis Eugene*, b. 10 Oct. 1831; d. 11 Sept. 1833.
317. x. JEREBOAM, b. 1 April 1800.
- xi. LYDIA ANN, b. 12 June 1802; m. 10 Aug. 1823, Liab Lee, son of Isaac and Lucy Lee of Concord, b. 26 Dec. 1796.
- Children:
1. *Benjamin Winthrop*, b. 26 March 1824.
 2. *Lucy Abigail*, b. 31 Aug. 1825.
 3. *Eliab Alonzo*, b. 18 Sept. 1827.
 4. *Lydia Augusta*, b. 30 Aug. 1830.
 5. *Marietta Lucretia*, b. 8 Oct. 1833.
 6. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 7 March 1837.
 7. *Martha Ellen*, b. 8 Dec. 1839.
- xii. ALONZO, b. 23 Feb. 1804; m. 30 Nov. 1826, Abigail Fox. He d. about 1828, leaving one son, Alonzo, who was placed under guardianship of William Howe of Marlboro, 11 April 1828.
146. JONAH⁵ HOWE (*Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 2 July 1746; married Sarah Newton, daughter of Jonas Newton, born 25 Nov. 1751. They lived in Paxton, where he was one of the selectmen and held other town offices. He enlisted in Capt. Pliny Moore's Co. of minute men who marched to Cambridge the 19 April 1775. He died 10 Nov. 1832. His widow died 21 Aug. 1839.
- Children born in Paxton:
318. i. RUFUS,⁶ b. 4 Jan. 1772.
319. ii. JONAH, b. 22 April 1774.
- iii. PATTY, b. 16 March 1776; m. 18 Nov. 1795, David Davis, of Paxton; he d. in Aug. 1852; she d. 15 Aug. 1867.
- Children:
1. *Alice H.*, b. 21 Jan. 1797.
 2. *Abigail B.*, b. about 1799.
 3. *Lucy B.*, b. 27 July 1801.
 4. *Phebe T.*, b. 25 Nov. 1811; m. in April 1833, Lewis Bigelow.
 5. *David Gates*, b. 21 Feb. 1815.
 6. *Porter*.
 7. *A daughter*.
- iv. CATHERINE.
- v. ALICE, b. 21 March 1779.
- vi. SARAH, b. 12 May 1781; m. 1 May 1799, George B. Browning of Rutland, Mass., d. 3 Sept. 1861.
- Children:
1. *Franklin*.
 2. *David Davis*, b. 1805.
 3. *George Buckley*.
 4. *Richardson Howe*, b. 29 Dec. 1812.
 5. *Charles A.*
320. vii. ARTEMAS, b. 20 Sept. 1785.
321. viii. PHILIP RICHARDSON, b. 21 April 1786.
- ix. RELIEF, b. 12 July 1789; m. 12 Nov. 1807, John Davis Jr., d. 23 July 1868.
- Children:
1. *Horatio Gates*, b. 16 June 1808.
 2. *Phebe Stearns*, b. 30 Sept. 1810.

3. *Clarissa Howe*, b. 30 Oct. 1812.
 4. *Charles Stearns*, b. 16 Dec. 1816.
 5. *Sophronia Snow*, b. 3 Aug. 1829.
 - x. LAVINIA, b. 7 June 1791; m. 2 July 1812, Abraham Livermore; they lived in Paxton; d. 16 Nov. 1868.
Children:
 1. *Lucretia*, b. 20 Nov. 1813; d. 28 April 1818.
 2. *Cyrus Chenery*, b. in Feb. 1816; d. 30 April 1818.
 3. *Lucretia*, b. 28 Nov. 1818.
 4. *Lavinia*, b. 1821.
 - xi. CLARISSA D., b. 16 May 1794; m. 23 Jan. 1816, Charles Blackman, and lived in Springfield, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Charles*.
 2. *Sarah*.
 3. *Adeline*.
 4. *William*.
 5. *Delia*.
147. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 19 March 1756; married 13 June 1782, LUCY HUBBARD of Holden. They lived in Paxton, where he died 27 June 1829, she died 3 Oct. 1820, aged 64 yrs. 10 mos.
Children born in Paxton:
- i. LUCY,⁶ b. 16 Dec. 1782; m. 21 June 1804, Amasa Earle, son of Marmaduke and Elizabeth (Newton) Earle, b. 11 March 1784; killed in the war of 1812; she m. 2nd Jotham Ball of Holden, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Amarella*, b. 10 Dec. 1804.
 2. *Camelia H.*, b. 7 Feb. 1807.
 3. *Julia Maria*, b. 21 Aug. 1809.
 322. ii. JOHN, b. 16 Feb. 1784.
 - iii. BETSEY S., b. 28 Nov. 1786; m. in 1806, Aaron Abbott, son of Abijah and Rachel (Jennings) Abbott of Paxton, b. 20 Sept. 1780; d. 1866; she d. 25 Aug. 1865.
Children:
 1. *Betsey S.*, b. 1807.
 2. *Charles Buckley*, b. 1816.
 3. *Lucy H.*, (no date).
 4. *Abigail*, b. in Nov. 1818.
 5. *Clarissa*, b. 24 Oct. 1820.
 6. *Nancy C.*, (no date).
 7. *Simon Cheney*, b. 1825.
 - iv. DELIA, b. 16 June 1788; m. 14 Jan. 1813, Simon Cheney.
Children:
 1. *James*.
 2. *Delia*.
 - v. NANCY, b. 10 April 1790; m. 4 July 1811, Nathaniel Clark.
Children:
 1. *Simeom*.
 323. vi. PAUL, b. 30 April 1792.
 324. vii. SAMUEL HUBBARD, b. 22 April 1794.
 - viii. WILLARD, b. 23 July 1796; d. 14 Aug. 1798.
 - ix. CHARLES PINCKNEY, b. 15 July 1798; d. in the army in 1816.
 - x. DULCINEA, b. 10 Aug. 1800; m. Isaac Bemis; he d. and she m. 2nd Horace Wilder of Watertown, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Mary*.

By second husband:

2. *Christopher*.3. *George*.4. *Solon*.

325. xi. HOLLIS HALL, b. 19 Oct. 1802.

326. xii. SOLON CHENEY, b. 9 Nov. 1804.

327. xiii. GEORGE BUCKLEY, b. 4 Aug. 1806.

xiv. CELIBERTY, b. 5 March 1809; m. 7 May 1829, Gideon Jenks, son of Oliver A. and Eliza H. (Brown) Jenks of Brookfield, Mass., b. 29 Oct. 1804.

Children:

1. *John Howe*, b. 31 May 1831.2. *Nathaniel Dodge*, b. 24 Nov. 1834.3. *Charles Willard*, b. 15 March 1836.4. *Daniel Hubbard*, b. 6 June 1838.5. *Mary Jane*, b. 1 June 1841.6. *George Alfred*, b. 31 May 1844.

148. PHINEAS⁵ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Mass., 17 March 1732-3; married EXPERIENCE POLLARD, daughter of William and Experience (Wheeler) Pollard, born in that part of Lancaster, now Bolton, 24 April 1741. They settled in that part of Bolton, afterwards Berlin, where they lived until after the Revolution, and previous to 1790 they moved to Concord, N. H., and he is said to have spent his last days with his daughter Polly, wife of Abel Baker. He was a very large and tall man, being 6 ft. 9 in. in height, and his children were also of unusual size. He is said to have been a loyalist, and had his land confiscated. (?)

Children born in Bolton:

328. i. SILAS,⁶ b. 28 April 1760.

ii. LUCRETIA, b. 4 Oct. 1761; m. 7 March 1780, Samuel Goss, son of Rev. Thomas and Abigail Goss of Bolton, b. 16 Oct. 1753. They moved to Rumford, Me., about 1782, and later they lived in Bethel, Me., where they both d.; she d. his widow at a very advanced age.

Children:

1. *Abigail*, b. in Bolton, 14 April 1781; m. Moses Gammon of Paris, Me.2. *Charlotte*, b. (no date); m. Joseph Small of Norway, Me.3. *Clarissa*, b. (no date); m. ——— Gray of Norway.4. *Sarah*, b. 9 Jan. 1790; m. Jeremiah Hobbs of Norway.5. *Sophia*, b. (no date); m. Matthias Morton of Andover, Me.6. *Thomas*, b. 21 Jan. 1794; m. Nancy Oliver, and 2nd Waity Benson.7. *Abial*, b. (no date); m. Myra Boynton of Cambridge; he was a contractor and builder.

iii. MARY, b. 10 Nov. 1763; m. 19 Feb. 1784, Abel Baker, son of Hon. Samuel and Susanna (Tainter) Baker, b. in Berlin, 8 Aug. 1757. They lived in Berlin until about 1789, when they moved to Concord, N. H., where he had the first saw and grist mill in Concord. They had a family of thirteen

children; the first four, Polly, Betsey, John, and Marshall, were b. in Berlin, Mass., and Abel, Parna, Achsah, Susan, Samuel, Sophia and Clarissa were b. in Concord, N. H. The Hon. Nathaniel B. Baker, Governor of New Hampshire in 1856, was a grandson, and Samuel B. Walcott, a prominent lawyer in Salem, Mass., was another grandson.

- iv. PARNE, b. 24 May 1765; m. 12 Jan. 1786, Jonathan Fairbanks, son of Ephraim and Achsah Fairbanks, b. in Berlin, 26 Feb. 1761; she d. about 1793; tradition says that he became a Methodist preacher and is said to have m. again, and lived in Marlboro, N. H.

Children born in Berlin:

1. *Jonathan*, b. 18 April 1787.
2. *Phineas*, b. 6 Feb. 1789.
3. *Achsah*, b. 31 March 1790; d. 12 April 1790.
4. *Achsah*, b. 3 Aug. 1791; d. unm.
5. *Parne*, b. 3 Aug. 1791; d. young.

- v. SARAH, b. 1 March 1767; m. 6 Jan. 1785, Silas Sawyer, son of Dea. Josiah and Sarah (Fairbanks) Sawyer, b. in Berlin, 5 July 1766; d. 9 Nov. 1842. They lived in Berlin, where she d. 26 June 1832.

Children born in Berlin:

1. *Thomas*, b. 10 June 1785; m. Sarah Bigelow.
2. *Jonas*, b. 1 July 1787; m. Eusebia Bailey.
3. *Abraham*, b. 26 June 1789; m. Abigail Keyes.
4. *Experience*, b. 1 June 1791; m. Moses Greenleaf.
5. *Phineas*, b. 16 Feb. 1794; went to Ohio.
6. *Mary*, b. in 1798; m. Samuel Spafford Jr.
7. *Silas*, b. 1 Oct. 1800; d. 1805.

329. vi. PHINEAS, b. 25 March 1769.

- vii. EXPERIENCE, b. 1 April 1771; m. (int. 10 Feb. 1891) Philip Abbott, son of Nathaniel and Miriam (Chandler) Abbott, b. 4 Feb. 1757; d. 16 April 1841.

Children:

1. *Susanna*, b. 26 June 1793; m. Rufus Virgin.
2. *Betsey*, b. 10 Aug. 1795; m. Joseph Baxter Jr.
3. *Parne*, b. 10 April 1797; d. 8 April 1801.
4. *David*, b. 5 Feb. 1799; d. 1 July 1808.
5. *Philip*, b. 11 Dec. 1801; m. Mrs. Lucina White.
6. *Levi*, b. 4 Nov. 1802; m. Vashti Wheeler.
7. *Sophia*, b. 4 April 1805; m. Simeon Parlin.
8. *Chandler*, b. 10 Oct. 1807; m. Charity Durgin.
9. *David*, b. 16 Nov. 1809.

- viii. BETTY, b. 19 April 1773; m. Gustavus A. Goss, son of Dr. Ebenezer and Mary (Walker) Goss, b. 8 July 1770. They moved to Bethel, Me., and later they went to Paris, Me., where he d. 21 April 1822; she d. in Stoneham, Me., 30 Dec. 1861.

Children:

1. *Mary*, b. 9 Jan. 1800; d. 4 Jan. 1806.
2. *Nancy*, b. 26 April 1801; d. 7 Jan. 1806.
3. *Mary Walker*, b. 28 Oct. 1806; m. John Howe.
4. *Charles Humphrey*, b. in Paris, Me., 27 April 1808; m. Mrs. Fear M. (Decoster) Bicknell.

335. ix. ABRAHAM, b. 24 June 1776.

- x. ABIGAIL, b. about 1778; m. Arnold Powers, son of Amos and Polly (Parmenter) Powers, b. about 1768; d. 1849.

Children:

1. *Amos*, b. in Rumford, 9 July 1801; m. Hannah Hobbs.
2. *Betsey*, b. in Bethel, Me., 3 Nov. 1803; m. Edmund Segar.
3. *Oliver Pollard*, b. 24 Nov. 1805; m. Susan M. Kimball.
4. *Experience*, b. 16 June 1808; m. Moses Staples.
5. *Cyrus Hamlin*, b. 10 April 1817; m. Sarah Dunlap.
6. *Sarah Sawyer*, b. 5 Oct. 1820; d. 30 July 1823.
7. *Caroline C. M.*, b. 2 Oct. 1822; d. 10 Aug. 1823.

331. xi. SAMPSON, b. 17 Aug. 1786.

149. BEZALEEL⁵ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Mass., 14 Feb. 1734-5; married 8 Oct. 1760, SARAH BIGELOW, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Nourse) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Nov. 1741; she died, and he married second (int. 1 Jan. 1774), KEZIAH HEYWOOD, daughter of Phineas and Elizabeth Heywood. He lived a few years in Lancaster, and later in that part of Shrewsbury now Boylston, where he died 17 May 1778. His will dated 14 May 1778, mentions his wife Kezia, sons Phineas, King, and Winsor, daughters Sarah and Abigail; also his brother Silas. His widow married second, Lt. Jonas Temple of Boylston, as his second wife, and died 22 Aug. 1788.

Children:

- i. KING,⁶ b. (no date); m. (int. 29 March 1785) Mitte Goode-now. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war.
332. ii. PHINEAS, b. 1 Dec. 1765.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 13 March 1768; d. young.
- iv. SARAH, b. (no date); (perhaps the Sarah Howe who m. Joseph Raymond of Sterling, 18 Jan. 1796).
333. v. WINSOR, b. 31 July 1776.
- vi. ABIGAIL.

150. SILAS⁵ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Mass., 26 Jan. 1736-7; married 2 Feb. 1764, ABIGAIL MOORE, daughter of Isaac and Mary Moore, born in Bolton, Mass., 27 Aug. 1743; died 18 Jan. 1813. They were admitted to the church, in Boylston, 23 Sept. 1764. He died in Boylston, 10 Oct. 1817. His will dated 5 March 1813, and proved 23 Oct. 1817, mentions his children, Levi, Ephraim, Silas, Abraham, Abigail Fairbanks, Persis Hastings, Tamar Lamson and son John.

Children born in Boylston:

334. i. LEVI,⁶ b. 20 Oct. 1764.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 10 March 1766; m. 5 Nov. 1785, Manasseh Fairbanks, son of Ephraim and Achsah Fairbanks, b. in Berlin, Mass., 20 Dec. 1765; d. 11 March 1806. They lived in Berlin; she m. 2nd Nathaniel Longley of Bolton, and d. 1838, aged 82 yrs.

Children:

1. *Polly*, b. 3 March 1786; m. Jonathan Hastings.
2. *Abigail*, b. 23 Feb. 1788.
3. *Silas*, b. 16 Aug. 1790; m. Martha H. Wilder.
4. *Persis*, b. 6 July 1793; d. 1837, unm.

5. *Tamar*, b. 5 June 1796; m. Joseph Hall of Newton.
 6. *Manasseh*, b. 11 March 1799; d. 1866, unm.
 7. *John*, b. 10 Aug. 1801; m. Hannah Howe, dau. of Benjamin Howe of Northboro.
 8. *Sally*, b. 1 March 1804; m. Isaiah McClench.
335. iii. EPHRAIM, b. 21 Nov. 1767.
336. iv. SILAS, b. 19 Jan. 1770.
- v. TAMAR, b. 1 Sept. 1772; d. young.
- vi. PERSIS, b. in 1774; m. 22 Aug. 1793, Timothy Fay Hastings, son of Jonathan and Mary (Fay) Hastings; they lived in Boylston, where he d. 1 May 1824; she d. 5 Jan. 1839.
337. vii. JOHN, b. about 1776.
- viii. TAMAR, b. 3 April 1779; m. 9 April 1801, Nathaniel Lamson Jr. They lived in Boylston.
- Children:
1. *Eli Brigham*, b. 3 Feb. 1802; m. Elizabeth Gibbs.
 2. *Lambert*, b. 19 July 1803; m. Sophia S. Bond.
 3. *Elizabeth Miller*, b. 7 April 1805; m. Ward M. Cotton.
 4. *Minda Brigham*, b. 14 Nov. 1811; m. Oliver S. Kendall.
 5. *Abigail Moore*, b. 25 March 1814; m. William H. Moore.
- ix. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 4 Jan. 1782.
338. x. ABRAHAM, b. 12 Jan. 1782.
151. EPHRAIM⁵ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 23 Nov. 1733; married 15 Nov. 1757, in Mansfield, Conn., SARAH GILBERT, who was born about 1731; died about 1801. They lived in Brookfield where he died 1795. His will dated 27 April 1795, and proved 2 June 1795, mentions wife Sarah, eldest son William and Josiah, eldest daughter Polly Lane, second daughter Rachel, third daughter Sarah Crosby, fourth daughter Martha, fifth daughter Lucy Crosby, and Elizabeth, the youngest daughter. Josiah was appointed Executor.
- Children born in Brookfield:
339. i. WILLIAM,⁶ b. 15 Nov. 1759.
- ii. MOLLY, b. 13 Aug. 1761; m. 11 April 1785, James Lane of Mansfield, Conn.
- Children:
1. *Sally*, b. 21 Jan. 1786.
 2. *Job*, b. 1 Dec. 1787.
 3. *Lucy*, b. 26 Dec. 1789; d. 4 June 1790.
 4. *A son*, b. 22 March 1791; d. 26 March 1791.
 5. *James*, b. 22 June 1792; d. 21 Sept. 1792.
 6. *James*, b. 21 Dec. 1793.
- iii. RACHEL, b. 6 Oct. 1763.
- iv. SARAH, b. 11 Jan. 1766; m. 8 Jan. 1789, Simon Crosby of Fitzwilliam, N. H., son of Samuel and Azubah (Howe) Crosby, b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 13 Sept. 1758. He went to Fitzwilliam prior to 1786; he lived there until about 1799, when, on account of financial reverses, he moved to Vt.
- Children born in Fitzwilliam:
1. *Sally*, b. 23 Dec. 1789.
 2. *Otis*, b. 17 Oct. 1792.

3. *Aaron*, b. 8 July 1795.
4. *Dolly W.*, bapt. 19 Aug. 1798.
- v. *MARTHA*, b. 15 Feb. 1768; m. 12 Jan. 1797, Henry Jewett of Fitzwilliam, N. H., son of Jonathan and Martha (Belcher) Jewett of Jaffrey, N. H., b. 13 June 1762; d. in Columbus, Ohio, in 1833. She d. in Springfeld, Ill., in Aug. 1845.

Children:

1. *Sally*, bapt. 22 July 1798; d. 1812.
2. *Gilbert*, b. about 1800; m. Loraine Bowman; had two sons and three daughters.
3. *Malancia*, b. about 1802; d. 1804.
4. *Aaron*, b. 15 Feb. 1804; m. Lucy McFarland, a physician and lived in Ky., had four children.
5. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. 28 March 1805; m. 21 April 1827, Ann L. Storey. He was an iron manufacturer, and d. in Pekin, Ill., 28 Dec. 1848.
6. *Martha Jewett*, b. 29 April 1808; m. Sylvanus Files, d. 21 March 1891.
7. *Sylvanus*, b. 25 May 1810; m. Susan Selden; he was a Presbyterian minister, had 3 daughters, d. in Grand Island, Nebr., 21 March 1891.
8. *Sylvester*, b. 25 May 1810; twin brother.
9. *Eliza*, b. about 1813; d. aged 17 mo.
- vi. *LUCY*, b. 24 Sept. 1769; m. 13 Sept. 1792, Flavel Crosby, son of Samuel and Azubah (Howe) Crosby, b. in Shrewsbury, 25 Jan. 1770; they lived in Winchendon, Mass., until about 1800.

Children:

1. *Ephraim Gilbert*, b. 1 Jan. 1794.
2. *Harriet*, b. 6 Oct. 1796; d. 12 Nov. 1798.
3. *Samuel*, b. 6 Oct. 1798; d. 20 Nov. 1800.
340. vii. *JOSIAH*, b. 25 Jan. 1774.
- viii. *ELIZABETH*, b. (no date); named in her father's Will.

152. *ABNER*⁵ *HOWE* (*Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 28 June 1736; married 29 Sept. 1757, *SARAH LANE*, daughter of Job and Sarah Lane of Bedford, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1738. He was one of the Minute men of Brookfield, and was captain of the 7th Co. 4th Regt. He died in the war 30 Dec. 1776. His widow went to Jaffrey, N. H., and was dismissed from the church in Brookfield, to the church in Jaffrey, 24 Sept. 1780. She married second, 15 April 1792, Samuel Parker, and died 30 Dec. 1795.

Children born in Brookfield:

341. i. *ADONIJAH*,⁶ b. 24 July 1758.
- ii. *PERSIS*, b. 3 Sept. 1760; m. 23 Jan. 1782, Samuel Storrs, son of Huckins and Eunice (Porter) Storrs of Mansfield, Conn.; b. 28 July 1758; d. 27 Feb. 1833. She d. 2 March 1841.

Children:

1. *Samuel Porter*, b. 27 Dec. 1783; m. Sally Putnam.
2. *Abner*, b. 9 Aug. 1785; d. 11 June 1788.
3. *Parne*, b. 12 June 1787.
4. *Experience*, b. 30 March 1789; m. Sophia ———
5. *Sally*, b. 22 Feb. 1791.

6. *Nabby*, b. 5 Dec. 1792.
7. *Polly*, b. 28 Oct. 1794.
8. *Fanny*, b. 7 Jan. 1797.
9. *Maria*, b. 7 April 1799.
10. *John*, b. 6 Sept. 1801.
- iii. ABNER, b. 11 Jan. 1763; d. 1837, in New Hartford, N. Y.
- iv. SARAH, b. 13 Feb. 1765; m. 11 Sept. 1788, Isaac Arnold of Mansfield, Conn.
Children:
 1. *Sophia*, b. 9 Oct. 1789.
 2. *Charles*, b. 24 July 1792; m. 28 Feb. 1816, Nabby Bingham.
 3. *Maria*, b. 4 Sept. 1795.
 4. *Julia*, b. 12 Nov. 1797.
 5. *John*, b. 4 Dec. 1800.
 6. *Fanny*, b. 4 June 1803.
 7. *Delia*, b. 31 Dec. 1805.
- v. REBECCA, b. 21 June 1767; m. 6 Feb. 1788, Diarca Allen of Mansfield, Conn., d. in Lebanon, N. H., in 1821.
Children:
 1. *Abner*, b. 27 Feb. 1789.
 2. *Ira*, b. 29 March 1791.
 3. *Sophronia*, b. 11 Jan. 1794.
 4. *Lucius*, b. 3 March 1796.
 5. *Harry*, b. 18 Sept. 1798 (twin).
 6. *Harriet*, b. 18 Sept. 1798 (twin).
 7. *Edwin*, b. 8 April 1801.
 8. *Laura*, b. 24 April 1803.
 9. *Alba Cady*, b. 2 Nov. 1804.
 10. *Diarca Howe*, b. 3 July 1808.
 11. *James Edwin*, b. 17 Feb. 1811.
342. vi. JOB LANE, b. 19 Sept. 1769.
- vii. EUNICE, b. 6 Nov. 1771; m. 26 Oct. 1796, Asa King, son of John and Elizabeth (Birchard) King, b. 16 Jan. 1770. He was a minister, and d. in Canterbury, Conn., 1843.
343. viii. JAMES, b. 10 March 1774.
- ix. THANKFUL, b. 14 March 1777; m. Stephen Kendrick, and lived in Lebanon, N. H.

153. ELI⁵ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 18 March 1752; married 8 April 1773, ELIZABETH SMITH of Lexington, Mass., born about 1750; died in Brookfield, 25 Dec. 1824, age 74. They lived in Brookfield where he died 9 Oct. 1804.

Children born in Brookfield:

344. i. AMOS,⁶ b. 9 Jan. 1774.
345. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 13 Oct. 1776.
- iii. PARNE, b. 9 Feb. 1780; d. 11 Oct. 1783.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 22 April 1782; d. 6 July 1782.
- v. PARNE, b. 11 April 1784; m. Zimri Ingalls, son of Edmund and Esther (Salisbury) Ingalls, b. in Cumberland, R. I., 21 March 1784; they settled first in Washington Co., N. Y., but later they moved to Richmond, N. H., where he d. 3 May 1852; she d. 8 Oct. 1852.
Children:
 1. *Harriet*, b. 30 March 1808.

2. *Seraphina*, b. 13 Dec. 1810.
3. *Ransom*, b. 9 Oct. 1811; m. Sylphina Pickering.
4. *Paulina*, b. 20 Feb. 1815; m. Jubal E. Allen of Fitzwilliam, N. H.
5. *Isabinda*, b. 19 Aug. 1818; m. Josiah E. Carter.
6. *Persis*, b. 25 July 1820; m. Mansel M. Blanding.
7. *Otis*, b. 21 Dec. 1822.
8. *Jarvis*, b. 31 March 1824.
9. *Amos Howe*, b. 31 July 1827.
- vi. BETSEY, b. 27 Jan. 1787; m. 2 June 1808, Jonathan Nye Jr. of New Braintree, Mass.; they lived in West Brookfield, Mass., where she d. 1874.
- vii. PERSIS, b. 3 June 1789; d. 27 May 1872, unm.
- viii. NANCY, b. 26 Sept. 1791; m. 3 Jan. 1813, Harvey Belcher, son of John and Hannah Belcher, b. in Wrentham, Mass., 12 July 1784; d. in North Brookfield, Mass., 19 July 1858; she d. 12 June 1874.

Children:

1. *Horace Mann*, b. 26 Sept. 1813; d. 3 Jan. 1814.
2. *Henry Alden*, b. 15 May 1815; m. Mary Wilder of Ashby.
3. *Elizabeth Smith*, b. 12 Jan. 1817; d. 23 May 1843, unm.
4. *Nancy Howe*, b. 25 June 1819; d. 10 Oct. 1819.
5. *Hannah Metcalf*, b. 18 Feb. 1821; m. Aaron Watson.
6. *Julia Ann*, b. 8 May 1823; m. Fred. J. Bolton of Ansonia.
7. *Frances Maria*, b. 23 June 1825; d. 8 Jan. 1826.
8. *Nancy Maria*, b. 27 June 1829; d. 25 Dec. 1842.
9. *Martha Howe*, b. 9 July 1831; d. 1 July 1843.
10. *Adeline Hazeltine*, b. 12 July 1833; d. 5 Aug. 1836.
11. *John Harvey*, b. 6 Aug. 1836; d. 6 Dec. 1836.

154. JOSIAH⁵ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 June 1748; married 26 Feb. 1770, MOLLY ADAMS, daughter of John and Mercy (Hunt) Adams, born in Acton, Mass., 17 July 1751; died in Marlborough, 1 June 1845, aged 93 yrs. He was deacon of the First Church in Marlborough for nearly thirty years, a well to do farmer, and highly respected by all. He died 17 Jan. 1827.

Children born in Marlborough:

346. i. JOHN,⁶ b. 9 Sept. 1772.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 12 March 1775; d. 15 Jan. 1790.
347. iii. SOLOMON, b. 28 March 1777.
- iv. EUNICE, b. 28 July 1780; m. Joseph Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlboro).
348. v. JOSIAH, b. 27 March 1783.
- vi. LUCY, b. 27 Dec. 1788; d. 15 Jan. 1790.
349. vii. LEWIS, b. 2 May 1792.
- viii. LUCY, b. 1 Nov. 1794; m. Benjamin Clark of Marlborough, d. 21 March 1845.

Children:

1. *Henry*, b. 3 Oct. 1824; m. 16 May 1854, Rebecca Faulkner Foster. He was a physician in Worcester, Mass.
2. *Josiah Howe*, b. 26 Dec. 1827; m. Frances C. Ayres.

He lived in Worcester, where he was engaged in business and became very wealthy, and d. 30 May 1904.

155. COL. ARTEMAS⁵ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 May 1755; married 4 July 1778, at Sutton, Mass., RUTH PUTNAM, daughter of Fuller and Eunice (Hayward) Putnam, born in Sutton, 4 Dec. 1757; died in New Braintree, Mass., 22 July 1785. He married second, 16 Feb. 1786, SUSANNA WARNER, daughter of Gen. Jonathan and Hannah (Mandell) Warner, born in Hardwick, Mass., 10 July 1767. He lived in New Braintree where he was a very prominent citizen. In 1786 he was appointed aide-de-camp to Gen. Warner. He died in Oakham, Mass., 31 Aug. 1800. She married second (int. 11 Sept. 1803), Gov. Moses Robinson of Bennington, Vt., and died 2 April 1844.

Children born in New Braintree:

350. i. LEWIS,⁶ b. about 1778.
 ii. BETSEY, b. 16 April 1780; m. (int. 3 Feb. 1798) George Haskell.
 iii. DULCINEA, b. 16 March 1783; m. (int. 28 April 1799) Crocker Nye of Oakham, Mass.

Children born in Oakham:

1. *Artemas H.*, b. 29 Aug. 1800; d. 16 Feb. 1804.
 2. *Salmon S.*, b. 16 July 1802.
 3. *Isabel H.*, b. 5 July 1804.
 4. *Moses R.*, b. 29 April 1807.
 5. *Mary H.*, b. 28 Feb. 1810.
 6. *John S.*, b. 19 Jan. 1812.
 7. *Lewis H.*, b. 12 Feb. 1815.
 8. *Charles D.*, b. 10 Feb. 1819.
 9. *David H.*, b. 26 Dec. 1821.
- iv. A CHILD, b. and d. 16 July 1785.

By second wife:

- v. ISABELLA, b. 17 Dec. 1786.
 vi. SERAPH, b. 9 July 1788; m. Ray Robinson, son of Gov. Moses and Mary (Fay) Robinson, b. about 1783; they lived in Woodford, Vt., where he d. 2 Nov. 1816.

Children:

1. *Mary Fay*, b. in Sept. 1805.
 2. *Nancy Howe*, b. in Sept. 1807.
- vii. POLLY, b. 25 June 1791.

156. OLIVER⁵ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Feb. 1749; married in Jan. 1777, SYBIL FULLER. They lived in So. Brimfield, Mass., where he died 23 Sept. 1783. He was a Revolutionary soldier. His widow married second, 15 Dec. 1785, Eliphalet Hodges, and moved to western New York.

Children:

- i. POLLY,⁶ b. 20 April 1778; m. 19 Feb. 1795, Abijah Nichols, and lived in Bennington, Wyoming Co., N. Y., where he d. 15 Feb. 1832; she d. 28 Aug. 1870.

Children:

1. *John R.*
2. *Gail.*
3. *Cheney M.*
4. *Abigail.*
5. *Andrew J.*
6. *Jacob H.*
7. *Asher.*

351. ii. JACOB, b. 11 Sept. 1779.
 352. iii. JOHN REMY, b. 5 Jan. 1782.

157. JONAH⁵ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 2 Jan. 1749; married 4 July 1771, PRUDENCE BOWKER, daughter of Charles and Eunice (Stone) Bowker, born in Shrewsbury, 25 Sept. 1751; died 14 May 1795, aged 44 years. He married second, 4 June 1819, CANDACE ALLEN, daughter of Simeon and Candace (Howe) Allen. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he was a very prominent man; according to the History of Shrewsbury, he probably did more town business, and was employed a greater number of years in the town service than any other person. He was a representative seventeen years, sixteen of them in succession, and also a magistrate. He lived the most of his life in the east part of Shrewsbury, where the most if not all of his children were born. He died 2 July 1826, aged 77 years. His widow married second, 20 Dec. 1826, Ezra Newton of Princeton.

Children:

- i. EUNICE,⁶ b. 4 Oct. 1771; m. 27 May 1790, Lewis Hartshorn.
353. ii. DENNIS, b. 15 July 1773.
354. iii. CHARLES, b. 14 Aug. 1774.
- iv. DANIEL, b. 15 Oct. 1775; d. 28 Nov. 1775.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan. 1777; d. at Demerara, before 1800.
- vi. JAMES, b. 23 April 1779; d. at Staten Island, N. Y., in 1800.
- vii. ELEANOR, b. 23 April 1779; d. 4 May 1796.
- viii. DANIEL, b. 21 March 1781; d. young.
- ix. SUBMIT, bapt. 6 Oct. 1782; m. 14 April 1801, Edward Kingsbury of Brookfield, Mass.; he d. and she m. 2nd 22 May 1805, Nymphas Pratt of Shrewsbury, b. 24 Dec. 1780.

Children by her second husband:

1. *William*, b. 30 Jan. 1806.
2. *Caroline*, b. 8 Feb. 1808.
3. *Abigail*, b. 7 July 1811.
4. *Alice*, b. 13 July 1813.
5. *Charlotte Maria*, b. 23 Nov. 1814.
6. *Frances Submit*, b. 4 April 1821.
355. x. ASA BOWKER, b. about 1784.
- xi. DANIEL NEWTON, b. 9 Feb. 1787; d. in Feb. 1795.
356. xii. BENJAMIN LINCOLN, b. about 1788.

158. ALVAN⁵ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 4 Nov. 1753; married 21 April 1779, MARY WILLINGTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Annabel Willington of Worcester, Mass., bapt. 8 Nov. 1761. He was a

soldier in the Revolution, and lived in Shrewsbury, Spencer and West Boylston, Mass. He died 17 May 1820. She died in Brookfield, Mass., 13 Nov. 1841, aged 81 yrs. (see G. S. Record).

Children:

- i. LUCINDA,⁶ b. 7 Dec. 1779.
357. ii. LUKE RICE, b. 12 Dec. 1781.
- iii. MARTIN, b. 23 March 1784.
358. iv. ISAIAH, b. 3 Feb. 1786.
- v. LEONARD, b. 21 Oct. 1788.
- vi. RALPH, b. in W. Boylston, 20 Nov. 1789; went to Me. and lived in Franklin Plantation, where he d., unm.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. in W. Boylston, 25 June 1791; m. Sampson Howe, son of Phineas and Experience (Pollard) Howe.
- viii. ANNA, b. in W. Boylston, 22 July 1793.
- ix. EUNICE, b. in W. Boylston, 16 March 1795.
- x. RELIEF, b. in W. Boylston, 8 Nov. 1797; m. (int. 25 March 1816) Warren Bowen of Spencer, Mass.

Children:

1. *Liberty*, b. 9 May 1817; m. Jane E. ———.
- xi. LYDIA, b. in W. Boylston, 22 March 1800; m. 26 April 1826, Warner Hill, son of Joshua and Miriam (Briggs) Hill of Spencer, b. 9 Aug. 1802. They lived in Spencer.

Children:

1. *Francis Warner*, b. 19 Jan. 1827; m. Louisa P. Coolidge.
2. *Alvin Dexter*, b. 6 June 1829; m. Azama Davis.
3. *Hiram J.*, b. about 1835; m. Irene French.
4. *George T.*, b. about 1840; m. Hannah T. White.
359. xii. BARNET, b. in W. Boylston, 22 April 1802.
- xiii. LOWELL (I find nothing on the records concerning him).

159. GARDNER⁵ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 20 Nov. 1759; married 29 Oct. 1789, ABIGAIL SHERMAN, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Muzzy) Sherman, born in Shrewsbury, 22 Oct. 1771. They moved to the South District of Wardsboro, now Dover, Vt. He was a Lieut. in the Revolutionary war and witnessed the execution of Major Andre. He was a farmer, and one of the selectmen, in 1810, 1815 and 1816; also a representative 1816 and 1823. He died 4 July 1854. His wife died 20 May 1843.

Children born in Dover:

360. i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. 28 July 1790.
361. ii. GARDNER, b. 16 Jan. 1792.
362. iii. OTIS, b. 30 May 1793.
363. iv. LYMAN, b. 21 Sept. 1796.
364. v. LAMBERT, b. 21 Sept. 1796.
365. vi. JOTHAM, b. 6 Feb. 1800.
366. vii. LIBERTY, b. 27 June 1803.
367. viii. EDWARD, b. 27 Sept. 1812.

160. FRANCIS⁵ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 16 June 1762; married 17 Aug. 1789, DEBORAH WHITING, daughter of Jason and Deborah Whit-

ing, born in Barre, Mass., 13 June 1773; she died 1 Oct. 1802 (probably 1812). He married second, 29 Dec. 1814, POLLY BACON or MORSE; he was a farmer, and a soldier in the Revolution, and lived in Barre, where he died 6 July 1848; his wife died 3 Dec. 1840.

Children born in Barre:

- i. SALLY,⁶ b. 16 Feb. 1790; m. 12 June 1808, John Hawes; they lived in Barre.

Children:

1. *Jason W.*, b. 24 Jan. 1809; m. Jane Washburn of Orange.
2. *Hiram*, b. 2 Jan. 1811.
3. *Sophronia*, b. 17 Feb. 1813; m. Larkin Rice of Barre.
4. *George*, b. 21 Jan. 1817.
5. *Artemas*, b. 24 Nov. 1819.
6. *Sarah*, b. 18 Sept. 1822; m. 7 Dec. 1848, James Rice.
7. *Harriet D.*, b. 19 June 1826; m. Charles M. Garfield of Palmer.

- ii. LUCY, b. 23 Jan. 1793; m. 18 March 1812, Charles Rice, son of Jotham and Elizabeth (Sullivan) Rice, b. 22 Oct. 1788, d. 31 Jan. 1834; they lived in Barre, where she d. 29 Dec. 1871.

Children:

1. *Henry*, b. 13 May 1812; m. Mary Eames.
2. *Nancy*, b. 11 April 1814; m. 31 March 1842, Jonas Rider.
3. *Hannah*, b. 15 Dec. 1817; m. 22 May 1840, Asa W. Waite.
4. *Zilpha*, b. 5 July 1822.
5. *C. Augusta*, b. 8 Nov. 1824.
6. *Eliza Howe*, b. 20 July 1828.
7. *Harriet Eliza*, b. 19 Jan. 1835.

- iii. A SON, b. in Hubbardston, 5 June 1794.

- iv. DEBORAH, b. 24 Sept. 1802; m. 19 Jan. 1823, Alanson O. Green of Barre; they lived in Barre.

Children:

1. *Franklin H.*, b. 18 June 1823.
2. *Eliza*, b. 24 July 1827.

- v. EMERY, b. 17 Jan. 1804; d. 17 Feb. 1811.

161. WALTER⁵ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 9 April 1767; married 4 Jan. 1803, MARGARET FINLEY, daughter of Daniel Finley, born about 1784 at Beaver Dam, Pa. They lived a few years in Erie, Pa., then moved to Waterford, Pa., where he died 4 Feb. 1836. After his death the family emigrated to different points in the western states. His widow died in Chicago, Ill., 4 Sept. 1854.

Children:

- i. JANE,⁶ b. in Erie, 14 Feb. 1804; d. 4 April 1815, in Waterford.
- ii. ELIZA, b. in Erie, 8 July 1805; m. 16 Dec. 1828, at Waterford, George Leland, b. 12 Jan. 1805; they afterwards lived in Danville and Moresburg, Pa., and later they settled in Schoolcraft, Mich.

Children:

1. *Charles Clinton*, b. 10 March 1830.
 2. *Amos Sterling*, b. 30 June 1831.
 3. *George Walter*, b. 28 Sept. 1833.
 4. *Emeline Celestia*, b. 8 Aug. 1838.
 5. *William Wallace*, b. 29 Nov. 1840.
 - iii. LAVINIA, b. 27 Feb. 1807.
 - iv. ANGELINE TERESA, b. in Waterford, 22 May 1809; m. Robert Y. Smith at Schoolcraft, Mich.
Children:
 1. *Martin*.
 2. *Sarah*.
 3. *Angeline*.
 368. v. AMOS JUDSON, b. in Waterford, 12 June 1811.
 - vi. ULYSSES HAMET, b. in Waterford, 18 June 1813; m. at Rockland, Lake Co., Ill., 6 April 1846, widow Mary Maria Hammell, daughter of Cornelius Ostrander, b. 30 Dec. 1825.
 - vii. EMELINE, b. in Waterford, 6 June 1816; d. 27 July 1820.
 369. viii. SIDNEY AUGUSTUS, b. in Waterford, 19 Oct. 1818.
 370. ix. JOHN NELSON, b. in Waterford, 25 Jan. 1821.
 371. x. WALTER NEWTON, b. in Waterford, 11 May 1824.
162. DANIEL⁵ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 6 Feb. 1752; married in March 1774, EUNICE CHASE of Shrewsbury, born 13 Dec. 1754. He was a private in the Mass. troops at Ft. Ticonderoga, and died there of camp fever 13 Oct. 1776. She married second, 16 April 1778, Josiah Proctor; they lived for a time in Washington, N. H.; she is said to have died in Princeton, Mass., about 1789.
- Children born in Hubbardston:
- i. ELIZABETH,⁶ b. 7 July 1775.
 372. ii. DANIEL, b. 4 Dec. 1776.
163. NATHAN⁵ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Oct. 1762; married 13 Feb. 1783, MARY PARKER, daughter of Simon and Mary (Bowker) Parker, born in Shrewsbury, 19 May 1763; died 23 Aug. 1843. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he was one of the selectmen for many years, and a representative to the General Court. He died 6 Jan. 1851.
- Children born in Shrewsbury:
- i. LUCY,⁶ b. 12 Dec. 1783; m. John Banister of Boylston, Mass., b. 23 Sept. 1783, and d. 5 May 1822.
 - ii. MARTHA, b. 15 Sept. 1785; m. 28 Feb. 1808, John Eager, son of Lewis and Sarah (Stacy) Eager, b. in Shrewsbury, 30 Sept. 1783; they moved to Camden, Me., where he was deputy sheriff and postmaster; he d. 11 Sept. 1837.
- Children:
1. *Fidelia*.
 2. *Mary S.*
 3. *William*.
 4. *John*.
 5. *Charles Austin*.
 6. *Martha Ann*.

7. *Sarah Elizabeth.*
 8. *Lucy.*
 9. *George.*
 373. iii. WILLIAM TAYLOR, b. 24 Aug. 1787.
 374. iv. CALVIN, b. 14 May 1789.
 - v. MARY, b. 29 Sept. 1791; m. 17 March 1816, Col. Joseph Hall of Camden, Me., son of Farnham and Sally (Bailey) Hall, b. 26 June 1793, d. 23 July 1825. He was Representative to Congress 1833-37, and afterwards Naval Agent for the District of Boston and Charlestown, and d. in Boston, 31 Dec. 1859.
Children:
 1. *Mary Amelia*, b. 17 Jan. 1817.
 2. *Frederick F.*, b. 15 April 1818.
 3. *Harriet M. A.*, b. 18 Nov. 1819.
 4. *William H.*, b. 9 April 1821.
 5. *Eugenia A. M.*, b. 20 April 1822.
 6. *Stephen A.*, b. 18 April 1825.
 375. vi. AMASA, b. 6 Feb. 1794.
 - vii. HENRY, b. 12 March 1796.
 - viii. SAMUEL PARKER, b. 13 Feb. 1798; d. 13 Aug. 1798.
 - ix. HARRIET, b. 18 Aug. 1799; m. 1 Jan. 1828, Gideon Harlow, b. 17 Feb. 1799; they lived in Shrewsbury:
Children:
 1. *William Taylor*, b. 3 Oct. 1828.
 2. *Thomas*, b. 18 Aug. 1830.
 3. *Henry*, b. 13 Oct. 1833.
 4. *Hiram*, b. 27 Nov. 1839.
 5. *Harriet Ann*, b. 4 Dec. 1841.
 - x. SAMUEL PARKER, b. 5 Feb. 1802; d. same day.
 - xi. SOPHRONIA, b. 20 Nov. 1803.
164. AMASA⁵ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 24 Nov. 1766; married 4 Sept. 1786, SALLY PIERCE. They moved to Brookfield, Mass., where they afterwards lived, and she died 22 Dec. 1815, in her 52nd year.
Children born in Brookfield:
 - i. OLIVER,⁶ b. 8 Jan. 1787; m. Betsey Doane (int. 13 Nov. 1808); he d. 14 June 1812.
 - ii. NATHAN, b. 23 March 1788; d. 3 April 1811.
 - iii. ARTEMAS, b. 23 Nov. 1791.
 - iv. NANCY, b. 27 Aug. 1793; m. 10 Oct. 1819, Stephen Douglas of Greenwich, Mass.
 - v. SALLY, b. 18 Jan. 1796; d. in April 1818.
 - vi. SAMUEL FISKE, b. 11 Dec. 1798.
 - vii. HIRAM, b. 4 March 1804.
165. HIRAM⁵ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 16 July 1775; married 6 Jan. 1800, OLIVE HARTHAN, daughter of David Harthan, of Boylston, born about 1774. They lived in West Boylston, where he was a farmer, and died 18 Aug. 1829; she died 2 Dec. 1852.
Children born in West Boylston:
 376. i. BARNEY,⁶ b. 16 March 1800.

- ii. POLLY, b. 20 Nov. 1801; m. Isaac Knights, 31 May 1826.
 377. iii. NATHAN, b. 18 May 1803.
 iv. SALLY, b. 8 Feb. 1805; m. 7 Jan. 1829, Elmer Shaw of Worcester, as his second wife; they lived in Boylston.
 Children:
 1. *Elmer*, b. 14 Sept. 1829; lived in Boylston.
 2. *Henry Clay*, b. 4 April 1832.
 3. *Thomas Keyes*, b. 3 March 1837; d. unm.
 v. OLIVE, b. 29 Jan. 1807; d. 18 Aug. 1808.
 vi. HARRIET, b. 4 April 1809; d. 15 Sept. 1813.
 vii. OLIVE HARTHAN, b. 23 Jan. 1812; m. (int. 15 May 1831) George W. Aldrich of Mendon, Mass.
 Children:
 1. *Hiram*.
 2. *Nathan*.
 viii. HARRIET, b. 6 March 1814; m. 3 July 1840, Charles F. Paddock. They lived in Holden, Mass., where their children were born. In 1855 he went to Kansas as an Anti-Slavery settler, and died there; his widow died in Holden, 1 March 1875.
 Children:
 1. *Harriet Annie*, b. (no date given); m. George Rich of Worcester.
 2. *Charles Francis*, b. 27 Aug. 1848; m. Etta Bacon of Uxbridge, Mass. He enlisted in the 57th Regt. Mass. Vols. at the age of fifteen, and was wounded at Petersburg, Va.
 3. *Olive Ella*, b. 21 Dec. 1849; d. young.
 4. *William Frederic*, b. (no date given); m. Dolly Carmichael; they lived in Amity, Mo.
 378. ix. JOEL, b. 28 Nov. 1816.
166. JOEL⁵ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 19 Jan. 1770; married 13 Aug. 1801, DOLLY PIERCE, daughter of Oliver and Abigail (Howe) Pierce, born 12 Jan. 1777; died 20 Oct. 1808; he married second, 1 April 1817, SOPHIA FLETCHER of Berlin, born in Berlin, 18 Oct. 1788; died 4 June 1852. He died 3 Jan. 1842.
 Children:
 379. i. NAHUM,⁶ b. in Boylston, 17 Jan. 1802.
 ii. ALMIRA, b. in Pelham, Mass., 6 Jan. 1804; d. in Upton, Mass., 11 Oct. 1861.
 iii. REBECCA HASTINGS, b. in Watertown, Mass., 23 Feb. 1806; d. 6 Dec. 1808.
 iv. JOEL, b. in Watertown, 30 Oct. 1807; d. 23 Nov. 1808.
 By second wife:
 v. MARY SOPHIA, b. 14 March 1818; m. 19 Dec. 1842, Luther Gunn.
 vi. DOLLY PIERCE, b. 5 April 1820.
 vii. HIRAM FLETCHER, b. 30 June 1823.
 380. viii. LEWIS SIDNEY, b. 17 Aug. 1828.
167. SOLOMON⁵ HOWE (*Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Oct. 1758; married (int. 31 Jan. 1784), REBECCA JENNISON, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Haywood) Jennison, born in Shrewsbury, in Oct. 1755; died

in Bridport, Vt., 16 July 1825. After the birth of their first child, they moved to Bridport, Vt. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a farmer, and died in Bridport, in 1842.

Children:

381. i. WILLIAM,⁶ b. in Shrewsbury, 12 June 1785.
 ii. JOHN, b. in July 1789; d. aged 22.
 iii. EUNICE, b. 28 Sept. 1790; m. in 1818, Samuel Cummings; they lived in Rochester, N. Y., d. 1861; had five children, two sons and three daughters.
 iv. RELIEF, b. 29 April 1792; m. 16 Feb. 1826, Watson M. Walker, b. in Hardwick, Mass., 20 Oct. 1796, d. 16 April 1863; they lived in Holden, Mass. His widow was living in Cumberland, R. I., in 1871, with her daughter Seraphine.
 Children:
 1. *Josephine*.
 2. *Seraphine*, m. George Batchelder, 2nd Willard Pierce.
 v. REBECCA, b. 31 Oct. 1793; m. 22 April 1819, William A. Eldredge, b. in Norwich, Conn., 18 July 1795; lived in Canton, N. Y., d. 17 July 1854; had seven children, one of whom, Charles A. Eldredge, was a member of Congress from Wis.; he lived in Fon-du-lac.
382. vi. SOLOMON, b. in Aug. 1795.
 vii. LOT, b. 1 Jan. 1800; served nine years in the Florida war, afterwards m. and lived in Bath, Me., where he d. 1869.

168. JOHN HAPGOOD⁵ HOWE (*Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 8 Oct. 1764; married 23 Sept. 1787, SARAH SMITH, daughter of Aaron and Dinah (Wheeler) Smith, born in Shrewsbury, 21 March 1765; died 12 March 1814. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he was a farmer. He died 3 Jan. 1839.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. CHARLOTTE,⁶ b. 13 May 1788; m. Asa B. Howe.
 ii. MIRIAM, b. 6 May 1790; m. Benjamin L. Howe.
 iii. DOLLY, b. 6 Aug. 1792; m. 29 Jan. 1821, Leonard Wheeler, son of Artemas and Lucretia (Howe) Wheeler, b. 27 Aug. 1783. They moved to Bridport, Vt.
383. iv. AARON, b. 14 Oct. 1794.
 v. SARAH, b. 9 May 1807.

169. DANIEL⁵ HOWE (*Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 13 March 1769; married HANNAH HALL in Newfane, Vt. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he died 10 Jan. 1806. She died in Worcester, 15 March 1840, aged 73 yrs.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. EDWARD FLINT,⁶ b. 25 Dec. 1789; d. in Worcester, 15 Feb. 1829.
384. ii. LEVI, b. 21 Jan. 1792.
385. iii. JUBAL, b. 27 Dec. 1793.
386. iv. CLARK, b. 26 April 1796.
- v. DAMARIS, b. 8 July 1798; m. 4 Oct. 1819, Asa Knowlton Jr.
- Children:
 i. *Adeline*, b. 2 June 1820.

2. *Charles*, b. 4 July 1822.

387. vi. LYMAN, b. 21 Nov. 1800.

388. vii. JOSEPH HALL, b. 5 Sept. 1802.

viii. HANNAH, b. 11 Sept. 1805; m. 29 April 1829, John B. Simmons of Dighton, Mass.

Children:

1. *Frances A.*, b. 21 June 1851.

170. OLIVER⁵ HOWE (*Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 May 1772; married JANE BLAIR, daughter of Joseph and Mary Blair, born in Worcester, Mass., 6 Sept. 1771. They moved to Vermont, and lived in Shoreham and Bridport.

Children:

389. i. CHARLES,⁶ b. about 1796.

ii. DANIEL, b. 11 Jan. 1799.

iii. OLIVER, no further record.

iv. EVELINE, b. 12 Oct. 1810; m. 4 Jan. 1831, Samuel Bixby Jr., son of Samuel and Esther (Elithorp) Bixby, b. in Bridport, 26 Dec. 1806; d. 13 Sept. 1886. She d. 15 April 1893.

Children:

1. *Orville Chauncy*, b. 26 Jan. 1834.

2. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. 16 June 1835.

3. *Elmer Howe*, b. 19 April 1839.

171. LYMAN⁵ HOWE (*Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 1 June 1777; married 25 March 1802, SYLVIA SLOCOMB, daughter of George and Tabitha (Harding) Slocomb, born in Shrewsbury, 13 Sept. 1778; died there 2 Nov. 1856. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he died 19 Nov. 1853.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

390. i. JOSEPH CLOYES,⁶ b. 17 July 1802.

ii. HAMMOND, b. 14 Sept. 1804; m. Mrs. Sarah Price, d. 28 April 1855.

iii. LEWIS, b. 8 Oct. 1806; d. at Opelousas, La., 19 Nov. 1837.

iv. LOUISA, b. 20 Nov. 1808; m. 7 Feb. 1828, William Larkin Lewis of Bolton, Mass.

Children:

1. *Louisa Matilda*, b. 4 Oct. 1829.

2. *Charles*, b. 22 Dec. 1831; killed by a stage in July 1833.

3. *Charles William*, b. 1 June 1837.

4. *Mary Larkin*, b. 14 Dec. 1839.

5. *Theodore Lyman*, b. 22 April 1842.

6. *George Frederick*, b. 20 June 1846.

v. ALMIRA, b. 31 Jan. 1811; m. 10 April 1838, Eliakim Morse of Medfield, Mass.

Children:

1. *Mary Baker*, b. 21 May 1840.

2. *Almira Louisa*, b. 11 Dec. 1841.

3. *Elizabeth Penniman*, b. 21 Jan. 1852.

vi. CLARINDA, b. 5 Feb. 1813; m. 9 Dec. 1831, Jonas Hemenway Allen of Shrewsbury; they moved to Maumee, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Charles Lewis*, b. 12 March 1834.
 2. *James Henry*, b. 21 Aug. 1836.
 3. *George Harrison*, b. 26 Feb. 1844.
391. vii. SYLVESTER, b. 22 March 1815.
392. viii. JARED SLOCOMB, b. 16 Dec. 1817.
- ix. HARRIET MARIA, b. 24 July 1820; m. 23 Dec. 1846, Henry Harding Mason of Shrewsbury:
Children:
1. *James Henry*, b. 26 March 1848.
 2. *Ellen Maria*, b. 6 Feb. 1849.
 3. *Franklin Lewis*, b. 29 Dec. 1850.
 4. *Frederick*, b. 27 Oct. 1851.
 5. *Willis*, b. 18 Feb. 1853.
 6. *Willis*, b. 29 March 1854.
 7. *Susie*, b. 7 Aug. 1857.
 8. *Walter Henry*, b. 7 Feb. 1859.
 9. *Jennie*, b. 26 March 1862.
172. JAMES⁵ HOWE (*James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 14 July 1743; married 9 June 1769 in Westminster, MARY SHERMAN, of Grafton, Mass. They lived in Westminster about eight years, and bought land there 2 Aug. 1765.
Children:
393. i. JEREMIAH MANSFIELD,⁶ b. in Westminster, 16 May 1770.
173. ABEL⁵ HOWE (*James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 24 June 1752. He probably married PATIENCE HARRIS, daughter of William and Patience (Gleason) Harris, born in Holden, Mass., 4 March 1751. They lived in Holden until after 1792. He married second, 18 April 1796, JERUSHA WILLIAMS of Oxford, Mass., and lived in Worcester. We have no further record after 1799.
Children:
- i. PHINEAS,⁶ b. 15 April 1782.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. 20 Aug. 1783.
 - iii. ASA, b. 10 Aug. 1785.
 - iv. NABBY or ABIGAIL, b. 26 Sept. 1787.
 - v. RUFUS, b. 21 June 1789.
 - vi. NANCY, b. 14 Aug. 1792; m. 30 Nov. 1812, John Glazier of West Boylston, Mass.
- By second wife:
- vii. SAMUEL WILLIAMS, b. in Worcester, 8 Oct. 1797.
 - viii. CAROLINE, b. in Worcester, 2 Feb. 1799; m. 2 May 1824, Lyric Lamson.
174. TIMOTHY⁵ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Oct. 1742; married in Stillwater, N. Y., ELIZABETH ANDRUS (ancestry unknown). He served in the French and Indian war, and after his marriage he moved to Wyoming on the Susquehanna River, where he lived until driven out by the Indians and tories in July 1778. At that time he was a Lieut. under Capt. Hewett, who was slain with his whole company, except nine men (including Timothy),

in the Wyoming massacre, who made their escape. His wife gathered her children together, and watching her opportunity when the enemy was otherwise engaged, they wandered into the woods and made their escape; they travelled for three days through the wilderness, and after fording the Delaware River and many other streams, they finally reached the Great Nine Partners, in Dutchess Co., N. Y. Soon after reaching that point, she gave birth to a son. Her husband with his companions had reached safety, and soon after joined the army. She lived at Tower Hill, and died 14 July 1780. From the Church Records at Bangall, Dutchess Co., N. Y., we find the marriage recorded of Timothy Howe and Zeprea Cash, which was probably his second marriage; there were eight children by the first wife, of which we have the names of five.

Children:

- 396. i. TIMOTHY,⁶ b. in Bennington, Vt., 27 June 1765.
 - ii. ISAAC. b. (no date given); lived in Castile, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
 - iii. DANIEL, b. (no date given); lived near Troy, N. Y.
 - iv. WILLIAM; this may be the William Howe who lived in Scipio and Gorham, N. Y.
 - 397. v. BEZALEEL, b. at Tower Hill, Great Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 14 July 1780.
175. LT. DARIUS⁵ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 26 June 1746. He was a Lieut. in the Continental army 14 Oct. 1780. He married and moved to New York State, and settled in Scipio, Cayuga Co. He is said to have died in Genesee Co., N. Y., 23 Feb. 1833. He had several children but we have not all their names.

Children:

- i. DARIUS,⁶ b. 8 April 1773; d. in Scipio, Cayuga Co., 21 Feb. 1820, aged 46 yrs. 10 mos. 13 ds.
 - ii. BAXTER.
176. CAPT. BAXTER⁵ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 29 Aug. 1748; married in Southboro, Mass., 22 Sept. 1773, LEVINA TAYLOR, daughter of Ezra and Abigail (Trowbridge) Taylor, born in Southboro, 27 Feb. 1750; she died prior to 1779. He married second, 15 May 1779, MARY MOONE, daughter of Thomas Moone of New York, born 15 Oct. 1748; died 1819. He served in the army as 2nd Lieut. in the 21st Continental Infantry 1 Jan. 1776, and 1st Lieut. 12 June 1776, and 1st Lieut. of Artillery, 1 Jan. 1777, Capt of Artillery in 1780. He died of fever at Ethton, 20 Sept. 1781, while Washington was moving on to Yorktown.

Children:

- 398. i. BRIGHAM,⁶ b. in Hillsborough, N. H., 24 Nov. 1774.
By second wife:
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 27 Feb. 1781; m. 6 Dec. 1797, Nicholas Evertson, a prominent lawyer of New York City, and was

at one time one of the trustees of Columbia College. She d. 1837.

Children:

1. *Mary Anne*, b. 20 Oct. —; m. Howard Crosby.
2. *Edgar*.

177. MAJ. BEZALEEL⁵ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 Nov. 1750; bapt. 19 July 1751 (see Marlboro Church Records). He married 24 Oct. 1787, HANNAH MERRITT of Mamaroneck, Westchester Co., N. Y., who died in New York during the yellow fever epidemic, 18 Sept. 1798; he married second, 15 Feb. 1800, CATHERINE MOFFAT, daughter of Rev. John and Margaret (Little) Moffat, born in Little Britain, Orange Co., N. Y., 3 March 1755. After the death of his father, the family moved to Hillsborough, N. H. He enlisted in a New Hampshire company as a private in the month of May 1775, about three weeks before the battle of Bunker Hill and was present at that battle; his military record is given in Heitman's "Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army" as follows:

Howe—Bezaleel (N. H.) Second Lieutenant 1st New Hampshire, 8 Nov. 1776, wounded at Stillwater (Freeman's Farm, N. Y.,) 19 Sept. 1777.

First Lieutenant 23 June 1779 and served to the close of war.

Lieutenant, 2nd U. S. Infantry 4 March 1791.

Captain, 4 Nov. 1791, assigned to Sub Legion 4 Sept. 1792.

Major, 20th Oct. 1794. Honorably discharged 1st Nov. 1796.

After the close of the Revolutionary war, he went with Gen. Anthony Wayne in the Indian wars, and was in the regular army for nine years, when he resigned his commission. He then went to New Orleans to engage in business, but remained there only a short time, and returned to New York, where he was appointed to a position in the Custom House, which he held most of the time until his death 3 Sept. 1825. His widow died 2 Dec. 1849.

Children:

- i. MARIA,⁶ b. 6 Jan. 1789; m. 23 Nov. 1805, John Guion, and d. in 1852.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, d. in infancy.
2. *Edward Merritt*.
3. *John Howe*.
4. *Mary Jane*.
5. *Harriet Emeline*.
6. *William H*.
7. *Stephen B*.
8. *Caroline*.
9. *Armenia H*.
10. *Sarah Waterman*.
11. *Anna Maria*.

By second wife:

399. ii. ELIZA, b. 19 Nov. 1800; d. young.
 iii. GEORGE C., b. 23 Sept. 1802.
 iv. MARGARETTA, b. 22 Feb. 1804; m. 1 Aug. 1820, George Washington Dupignac, living in Feb. 1889.
 Children:
 1. *Bezaleel Howe*.
 2. *Elizabeth*.
 3. *George W.*
 4. *Theodore*.
 5. *Margaretta H.*
 6. *Richard C. P.*
 7. *Almira*.
 8. *Adelaide M.*
 9. *Edwin Augustus*.
400. v. JOHN MOFFAT, b. 23 Jan. 1806.
 vi. OSCAR, b. 11 March 1808; d. in infancy.
 vii. JULIA ANN, b. 4 Oct. 1810; d. young.
 viii. CATHERINE, b. 21 Sept. 1812; m. 11 Oct. 1831, Samuel R. Spelman, son of Phineas Spelman, b. 29 June 1809; d. 1885; she d. 4 March 1883.
 Children:
 1. *Jane Augusta*, b. 4 Aug. 1832; m. James M. Fuller.
 2. *Helena Wakona*, b. 5 Sept. 1834; d. 30 July 1835.
 3. *Mary Wakona*, b. 19 Sept. 1836; m. Charles P. Cummings, d. 22 July 1874.
401. ix. BEZALEEL, b. 17 Aug. 1815.
178. THEODORE⁵ HOWE (*Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 March 1747; married 23 Nov. 1771, LYDIA JOHNSON (ancestry unknown), born 14 Feb. 1754. They went to Swanzey, N. H., where they lived until about 1780, when they moved to Royalton, Vt., where he died 25 July 1805, by falling from a load of hay. She died 7 March 1813.
 Children:
 i. CALVIN,⁶ b. 3 Dec. 1772; d. 20 Aug. 1777.
 ii. MEHITABEL, b. 10 Jan. 1774; d. 14 Aug. 1777.
 iii. RHODA, b. 22 April 1776; d. 21 Oct. 1799.
 iv. PRUDENCE, b. 7 April 1778; m. Isaac Graves, son of Abner and Dorcas (Belding) Graves, b. in Swanzey, N. H., 13 April 1775; d. in Barnard, Vt., 14 June 1849.
 Children:
 1. *Sarah*, b. 9 July 1799; m. John Swift.
 2. *Luther*, b. 24 Oct. 1800; m. Harriet Welch.
 3. *Lois*, b. 15 March 1802; m. James Ashley.
 4. *Joel*, b. 14 Nov. 1806; m. Sarah A. Green.
 5. *Elvira*, b. 14 Nov. 1808; m. Nathan Howland.
 6. *Thomas B.*, b. 29 Nov. 1812; m. Mary B. Thompson.
 7. *Isaac*, b. 18 Sept. 1814; m. Louisa E. Swift.
 8. *Caroline*, b. 22 Dec. 1816; m. Charles Baker.
 9. *Elmina Emeline*, b. 13 July 1818; m. Joel Ellis.
 10. *Ozro Austin*, b. 27 Aug. 1822; m. Lizzie Ashley.
 v. MEHITABEL, b. at Royalton, Vt., 29 Feb. 1780; m. 9 June 1797, Abraham Graves, son of Abner and Dorcas (Belding) Graves, b. 14 June 1773. They moved to Royalton.

Vt., where they lived until about 1810, when they moved to Watertown, N. Y., where he d. 27 March 1854. She d. 29 May 1861.

Children:

1. *Lydia Howe*, b. 17 May 1799; d. 9 April 1873, unm.
2. *Rhoda*, b. 17 April 1800; d. 9 April 1833, unm.
3. *Rebecca*, b. 16 Feb. 1802; m. Ambrose Thompson.
4. *Abner*, b. 9 Feb. 1804; m. Sybil Potter.
5. *Almira*, b. 2 June 1806; d. 15 June 1822.
6. *Mehitable*, b. 20 Nov. 1808; m. John Peck.
7. *Lucretia*, b. 4 Feb. 1811; m. Dubois White.
8. *Eunice*, b. 20 July 1813; m. William Richey.
9. *Ira*, b. 16 Dec. 1815; d. 26 Feb. 1816.
10. *Orrin Abraham*, b. 3 Jan. 1818; m. Julia Ann Stewart.
402. vi. CALVIN, b. 25 Feb. 1782; m. Achsah Wallace, d. in Royalton, Vt., 6 May 1861.
403. vii. LUTHER, b. 24 Aug. 1784.
- viii. EUNICE, b. 3 Oct. 1786; d. 22 Oct. 1813, unm.
- ix. THEODORE, b. 5 Feb. 1789; d. in Royalton, 29 Jan. 1808.
404. x. ALPHEUS, b. 16 March 1792.
- xi. LUCRETIA, b. 11 Feb. 1794.
405. xii. WILLIAM, b. 15 May 1796.
406. xiii. EARL, b. 11 Feb. 1800.

179. URIAH⁵ HOWE (*Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., and bapt. there 27 Oct. 1751; married 10 Oct. 1775, MARTHA GRAVES, daughter of Joshua and Lydia (Woodcock) Graves of Swanzey, N. H., born in Swanzey, 20 April 1759. They lived in Swanzey until about 1787 when they moved to Middlebury, Vt., where they lived a few years, then moved to Jericho, Vt., where he died about 1811. She died in Moreton, Vt., about 1854, aged 95. He was a soldier in the Revolution, serving as a private in Capt. Davis Howlet's Company in Col. Ashley's Regt. of New Hampshire Militia. His name appears on the pay roll of said company, which marched from Keene to reinforce the army at Ticonderoga in June 1777, said roll shows his service June 29, to July 3, time five days. He also served as a private in Capt. Samuel Wright's Company, in Col. Nichols Regt. of N. H. Militia. His name also appears on the roll of the company that marched from Winchester, N. H., and joined the army at Bennington and Stillwater, 23 July 1777, and he was discharged the 18th of Sept., being in the service one month and twenty seven days.

Children:

407. i. CHARLES,⁶ b. 18 Oct. 1778.
408. ii. BRIGHAM, b. 28 Nov. 1779.
- iii. HENRY, b. 29 Dec. 1781; m. and lived in Vt. a few years, and is said to have moved to Mass.
- iv. HULDAH, b. 29 Dec. 1781; a twin sister of Henry, she was probably twice married, first ——— Reed, 2nd Oliver Lowery, and lived in Underhill, Vt.
- v. DOLLY, b. 22 Aug. 1784; d. 11 March 1811.
409. vi. BARZILLAI, b. 12 Aug. 1786.

- vii. URIAH (or SELAH), b. 27 Aug. 1788; d. 23 Oct. 1789.
 viii. HEPZIBAH, b. in Keene, N. H., 27 Nov. 1790; m. in Jericho, 28 Oct. 1815, Luther Prouty, son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Hancock) Prouty, b. in Winchendon, Mass., 8 Feb. 1788. He lived in Jericho, where he was a blacksmith; he d. 12 Feb. 1857; she d. 7 Feb. 1860.

Children born in Jericho:

1. *Clarissa M.*, b. 13 Feb. 1811; m. 10 Jan. 1843, Harvey Safford; d. 24 Sept. 1887.
2. *Mary H.*, b. 11 June 1816; m. 25 April 1839, John B. Packard, d. 17 Oct. 1863.
3. *Elizabeth H.*, b. 8 July 1818; d. 2 Oct. 1851, unm.
4. *Luther Stephen*, b. 6 Nov. 1821; m. Emeline Bascom; she d. 13 Jan. 1873; he m. 2nd Mrs. Clarissa Miller Stevens.
5. *Fanny A.*, b. 1 Aug. 1824; m. 21 Feb. 1847, James L. Bliss; she d. 2 July 1849.
6. *Elon Howe*, b. 28 March 1827; m. 25 June 1856, Jane L. Dow; she d. 3 July 1883; he d. 11 Dec. 1899.
7. *Lucretia L.*, b. 18 Sept. 1829; m. 28 Sept. 1856, M. L. Martin.

ix. URIAH, b. 10 March 1792; d. 3 May 1803.

x. MARTHA, b. 23 May 1796; d. 7 Feb. 1813 (as per inscription on grave-stone in Jericho).

410. xi. ELON, b. 4 April 1799.

180. OTIS⁵ HOWE (*Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 Oct. 1748; married in Marlborough, 5 Nov. 1770, LUCY GOODALE, daughter of Nathan and Persis (Whitney) Goodale of Marlborough, born 3 July 1753. He moved with his father to Henniker, N. H., in 1763; his name appears as a private in Capt. Aaron Adams' Company at Henniker in 1776, and was one of the selectmen of Henniker in 1778. The following is a copy of an original document on file in Pension Bureau at Washington, D. C.

"Henniker, Aug. Ye 6th, 1778"
 STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE)

HILLSBOROUGH; S. S.)

Pursuant to an order
 Rec'd from the Committe of Safty for the State afoursaid we
 have taken one hund^d and forty pounds of the money Col-
 lected to pay our Stat Tax and hve paid to Each of the within
 named persons Teen pounds.

ABEL GIBSON) Selectmen for

OTIS HOW) Henniker."

Annexed is a receipt of which the following is a copy:

"Henniker, August Ye, 6th, 1778.

This Day Rec'd of the Selectmen of Henniker, Teen
 pouds Each man for which we have ingaged to Joyn General
 Sullivan amediately. We say rec'd by us".

This is signed by fourteen persons including "Jonathan How" and "Tille How" brothers of Otis.

He appears to have lived in Hillsborough and Washington, N. H., but we are unable to determine the length of time that he lived in either of these towns. He was living in Hillsborough in 1785, as his name appears on a petition 20 Oct. 1785 to the General Assembly of New Hampshire asking for a change in the date of the annual meeting of the "Town of Hillsborough in the County of Hillsborough" and his name also appears on two other petitions of the same date. His wife taught school in Henniker after her marriage, and is said to have been distinguished for her sound judgment, prudence and fortitude. She had an excellent command of language and a very retentive memory. One of her grand-daughters, Clarissa Stow, in a letter written in 1859, mentions that within a year before the death of her grand-mother, she being then about ninety years of age, she repeated from memory a hymn of six stanzas which she had never seen until a short time before. Later in life they moved to Stockbridge, Vt., where he died 2 Oct. 1822; soon after, she returned to Washington, N. H., and lived with her son James Howe, where she died 17 June 1843 in her 90th year.

Children:

- i. REBECCA,⁶ b. 25 Nov. 1771; m. 10 Aug. 1794, Joel Stow of Marlborough, Mass., b. 19 Nov. 1766; they lived in Hillsborough, where she d. 19 March 1805. He m. 2nd Elizabeth Barnes, and d. 17 Oct. 1838.

Children:

1. *Jeremiah*, b. 15 Feb. 1795; grad. Dartmouth College in 1822, and Andover Theological Seminary, 1825, was a Presbyterian preacher at Livonia, N. Y., and d. in 1832.
 2. *Clarissa*, b. 25 Oct. 1798; was living in 1890 in Hillsborough, aged 92.
 3. *Nabby*, b. 3 Dec. 1801; d. 4 Sept. 1803.
411. ii. NATHAN, b. 1 Feb. 1773.
 - iii. JOEL, b. 27 July 1774; d. 30 April 1791.
 412. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 7 April 1776.
 413. v. TIMOTHY, b. 29 Jan. 1778.
 414. vi. OTIS, b. 23 Dec. 1779.
 - vii. POLLY, b. 11 Aug. 1781; d. 20 Aug. 1805, unm.
 - viii. JAMES, b. 6 Oct. 1783; m. 19 March 1811, Sally Livermore, who d. 30 March 1838, leaving no children. In 1843 he m. again. He d. 2 Sept. 1859.
 - ix. CALVIN, b. 25 Jan. 1785; d. in Feb. 1785.
 415. x. LUTHER, b. twin brother of Calvin.
 416. xi. SOLOMON, b. 4 Nov. 1786.
 417. xii. JEREMIAH, b. 16 Aug. 1788.
 - xiii. LUCY, b. 3 Oct. 1790; m. 5 July 1812, John Fisk, son of Elijah and Elizabeth (Binney) Fisk, d. at Washington, N. H., 29 Sept. 1815.

Children:

1. *Calvin*, b. 26 April 1813; d. 28 April 1813.
2. *Luther*, b. a twin brother; d. 26 April 1813.

3. *Elizabeth Binncy*, b. 22 May 1814; m. 14 Sept. 1848, Alden Walker, d. 6 June 1850.

4. *Lucy Howe*, b. 15 Sept. 1815; m. 26 Dec. 1837, E. N. Gage.

xiv. *PERSIS*, b. 4 May 1793; m. 9 Dec. 1815, Joseph Packard of Stockbridge, Vt., b. 25 March 1790, d. about 1871; she d. 30 July 1864.

Children:

1. *Joseph*, b. 18 Dec. 1816.
2. *Emeline*, b. 25 Sept. 1818.
3. *Mary H.*, b. 15 Dec. 1820.
4. *James A.*, b. 6 Feb. 1823.
5. *Charles*, b. 29 March 1825.
6. *Luther H.*, b. 22 June 1827.
7. *Lucy A.*, b. 25 Sept. 1829.
8. *Charles Otis*, b. 4 Nov. 1835.

181. *TILLY*⁵ *HOWE* (*Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 May 1750; the name has been sometimes written "Tillius" but the name as it appears on the church record of baptisms, is Tilly. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College (the year has been given by different authorities as 1783 and 1787), and became a minister. He united with the church in Hampstead, N. H., 9 July 1786, and a call was extended to him 11 Sept. 1786, but the call was later withdrawn. Afterwards he was pastor of the church in Sharon, Vt. He married in Keene, N. H., 29 Sept. 1778, *SUSANNAH PUFFER* of Keene; it is quite probable that he was twice married; although we have the record of but one marriage, it has been stated that he married a daughter of Anthony and Ruth Stickney of Chester and Pembroke. He is said to have lived in several other places, but it is certain that he lived several years in Machias, Me. According to the United States Census of 1810, he was then living in Machias, and he had with him two males between 10 and 16, and six males between 16 and 18, also he had one female between 10 and 16, and one female between 26 and 45, he being then over 45. He served in the Revolutionary war, his name appears as a corporal in Capt. Jonas Bowman's Company in Col. Moses Kelly's Regt. (N. H.) of volunteers which joined the Continental Army in Aug. 1778. He died in Fryeburg, Me., in Sept. 1830.

Children:

- i. *CRETE*,⁶ b. in Keene, N. H., 14 May 1779.
- ii. *PEARL*, b. in Keene, N. H., 15 Jan. 1782.
418. iii. *JAMES*, b. in Machias, Me., 22 Feb. 1786.
419. iv. *SOLOMON*, b. in Machias, Me., about 1796.
420. v. *SIMEON*, b. in Machias, Me., about 1798.

Note. It has been stated that Tilly Howe married an Elizabeth Frink of which we have no proof.

He may have had another son Tilly, as we find a Tilly Howe who was born in N. H. about 1792, married Myra ———, and was living in Pittsburg, N. H., in 1850; they had Myra, b. about 1829, Orvilla, b. about 1835, Justus, b. about 1838, and Melissa, b. about 1840.

- vi. OCTAVIA, b. (no date given); m. 4 April 1805, Jeremiah Folsom, and lived in St. Stephen, N. B.; she d. in Bloomfield, Me., 6 Sept. 1872; they had ten children.
- vii. THOMAS FRINK.

182. FISKE⁵ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 June 1741; married 31 March 1767, LYDIA BIGELOW, daughter of Amariah and Lydia (Brigham) Bigelow, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 1 March 1748; died in Templeton, Mass., 29 June 1797. He married second, 1 Jan. 1799, MRS. RACHEL DAVIS, widow of Silas Davis (maiden name Gay.) He became a prominent man in Templeton, and held the office of Town Treasurer 1789-96, and died 26 Jan. 1807.

Children born in Templeton:

- i. SALLY,⁶ b. 30 Jan. 1768; d. 23 Feb. 1795, unm.
- 421. ii. THOMAS, b. 23 Sept. 1769.
- 422. iii. EPHRAIM, b. 2 May 1771.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 27 Jan. 1774; m. 21 Feb. 1793, David Hunt of Ashburnham, Mass., and Mason, N. H., d. in April 1864.

Children:

- 1. *Abel*, b. in Ashburnham, 24 Dec. 1794.
- 2. *Sarah*, b. in Mason, 2 May 1797.
- 3. *Mary*, b. 24 Feb. 1799.
- 4. *David F.*, b. 4 March 1801.
- 5. *Lydia B.*, b. 19 Feb. 1804.
- 6. *Sabrina*, b. 6 June 1806.
- 7. *Sophia H.*, b. 19 June 1809.
- 8. *Nehemiah A.*, b. 27 Sept. 1811.
- v. LEVI, b. 5 March 1777; d. 8 Sept. 1797.
- vi. PATTY, b. 21 Aug. 1779; m. 20 Dec. 1798, Samuel Byam, son of Samuel and Beulah Byam, b. in Templeton, 8 May 1776; they lived in Templeton, where he d. 16 June 1830; she d. 21 Sept. 1824.

Children:

- 1. *Levi*, b. 11 Oct. 1799; d. 1 Sept. 1803.
- 2. *Dolly*, b. 6 July 1804; m. Luther Parker, Jan. 1822.
- 3. *Jonas*, b. 27 May 1809.
- 4. *Lydia*, b. 21 July 1813.
- 5. *Samuel Washington*, b. 8 Aug. 1818.
- 423. vii. WINSLOW, b. 31 July 1785.
- viii. KATY, b. 5 Aug. 1788; m. 10 Nov. 1819, Artemas H. Brown of Templeton.

Children:

- 1. *John*, b. 11 March 1820.
- 2. *George*, b. 17 April 1821.
- 424. ix. LAMBERT, b. 4 Aug. 1799.

183. ANTIPAS⁵ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 April 1745; married 23 Nov. 1774, CATHERINE TAINTER, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Woods) Tainter, born in Marlborough, 6 May 1756; died in Princeton, Mass., 2 Jan. 1821. He married second, 15 Nov. 1821, ISABEL MACOMBER. He moved to Princeton soon after he was first married, where he was a farmer, and died

7 Dec. 1827, at the age of 82 years. His widow married 30 March 1829, Jonathan Marble of Halifax, Vt.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. CATHERINE,⁶ b. 31 March 1775; m. 8 Dec. 1800, John McClanathan of Hubbardston, Mass.; they lived in Hubbardston.

Children born in Hubbardston:

1. *Juliana*, b. 13 April 1801; m. Daniel Thomson.
2. *Adaline*, b. 30 Aug. 1802; d. 11 Dec. 1822.
3. *Alvin*, b. 19 Aug. 1804.
4. *Trowbridge*, b. 8 Dec. 1806.
5. *Whiting*, b. 21 March 1809.
6. *Catherine*, b. 8 May 1811; m. Samuel L. Farnsworth.
- ii. ANNA, b. 5 Dec. 1777; d. 23 Jan. 1786.
- iii. LUCINDA, b. 23 April 1780; d. 22 March 1821, unm.
- iv. FANNY, b. 10 July 1783; d. 24 July 1815, unm.
- v. LAVINIA, b. 17 Jan. 1787; d. 22 Oct. 1817, unm.

184. ARTEMAS⁵ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 March 1747; married 5 Nov. 1772, ABIGAIL BROWN of Stow, Mass., born about 1749; died in Templeton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1840, aged 91. He settled in Templeton, where he was a farmer, and died 22 May 1811.

Children born in Templeton:

- i. BETTY,⁶ b. 9 Oct. 1773; m. 1 March 1792, Amos Gay of Templeton; they lived in Templeton, where he d. 26 Sept. 1845; she d. 2 Nov. 1826.

Children:

1. *Artemas Howe*, b. 22 Sept. 1792; d. 29 Nov. 1835.
2. *Lewis Howe*, b. 14 June 1796.
3. *Betsey Caroline*, b. 14 July 1804.
4. *Amos Russell*, b. 23 July 1810.
5. *Abigail Mary*, b. 29 May 1813.
6. *Adaline Jane*, b. 2 Jan. 1818.
- ii. JEDEDIAH, b. 23 March 1775; d. 8 April 1776.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Oct. 1776; d. 10 Oct. 1842.
- iv. SUSANNA, b. 26 Oct. 1778.
- v. JEDEDIAH, b. 26 Jan. 1781; d. 17 April 1783.
- vi. LUCY, b. 12 April 1785; m. (int. 22 Dec. 1806) Lemuel Mann; they lived in Templeton, where he d. 24 Jan. 1842.

Children born in Templeton:

1. *Eliza Inglis*, b. 22 Dec. 1808.
2. *Sidney Bettoun*, b. 5 Nov. 1810.
3. *Susan Howe*, b. 30 June 1813; m. Ezekiel D. Bellows.
4. *Artemas Brown*, b. 26 March 1815; d. 1 July 1834.
5. *An infant*, d. 23 March 1817.
6. *Mary Howe*, b. 10 June 1818; m. Luther Stevens of Ware.
7. *An infant*, d. 9 April 1821.
8. *George Newell*, b. 3 Sept. 1822.
9. *Alfred Walsingham*, b. 9 Oct. 1825.
10. *Emily Rozella*, b. 30 Sept. 1830.
- vii. DOLLY BRIGHAM, b. 17 April 1793; m. 17 Dec. 1815, Nathan Warren, son of Ebenezer and Phebe Warren, b. 3 Oct. 1792. She d. in Hubbardston, 11 Sept. 1821.
- viii. ARTEMAS WALDO, b. 13 March 1799; d. 4 Nov. 1826, unm.

185. FRANCIS⁵ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 26 June 1750; married 21 June 1773, MARY HAPGOOD, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Brooks) Hapgood, born in Marlborough, 6 April 1756; she died in Jan. 1837. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He died 28 Feb. 1833.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. 7 Nov. 1773; d. 12 Aug. 1775.
425. ii. FRANCIS, b. 7 Jan. 1776.
- iii. LEWIS, b. 3 Feb. 1778.
426. iv. EZEKIEL, b. 30 July 1780.
- v. THOMAS, b. 2 Dec. 1783.
- vi. POLLY, b. 19 June 1786; m. 25 Oct. 1811, Aaron Cutter, son of Gershom and Rebecca (Crosby) Cutter, b. 4 June 1772; she d. in Aug. 1826.

Children:

1. *Mary Putnam*, b. 5 Feb. 1814; m. in Feb. 1833, Thomas R. Avery; m. 2nd 26 March 1841, Ebenezer H. Allen of Northboro.
2. *Amos*, b. 25 Aug. 1815; m. Cynthia Ann Allen, and lived in Marlborough.
3. *Lucy Augusta*, b. 12 Dec. 1818; m. Isaac Shattuck Jr.
4. *Rebecca Crosby*, b. 23 Nov. 1820; d. 7 Sept. 1822.
- vii. LUCY, b. 21 Oct. 1788; m. 26 Oct. 1814, James Woods Hapgood (her cousin), son of Thomas and Lucy (Woods) Hapgood, b. 21 April 1787, d. 8 May 1854. They lived several years in Northborough, where she d. 18 April 1845.

Children:

1. *Eliphalet*, b. 26 Feb. 1815; d. 20 July 1821.
2. *Lucy Howe*, b. 14 March 1817.
3. *Harriet S.*, b. 12 Sept. 1819.
4. *Sarah*, b. 10 Nov. 1821.
5. *Augusta Rebecca*, b. 15 Aug. 1824.
6. *Phebe Ann*, b. 7 Dec. 1827.
7. *Sarah Louise*, b. 3 April 1830.
8. *Eliphalet G.*, b. 2 Nov. 1832.
9. *Frederick A.*, b. 5 Nov. 1833.
- viii. LYDIA, b. 23 Feb. 1791.
427. ix. LAMBERT, b. 12 Aug. 1795.

186. EBENEZER⁵ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 4 Nov. 1746; married ELIZABETH DELAND, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Felton) Deland, of Danvers, Mass., born in Oct. 1748; died in Gardner, Mass., 15 Feb. 1795. They lived in that part of Winchendon, afterwards set off as a part of Gardner. He married second, 22 Oct. 1795, MARY HILL and died 11 Dec. 1808.

Children:

- i. TAMISON,⁶ b. in Winchendon, 31 Aug. 1770; m. 10 March 1791, Joel Brooks of Gardner, where they lived, and she d. 13 Jan. 1806; he m. 2nd Mrs. Azubah Pierce, widow of Benjamin Pierce of Westminster, Mass. He d. 4 Feb. 1841.

Children born in Gardner:

1. *Lydia*, b. 7 March 1792; m. David Nichols Jr.
 2. *Lucy*, b. 18 Feb. 1794.
 3. *Betsey*, b. 22 June 1796; m. Isaac Jackson.
 4. *Joel*, b. 5 April 1798; m. Cynthia Taylor.
 5. *Silas*, b. 8 July 1800; m. Emily Conant.
 6. *Luke*, b. 20 July 1803.
 7. *Anne*, b. 21 Dec. 1805; m. Isaac Hall of Walpole, N. H.
428. ii. PERLEY, b. 7 Nov. 1772.
429. iii. EZEKIEL, b. 20 March 1775.
- iv. SARAH, b. 11 Dec. 1777; m. 2 July 1801, Silas Wood; they lived in Gardner where he d. 7 July 1804.
Children:
1. *Amos*, b. 15 Dec. 1801.
 2. *Phebe*, b. 23 Jan. 1804; d. 31 Jan. 1804.
- v. BETSEY, b. 12 April 1781; m. 21 May 1801, John Miller, son of Ephraim and Beulah (Wheeler) Miller, b. in Westminster, 25 July 1774; they lived in Westminster, Vt.
Children:
1. *Ebenezer*, b. 5 Jan. 1801.
 2. *Benjamin*, b. 10 Dec. 1802; m. Hannah Pond.
 3. *Eliza*, b. 29 July 1804.
 4. *Lucy*, b. 22 Nov. 1806; d. 16 Jan. 1837, unm.
 5. *Evalina*, b. 12 June 1808; d. 23 May 1840, unm.
 6. *Maria*, b. 22 May 1810; m. John K. Learned; she d. 29 May 1870.
 7. *Amos*, b. 8 March 1812.
 8. *Betsey*, b. 22 Jan. 1814.
 9. *Sally*, b. 22 Sept. 1815.
 10. *John*, b. 24 Feb. 1818.
 11. *Susan*, b. 20 Dec. 1819; d. 2 Feb. 1840, unm.
 12. *Franklin*, b. 21 Jan. 1822.
430. vi. BENJAMIN, b. 16 Feb. 1783.
- vii. AMOS, b. 17 June 1785; d. 13 April 1805.
187. JOEL⁵ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 2 Nov. 1748; married 18 Oct. 1770, MARY GATES, daughter of John and Violetta (Rice) Gates of Worcester, born 11 May 1753. In the Shays Rebellion of 1787, he was in command of two companies of 170 men, which marched against the insurgents. They lived in Worcester where all their children were born, but later in life they moved to Damariscotta, Me.
Children born in Worcester:
431. i. JOHN,⁶ b. 10 April 1771.
432. ii. MARIUS, b. 9 April 1773.
- iii. MARY, b. 24 Feb. 1775; m. 17 Jan. 1798, Luke Brown of Newfane, Vt.
- iv. LUCY, b. 25 March 1777; m. 3 July 1796, William Mahan, son of John and Mary Mahan, b. in Worcester, 10 April 1766.
Children:
1. *William*, b. 9 Nov. 1798.
 2. *Sally*, b. 1 May 1802.
 3. *Charles*, b. 3 Sept. 1819.
- v. BETSEY, b. 28 July 1779; m. 24 Sept. 1797, Jacob Harring-

ton, b. in Grafton, Mass., 10 Nov. 1780; they lived in Rockland, Me., where he d. 16 Nov. 1864.

Children:

1. *Emily*, b. 2 Feb. 1798.
2. *William Pierce*, b. 16 March 1800.
3. *Betsey Rice*, b. 18 March 1802.
4. *Joel Wilkins*, b. 25 April 1804.
5. *Theron Webb*, b. 14 Oct. 1806.
6. *Caroline Ann*, b. 16 Dec. 1808.
7. *Mary Gates*, b. 28 March 1811.
8. *Oliver Bartlett*, b. 13 Nov. 1813.
9. *Francis*, b. 13 June 1816.
10. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 10 Dec. 1818.
11. *Adeline Glidden*, b. 20 Sept. 1821.
12. *Isabel Dunbar*, b. 2 June 1826.

vi. JOEL, b. 2 Jan. 1782; d. 16 Dec. 1782.

vii. PERSIS, b. 13 Nov. 1783; m. ——— Salter of Worcester.

433. viii. JOEL, b. 10 May 1786.

ix. SALLY, b. 10 Oct. 1788; m. 30 June 1808, Oliver Bartlett of Smithfield, R. I.; m. 2nd ——— Robinson.

Children by first husband:

1. *Oliver*.
2. *Francis*.

x. AMELIA, bapt. 27 April 1794.

188. JOTHAM⁵ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 17 June 1750; married 2 July 1770, DOROTHY SMITH, daughter of Isaac and Martha (Davis) Smith, born in Holden, Mass., 1 March 1751. They lived in Winchendon, Mass., a short time, then moved to Holden.

Children:

i. DOLLY,⁶ b. 11 Nov. 1770.

434. ii. ZALMON, b. in Winchendon, 23 Feb. 1775.

iii. PATTY, b. 25 May 1779; m. 7 Aug. 1797, Isaac Fuller, son of Jeremiah and Sarah (Robinson) Fuller, b. in Holden, 27 April 1766; they moved from town, and we have no further record.

Children:

i. *Amasa*, b. in Holden, 7 Dec. 1797.

iv. DOROTHY, b. 3 Sept. 1780; m. 28 Nov. 1799, Aaron Holt, son of Martyn and Abigail (Wheeler) Holt, b. in Holden, 7 Oct. 1776; he d. and she m. 2nd 22 Nov. 1849, John Hall.

Children:

i. *Joel*, b. 30 March 1803.

2. *Jotham How*, b. 22 Feb. 1805.

435. v. JOTHAM, b. 17 April 1783.

436. vi. THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1785.

189. EZEKIEL⁵ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 20 March 1756; married 21 Dec. 1773, MARY YOUNG, daughter of William and Mary Young, born in Worcester, 14 May 1757. They lived in Worcester until 1783 or later, and then probably moved to New York State. (The following was taken from the inscriptions in a cemetery in Greenwich, N. Y.: Ezekiel How died Oct. 3, 1831, aged 74

yrs. Mary, wife of Ezekiel How, died Feb. 13, 1819. This may be the Ezekiel Howe of Worcester).

Children born in Worcester:

- i. ASA,⁶ bapt. 20 July 1783.
- ii. EZEKIEL, bapt. 20 July 1783.
- iii. MARY, bapt. 20 July 1783.
- iv. WILLIAM, bapt. 20 July 1783.

190. TOLMAN⁵ HOWE (*Simon,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*) born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 May 1758; married in Wayland, Mass., 9 Oct. 1782, SUSANNAH ALLEN Low of Weston, Mass. They went to Vermont, and settled in Newfane, where they lived several years. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war from Marlborough. We have no account of the death of his wife, but late in life he returned to Marlborough, where he died.

Children born in Newfane:

- i. SALLY,⁶ b. 20 June 1786.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 21 June 1790.
- iii. LUCY, b. 17 Nov. 1793.

191. PERKINS⁵ HOWE (*Simon,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 Dec. 1760; married RUTH DUNLAP (no date given); he married second, 1 June 1795, in Littleton, Mass., NANCY DUNLAP (ancestry unknown). They lived in Marlborough, Athol and Framingham, Mass. He died in Athol (no date given). She married second, 18 Sept. 1828, Samuel Dalrymple of Northborough, Mass., where she died 11 May 1841, aged 71 years.

Children:

- i. BETSEY,⁶ b. 27 April 1796; d. 23 Feb. 1797.
- ii. SALLY, b. in Marlborough, 3 April 1798; m. 2 May 1822, Dana Jenison of Southboro, son of Samuel and Zibah Jenison, b. 24 Aug. 1799; they lived in Southboro, where he d. 31 Aug. 1835.

Children:

1. Charles, b. 26 Oct. 1822.
2. William, b. 11 Sept. 1824.
3. Joseph, b. 31 Oct. 1826.
4. George Henry, b. 5 Jan. 1829.
5. Mary Elizabeth, b. 5 March 1831.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 July 1800; m. 15 May 1826, Abel Rice, son of Jabez and Alice (Howe) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 19 June 1791; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 18 Aug. 1855. She d. in Worcester.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. Betsey, b. 12 July 1827; d. 4 May 1834.
2. Marshall, b. 6 Feb. 1829; d. 14 March 1848.
3. Abel M., b. 17 Jan. 1836; d. 5 July 1836.
4. Abel T., b. 3 Feb. 1838.
- iv. JOHN PERKINS, b. 12 May 1802; d. 13 Jan. 1803.
437. v. JOHN PERKINS, b. 29 Nov. 1803.
- vi. NANCY, b. 27 Feb. 1806; m. 14 Oct. 1832, Silas B. Dalrymple, son of Samuel and Sarah (Bruce) Dalrymple, b.

in Northboro, 17 June 1806; she d. 12 May 1842, and he m. 2nd 28 April 1853, Mrs. Isabella Howe, widow of Jonathan Howe.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 June 1834; m. Lucas H. Rice.
2. *Sarah*, b. in March 1837.
3. ———.

438. vii. ABEL, b. 12 May 1808.

439. viii. SAMUEL, b. 10 June 1811.

440. ix. HENRY, b. 14 Aug. 1814.

192. REV. PERLEY⁵ HOWE (*Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Sept. 1762. He graduated Dartmouth College 1790; studied divinity, and was ordained 16 Sept. 1795. He married 9 Dec. 1795, ZERUIAH BARNES, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Banister) Barnes, born 26 July 1769. He was settled in Surry, N. H., where he preached in the same church until his death, 20 Oct. 1840; his widow died in Surry 28 Jan. 1849.

Children born in Surry:

- i. PHEBE,⁶ b. 29 Oct. 1798; m. 11 Jan. 1825, John Petts of Ashburnham, Mass., and settled in Nichols, Tioga Co., N. Y.; later they went to Springfield, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Sarah Barnes*, b. 11 Aug. 1827.
2. *Eliza Howe*, b. 21 March 1829.
3. *Charles L.*, b. in April 1831.
4. *Maria J.*
5. *Quincy*.

- ii. ELIZA, b. 28 Feb. 1801; m. 11 Feb. 1821, James Redding; he d.; she m. 2nd 12 June 1828, Jonathan Harvey, son of Jonathan and Roxana (Baxter) Harvey, b. in Surry, 14 April 1799; they lived in Surry, where he d. 25 Aug. 1862; she d. 20 Jan. 1879.

Children born in Surry:

1. *George Kimball*, b. 18 Feb. 1829.
2. *James Howe*, b. 18 March 1831.
3. *Persis Eliza*, b. 12 April 1833.
4. *Sarah Barnes*, b. 24 Oct. 1835.
5. *Sidney Baxter*, b. 1 Dec. 1838.

193. AARON⁵ HOWE (*Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Aug. 1766; married 21 July 1793, RUTH GLEASON, daughter of Jonathan Gleason of Framingham, Mass. They lived in Marlborough where all their children were born; later they moved to Stow, Mass. In 1819 they moved to Vienna, Oneida Co., N. Y., and subsequently to Ira, Cayuga Co., N. Y., but he returned to Vienna, where he married second, MARY GOVE. He remained there until 1845, when he moved to Clayton, Lenawee Co., Mich., where he died in Aug. 1846.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LOIS,⁶ b. 5 Dec. 1793; d. 8 May 1796.
- ii. ABEL, b. 23 Aug. 1795; d. 9 May 1796.

441. iii. CHARLES, b. 10 Nov. 1796.
442. iv. HOLLIS, b. 28 May 1799.
- v. LOIS, b. 10 Nov. 1800; d. unm.
- vi. SALLY, b. 1 Aug. 1803; d. unm.
- vii. ALMIRA, b. 21 Sept. 1804; was twice m. and lived in Vienna.
- viii. RUTH, b. 16 April 1806; was twice m. and lived in Keokuk, Iowa.
443. ix. WILLIAM, b. 25 April 1808.
194. JONATHAN⁵ HOWE (*Moses*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Aug. 1751; married 30 Sept. 1773, ELIZABETH ROBINSON. They settled in Holden, Mass., where he died in Aug. 1821; she died 25 March 1835, aged 80 years.
Children born in Holden:
444. i. MOSES,⁶ b. 13 Oct. 1774.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 23 Jan. 1777; m. 6 March 1803, Amos Newhall, who was b. about 1775; they lived in Holden, where he d. 1 Dec. 1845.
Children:
1. *Moses*, b. 29 Sept. 1803; m. Chloe Paddock.
2. *Eliza*, b. 29 Oct. 1807; m. Abijah Bemis of Paxton.
3. *Lucy*, b. 21 Oct. 1810; d. 15 May 1837, unm.
4. *Nahum*, b. 26 Nov. 1812; m. Olive Davis.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 10 Oct. 1778; m. 30 May 1810, Elisha Smith, son of Elisha and Persis (Childs) Smith, b. in Worcester, Mass., 29 Nov. 1776. (No further record.)
- iv. LUCY, b. 25 Sept. 1780; m. 25 May 1803, Elias Blake, son of Jeremiah and Molly Blake, b. 6 April 1778; she d. 29 Nov. 1849.
445. v. SAMUEL, b. 13 Aug. 1785.
- vi. SALLY, b. 14 March 1788; d. young.
- vii. POLLY, b. 18 Feb. 1793; m. 30 June 1811, Joel Blake, son of Jeremiah and Molly Blake, b. 4 Jan. 1786.
Children:
1. *Mary Emeline*, b. 21 April 1818.
2. *Eliza Dodd*, b. 1 June 1822.
- viii. SARAH, b. 17 June 1796; m. 13 April 1813, John Read Bowles of Leicester, Mass.; she d. 2 Sept. 1848.
195. ISAAC⁵ HOWE (*Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 28 Feb. 1753; married 16 May 1776, HANNAH FAY, daughter of Thaddeus and Thankful (Rice) Fay, born in Northborough, 1 Jan. 1757; died 14 Sept. 1805. He married second, 13 Feb. 1806, MRS. LOVISA MORSE, widow of Francis Morse, and daughter of Isaac Bartlett. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and lived in Northborough, where he was a blacksmith, and died in Northborough, 9 Dec. 1831. She died 22 Feb. 1826.
Children born in Northborough:
- i. SARAH,⁶ b. 20 Dec. 1776; d. 22 Aug. 1779.
- ii. SILAS, b. 11 Feb. 1779; m. 1 July 1815, Sarah Fuller, and lived in Charleston, S. C., where he d. about 1857.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 28 April 1781; m. 27 Nov. 1804, Benjamin Wilson, son of Benjamin and Abigail (Allen) Wilson, b. 28 Aug. 1778; they lived in Northborough, Boylston

and Framingham. He was a prominent Mason, and was the master of Fredonia Lodge of Northborough; he d. in Framingham, 28 Aug. 1863; she d. there 28 Sept. 1855.

Children:

1. *Benjamin F.*, b. about 1808; m. Deborah A. ———.

446. iv. ABRAHAM FAY, b. 15 May 1783.

v. REBECCA, b. 11 July 1785; m. 12 April 1807, Ezra Dearth of Sherborn, Mass., where she d. 19 Jan. 1879.

Children:

1. *Henry*, b. 7 Sept. 1807.

2. *Charles*, b. 27 March 1810; had his name changed to Charles Howe.

3. *Sarah H.*, b. 17 May 1812.

4. *Elmira R.*, b. 31 May 1815.

5. *Henry*, b. 13 May 1818; had his name changed to Henry Howe.

6. *Rebecca H.*, b. 29 April 1823.

7. *Ruthey A.*, b. 19 June 1825.

447. vi. ISAAC, b. 13 March 1788; m. 2 Sept. 1813, Lydia B. Potter of Concord, Mass., daughter of Jacob and Lucy (Stow) Potter, b. in Leominster, Mass., about 1793, d. in Boston, 1865, aged 72 yrs.

vii. THANKFUL, b. 6 April 1790; d. 16 Jan. 1814, unm.

viii. SARAH, b. 24 Sept. 1792; m. 10 April 1810, William Hovey, and lived in Cambridge, where she d. in Sept. 1875; he d. 19 Feb. 1852.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 3 Dec. 1812.

2. *Sarah F.*, b. 9 June 1815.

3. *Charles*, b. 17 Nov. 1817.

4. *Albert H.*, b. 5 Oct. 1820.

ix. CATHERINE DEXTER, b. 21 Jan. 1794; m. 15 June 1814, James Babcock, m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1838, Henry Richardson, m. 3d ————Evans; she d. 23 Jan. 1852.

x. DINAH, b. 23 Sept. 1795; d. 9 Oct. 1795.

xi. ZERUIAH, b. 20 June 1797; m. 3 Nov. 1816, Jonah B. Stratton, son of Winsor and Anna Stratton, b. in Marlborough; they lived in Northborough and Cambridge, Mass.; she d. 28 March 1850.

Children:

1. *Sarah Ann*, b. 30 March 1817; d. 23 Jan. 1821.

2. *Richard Savage*, b. 9 May 1819.

3. *Mary Ann*, b. 13 July 1821; d. 12 June 1838.

4. *Edward Briggs*, b. 26 Sept. 1825; d. in Sherborn, Mass., 3 May 1885.

448. xii. JACOB, b. 17 May 1798.

449. xiii. CHARLES, b. 12 Aug. 1801.

196. JOHN⁵ HOWE (*Silas*,⁴ *Gershon*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 9 Feb. 1761; married in Northborough, 8 Nov. 1789, MOLLY GREEN, daughter of Nathan and Abigail (Williams) Green, born in Northborough, 20 Nov. 1768. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and a blacksmith by trade; they lived in Northborough a short time, then moved to Berlin, Mass., and about 1795 he moved to Boylston, Mass., where he died 27 Sept. 1842, aged 79.

Children:

- i. PERSIS,⁶ b. in Northboro, 25 Jan. 1790; m. Joseph Seaver of Sterling; she d. 27 Sept. 1872.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. in Berlin, 12 Oct. 1791; m. and lived in Sterling, where he d. 20 Nov. 1879.
- iii. POLLY, b. in Berlin, 28 May 1793; m. 18 April 1816, Francis Winn.
- iv. LUCY, b. in Boylston. 13 Oct. 1796; m. 24 Sept. 1815, Plympton Barnes.
- v. ZILPHA, b. 15 Feb. 1799; m. 19 Nov. 1817, Jonah Houghton of Berlin.
- 450. vi. PARKER, b. 21 March 1802.
- vii. LUTHER, b. 16 Aug. 1803; d. 23 Aug. 1803.
- viii. SALLY, b. 30 July 1805; m. (int. 12 Feb. 1826) Simeon Bennett; they lived in Boylston.

Children:

- 1. *James Edwards*, b. 6 July 1826.
- 2. *John Francis*, b. 7 May 1829.
- 3. *Sarah E.*, b. 3 April 1834.
- ix. ABIGAIL WILLIAMS, b. 22 Aug. 1808; m. Edmund Wetherbee.
- x. NATHAN, b. 22 Aug. 1808; twin brother of Abigail Williams.
- xi. REBECCA, b. 17 Sept. 1811; m. 25 Oct. 1834, Elisha Wheeler of Weston, Mass.

197. BENJAMIN⁵ HOWE (*Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Leicester, Mass., 28 April 1767; married in Westboro, Mass., 11 June 1798, HEPZIBAH WARREN, daughter of Benjamin and Lucretia (Howe) Warren, born in Westboro, about 1771, bapt. 7 July 1776. They lived in Northboro, where he died 9 Dec. 1844. She died 28 May 1834.

Children:

- 451. i. BENJAMIN,⁶ b. 24 July 1798.
- ii. LUCY W., b. in Northboro, in Nov. 1805; m. 1 Dec. 1824, Henry Brigham, son of Henry and Susanna (Harrington) Brigham, b. 30 Oct. 1798; d. 1 Aug. 1870; she d. 28 March 1844.

Children:

- 1. *Benjamin Dexter*, b. 5 June 1825.
- 2. *Seraph Jane*, b. 2 June 1830; d. 8 Feb. 1848.
- 3. *Thomas Henderson*, b. 25 Nov. 1832.
- 4. *George Gilbert*, b. 10 June 1834; m. Eliza Wright; he was a Civil war veteran.
- 5. *Charles*, b. (no date); d. 4 Sept. 1850.
- iii. HANNAH P., b. in Northboro, 14 July 1808; m. 2 May 1850, John Fairbanks, son of Manasseh and Abigail (Howe) Fairbanks, b. in Berlin, 10 Aug. 1801. He came to Northboro in 1844, where he d. 25 March 1882. She d. 6 March 1885; no children.

198. EPHRAIM⁵ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 June 1754; married 20 Nov. 1782, HANNAH MAYNARD, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Jennings) Maynard, born in Framingham, Mass., 2 April 1759;

died in Marlborough, 25 June 1795. He married second, 26 June 1796, ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN; they lived in Marlborough where he died 27 July 1801, in his 48th year. After his death, the widow went to Marlboro, N. H., to live.

Children:

- 452. i. MOSES,⁶ b. 6 Oct. 1783.
- ii. BETSEY, b. 17 May 1785; d. 30 May 1816, unm.
- 453. iii. EPHRAIM, b. 31 July 1788.
- iv. ABEL, b. 3 Jan. 1793; d. 12 Oct. 1806.
- v. HANNAH, b. 13 Jan. 1798; went with her mother to Marlborough, N. H., and d. before April 1814 (being called late of Fitzwilliam, N. H.).

199. ELEAZER⁵ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 April 1761; married 5 April 1789, CATY BARNARD, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Priest) Barnard, born in Marlborough, 13 Oct. 1771. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 27 Jan. 1836. She died 21 June 1845, aged 74 years.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARY,⁶ b. 14 Dec. 1789; d. 22 March 1796.
- ii. STEPHEN, b. 26 April 1791; d. 12 Aug. 1793.
- iii. A CHILD, b. and d. 22 July 1792.
- iv. A CHILD, b. and d. 28 May 1793.
- v. SOPHIA, b. 18 Aug. 1794; d. 24 April 1797.
- 454. vi. STEPHEN, b. 18 Aug. 1796.
- 455. vii. SOLOMON, b. 27 July 1798.
- 456. viii. MARTIN, b. 5 Dec. 1800.
- ix. CATHERINE, b. 19 Aug. 1804; m. Ebenezer Gale.
- x. ABEL, b. 14 Jan. 1807; went South.
- xi. LYMAN B., b. 6 May 1809; d. in Worcester, 4 Aug. 1833.
- xii. ORISON, b. 16 Sept. 1811; d. 27 Oct. 1811.
- 457. xiii. ELEAZER O., b. 17 Dec. 1812.
- xiv. MARY, b. 6 June 1815; m. Alvin Lewis Maynard.

200. STEPHEN⁵ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 July 1767; married 2 March 1790, JUDITH HUNT, daughter of Samuel and Submit (Graves) Hunt, born in Sudbury, Mass., 7 July 1770; they moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where they both died.

Children:

- 458. i. HENRY,⁶ b. in Marlborough, 6 May 1790.
- ii. NANCY.
- iii. HOLLIS.
- 459. iv. STEPHEN, b. 29 Sept. 1796.
- v. ELIZABETH.
- vi. MARY, b. about 1801; m. ——— Chandler; she d. 8 Sept. 1871.
- 460. vii. SAMUEL, b. 19 May 1803.
- 461. viii. NEWELL, b. about 1805.
- ix. LUCY.
- x. LAURA, b. about 1814; m. ——— Bedell; she d. 6 March 1873.

201. AARON⁵ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 April 1774; married 28 Jan. 1806, ABIGAIL MORSE, daughter of Francis and Lovice (Bartlett) Morse, born in Marlborough, 4 Aug. 1782; died in Leicester, Mass., 18 Aug. 1845. They lived in Marlborough several years, then moved to Leicester, where he died 15 Dec. 1848.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EBENEZER MORSE,⁶ b. 1 Aug. 1806; d. 28 Aug. 1808.
 462. ii. WILLARD, b. 13 May 1808.
 iii. LEVI BARNES, b. 17 July 1812; d. 15 June 1814.

202. EBENEZER⁵ HOWE (*Luther*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Dec. 1784; married LUCY BALCOM (ancestry unknown). They lived in Concord, Mass., a short time, and later they moved to Vermont. No further record.

Child:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH WATSON,⁶ b. in Concord, Mass., 6 Aug. 1818.

203. LEMUEL⁵ HOWE (*Luther*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 26 Aug. 1792; married in Northborough, 7 April 1818, SALLY JONES of Berlin, daughter of Samuel and Martha Jones. They lived in Marlborough until about 1828, when they moved to Grafton, Mass., where he was a farmer, and died 5 June 1853. She died 1878.

Children:

463. i. MARTIN RUGG,⁶ b. in Marlborough, 1 Aug. 1820.
 ii. SARAH JONES, b. in Marlborough, 14 Jan. 1822; m. 1 Jan. 1840, John Rice of Shrewsbury.

Children:

- i. *Sarah Frances*, b. 15 May 1841.
 464. iii. LEMUEL WATSON, b. in Marlborough, 19 July 1824.
 iv. ELIJAH FRANKLIN, b. in Grafton, 7 March 1830; d. 2 Aug. 1831.
 465. v. ELIJAH FRANKLIN, b. in Grafton, 19 Sept. 1832.

SIXTH GENERATION.

204. NEHEMIAH⁶ HOWE (*Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 March 1752; married SARAH ———, who was born about 1755. They settled in the north part of Henniker, N. H., where they lived several years, then moved to Lyme, N. H., but later they moved to Thetford, Vt., where some of their children had settled. He was a Revolutionary soldier.

Children:

- i. MOSES,⁷ b. 20 May 1781; m. and was living in Thetford in 1810.
- ii. RUTH, b. 6 Sept. 1782; m. Asa Lord, son of David and Hannah (Hanks) Lord of Norwich, Vt. They had eight children.
466. iii. DAVID, b. about 1784.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 13 Sept. 1786; m. 5 Dec. 1803, Jacob Powers (ancestry not known). He was b. 28 April 1780, d. 13 Dec. 1823. They lived in New Hampshire, where their children were born. She d. 11 June 1835.

Children:

1. *George W.*, b. 19 June 1804; m. 2 Feb. 1831, Lois Martin, and d. 16 Aug. 1863.
2. *Sabra*, b. 29 Jan. 1806; d. 28 July 1809.
3. *Charles*, b. 16 May 1809; d. 1 July 1810.
4. *Ruth Emeline*, b. 18 Sept. 1811; m. 5 Jan. 1835, Reuben Moore, and d. 29 April 1892.
5. *Rhoda Abigail*, b. in Enfield, N. H., 30 Nov. 1813; m. Siloam Rowell. They lived in Albany, Vt., where she d. 1 Oct. 1849.
6. *Abner B.*, b. 19 Sept. 1819; he was four times married, and d. 15 June 1890.
7. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. 14 Oct. 1821; m. Levi Rowell of Albany, Vt., where she d. 26 April 1867.
- v. EZRA, b. 21 April 1789.
467. vi. HUGH PIKE, b. 13 July 1791.
468. vii. REED PAGE, b. 19 Aug. 1793.
- viii. SALLY, b. 6 Dec. 1795.

205. ELI⁶ HOWE (*Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Feb. 1757; married in Stow, Mass., 12 May 1781, POLLY OAKES, born in Sept. 1761. They went to N. H., and settled in Henniker. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and died in Henniker, 21 Sept. 1836. She died 22 June 1846.

Children born in Henniker:

469. i. ELI,⁷ b. 3 Dec. 1781.
- ii. SALLY, b. 2 April 1784; m. Nicholas Colby Jr., b. 9 April 1785, and d. in Mich., about 1874.
470. iii. STEPHEN, b. 25 Feb. 1786.
471. iv. ABEL, b. 12 April 1788.
472. v. WILLIAM K., b. 30 Sept. 1791.
- vi. MARY OAKES, b. 8 Aug. 1793; m. 25 June 1826, Josiah S.

Johnson, son of Solomon and Azubah (Witherbee) Johnson. b. 26 Nov. 1806. They lived in Henniker, where he d. 4 Dec. 1852; she d. 1 June 1872.

Children:

1. *Mary F.*, b. 21 Oct. 1826; m. C. A. Bean.
2. *Anstiss Maria*, b. 3 Jan. 1830; m. John Smith.
3. *Emily*, b. 31 July 1831; d. 20 Feb. 1832.
4. *George W.*, b. 7 Aug. 1834; m. Isabella W. Ransom.
- vii. AARON, b. 23 Feb. 1796; d. 21 Oct. 1800.
- viii. ASENATH, b. 1 Sept. 1798; d. 29 Sept. 1800.

206. MICAH⁶ HOWE (*Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Sept. 1759; married LOUISA AMSDEN, daughter of Joseph Amsden, born 14 March 1761; died in Henniker, N. H., 25 April 1800. He married second, PERSIS WELCH, daughter of Joseph and Persis (Curtis) Welch, born in Thetford, Vt., 24 Oct. 1773. Like his brother, Eli, he was a Revolutionary soldier, and settled in Henniker, where he died 22 July 1842.

Children born in Henniker:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁷ b. 24 July 1781; m. Daniel Wallace of Thetford, Vt., and had ten children.
473. ii. JOEL,⁷ b. 4 April 1784.
- iii. LOUISA, b. 10 Jan. 1787; m. 19 July 1810, Jacob Rice, son of Elijah and Margaret (Patterson) Rice, b. 23 Jan. 1787. He was a member of the State Legislature 1828-9, and lived in Henniker, where he d. 14 April 1879. She d. 27 Dec. 1867.

Children:

1. *Adeline*, b. 10 Oct. 1810; m. Jeremiah Foster.
2. *Susan*, b. 23 Jan. 1814; m. Smith Morrill.
3. *Harrison A.*, b. 18 June 1816; m. Susan W. Foster.
4. *Maria W.*, b. 28 Aug. 1819; m. Obadiah E. Wilson.
5. *George Washington*, b. 17 Jan. 1825; m. Abbie Colby.
- iv. JAMES, b. 21 Nov. 1789; d. 19 Dec. 1789.
474. v. MICAH, b. 28 Nov. 1790.
475. vi. PERLEY, b. 21 April 1794.
- vii. PATTY, b. 8 Aug. 1798; m. 20 Jan. 1820, Annas Campbell, son of David and Sarah (Patterson) Campbell, b. 12 Sept. 1788, d. 11 May 1864; she d. 25 May 1864.

Children:

1. *Sarah Patterson*, b. 6 Oct. 1820; d. 11 Aug. 1829.
2. *Hiram Amsden*, b. 27 June 1823; m. Livonia S. Barnes.
3. *Andrew Jackson*, b. 11 July 1827; d. 15 Jan. 1828.
4. *George W.*, b. 17 May 1829; m. Adelaide A. Mason.
5. *An infant*, b. 17 May 1829; d. young.
6. *Robert*, b. 30 Aug. 1833; m. Mary A. Hazen of Sutton.
7. *Lucy Maria*, b. 19 Aug. 1836; m. Harris W. Campbell.
8. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 25 May 1840; m. S. C. Austin.
476. viii. LYMAN C., b. 29 June 1806.
- ix. LOUISA B., b. 6 Feb. 1809; was living in 1880 in Henniker.
- x. IMRI C., b. 9 July 1811; d. in New Haven, Conn., on his way home from New York.
- xi. AN INFANT, b. in 1813; d. 2 April 1814.
- xii. MARY W., b. 28 June 1815; m. Horace Gibson, son of Thad

deus and Elizabeth (Sumner) Gibson, b. 2 July 1815; she d. 9 Feb. 1875. He d. 23 May 1875.

Children:

1. *Horace W.*, b. 19 Feb. 1845.
2. *Mary Louisa*, b. 27 Dec. 1847.

207. AARON⁶ HOWE (*Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Sept. 1768; married ELEANOR JOSLIN, daughter of Nathaniel and Catherine (Joslin) Joslin. They lived in Henniker, N. H., where he died 7 April 1825.

Children born in Henniker:

- i. AARON,⁷ b. (no date given); d. 29 Dec. 1859, unm.
- ii. TAYLOR, b. (no date given); d. 30 June 1825.
- iii. CATHERINE.
- iv. TRYPHENA, b. (no date given); d. 31 July 1797.
477. v. LUTHER JOSLIN, b. 22 Aug. 1798.
478. vi. ELI, b. 16 Nov. 1800.

208. ABNER⁶ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Nov. 1747. He with his father went to New Marlborough, Mass., and when his father went from New Marlborough to Poultney, Vt., he went likewise, but soon moved to Wells, Vt., where he was one of the first settlers, and was present at the first town meeting, and was chosen one of a committee to lay out a road through the town, and was chosen Pathmaster for the northern part of the town. At the adjourned town meeting held 1 Nov. 1773, he was chosen one of the selectmen, which office he held for five years, and was elected Town Clerk 1779-80. He died in the prime of life leaving one son. He married (name of wife not given).

Children:

- i. BENAIAH,⁷ b. (no date given); after his father's death he went to live with his uncle John in Poultney, and lived there until he was twenty-one. He then went to Canada, where he married. About 1820 he was living in Barlow, Ohio, and later he is said to have moved to Indiana.

209. PETER⁶ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 1 Aug. 1756; married 12 July 1780, ORINDA FULLER. He moved with his father from New Marlborough to Poultney, Vt. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and with his father was at the battle of Bennington. He settled in Poultney, where all his children were born except Matilda. In Sept. 1801 he emigrated with his wife and ten children to Ohio—an interesting account of it was written by his son Sylvanus, then 14 years old. The emigrant party consisted of Peter and his family, and Joseph Chadeus and Elijah Pond and their families, making thirty persons in all. When they came to the head waters of the Alleghany River they lashed canoes together by twos. One pair of canoes struck a rock and spilled all the contents in-

cluding the men, women and children, but fortunately the passengers and most of the goods were saved. They arrived at Marietta, Ohio, 12 Nov. 1801, having been about two months on the way. Peter was a farmer, and his children all married and settled in Ohio, and fifty years after they landed at Marietta, all of them were living. At one time, Sylvanus says, his father sat at a table with his oldest daughter, granddaughter, great-grand-daughter, and great-great-grand-daughter. He died 12 Dec. 1842; his wife died 7 Oct. 1835.

Children:

- i. DIANTHA,⁷ b. 21 Feb. 1781; m. 6 Aug. 1797, Squire Prouty, who was b. 10 Jan. 1777; they moved to Ohio in 1801, and lived in Washington, Athens and Hancock Counties. They had three children b. in Vt., two of them d. in infancy. He d. 10 Jan. 1854; she d. 3 Jan. 1862.
Children:
 1. *William R.*
 2. *Rachel*, b. 6 March 1802.
 3. *Louisa A.*, b. 10 June 1813.
 4. *Squire A.*, b. 10 Oct. 1815.
 5. *Austin*, b. 13 March 1820.
- ii. DELINDA, b. 29 June 1783; m. 29 Aug. 1802, Elias Walcott, b. 16 June 1777, and lived in Watertown, Ohio, where he d. 11 Feb. 1862.
Children:
 1. *Elias Howe*, b. 17 June 1803.
 2. *Alanson*, b. 20 Jan. 1805.
 3. *Eliza*, b. 11 Feb. 1807.
 4. *Augustus*, b. 9 Nov. 1808.
 5. *William Riley*, b. 9 July 1812.
 6. *Vilaty*, b. 30 July 1815.
 7. *Joseph*, b. 6 July 1818.
 8. *Sylvanus*, b. 15 July 1820.
- iii. VILATY, b. 23 May 1784; m. 10 Dec. 1802, William Stacy, and lived in Rainbow, Ohio, d. 20 Dec. 1862.
- iv. MINERVA, b. 11 April 1786; m. Timothy Goodrich.
- v. LORILLA, b. 6 Feb. 1788; m. 16 Aug. 1808, Joel Stacy, and lived in Rainbow, Ohio, d. 17 Oct. 1853.
- vi. SOPHRONIA, b. 27 Aug. 1790; m. 7 March 1813, David Trobridge, b. 13 May 1786, and lived at Tison Creek, Ohio.
Children:
 1. *Sophronia Abigail*, b. 12 Sept. 1814.
 2. *Alonzo Victor*, b. 7 June 1816.
 3. *Augusta Caroline*, b. 24 March 1818.
 4. *Cyrenus Chancy*, b. 26 Feb. 1820.
 5. *Lucy Melvina*, b. 15 Aug. 1823.
 6. *Vesta Lorilla*, b. 13 Oct. 1825.
 7. *Francis Marion*, b. 15 Sept. 1827.
 8. *Rollin Mallory*, b. 5 July 1829.
 9. *Eliza Rowena*, b. 22 July 1833.
 10. *David Strong*, b. 23 June 1835.
- vii. CYRENUS, b. 9 July 1792; m. 22 Dec. 1822, Abigail Eddy, and lived in Morgan Co., Ohio.
479. viii. SYLVANUS, b. 23 Nov. 1795.
- ix. ORINDA, b. 20 July 1799; m. 9 Oct. 1828, Oliver Rice Loring, b. 17 June 1790, and lived in Belpre, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Israel Waldo*, b. 20 Dec. 1830.
2. *Francis Hammar*, b. 9 July 1832.
3. *Calina Amelia*, b. 19 Nov. 1833.
4. *Vinton Zimri*, b. 31 Jan. 1835.
5. *Julia Orinda*, b. 12 April 1836.
6. *Eveline Inez*, b. 14 June 1837.
7. *Delia Maria*, b. 22 Dec. 1838.
8. *Eletha Sophia*, b. 22 March 1841.
9. *Corwin Howe*, b. 5 Feb. 1843.
- x. LUCINDA, b. 30 July 1801; m. 26 Oct. 1831, Joseph Mason, b. 3 March 1795, and lived in Marion Co., Ohio, d. 3 April 1866.

Children:

1. *Jonas H.*, b. 24 Aug. 1837.
2. *Olive Princes*.
- xi. MATILDA, b. in Union, Ohio, 11 Jan. 1807; d. 13 Oct. 1812.

210. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 2 May 1763; married 15 Oct. 1783, COURANCE PARKER, daughter of Abel Parker, born 8 March 1765; died 5 April 1824; he married second, 22 Dec. 1829, ANNA LUSK. She survived him, and married 14 June 1841, Ezekiel Gardner. John enlisted as a soldier at the age of 14, in the Revolutionary war, and served under subsequent enlistments under various officers, and participated in several skirmishes and battles with the Indians and British. He lived in Poultney, Vt., where he died 30 April 1834.

Children born in Poultney:

480. i. ZIMRI,⁷ b. 7 Sept. 1786.
 481. ii. ALONZO, b. 11 July 1798.
211. JOEL⁶ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 7 April 1765; he went with his father to Poultney, Vt. He probably married in Vermont, the name of his wife, and the date of marriage is not given. In 1820 he was living in Barlow, Ohio, and according to the U. S. Census of that year, he had a wife and nine children, five boys and four girls; four of these children were under ten years, but we have the name of only one.

Children:

- i. RANSOM,⁷ (no date given); he lived in Mt. Vernon, Knox Co., Ohio.
212. LOVELL⁶ HOWE (*Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 May 1756; married PATTY PARKER, who died in Marlborough 4 June 1802; he married second, 8 June 1803, ABIGAIL PARKER of Framingham, Mass., daughter of Peter and Ruth (Eaton) Parker, born 15 Dec. 1765. They lived several years in Marlborough, where all his children were born, but he died in Southborough, 4 May 1830, aged 75.

Children born in Marlborough:

482. i. SAMUEL,⁷ b. 19 Jan. 1785.
 ii. GEORGE, b. 3 June 1787; m. 17 Oct. 1816, Mary Brigham, b. in Southborough, 3 May 1765; d. 23 April 1848. He d. in Marlborough, 4 July 1857, no issue.
483. iii. LUTHER, b. 27 April 1792.
 iv. URSINA, bapt. 3 Jan. 1802; d. young.

By second wife:

- v. ELIZA, b. 31 March 1804; d. unm.
 vi. PETER PARKER, b. 28 Oct. 1805; m. Julia Newton, and lived in Southborough.
 vii. CAROLINE, b. 18 April 1807; d. unm.
 viii. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Feb. 1810; m. Charles Fales.

213. EBENEZER⁶ HOWE (*Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Jan. 1761; he moved to Henniker, N. H., where he married in 1790, ELIZABETH MANSFIELD, daughter of Deacon Samuel Mansfield then of that place; she was born in Nov. 1770; died in New York state, 29 Aug. 1830. He enlisted in the Revolutionary war, at the age of sixteen, and was in the battle of Bemis Heights. He lived in Henniker many years, and afterwards lived in Fryeburg and Brownfield, Me. About 1825 he moved to New York state, where he died in April 1830.

Children:

484. i. APOLLO,⁷ b. in Henniker, 17 April 1791.
 ii. GARDNER, b. in Henniker, in Feb. 1793.
485. iii. SENACA, b. in Henniker, in April 1795.
 iv. SOCRATES, b. in Henniker, in June 1797.
 v. SUSAN, b. in Henniker, 8 Oct. 1800; m. Charles Dean.
486. vi. LEONARD C., b. in Henniker, 5 Sept. 1803.
 vii. PAULINA, b. in Aug. 1806.
 viii. ELIZABETH, b. in Nov. 1809; m. Harvey Brumley.
 ix. JANE, b. about 1813; d. about 1829.

214. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 June 1763; married in Dec. 1784, LYDIA LEWIS, daughter of Joseph and Phebe (Alexander) Lewis, born in Marlborough, 4 Nov. 1764; died in Lovell, Me., 4 Nov. 1834. They lived in Henniker, N. H., a few years, then moved to Brownfield, Me., where he was living in 1800; later they moved to Denmark, Me., and was there in 1820; they moved to Lovell prior to 1830, where he died 7 Nov. 1847.

Children:

487. i. DANIEL,⁷ b. in Henniker, about 1787.
 ii. JOSEPH.
 iii. LUCY.
 iv. HANNAH.
 v. LYDIA, b. 18 April 1797; m. Robert H. Miller.
488. vi. JOHN, b. about 1801.
 vii. MARY.
489. viii. JAMES MADISON, b. about 1806.

215. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 April 1768; married LYDIA WHITMAN, of Stow, Mass. They lived in Henniker, N. H., where nearly all of their children were born. She died in May 1850.

Children:

- i. DANIEL⁷ (?).
- ii. WILLIAM.
- iii. POLLY, b. (no date given); m. 30 June 1808, Rufus Sawyer, son of Jonathan Sawyer of Henniker, b. about 1784; d. 7 May 1861. They lived in Henniker, where she d. 23 April 1850.
Children:
 1. *Rufus*, b. (no date); m. ——— Clark.
 2. *William H.*, b. (no date); m. Emily Felch.
 3. *Lydia*.
- iv. SALLY, b. (no date given); m. 24 March 1814, Paul Sawyer.
490. v. PETER, b. about 1799.
- vi. LYDIA, b. (no date given); m. Nathaniel Bruce of Marlborough.
- vii. DOLLY, b. (no date given); m. ——— Bullard.
- viii. THURSIA, b. (no date given); m. William Alcock.
491. ix. RUFUS, b. 10 Feb. 1810.
492. x. LEVI, b. about 1812.
- xi. PAGE.
- xii. LUCY, b. (no date given); m. John Moses, m. 2nd ——— Stone.

216. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Aug. 1752; married 9 Aug. 1775, MARY NEEDHAM (ancestry unknown), of Templeton, Mass. They lived in Petersham, Mass., where all their children were born; he died in Phillipston, Mass., 6 Dec. 1833.

Children:

- i. POLLY,⁷ b. 1 Feb. 1776; d. in Phillipston, 13 April 1820, unm.
- ii. MEHITABLE, b. 23 May 1778.
- iii. CATHERINE, b. 20 Feb. 1781; d. in Petersham, 22 July 1870, unm.
- iv. JOHN, b. 25 June 1783; m. 15 March 1810, Grace Moore of Gerry, Mass. He d. 6 Dec. 1833. She m. 2nd 11 May 1841, Silas Sawyer.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 20 March 1785; d. in Petersham, 13 Dec. 1858, unm.

217. EPHRAIM⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 31 Jan. 1756; married (name and date not given). They lived in Wendell, Mass.

Children born in Wendell:

- i. EPHRAIM,⁷ b. (date not given); m. Lydia Miller (int. 21 Oct. 1809).
493. ii. JOEL, b. about 1788; m. Eunice ———.
- iii. ELIZA, b. about 1790.
- iv. EMORY.
- v. ARTEMAS.
494. vi. JOHN, b. about 1803.

218. ABEL⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 16 Aug. 1757; married in Athol, Mass., 3 Dec. 1778, HANNAH NEEDHAM (ancestry unknown). They lived in Wendell, Mass., where he was a farmer. He probably died in Wendell; his widow died in Hubbardston, Mass., 26 Feb. 1822, aged 65 years.

Children born in Wendell:

- i. ANNA,⁷ b. in Aug. 1780; m. ——— Merry. They lived in Petersham, where she d. 17 Nov. 1846, aged 66 yrs.
495. ii. ASA, b. about 1784.
- iii. LYDIA, b. about 1786; d. unm. in Petersham.
- iv. MARY, b. (no date given); m. Elihu Ballard of Wendell.
496. v. NEWELL, b. 15 May 1790.

219. BENJAMIN⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 18 April 1759; married (int. 21 Dec. 1783) VASHTI HOLLAND, daughter of Jonas and Bathsheba (Ivory) Holland, born in Petersham, 4 May 1761; died 23 July 1838. He was a soldier in the Revolution and served in a cavalry company. They lived in Petersham, where he died 18 July 1838. His will dated 25 March 1833, and presented to the Probate Court, 30 July 1838, mentions sons Jonas and Ivory H. and daughters Lucy Gates, Dolly Howe and Betsey Bullard.

Children born in Petersham:

497. i. JONAS,⁷ b. 15 July 1786.
- ii. LUCY, b. 1 Nov. 1790; m. in Aug. 1818, George Gates of Petersham.

Children:

1. *George*, b. (no date given).
2. *Loena*, b. about 1822; d. 24 July 1841, age 19 yrs.
3. *Eliza H.*, b. about 1824; d. 17 May 1844, age 20 yrs.
4. *Abigail*.
5. *Mary Jane*, b. about 1830; d. 19 Aug. 1837, age 7 yrs.
- iii. DOLLY, b. 17 Aug. 1795; m. 3 May 1835, Edward Wilcox.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 11 July 1799; m. 12 Dec. 1827, Elias Bullard. They lived in Petersham, where she d. 25 May 1839. He d. 1835.
498. v. IVORY HOLLAND, b. 8 Nov. 1807.

220. ASA⁶ HOWE (*Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 18 Oct. 1762; married (int. 8 May 1786) ESTHER BOWKER, daughter of Antipas and Esther (Rice) Bowker, born in Northborough, Mass., 3 Nov. 1761. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and lived in Wendell for several years, then moved to Gill, Mass., where he died 7 Sept. 1843. She was living in Gill, with her son Elmer, in 1850.

Children:

499. i. ELMER,⁷ b. 15 Dec. 1786.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1788.

221. JASON⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Seth*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 June 1774; married 28 Nov. 1805,

MARY WARLAND, daughter of John and Hannah (Prentice) Warland, born in Cambridge, bapt. 29 Feb. 1784. They lived in Boston, Mass., where she died 6 Nov. 1806. He married second, 1 July 1818, MRS. ISABELLA HASTINGS, widow of Thomas Hastings, and daughter of John and Isabella (Jewett) Patch, born in Stow, Mass., 5 Feb. 1792; died in Marlborough, 15 July 1876. He died 2 Sept. 1851.

Children:

- 500. i. JOHN WARLAND,⁷ b. in Boston, 30 Oct. 1806.
- ii. A SON, b. in Marlborough, 3 Oct. 1818; d. same day.
- iii. MARY ISABELLA, b. in Marlborough, 23 Jan. 1823; m. 8 Oct. 1851, Amos Bryant of Cambridge, Mass.
- 501. iv. THOMAS JASON, b. 8 Nov. 1826.
- v. SUSANNA HASTINGS, b. 7 Feb. 1834; d. 14 Dec. 1853, Daniel S. Bryant.

222. PARLEY⁶ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., and bapt. 24 Sept. 1749; married ANNA HILL of Medway, Mass. They lived in Framingham, where he was a farmer, and where he died 6 April 1825; she died in Appleton, Me., 3 Dec. 1836, aged 84 yrs. He was in the battle of Concord.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. SETH,⁷ b. 8 Sept. 1774; d. 25 May 1794.
- ii. SEDATE, b. 2 Feb. 1776; d. 13 Sept. 1778.
- iii. BLISS, b. 8 Sept. 1777; d. 24 Sept. 1778.
- iv. POLLY, b. 20 Jan. 1779; d. 27 Jan. 1801, unm.
- 502. v. ELIAS, b. 16 Aug. 1780.
- 503. vi. AMASA, b. 4 May 1782.
- vii. CLYNTHIA, b. 28 Nov. 1783; m. 7 March 1805, John Fiske, son of David Fiske of Waltham, Mass., b. 23 Oct. 1777; d. in Appleton, Me., where he had settled; she d. in Whitefield, Me., 14 Dec. 1850.

Children:

- 1. *Charles*, b. 5 March 1807.
- 2. *Galen B.*, b. 6 Oct. 1808.
- 3. *Perley Howe*, b. 16 Oct. 1815.
- 4. *Joel H.*, b. 14 Nov. 1817.
- 5. *Ann Maria*, b. 3 Oct. 1820.
- 6. *David*, b. 4 July 1823.
- viii. SELINA, b. 28 Nov. 1784; d. 30 Nov. 1784.
- 504. ix. NOAH, b. 30 Nov. 1785.
- x. BETSEY, b. about 1787.
- xi. LOWLY, b. 10 April 1789; m. 6 Oct. 1814, Henry Perry. They settled in Camden, Me., where she d. 14 Sept. 1861.

Children:

- 1. *Cynthia*, b. 4 May 1816.
- 2. *Willard H.*, b. 29 May 1817.
- 3. *Asenath*, b. 14 July 1818.
- 4. *Henry L.*, b. 3 Aug. 1819.
- 5. *Elbridge G.*, b. 23 April 1822.
- 6. *Lowly Ann*, b. 7 Nov. 1823.
- 7. *William B.*, b. 8 Aug. 1826.
- 8. *Lucy J.*, b. 5 April 1828.
- 9. *Elbridge G.*, b. 10 Jan. 1830.

10. *Charles F.*, b. 19 March 1833.

11. *Philander C.*, b. 16 Dec. 1835.

505. xii. PARLEY, b. 9 March 1791.

xiii. SAMUEL, b. 22 Feb. 1793; m. Rebecca H. Wood, d. 1840.

xiv. SETH, b. 26 May 1794; d. 10 Oct. 1795.

xv. LUKE, b. 13 May 1796; d. 20 Dec. 1863.

xvi. WILLARD, b. 30 Sept. 1799; d. in Natick, Mass., 12 Aug. 1820.

223. FRANCIS⁶ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., bapt. 31 March 1754; married 7 May 1781, SARAH HAVEN, daughter of Gideon and Comfort (Pike) Haven, born in Framingham, bapt. 5 Oct. 1760; died 17 June 1830. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and lived in Framingham, where he was drowned, in Aug. 1809.

Children born in Framingham:

i. EDWARD,⁷ b. 25 Dec. 1782; m. Lois Desper.

ii. MICAHAH, b. 29 March 1785; d. unm.

506. iii. FRANCIS, b. 26 Sept. 1787.

507. iv. GEORGE, b. 2 Oct. 1790.

v. MARTIN, b. 13 Feb. 1793; d. 23 March 1819, unm.

vi. ELIJAH, b. 1 Nov. 1795; d. 20 Sept. 1846, unm.

vii. RODNEY, b. 3 Aug. 1798; d. 29 June 1800.

224. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 8 April 1754; married 15 June 1780, HULDAH STACY, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Witherby) Stacy, born in Framingham, Mass., 27 Sept. 1760. He was at the battle of Concord, and served through the Revolutionary war, as Orderly Sergeant, and later as Captain under Gen. Sullivan in the campaign against the Indians in the western part of New York. He moved to Boxboro, Mass., in 1787, and was dismissed to the church in Boxboro, in 1787. Some years later he moved to Fitchburg, Mass.

Children:

i. OLIVE,⁷ b. in Framingham, 1 April 1781.

ii. SALLY, b. in Framingham, 25 Sept. 1782.

iii. SAMUEL, b. in Framingham, 11 July 1784.

508. iv. JOSEPH, b. in Framingham, 12 March 1786.

v. ANNA, b. in Boxboro, 16 Feb. 1788.

vi. HULDAH, b. in Boxboro, 25 Dec. 1789.

vii. MARY, b. in Boxboro, 12 Dec. 1791.

225. NAHUM⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 14 March 1762; married in Stow, Mass., 15 June 1785, MARY TAYLOR, daughter of Silas and Mary (Wilkins) Taylor, born in Stow, 9 Oct. 1767; died in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 29 July 1850. They lived in Boxboro, until 1789, when they moved to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where he was a farmer and died 25 July 1816.

Children :

- i. POLLY,⁷ b. in Boxboro, 17 Dec. 1785; m. 26 Jan. 1807, John Saunders, son of David and Molly (Livingston) Saunders, b. 11 Aug. 1784.
- ii. RUTH, b. in Boxboro, 11 Sept. 1787; d. in Bennington, Vt., unm.
- 509. iii. NAHUM, b. in Boxboro, 1 July 1789.
- 510. iv. PHINEAS, b. in Fitzwilliam, 16 May 1792.
- v. SARAH, b. in Fitzwilliam, 19 Sept. 1794; m. 13 March 1818, Elijah Lyon, son of David and Lydia (Burbank) Lyon, b. in Royalston, Mass., 29 Sept. 1793; d. in Fitzwilliam, 23 Aug. 1862; she d. 20 March 1872.

Children :

- 1. Mary Taylor, b. 17 Feb. 1819; m. Daniel Whitcomb.
- 2. Sarah Howe, b. 13 Oct. 1820.
- 3. Franklin, b. 7 Dec. 1822.
- 4. Thomas Johnson, b. 12 Feb. 1825.
- 5. Alcey Malinda, b. 22 April 1827; m. William H. Kinsman.

226. DANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 1 June 1764; married 31 March 1790, ELIZABETH PATCH, in Littleton, Mass., born 3 May 1770; died in Springfield, Vt., 2 May 1862. They lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H., until about 1800, when they moved to Springfield, Vt., where he died 10 May 1853.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,⁷ b. in Dec. 1790; m. 19 Feb. 1812, Wales Gould, d. 1856.
- ii. ELI, b. 12 Oct. 1792; d. 12 July 1793.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 5 Sept. 1794; m. 22 Aug. 1819, Seth Woodward, who d. 2 July 1843; she d. 29 Dec. 1881.
- 511. iv. ELI, b. 12 Oct. 1796.
- 512. v. DANIEL, b. 7 Sept. 1798.
- vi. JAMES, b. 29 Aug. 1800; d. 2 Sept. 1802.
- 513. vii. ISAAC, b. 21 July 1802.
- 514. viii. LEWIS, b. 2 July 1804.
- ix. ACHSA, b. 10 March 1807; d. 1 Sept. 1820.
- x. HULDAH, b. 11 April 1812; m. in Jan. 1835, Henry Hazen, went to Maine.

227. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 16 May 1767; married in 1794, PHEBE STOCKWELL, who was born 8 Feb. 1772, and died 18 June 1824 in Barnard, Vt. After the death of his father, the family sold their property in Framingham, Mass., and moved to Vermont. He settled in Barnard, where he was a farmer, and where he died 10 April 1827.

Children born in Barnard :

- i. JOSIAH,⁷ b. 5 Jan. 1795.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 11 May 1797; m. ——— Barlow, and lived in Hennepin, Ill.; she d. 25 April 1878.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. 30 June 1800; m. ——— Berry, d. 28 Oct. 1872.

- iv. PHEBE, b. 7 June 1802; m. ——— Cummings, and d. 15 April 1851.
- v. LOVISA, b. 11 Sept. 1804; d. 17 April 1820.
- vi. HEPSEBETH, b. 8 Feb. 1807; d. 30 July 1810.
- vii. SARAH S., b. 4 April 1809; d. 22 Aug. 1855.
- viii. LEONARD, b. 7 May 1811; d. 16 April 1892.
- ix. ELVIRA, b. 17 July 1813; d. 31 Aug. 1832.

515. x. PETER, b. 24 Sept. 1816.

228. PETER⁶ HOWE (*Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., in 1769; baptized 25 March 1770; married POLLY STONE. After the death of his father, the family sold their property in Framingham, and moved to Vermont (the name of the town not given). About 1812 he moved to Oswego Co., N. Y., and settled in the town of Schroepfel, where he died in 1848.

Children:

- i. ABNER.⁷
- 516. ii. MOSES, b. 17 June 1797.
- iii. NANCY.
- iv. POLLY.
- v. GEORGE.
- vi. CHARLES.

229. PETER⁶ HOWE (*Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 17 Nov. 1753; married MARY NOYES (ancestry unknown). Family tradition says that he left home when a young man, and went to Boston, intending to become a sailor, but instead he became a soldier in the war of the Revolution, and after the war was over, he lived in Canaan and later lived in Plaistow, N. H., but prior to 1800, he settled in Landaff, N. H., where he was living in 1800. According to the records of the Pension Bureau at Washington, he enlisted in May 1775 as a private in Capt. Isaac Baldwin's Co. and in Capt. John Hale's Co., both companies being under Col. John Stark. He made application for a pension, 9 April 1818 being then 64 years old, and he was then living in Landaff; he died 3 Nov. 1831. In 1823 his wife was 72 years old; her name was not stated. He was at the battles of Trenton and Bennington.

Children:

- 517. i. DANIEL,⁷ b. about 1785.
- 518. ii. PETER, b. 15 Sept. 1787.
- 519. iii. ASA, b. about 1789.
- 520. iv. NATHANIEL, b. about 1791.
- 521. v. WILLIAM, b. about 1793.
- vi. MARY, b. (no date given); m. Samuel Mann of Landaff.
- vii. RUTH, b. (no date given); m. Horace Foster of Bath, N. H.
- viii. RHODA, b. (no date given); m. Jonathan Marston of Benton, N. H.
- ix. PHEBE, b. (no date given); m. James Noyes of Landaff.

230. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 18 May 1759; married 6 July 1780, JUDITH CLOUGH, daughter of Benjamin and Meribah (King) Clough, born in Fremont, N. H., 7 Nov. 1759; died at Royalton, Vt., 8 Feb. 1845. He was a Revolutionary soldier, having entered the army at the age of 17, and was with the army when it disbanded. According to the records of the Pension Bureau, at Washington, D. C., he enlisted in Oct. or Nov. 1775, and served two months in Capt. John Hale's Co. to Jan. 1, 1776, when he enlisted same Co. in Col. John Stark, and served one year to 1 Jan. 1777. On July 1, 1777, he again enlisted for two months in Capt. Bayley's Co., Col. Thomas Stickney's Regt. Again in 1778 he enlisted for two months in Capt. Marston's Co. in Col. Peabody's Regt. and July 1, 1780, he enlisted in Capt. Daniel Livermore's Co., Col. Scammell's Regt. and served six months. He lived at that time in Hopkinton. He applied for a pension 24 Aug. 1832, being then of Royalton, Vt. He was at the battles of Trenton and Bennington. He died at Royalton, 6 Aug. 1836, aged 85 years. His widow applied for a pension, 2 Feb. 1837, while a resident of Royalton, her age being given as 77 years.

Children:

- i. ISAAC,⁷ b. 22 Oct. 1781; m. Nancy (Christian ?). They lived in Royalton, Vt., where he d. 26 March 1869.
522. ii. BENJAMIN CLOUGH, b. 24 Apr. 1788.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 11 Jan. 1793; d. 16 April 1871.
- iv. SOPHIA, b. after 1790; m. 23 Feb. 1832, David Hovenden of East Randolph, Vt.; the family moved from town.

Children:

1. *Ellen*, b. 6 Oct. 1836.
2. *James*, b. 15 Oct. 1837.
3. *Ann*, b. 20 Oct. 1838.
4. *Arabella*, b. 6 Nov. 1839; m. 26 Feb. 1855, S. Noyes, her residence at time was East Randolph.
- v. RAWDIN, b. about 1801 in Royalton; he m. a Miss or Mrs. Waterman of Woodstock, Vt.; they moved to Lyme, N. H.; was a cooper, and had a family.

231. NATHANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 15 Oct. 1771; married ELIZABETH FITTS; she was born about 1772. They lived in Enfield, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 6 Nov. 1856; she died there 2 April 1858.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁷ b. about 1801; m. 3 March 1819, Sylvanus Barnard Pattee, son of Capt. Asa and Judith Pattee, b. in Warner, N. H., 18 April 1797; she d. 3 Oct. 1848, and he d. 22 July 1885.
- Children:
1. *Hiram*, b. 14 Feb. 1826; d. 25 Nov. 1855.
2. *A daughter*, b. —; m. — Howe.
- ii. PLUMA, b.; no further record.
523. iii. CALVIN, b. about 1806.

- iv. LUTHER, b. ———; m. in 1832, Elizabeth Choate; they had one son, Charles, of whom we have no further record.
 - 524. v. NATHANIEL, b. about 1811.
 - 525. vi. THOMAS F., b. 4 July 1813.
232. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 27 Aug. 1761, married 22 Sept. 1782, BETSEY STICKNEY, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Gould) Stickney, born in Newbury, Mass., 25 Aug. 1763; died in Enfield, N. H., 11 April 1839. They lived in Enfield, where he died 20 Sept. 1841.
- Children:
- i. ABIGAIL,⁷ b. in Hopkinton, 8 Feb. 1783; d. in Enfield, 20 Aug. 1796.
 - 526. ii. TIMOTHY, b. in Hopkinton, 4 Dec. 1784.
 - 527. iii. JOHN, b. in Enfield, 19 Nov. 1786.
 - iv. SALLY, b. in Enfield, 30 Sept. 1788; m. William Gage; she d. 7 Oct. 1858.
 - v. BETSEY, b. in Enfield, 20 Oct. 1790; d. 28 Nov. 1872, unm.
 - 528. vi. DAVID, b. in Enfield, 22 Sept. 1792.
 - 529. vii. JONATHAN, b. in Enfield, 13 Sept. 1794.
 - viii. DUTY S., b. in Enfield, 18 Jan. 1796; went away from home when a young man, and was never heard from.
 - ix. HANNAH B., b. in Enfield, 23 July 1798; d. in Haverhill, N. H., 10 Dec. 1878, unm.
 - x. ABIGAIL, b. in Enfield, 23 July 1800; m. Caleb Colby of Troy, N. Y.
 - xi. ALVIN, b. in Enfield, 23 Aug. 1802; d. in Windsor, Vt., 15 March 1879; he m. Mary E. Wait.
 - xii. JOTHAM, b. in Enfield, 3 Oct. 1805; m. Anne Chellis or Childs; d. in Haverhill, N. H., 21 March 1872.

233. JOTHAM⁶ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 6 May 1763; married in Jan. 1787, ELEANOR LONG. He married second, 8 April 1800, HANNAH HOLMES; she was born 11 March 1772, and died 6 May 1864, aged 92 years. They lived in Hopkinton until about 1800, then moved to Underhill, Vt., where he died 21 Dec. 1845.

Children:

- i. ELEANOR,⁷ bapt. in Hopkinton, 25 July 1793.
- 530. ii. ENOCH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 25 July 1793.
- 531. iii. TIMOTHY, b. in Hopkinton, in June 1791; bapt. 25 July 1793.
- iv. ABIGAIL, bapt. 25 July 1793, in Hopkinton.
- v. SALLY, bapt. in Hopkinton, 15 Sept. 1794.
- vi. LUTHER, bapt. in Hopkinton, 15 Sept. 1794.

By second wife:

- vii. POLLY, b. in Underhill, Vt., 26 Jan. 1801; m. Benjamin Burbank, and had four children.
- 532. viii. CALVIN, b. 2 April 1802.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 6 June 1804.
- x. LAURA, b. 6 Nov. 1805.
- xi. DAVID, b. 23 Aug. 1807.
- xii. HANNAH, b. 12 Jan. 1809.
- xiii. ESTHER, b. 2 April 1813 (twin).

xiv. REBECCA, b. 2 April 1813 (twin).

xv. HARRIET, b. 25 Feb. 1815.

234. NEHEMIAH⁶ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 21 Dec. 1776; married 30 Nov. 1806, RUTH EAMES, daughter of Henry and Azubah (Haven) Eames, born in Framingham, Mass., 30 March 1784. They lived in Hopkinton, Mass., where their children were born.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁷ b. 19 Aug. 1807.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 27 Feb. 1811; m. (int. 28 July 1832) Barnard Adams, and lived in Lynn, Mass., where they had several children.
- iii. LOUISA, b. 31 Dec. 1814; m. (int. 28 July 1832) William Fleming of Millbury, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Maria Louisa*, b. 7 July 1833; m. Charles E. Johnson and lived in Northborough, where she d.

235. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 21 July 1781; married 16 Sept. 1811, JERUSHA CODY, daughter of John and Mary Cody of Dudley, Mass., born 17 May 1791. They lived in Holliston, and Hopkinton, Mass., and about 1817 they moved to Norway, Me., where they lived until about 1824, when they returned to Mass., and lived in Westboro, Millbury and Grafton, where he died about 1834. After his death his widow went to live in Athol, Mass.

Children:

533. i. LUCIAN,⁷ b. in Holliston, 26 Sept. 1812.
- ii. ELMIRA, b. 26 Sept. 1814; m. 29 Aug. 1848, Amos Tilden Newell, and had several children.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 24 Sept. 1816; d. in Norway, Me., 1823.
534. iv. SAMUEL GODDARD, b. in Norway, Me., about 1819.
- v. SARAH HILL, b. in Norway, Me., about 1821; m. 24 Feb. 1842, Charles Leland of Sherborn, Mass., and had three children.
- vi. PHINEAS, b. in Norway, Me., about 1823; he was a Baptist minister, and d. in Somerville, Mass.
- vii. MARTHA ANN, b. in Westboro, Mass., 30 July 1825; m. 21 April 1848, Charles Wright of West Boylston, Mass. They had five children; she d. in Athol, Mass., 29 July 1869.
- viii. DIANTHA ELIZABETH, b. in Millbury, Mass., 9 May 1830; m. B. Waldo Edmands of Boston.
- ix. GEORGE FRANCIS, b. in Grafton, Mass., in Aug. 1834; m. 16 July 1866, Mary A. Alger, daughter of Nathan and Louisa (Hale) Alger, b. 21 Sept. 1833; d. 1866. They lived in Athol. He was in the Union Army in the Cavalry, in the Civil war.

236. PETER⁶ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 11 Oct. 1783; married 15 Oct. 1806, LUCY BARNES of Grafton, Mass. He was a physician and practiced in Natick and other places but died in consumption in Hopkinton, 23 Oct. 1823. She married second, Samuel Ballard of Framingham, and died 1829, aged 49.

Children:

- i. ALMENA,⁷ b. in Natick, Mass., 8 May 1807; m. 17 May 1838, Nahum Newton of Southboro, Mass.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. 11 April 1832, George R. Richards of Southboro.
- iii. ANN MARIA, b. (no date given); m. 31 May 1835, Henry M. Richards of Southboro.
- iv. PARMELA, d. young.
- v. LUCY ANN, b. in Nashua, N. H., 15 Nov. 1820; m. 31 March 1841, Nathan Ward of Southboro. She d. in Marlborough, 6 April 1872.

Children:

1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 21 Feb. 1842.

237. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 14 May 1780; married 28 April 1808, SUSANNA PARMENTER of Rutland. They lived in Rutland, where he was a farmer, and died 11 Dec. 1854; she died 24 Dec. 1863.

Children born in Rutland:

535. i. ABEL PARMENTER,⁷ b. 23 April 1809.
- ii. SUSANNA REBECCA, b. 28 Sept. 1810; m. 5 Nov. 1835, William Bassett Foster of Gardner, Mass.; she d. 4 June 1843. He d. in April 1882.
- Children:
 1. *Charles*.
 2. *Mary*.
- iii. EDWIN READ, b. 6 May 1812; d. 28 Oct. 1813.
- iv. AVALENA MALISSA, b. 4 April 1814; d. 14 Nov. 1814.
536. v. EDWIN LEANDER, b. 4 Dec. 1815.
537. vi. THOMAS READ, b. 14 May 1817.
538. vii. HERVEY, b. 15 May 1819.
539. viii. DANIEL KING, b. 5 July 1821.
540. ix. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 28 March 1823.
- x. LOUISA MUNROE, b. 15 Aug. 1825; d. 23 July 1827.
- xi. IRVING ALEXANDER, b. 11 Sept. 1827; lived in Boston, where he d. 6 April 1892.

238. THOMAS⁶ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 3 Oct. 1784; married 31 Dec. 1807, SALLY MILES, daughter of Capt. Barzillai Miles of Rutland. They settled in Lancaster, Mass. He died 3 March 1824.

Children born in Lancaster except the last:

541. i. THOMAS,⁷ b. 2 Dec. 1808.
542. ii. WILLIAM, b. 11 Aug. 1810.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 3 March 1814; m. 5 June 1846, Mary Ann Hills, daughter of Samuel Hills of Brookline, Mass., an authoress of considerable note; she d. in July 1866.

- iv. ANDREW, b. 27 Nov. 1816; d. 17 Jan. 1836.
- v. BARZILLAI MILES, b. 21 June 1819; m. 18 July 1844, Mary Isabella Greene; she d. 1855, and he m. 2nd C. E. Blake, 1859.
- vi. CHARLES, b. in Boston, Mass., 19 June 1822; d. 15 Nov. 1822.

239. DAVID⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 26 Oct. 1784; married 3 July 1810, SUSAN CARTER, daughter of Ephraim and Abigail (Carter) Carter, of Lancaster, Mass., born 20 July 1785. They lived in Lancaster where he died 4 April 1825; she died in Leominster, Mass., 24 Sept. 1867.

Children born in Lancaster:

- i. FREDERICK,⁷ b. 3 Aug. 1811; d. in Leominster, 26 May 1855, unm.
- ii. HENRY PEABODY, b. 4 April 1813; d. young.
- 543. iii. DAVID, b. 10 March 1815.
- iv. SUSAN C., b. 6 Feb. 1817; d. 27 April 1817.
- v. WILLIAM B., b. 24 July 1821; d. 20 Aug. 1821.

240. ELIPHALET⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 29 Dec. 1791; married 31 Aug. 1819, SOPHIA ESTABROOK, born about 1783; died in Rutland, 4 Nov. 1857, aged 74 years.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA,⁷ b. 20 Dec. 1821.

241. PETER⁶ HOWE (*Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 13 Sept. 1785; married 2 Jan. 1809, ELIZABETH HAYNES, born 1785; died 13 Sept. 1828; he married second, 3 Sept. 1829 or 1830, SARAH WHITNEY, daughter of John and Priscilla (Battles) Whitney of Lunenburg, Mass., born 1782; died 25 Dec. 1834, aged 42 years; he married third, 17 Sept. 1835, DORCAS C. DEATH of Fitzwilliam, N. H. He lived in Stratton, Vt., in 1810, but moved to Rindge, N. H., 1813, and about 1834 he lived in Concord, Mass., and later moved to Westfield, Mass., where he died 16 Sept. 1860.

Children:

- i. EMELINE,⁷ b. 10 May 1810; m. 26 April 1836, Luman Colburn, son of Isaac and Sally (Putnam) Colburn of Rindge, b. 21 Nov. 1808; she d. about 1869.
- Children:
 - 1. *Elbridge*, and several others.
- 544. ii. EMERSON, b. 29 April 1811.
- 545. iii. ELBRIDGE HAYNES, b. 27 Dec. 1813.
- 546. iv. EDWARD, b. 14 May 1816, in Rindge, N. H.
- v. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 30 May 1819; m. 15 June 1842, Henry J. Bush, and lived in Westfield, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *Andrew Lewis*.
- 2. *Herman K.*

3. *Ernest H.*

4. *Lillie M.*

vi. EVELINE MARIA, b. 24 Oct. 1822; m. 29 June 1845, Liverus Hull of Westfield; they moved to Charlestown, Mass., of which city he was mayor in 1867-8.

vii. SUSAN, b. 19 Sept. 1826; m. Henry Atkins.

Children:

1. *Ernest.*

2. *Grace*, b. 1 Dec. 1845.

By third wife:

viii. SARAH HELEN, b. in Concord, Mass., 28 April 1837; m. 2 April 1861, Alfred F. Dewey of Westfield, Mass., and lived in San Francisco, Calif.

ix. ALBERT NORTON, b. 24 Dec. 1840; m. 16 April 1862, Bessie A. Northrup; they had two children.

x. CLARIBEL, b. 30 Nov. 1843; d. 30 Jan. 1845.

242. DAVID⁶ HOWE (*David*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 25 May 1796; married 25 May 1810, ELIZABETH DARLING, born 13 May 1794; died 29 April 1871. He died 22 Nov. 1868.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,⁷ b. 21 Nov. 1819; d. 25 Aug. 1856, unm.

547. ii. DAVID, b. 13 April 1821.

iii. ELISHA ROCKWOOD, b. in Feb. 1823; d. same year.

iv. ROCKWOOD, b. 20 Aug. 1824; m. 19 Oct. 1848, Betty Quarles.

v. MERRICK, b. 21 April 1826; m. 25 June 1870, Sarah E. Hale.

vi. GEORGE ANTHONY, b. 11 Feb. 1829; d. 22 Jan. 1856.

vii. EVERETT, b. 3 March 1831; d. 30 July 1859.

viii. WILLIAM FREDERICK, b. 9 Oct. 1833; d. 25 Jan. 1875.

243. BUCKLEY⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 23 Dec. 1794; married 16 May 1816, SARAH TOWER, daughter of Silas and Ruth (Smith) Tower, born in Sudbury, 28 Feb. 1796; died 5 June 1877. They lived in Sudbury, where he died 19 April 1876.

Children born in Sudbury:

548. i. JOSEPH CALVIN,⁷ b. 6 Dec. 1818.

549. ii. BUCKLEY HUBBARD, b. 11 April 1820.

550. iii. GEORGE MARSHALL, b. 2 July 1824.

iv. GILBERT WARREN, b. 21 June 1828; m. Persis A. Tainter; they lived in Natick, Mass. She d. 18 Sept. 1920, aged 91 yrs.

v. SARAH EMELINE, b. 16 March 1834; m. Hobart Moore, d. 27 Jan. 1859, at Natick.

244. ISRAEL⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 25 Nov. 1796; married 12 April 1820, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Stow) Howe, born in Marlborough, 14 Oct. 1800; died 21 Aug. 1892. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer; he died 9 July 1872.

Children born in Marlborough:

551. i. WILLIAM W.⁷

245. EZEKIEL⁶ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., about 1784; married 10 Feb. 1830, ELECTA HOLDEN (ancestry not given), born about 1802; died in Framingham, Mass., 18 April 1854. They lived in Framingham, where he died 1 April 1864, aged 80 years.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. EZEKIEL FRANKLIN,⁷ b. 28 Aug. 1831; d. in the army 4 May 1865.
- ii. NELSON, b. 18 Sept. 1835; d. 20 Oct. 1838.
- iii. JOHN CURTIS, b. 28 Aug. 1844.

246. ARTEMAS⁶ HOWE (*Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 3 July 1796; married 1 Jan. 1823, SOPHIA M. WETHERELL of Petersham, Mass., born in Barre, 9 Aug. 1802. They lived in Barre, where all their children were born.

Children:

- i. AMELIA B.,⁷ b. 29 Sept. 1823; m. 19 Oct. 1848, George Cutler, son of Thomas Browne and Ruth (Thomas) Cutler of Brookfield, Mass., b. 2 April 1812. They lived in Barre, where she d.
- Children:
1. *Henry M.*, b. 1 Oct. 1849; lived in Franklin, Mass.
 2. *Nettie S.*, b. 24 Jan. 1855; m. E. F. Lawrence.
- ii. CHARLES L. F., b. 12 Feb. 1825; m. 10 Aug. 1854, Mary Hildrup of Middletown, Conn. He was a preacher, and lived at Liberty Corners, Bradford Co., Pa.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. 30 Dec. 1826; m. 10 May 1848, Milton Hall, son of Frederick and Sally Hall, b. in Paris, Me., 1824. They lived in Barre.
 - iv. ALVINA LOUISA, b. 27 Aug. 1828; d. 28 June 1861, unm.
552. v. ELIPHALET R., b. 28 July 1830.
- vi. CHARLOTTE MARIA, b. 23 Feb. 1832; d. 4 March 1832.
553. vii. ADAM, b. 21 March 1833.
- viii. CHARLOTTE M., b. 24 Sept. 1835; m. 29 Feb. 1860, E. F. Bradford, b. in Conway, Mass. They lived in Barre, where she d. 12 March 1861.
- ix. GEORGE W., b. 27 Sept. 1837; m. 20 Sept. 1859, Ellen M. Loring, b. in Petersham, Mass., 27 March 1841. He was in the Union Army, and d. 1 May 1864, of wounds received at the battle of Newmarket, Va. She m. 2nd in Nov. 1866, Porter Calvin Cleveland.
- x. JULIA ANN, b. 10 Sept. 1839; d. in Sept. 1849.
- xi. EDWIN LORENZO, b. 28 Nov. 1842; was in the Union Army, and d. in the service at Annapolis, Md., 17 Dec. 1861.
554. xii. EMERY ALPHONZO, b. 28 Nov. 1842.
- xiii. LAURA DELANO, b. 14 May 1845; m. 19 June 1861, P. O. Moulton, b. in Natick, and d. in Barre, Mass., 3 Nov. 1863. She d. in Worcester, Mass., 6 March 1870.

247. ELIPHALET⁶ HOWE (*Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 18 Feb. 1804; married 28 June 1833, KEZIAH KINSMAN, born 1 Jan. 1802. They lived in Barre, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Barre:

555. i. SAMUEL AUSTIN,⁷ b. 6 May 1834.
 ii. MERCY ELLEN, b. 25 Dec. 1836; m. Franklin Babbitt, and lived in Barre, where she d. 1 Aug. 1885.
556. iii. AUGUSTUS ELLIOT, b. 23 Oct. 1837.
 iv. MARIA, b. 23 Oct. 1839; m. E. D. White, and lived in Westboro, Mass.
 Children:
 1. *Mattie*, b. in 1862.
 2. *Clara M.*, b. in 1864.
- v. CHRISTIANA B., b. 6 May 1843; m. Charles Wheeler.
 Children:
 1. *Sarah E.*, b. in Barre, 2 Sept. 1866.
 2. *Maria S.*, b. in Hardwick, Mass., 26 March 1869.
- vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 1 Nov. 1847; d. 17 Jan. 1848.
 vii. FRANK E., b. 22 Jan. 1852, and lived in Westborough.

248. ABIEL WINTHROP⁶ HOWE (*Adam*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 8 Sept. 1807; married 28 April 1842, ELIZA ANN GOODNOW, daughter of Asher Goodnow. They lived in Sudbury, where he died 6 Jan. 1845. She married second, 12 Aug. 1847, John Johnson.

Children:

- i. WINTHROP ADAM,⁷ b. 20 March 1843; d. 19 Dec. 1846.

249. ELISHA⁶ HOWE (*Elisha*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Glastonbury, Conn., 13 March 1784; married FANNIE ARNOLD. They lived in Glastonbury, where he died prior to 1860.

Children born in Glastonbury:

- i. ELIZA J.,⁷ b. about 1821, and was living in Glastonbury in 1880.
 ii. MARY A., b. about 1823, and was living in Glastonbury in 1880.
 iii. FANNIE M., b. about 1827.
 There were probably other children.

250. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Elisha*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Glastonbury, Conn., 24 Nov. 1791; married MARY WADSWORTH, daughter of James and Mary Wadsworth of Hartford, Conn. They lived in Glastonbury, where he was a cooper, in 1850. He died in 1867. She was living in 1870.

Children born in Glastonbury:

- i. WILLIAM HAREFORD,⁷ b. about 1821; was living in 1880, unm.
557. ii. WILLARD ELISHA, b. 19 Sept. 1824.
 iii. ELIZA ANN, b. about 1829; was living in 1880, unm.
 iv. JOHN, b. ———; d. young.
 v. MARY, b. about 1832 (twin); living in 1880 in Glastonbury, unm.
 vi. MARTHA, b. about 1832 (twin); living in 1880 in Glastonbury, unm.
558. vii. JOHN W., b. about 1835; m. Emma Tryon.
 viii. JAMES, b. ———; d. young.

251. HENRY⁶ HOWE (*Israel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 7 Feb. 1789; married CLARISSA FROST, born 23 May 1797. He died 10 Oct. 1827. She died in Framingham 2 Aug. 1882.

Children:

- i. CLARISSA FROST,⁷ b. about 1821; m. 1 Oct. 1846, Harvey W. Allen; she d. in Framingham, Mass., 23 Sept. 1880.

252. SELAH⁶ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 29 July 1762; married 15 Aug. 1785, ELIZABETH SPEAR. He was a soldier in the Revolution. He lived in Westmoreland, N. H., and Waterford, Vt., where he was chosen the first Town Clerk, and in Kirby, Vt., where he was moderator of the first town meeting, and later he moved to Plattsburg, N. Y., where he died about 1841; his wife Elizabeth died about 1846.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. in Westmoreland, N. H., 30 Oct. 1785; he is supposed to have m. and to have had several children.
 ii. SAMUEL, b. in Westmoreland, 8 Feb. 1788; moved to Canada, and d. there, unm.
 iii. ALPHEUS, b. about 1790; d. in Boston, Mass., 15 Nov. 1815, unm.
 559. iv. NATHAN, b. about 1794.
 560. v. NEHEMIAH, b. in Littleton, N. H., 30 Nov. 1800.
 vi. HORACE, b. (no date given); m. Fanny Canfield.
 vii. JAMES, b. (no date given); m. Hannah W. ———, and lived LaFayette, Ind., and had several children.
 viii. ADOLPHUS.
 ix. ANNE, b. (no date given); m. Royal Tyler, d. 1834.
 x. LODICY, b. (no date given); m. Henry Kent.
 xi. RUTH, b. (no date given); m. Erastus Baldwin, and lived in St. Andrews, Canada.

253. EBENEZER⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., about 1772; married CALMA FRIZELL, born about 1772; died 12 Oct. 1854. He succeeded his father in business and property, and lived on the same farm in Vernon, where he died 15 Sept. 1855, aged 82.

Children born in Vernon, Vt.:

- i. NEHEMIAH,⁷ b. (no date given); he never married.
 561. ii. EBENEZER, b. 21 Dec. 1799.
 iii. JOSHUA, b. about 1802; d. 23 Jan. 1803, aged 7 months.
 iv. ELEANOR, b. in March 1804; d. 2 April 1804, aged 10 days.
 v. EMERANCY, b. about 1809; d. 22 March 1822, aged 13 yrs.

254. CALEB⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., 18 Oct. 1775; married in 1796, SOPHIA SHELDON, who was born in Bernardston, Mass., 31 Aug. 1775; died in Dover, Vt., 5 June 1851. He lived in Vernon, Guilford, Vt., Gill, Mass., Dummerston and Dover, Vt., where he died 14 Jan. 1831.

Children:

- i. EDWIN,⁷ b. in Vernon, 15 April 1798; d. 31 Sept. 1816.
 - ii. GEORGE W., b. in Dover, Vt., 14 Dec. 1799; m. 27 May 1823, Sophia Curtis, b. in Winchester, N. H., 27 Aug. 1797; they went to Binghamton, N. Y.
 - iii. ANNA S., b. in Guilford, Vt., 24 July 1801; m. 1828, Jotham Howe; they lived in Olmstead, Ohio, where she d. 10 May 1859; they had several children.
 - 562. iv. ELIJAH S., b. in Vernon, Vt., 26 Feb. 1803; m. Maranda Bugbee and lived in Brattleboro, Vt.
 - v. HARRIET, b. in Vernon, Vt., 4 April 1805; m. Cyrus Dryden of Holden, Mass., and lived in Olmstead, Ohio, where they had several children.
 - vi. SUBMIT, b. in Gill, Mass., 18 Sept. 1807; d. 7 Oct. 1816.
 - vii. GRATIA, b. in Vernon, Vt., 4 Oct. 1809; m. 1831, Lafayette Perry, and lived in Dover, Vt., where he d. 1849, and she afterwards d. in Council Bluffs, Iowa.
 - 563. viii. CALEB L., b. in Dummerston, Vt., 23 Sept. 1810.
 - ix. MOSES, b. in Dover, Vt., 6 Feb. 1814; m. 1839, Sarah ———. They lived in Brattleboro, Vt., where he was keeping a billiard room in 1870.
 - x. ELLEN (or ELEANOR), b. in Dover, Vt., 2 Jan. 1817; d. in June 1819.
 - xi. CHARLES HENRY, b. in Dover, 14 March 1820; d. 16 Sept. 1823.
255. ELIJAH⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt. (no date given); married NAOMI JENNINGS of Winchester, N. H. They had a large family, but we have the name of only one child.

Children:

- i. ADALINE L.,⁷ b. in Vernon, Vt., 11 Jan. 1811; m. in Winchester, 6 May 1832, Luen West Pope, b. in Charlestown, Mass., 13 Jan. 1806, d. 23 Dec. 1861; they lived in Enfield, Mass.; she d. 26 May 1877.

Children:

- 1. Sarah Adaline, b. in Winchester, N. H., 23 March 1833.
- 2. Mary Wetherby, b. in Ware, Mass., 13 June 1835.
- 3. Abbie Jane, b. in Enfield, Mass., 24 June 1839.
- 4. George West, b. in Enfield, Mass., 9 Oct. 1843.
- 5. Edward, b. in Enfield, Mass., 4 Feb. 1847.
- 6. Frederick C., b. 12 Sept. 1849.

256. RHODOLPHUS⁶ HOWE (*Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., about 1782; married CLARISSA HILL. They went to Prattsburg, Steuben Co., N. Y., where he died, leaving five children.

Children:

- 564. i. PAUL C.,⁷ b. about 1824.
 - ii. THERON, b. about 1835.
 - iii. CHLOE, b. about 1838.
- Two others.

257. SQUIRE⁶ HOWE (*Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., about 1785; married 2 Nov. 1815, MARY TOWNLEY, daughter of Richard Townley, born in Lansing, Tompkins Co., N. Y.; she died in June 1838. He died in Dryden, N. Y., in Feb. 1855. They lived in Lansing until about 1830, when they moved to Dryden.

Children:

565. i. HENRY TOWNLEY,⁷ b. in Lansing, 6 Aug. 1816.
 ii. JULIET, b. in Lansing, 23 Oct. 1818; m. Joseph C. Shaw, and lived in Ellington, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., until 1869, when they moved to Stony Creek, Sussex Co., Va., where she d. 1 Aug. 1882.
 Children born in Ellington:
 1. *Squire Henry*, b. 26 Nov. 1840; served in the Civil war in 112th Regt. N. Y. Vols.; d. 4 June 1864, of wounds received at Cold Harbor, Va.
 2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 21 Sept. 1842; m. 20 Nov. 1862, John Dean Mount of Cherry Creek, N. Y.; he d. 28 March 1896.
 3. *Joseph Wesley*, b. 20 Dec. 1844; served in the Civil war, in N. Y. Vols; killed in front of Petersburg, Va., 30 July 1864.
 4. *Charles Eber*, b. 30 Dec. 1846; went with his father to Stony Creek, and engaged in Bridge building, was accidentally killed near Richmond, 13 Feb. 1873.
 5. *Alice Juliette*, b. 25 March 1849; m. 9 June 1875, Hiram Benjamin Thompson of Highland, Mich.
 6. *Florence Annette*, b. 28 Feb. 1851; m. 16 Oct. 1873, Charles Hervey Kellogg, son of David S. and Mary J. (Noble) Kellogg, b. 16 May 1846, lived in Cato, N. Y., until 1882, when they moved to Fay, Russell Co., Kans.
 7. *Edgar Herbert*, b. 3 March 1853; m. 24 May 1882, Edith Watts of Jersey City; they lived at Stony Creek, until 1898, when they moved to Highland, Mich.
 8. *Jane Amelia*, b. 9 June 1855; m. 1 Jan. 1878, Charles Manning Lemmon, son of Henry and Louise (Thompson) Lemmon; they lived at Stony Creek, Va.; she d. 15 April 1896.
 9. *Arthur Willie*, b. 23 Oct. 1857; d. at Stony Creek, Va., 11 Oct. 1883.
 iii. JAMES TOWNLEY, b. in Lansing, 27 March 1821; m. 16 March 1845, Ellen Bradley; they lived in Dryden, N. Y., where he d. 15 Sept. 1863.
 iv. CAROLINE, b. 11 Sept. 1823; m. 15 May 1845, Asher B. Manning and lived in Chatham, Chester Co., Pa.; she d. 1 Aug. 1859; they had five children.
 v. WILLIAM NELSON, b. 2 Feb. 1826; d. 7 Aug. 1870, unm.
 565. vi. RICHARD RUSH, b. 22 Oct. 1828.
 vii. MARY TOWNLEY, b. 9 May 1831; m. Augustus Smith, and lived in Oswego, N. Y., where he d. 1860; she m. 2nd Hiram A. Pratt, and lived at Shelburn Falls, Mass.; later they went to Faribault, Minn., where she d. in June 1901.

566. viii. SQUIRE, b. 20 June 1834.
 ix. ALICE, b. 13 Aug. 1837; d. 1841.

258. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Caleb*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 18 May 1804; married 24 April 1821, CAROLINE ARNOLD, daughter of Col. David Arnold, born in April 1810. He kept a hotel in Westmoreland for many years, and was noted as a genial and hospitable landlord. He died 12 Oct. 1867; she died 8 Feb. 1902.

Children born in Westmoreland:

- i. FREDERICK S.,⁷ b. 29 Sept. 1833; m. Ellen Church; m. 2nd Mrs. Belle J. (Lee) McIntyre, and lived in Bellows Falls, Vt.; no issue.
567. ii. JAMES A., b. 29 Dec. 1840.
- iii. THOMAS WILSON DORR, b. 13 Nov. 1842; d. 13 Nov. 1853.

259. DUDLEY⁶ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Londonderry, Vt., about 1797; married POLLY JENNISON, daughter of William and Judith (Kenney) Jennison, of Sutton, Mass., born 15 Feb. 1798; died 16 Aug. 1877. They lived in Londonderry, where he died, 31 May 1871.

Children born in Londonderry:

- i. MARY FRANCES,⁷ b. (no date given); m. Alonzo Stevens.
 Children:
 1. *Martha*, b. (no date); m. Aurelius Thomas Smith.
 2. *Albert Alonzo*, b. (no date); m. Mrs. Lina Deming.
 3. *Ella*, b. (no date); m. Charles Ober; m. 2nd Dr. George H. Payne.
 4. *Frank E.*, b. (no date); m. Lillian E. Paulus.
 5. *Addie*.
568. ii. HENRY ALDEN, b. about 1821.
569. iii. ALBERT NEHEMIAH, b. 26 Jan. 1825.
- iv. DANIEL WARNER, b. (no date); d. unm., aged 24.
570. v. EMERSON JONATHAN, b. about 1832.
571. vi. BRADLEY LORENZO, b. about 1836.
572. vii. WILLIAM JENNISON, b. about 1843.

260. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 4 Jan. 1783; married 14 Jan. 1802, LODISA SMITH, daughter of Reuben and Anna (Powers) Smith, born 20 April 1786. They lived in Westmoreland until about 1808 when they moved to Chesterfield, N. H., and about 1827 they moved to Montezuma, N. Y., where he died about 1865.

Children:

- i. HOLLIS,⁷ b. 6 May 1802; d. 16 May 1802.
573. ii. BARTON, b. 21 Oct. 1803.
- iii. EMELINE, b. 10 May 1807; m. 1824, Chauncy R. Hildreth, son of Elijah and Saviah (Kalicut) Hildreth, b. 20 July 1803. She d. in July 1843.
- iv. SARAH, b. (no date); m. 1832, Robert Hildreth.
- v. ALFREDA C., b. (no date given); m. 29 Jan. 1833, Levi G. Dunham, lived in Londonderry, Vt.

- vi. HANNAH, b. about 1824; m. 24 March 1842, Jonathan Cole, son of Abel and Louisa (Hutchins) Cole, b. 4 June 1820; they lived in Portland, Me.; no children.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. (no date given); settled in Canaan, Vt.

261. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 12 Jan. 1789; married HANNAH BROWN. They lived in Westmoreland, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. about 1824.
- ii. NORMAN, b. about 1831.

262. SAMPSON⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 24 May 1792; married LUCY WHEELER. They lived in Westmoreland, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- 574. i. WILLARD,⁷ b. about 1826.
- ii. MARY, b. about 1827.
- 575. iii. NORMAN, b. about 1830.
- iv. CHARLES, b. about 1835.
- v. SARAH, b. about 1840.
- vi. LUCY A., b. about 1844.

263. THOMAS MARSHALL⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Abner*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Williamstown, Vt., 20 April 1808; when a lad of nine, he moved with his father to Bloomfield, Trumbull Co., O. In 1828 or 9, he went to Pittsburg, Pa., and on the 13th of Dec. 1833, he married MARY ANN PALMER, daughter of Rev. Anthony A. Palmer of Philadelphia, Pa. He was in active business at Pittsburg during the remainder of his life, beginning as a salesman in a dry goods house, and afterwards engaging in the hardware business, and in many other large enterprises. He became and continued until his death, a member of the firm of Hussey, Howe and Co., a large steel manufacturing company of Pittsburg. He was for a time cashier and afterwards president of the Exchange Bank of Pittsburg, and was president of the Pittsburg Chamber of Commerce from its organization until his death. He was elected to Congress from the Pittsburg District in 1850 and served two terms. During the war of the Rebellion he served on the staff of Gov. Curtin as Adjutant General, and had the chief management of the organization of troops in western Pennsylvania. In politics he was a whig and afterwards a Republican; during the war he made many public speeches in behalf of the Union cause. As illustrating his generosity and sense of justice, it is related of him that a stonemason who had contracted to do some work for him was in danger of being ruined by an unexpected rise in the price of material and labor, but Mr. Howe relieved him by not only paying him for all his work and material but also voluntarily paying him

an additional sum equal to what his profits would have been if the prices had not risen. He died in Pittsburg, 20 July 1877.

Children:

- i. MARY HOWARD,⁷ b. 23 April 1835; m. 28 July 1857, Col. James Harvey Childs of Pittsburg, Pa., son of Harvey and Jane B. (Lowrie) Childs, b. 4 July 1834; he was killed at the head of his regiment, the 4th Pa. Cavalry, at the battle of Antietam, 17 Sept. 1862; she d. in Pittsburg, 26 July 1903.

Children:

1. *Thomas Howe*, b. 31 May 1858.
2. *Mary Robinson*, b. 28 Oct. 1859; m. 15 Nov. 1881, William H. Rea of Pittsburg.

Children:

- A. James Childs, b. 30 Nov. 1882; m. Julia Parish Dodge.
 - a. *William H. Rea*, b. 24 Feb. 1912.
 - b. *Cleveland Dodge Rea*, b. 22 June 1913.
 - c. *Grace Dodge Rea*, b. 8 Jan. 1915.
 - d. *Ruth Rea*, b. 14 July 1916.
 - e. *James Childs Rea*, b. 5 Oct. 1917.
 - f. *Mary Childs Rea*, b. 25 Nov. 1920.
 - g. *John Rea*, b. 18 Feb. 1925.
- B. Marjorie, b. 8 Aug. 1884; m. H. Hughart Laughlin.
 - a. *Hughart Rea Laughlin*, b. 17 Oct. 1909.
 - b. *James Laughlin*, b. 30 Oct. 1914.
- C. Marianne Howe, b. 9 April 1890; m. Samuel Hamilton Jr. of Pittsburg.
 - a. *Marianne Hamilton*, b. 8 Oct. 1924.
3. *Jeanie Lowrie*, b. 30 July 1861; m. 30 June 1890, Alexander Jay Wurtz of Pittsburg, Pa., d. 20 April 1924.

Children:

- A. Thomas Howe Childs, b. 2 May 1891; m. 25 Oct. 1919, Mary B. Murtland of Pittsburg.
 - a. *Jane Lowrie Childs Wurtz*, b. 30 Oct. 1921.
 - b. *Mary Murtland Wurtz*, b. 19 Sept. 1923.
- B. Laura Jay, b. (no date given); m. Douglas Chandler.

a. *Laura Jay Chandler*, b. in June 1925.

- ii. THOMAS, b. 12 Dec. 1836; d. 14 July 1842.
- iii. ALICE BRYAN, b. 29 Oct. 1838; d. 27 Jan. 1896.
- iv. CHARLES AVERY, b. 29 Oct. 1840; d. 3 Feb. 1870.
576. v. WILLIAM ROBINSON, b. 26 July 1842.
- vi. ANNIE PALMER, b. 20 Aug. 1844; d. 20 Nov. 1847.
- vii. HENRY MARSHALL, b. 10 May 1846; d. 1 Jan. 1870.
- viii. CLARA PALMER, b. 20 April 1848; m. 7 Oct. 1869, James W. Brown of Pittsburg, Pa.

Children:

- i. *Charles Marshall*, b. 16 Oct. 1870; m. Mary Botchford.

Children:

- A. Charles M., b. 10 May 1900.
- B. James Wayne, b. 8 Feb. 1903.
- C. Nancy W., b. 11 Nov. 1906.

- D. Clement B., b. 24 Sept. 1919.
 E. Mary E., b. 28 March 1921.
2. *Margaret Kennedy*, b. 18 April 1872; m. William W. Blair of Pittsburg.
 Children:
 A. Margaret Isabel, b. (no date given); m. Thomas L. Orr, 10 April 1920.
 a. *Margaret Isabel Orr*, b. 30 May 1921.
 b. *Charles H. Orr*.
 B. James Brown, b. (no date given).
 C. William W., b. (no date given).
 D. Thomas Marshall Howe, b. (no date given).
3. *Clarence Howe*, b. 27 Jan. 1875.
4. *Florence Howe*, b. 5 June 1878; m. Hutton Kennedy of Philadelphia, Pa.
5. *Alice Howe*, b. 20 Oct. 1879; m. 1 Oct. 1904, Samuel Clark Reed of Pittsburg.
 Children:
 A. Samuel Clarke, b. 24 Sept. 1905.
 B. Clarissa Howe, b. 10 July 1907.
 C. James Brown, b. 6 Feb. 1911.
 D. Ellinor Baird, b. 27 Nov. 1912.
 E. Alice Howe, b. 11 Feb. 1916.
6. *Thomas Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1881.
- ix. FLORENCE JULIA, b. 16 Oct. 1849; m. 23 Dec. 1886, George Wilkins Guthrie of Pittsburg, Pa., who was Mayor of Pittsburg, 1908-1911, and United States Ambassador to Japan, 1915-1917. He d. in Japan, April 1917.
- x. ELEANOR HOWARD, b. 28 Sept. 1853; m. 20 Nov. 1888, Frank Bailey Nimick of Pittsburg. He d. 21 Nov. 1924; she d. in Pittsburg, 25 Jan. 1904.
 Children:
 1. *Francis Bailey*, b. 29 Sept. 1890; grad. Princeton, 1913; m. 12 May 1917, Mary W. Spencer of Pittsburg; served as 1st Lieut. U. S. Army 1917-19.
 Children:
 A. Francis Bailey, b. 2 May 1918.
 B. Eleanor Howe, b. 29 Feb. 1920.
 C. Charles Spencer, b. 18 July 1922.
 D. David Achesin, b. 29 Sept. 1924.
2. *Thomas Marshall Howe*, b. 19 Jan. 1895; grad. Princeton, 1915, served as Captain of Field Artillery in U. S. Army, 1917-19; m. 29 June 1918, Genevieve D. Murtland of Pittsburg.
 Children:
 A. Kathleen Murtland, b. 11 Nov. 1920.
 B. Thomas Marshall Howe, b. 22 Feb. 1923.
 C. George Allaire Howe, b. 1 June 1926.
3. *William Kennedy*, b. 16 Nov. 1896; grad. Princeton, 1919; served as Ensign in the U. S. Navy, 1917-19; d. 26 Oct. 1920 in Pittsburg.
- xi. GEORGE ALLAIRE, b. 1 Oct. 1856; m. 14 June 1887, Martha C. Jones, daughter of Robert G. Jones of Pittsburg, Pa. She d. 2 Oct. 1910; he m. 2nd 24 Sept. 1913, Edith C. Card, daughter of Gen. B. C. Card of the U. S. Army. He received his early education in private schools of Pittsburgh, and graduated from Princeton University in the Class of 1878. He took post-graduate studies, prin-

cipally in law, and was admitted to the Bar in 1882. He practiced law until 1888, when he became Secretary of Howe, Brown Co., Ltd., one of the pioneer steel manufacturers of the Pittsburgh district. In 1902 he became one of the organizers of the Colonial Steel Company, in which company he served as Vice President, and in which at the present time he is a Director.

Mr. Howe belongs to that fast decreasing coterie of eminent citizens whose ancestors laid the foundation for the industrial, commercial and financial greatness of the world's workshop. During the World war, his valuable services were employed in Red Cross and other patriotic and eleemosynary work. He served as legal adviser for the Draft Board of the Third District.

He is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars. He has also been active in the Masonic bodies of Pittsburgh, having been made a Master Mason in Franklin Lodge No. 221, in 1881, and was its Worshipful Master in 1897. He also served as High Priest in Pittsburgh R. A. Chapter No. 268, and is a member of Mount Moriah Council No. 2, and of Tancred Commandery No. 48, Knights Templar. In the Scottish Rite bodies, he belongs to the Gourgas Lodge of Perfection; Pittsburgh Chapter of Rose Croix, Pennsylvania Council, Princes of Jerusalem, and Pennsylvania Consistory, and was made a Sovereign Grand Inspector-General of the Supreme Council of Thirty Third Degree. He is a member of the Pittsburgh Club, Duquesne Club, University Club of Pittsburgh, University Club of New York, and the Nassau Club of Princeton. He is a member of Calvary Protestant Episcopal Church, and is greatly interested in religious and charitable organization.

xii. JEANIE CHILDS, b. 26 June 1858; m. 10 Jan. 1884, William St. Clair Denny Corcoran of Pittsburgh, Pa.; he d. 1913; she d. 2 April 1921.

xiii. ALBERT HOWARD, b. 13 Dec. 1859; d. 13 Dec. 1881.

xiv. WALTER HOWARD, b. 12 July 1861; d. 31 July 1861.

264. DR. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Abner*,⁴ *Nehe-miah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Williamstown, Vt., 21 Dec. 1809; he went with his father to Bloomfield, Trumbull Co., O., in 1817; married 25 Sept. 1832, JULIA ANN AUSTIN, born about 1815; she died and he married second 27 Sept. 1868, ELIZABETH G. ROBERTSON; died in North Bloomfield, 18 May 1884.

Children:

i. HENRY KING,⁷ b. 9 Oct. 1839; d. 9 Feb. 1840.

ii. ALMYRA KING, b. 14 Nov. 1840; m. 3 Feb. 1864, Albert B. Flower, d. 28 July 1868.

iii. JULIA GEORGIANA, b. 22 Nov. 1843; m. 24 Dec. 1868, Fred R. Beckwith, lived in Cleveland, Ohio.

iv. JOSEPHINE CANFIELD, b. 14 June 1846; m. 25 Sept. 1866, Albert H. Smith, d. 11 Feb. 1889.

v. CLARA CHARLOTTE, b. 20 June 1849; d. 15 July 1870.

By second wife:

- vi. BERTHA GEMMEL, b. 29 Nov. 1872.
- vii. ADA BECKWITH, b. 22 Aug. 1875.

265. WILLIAM HOWARD⁶ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Abner*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Williamstown, Vt., 5 Jan. 1817; moved with his father to Bloomfield, Trumbull Co., O.; married 5 Oct. 1848, MALVINA FLOWER; died in North Bloomfield, Ohio, 13 Feb. 1886.

Children:

- i. MARY D.,⁷ b. 8 Oct. 1849.
- ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 29 May 1854; m. 11 May 1886, Ida M. Faber; they lived in Pittsburg, Pa., in 1890.
- iii. MINNIE MALVINA, b. 24 July 1856; m. 27 Sept. 1881, Eleazer Harmon; they lived in Baltimore, Md., in 1890.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 20 June 1861; d. 21 May 1866.
- v. HORACE HOWARD, b. 24 April 1866; d. 22 Jan. 1875.
- vi. ALBERT W., b. 14 Dec. 1869; d. 26 Dec. 1869.
- vii. HARRY W., b. 14 April 1873.

266. SYLVANUS⁶ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., 21 Aug. 1775; married (int. March 1807) SUKEY JOSLYN. They lived in Belchertown and Enfield, Mass. He probably died in Enfield, in 1853. His will dated 24 Dec. 1848, and proved 7 June 1853, mentions wife Sukey, sons Sumner, George W., Charles and Joseph J., and daughters Eliza J. Williams and Martha W. Cowles.

Children:

- i. SUMNER,⁷ b. 28 Sept. 1807.
- ii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 2 Aug. 1810.
- iii. ELIZA JONES, b. 17 Nov. 1812; m. in Enfield, Mass., 1836, Oren Williams, son of Justus Williams of Amherst, Mass., where they were living in 1897.
- 577. iv. CHARLES, b. about 1818.
- v. JOSEPH J., b. about 1823; m. Emeline A. ———.
- vi. MARTHA W., b. (no date given); m. ——— Cowles.

267. ESTES⁶ HOWE (*Estes*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., 3 Oct. 1780; graduated Dartmouth College, 1800. He married 8 May 1805, JOANNA SMITH, daughter of Chiliab and Tabitha (Clark) Smith of Hadley, Mass., born 16 Jan. 1784; died 17 Sept. 1819. He married second, 20 Sept. 1821, ANNA JORDAN WILLARD, daughter of Dr. Elias Willard of Albany, N. Y., born in Montreal, Can., 24 Aug. 1787; died 14 Dec. 1862, in Buffalo, N. Y. He died in Albany 26 Dec. 1825. He settled and commenced the practice of law in Sutton, Mass., and about 1815 he moved to Albany, N. Y., where he became the City Recorder.

Children:

- i. SUSAN TABITHA,⁷ b. in Sutton, Mass., 3 Aug. 1807; m. 1834, John Thompson, and lived in Greenboro, Green Co., Miss.
- ii. CHILEAB SMITH, b. in Sutton, Mass., 19 July 1810; grad. West Point; in 1830 he m. Julia (or Jane) Pickens; later

he settled in Memphis, Tenn., where he d. 9 June 1875, leaving three daughters.

- iii. JOANNA, b. 3 Sept. 1815; m. Alexander Thompson (brother of John Thompson above named).
- iv. JANE EIGHTS, b. 14 June 1818; m. Albert Gallatin Layman of Putnamville, Ind., and had eight children. She d. 1879.

By second wife:

- v. CATHERINE LIVINGSTON, b. 10 Aug. 1823; m. 23 Sept. 1847, Francis Edward Cornwall of New Britain, Conn.; he grad. Yale in 1842; he was a lawyer and settled at Lyons, N. Y., but about 1857 he went to Buffalo, N. Y., where he d. 2 Nov. 1869.

Children:

- 1. *Edward Livingston*, b. 24 June 1848; m. 15 July 1873, Ada B. Bailey of New Bedford, Mass.; they live in Buffalo, N. Y.
- 2. *William C.*, b. 19 Aug. 1851; m. 9 Oct. 1873, Marian N. Loomis.
- 3. *Francis Estes*, b. 8 Aug. 1856.
- 4. *Charles Landers*, b. 1 Nov. 1858.
- 5. *Stanley Howe*, b. 6 Nov. 1864.
- 6. *Howard Tracy*, b. 23 June 1868.

268. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Estes*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., 20 June 1785; married 13 Sept. 1807, SUSAN TRACY, daughter of Gen. Uriah and Julia (Bull) Tracy of Litchfield, Conn., and in 1808 he settled in Worthington, Mass., where his wife died 26 June 1811; he married second, 10 Oct. 1813, SARAH LYDIA ROBBINS, daughter of Lieut. Gov. Edward Hutchinson and Elizabeth (Murray) Robbins, of Milton, Mass. He graduated Williams College in 1804, attended Law School in Litchfield, Conn., and afterwards studied with Judge Sedgwick at Stockbridge and admitted to the bar in Aug. 1807. He served as Representative to the Legislature in 1813, and moved to Northampton, Mass., in 1820, where he practiced law with Hon. Elijah S. Mills. In 1821 he was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and held that office until his death. He was associated with John Hooker, Ashmun and Judge Lyman in carrying on a Law school at Northampton; he died in Boston, Mass., 20 Jan. 1828. His widow moved to Cambridge, Mass., where she died 17 June 1862.

Children:

- i. SUSAN TRACY,⁷ b. 27 July 1808; m. 23 Oct. 1834, George Stillman Hilliard, graduate of Harvard in 1828, U. S. Dist. Attorney for Mass., and Dean of Boston University.
578. ii. URIAH TRACY, b. 25 June 1811.
- By second wife:
- 579. iii. ESTES, b. 13 July 1814.
 - iv. MARY, b. 11 April 1816; d. 23 May 1816.
 - v. MARY ELEANOR, b. 27 June 1817; d. in Cambridge, 14 Aug. 1897.
 - 580. vi. JAMES MURRAY, b. 20 April 1819.
 - vii. SARAH ROBBINS, b. 21 Dec. 1826.

269. BENJAMIN⁶ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., 17 April 1793; married 17 Dec. 1817, MARY BRIDGMAN, daughter of Theodore and 'Lucretia (Warner) Bridgman, died in 1829 aged 30 years. He married second, ROXANA DURHAM, and died 24 March 1844, aged 50. His widow married Daniel Phelps.

Children:

581. i. HENRY,⁷ b. 14 Oct. 1818.
 ii. MARY BRIDGMAN, b. 20 Oct. 1822; m. 4 Nov. 1845, Henry Wells; she m. 2nd 20 May 1851, Horace Williams; they lived in East Hartford, Conn.
 Children by second wife:
 1. *Nellie Howe*, b. 3 May 1852; m. 5 April 1876, Fred. Comstock.
 2. *Horace Bridgman*, b. 2 Feb. 1855.
 3. *Kate Vilette*, b. 23 Nov. 1858; m. 22 Oct. 1879, Owen DeWitt Rice.
 iii. THEODORE BENJAMIN, b. 26 Oct. 1832; d. 17 March 1863, unm.

270. SAMUEL E.⁶ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁵ *Elijah*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Malta, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1822; married 1 Sept. 1852, DELIA M. CHILDS, born in Pittsfield, Mass., 8 May 1832.

Children born in Pittsfield:

- i. EMILY C.,⁷ b. 4 Jan. 1855; m. 24 May 1872, Joseph C. Miller, b. in Springfield, Mass., 2 June 1847.
 ii. ALICE M., b. 24 April 1857; m. in June 1878, Frank C. Kabe, b. in Stockbridge, Mass., 8 April 1856.

Children:

1. *Emma E.*, b. 21 Sept. 1881.
 2. *Ernest H.*, b. 3 June 1887.
 3. *Frank C.*, b. 16 Aug. 1891.

582. iii. SAMUEL G., b. 18 May 1861.

271. ELMON⁶ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁵ *Elijah*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Decatur, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1823; married 17 Nov. 1846, CATHERINE M. ROWLEY, born 10 Feb. 1830; died 26 Sept. 1883. They lived in Worcester, N. Y., where he died 25 July 1887.

Children born in Worcester, N. Y.:

- i. JULIUS R.,⁷ b. 8 July 1848; d. 14 March 1888.
 583. ii. MYRON W., b. 13 Aug. 1850.
 584. iii. JOHN, b. 9 March 1853.
 585. iv. SAMUEL, b. 31 May 1855.
 v. LESTER, b. 9 Aug. 1857.
 vi. POCAHONTAS, b. 9 June 1860.
 vii. DICKAWARMUS, b. 7 July 1862; d. in April 1864.
 viii. ALICE, b. 3 March 1865.
 ix. MARTHA A., b. 9 Oct. 1867; d. 22 Oct. 1889.
 x. AUSTIN, b. 8 Aug. 1870.

272. MOSES⁶ HOWE (*Moses*,⁵ *Jonas*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 1 Jan. 1813; married 10 June 1841, EME-LINE READ. They lived in Rutland, Mass., where he was a

farmer, and where he died 27 March 1846. She died 18 Dec. 1854.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. MOSES EMERY,⁷ b. 11 May 1846; d. 19 March 1876.

273. GEORGE SAVAGE⁶ HOWE (*Moses,⁵ Jonas,⁴ Moses,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Rutland, Mass., 29 July 1818; married 22 Oct. 1850, ANN HOBBS, daughter of George and Calista (Beaman) Hobbs, born in Sterling, Mass., 1830. They lived in Worcester and Clinton, Mass. He died in Worcester, 26 April 1876.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. IDA EVERETT,⁷ b. 21 Jan. 1859.

274. CALVIN GUILD⁶ HOWE (*Calvin,⁵ Jonas,⁴ Moses,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Rutland, Mass., 21 March 1800; married 17 April 1823, SUSAN BRITTAN, daughter of Josiah Brittan. He was prominent in military circles, and bore the title of Colonel, and represented the town in the Legislature. He died in Rutland, 11 Jan. 1868; she died there 15 Feb. 1879.

Children born in Rutland:

586. i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. 29 April 1824.
587. ii. CHARLES P., b. 20 Sept. 1825.
- iii. SIMEON BRITTAN, b. 2 March 1841.

275. JOSEPH WARREN⁶ HOWE (*Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Ebenezer,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Brookfield, Mass., 24 Sept. 1802; married 18 March 1827, MARY ANN WHEELER; she died, and he married second, 28 March 1833, POLLY CONE.

Children:

- 587a. i. HENRY DWIGHT,⁷ b. 11 May 1835.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 29 Sept. 1836; d. 9 March 1837.
- iii. MARY MARIAH, b. 14 July 1838; m. 31 Aug. 1863, Charles E. McCallister.

Children:

1. *Lelia Lillian*, b. 5 June 1865.
2. *Charles Warren*, b. 19 Aug. 1868; d. 1872.
3. *Archie Thomas*, b. 23 Feb. 1870.
4. *Helen Frances*, b. 20 Feb. 1876.
5. *Willie*, b. ———; d. young.
6. *Leta*, b. ———; d. young.
7. *Ede H.*, b. 31 Aug. 1879.
- 587b. iv. URIAH, b. 12 Sept. 1840.
- 587c. v. EDWARD FRANKLIN, b. 9 Oct. 1842.
- vi. JOSEPH WARREN, b. 11 Nov. 1844; m. Josie Kellogg.
- vii. SARAH JOSEPHINE, b. 13 Dec. 1846; m. John Tudor.

Children:

1. *Bertha Alice*, b. ———; m. David Patterson, and had two children.
2. *May*, b. ———; m. Neil Chappel, and had one daughter.
3. *Blanche*, b. ———; m. John Burton Showerman.

- 275a. JOHN DUNN⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 19 July 1806; married ELIZABETH KIRBY SAGE. They lived in New Marlborough, Mass.

Children:

- i. JOHN DUNN,⁷ b. in Winsted, Conn., in March 1846; he early went to Nebraska. For many years he was a prominent attorney in Omaha and St. Paul, and for several years was general solicitor for the Chicago, St. Paul, Minneapolis & Omaha Railway. He also served in the sessions of 1881 and 1882 in the Nebraska State Senate. He withdrew from active practice of his profession some years before his death and spent much of his time in Washington, D. C., Florida and Atlantic City, N. J. He d. in Hartford, Conn., 4 Jan. 1926, and was buried in Winsted, Conn.
- ii. HIEL, b. (no date given); he was a physician, and d. in the Black Hills.
- iii. HOWARD, b. (no date given); lived in Nebraska, where he d.
- iv. CHARLES, b. (no date given); d. young.
- v. SARAH ANN MARIA, b. (no date given); m. Edward S. Holabird, son of Lt. Gov. William S. Holabird of Conn. He d. a year after their marriage. She m. 2nd Peter Kelly.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth N.*, b. in 1871; m. ——— Buchanan. They had four children.
2. *Henry Grattan*, b. 19 March 1874; m. ———. He is located in Boston, Mass., where he is manager for R. G. Dunn & Co., and resides at Wenham, Mass. He has one daughter, Judith Sage.

276. CHARLES FRANKLIN⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 30 March 1810; married CHARLOTTE GREGG; she died, and he married second, CLARISSA ———. Soon after he became of age, he went to Michigan, and settled in Berrien Co. and took up some land near Berrien Springs, and for a few years he was master of vessel that sailed on the Great Lakes, between Chicago and Buffalo. Later he gave up the voyaging of the lakes and for a time he was Register of Deeds of Berrien Co. about 1850, and later he was a land agent and surveyor, and was the promoter of the dredging and making of Benton Harbor, in the same county, and did much to promote the growth of that city. He died in Wild Cat, Kansas, Feb. 8, 1895, at the home of his son Clarence.

Children:

- i. CHARLES E.,⁷ b. about 1839; he served in the Civil war as Major.
- ii. CLARENCE M., b. about 1841. He also served in the Civil war as a Captain, and lived in Kansas and d. 1926.

277. DANIEL D.⁶ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Schenectady, N. Y., about 1814; married EVALINE ———, who was born about 1818. They lived in

Schenectady, where he was a machinist. He was living in 1880.

Children:

- i. EDWIN J.,⁷ b. about 1842.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. about 1846.
- iii. GEORGE D., b. about 1848.
- iv. ALONZO M., b. about 1850.

278. CHARLES EDWARD BISHOP⁶ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Schenectady, N. Y., 8 Dec. 1827; married AMELIA W. FORBES.

Children:

- i. CHARLES DOUGLAS,⁷ b. 17 May 1848.
- ii. CATHERINE ELIZABETH, b. 8 Jan. 1850.
- iii. EDMOND, b. 17 March 1854.
- iv. ALICE PAULINE, b. 2 Sept. 1857.
- v. TERESA, b. about 1867; d. 1868.
- vi. OLIVER, b. about 1868; d. 31 Dec. 1868.
- vii. AMELIA, b. 2 Dec. 1869.

279. MARSHALL SPRING⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Standish, Me., 12 June 1804; married ANN C. CLELLAND. He was an officer in the regular army many years, and died in Kentucky about 1878.

Children:

- i. ALBION,⁷ b. (no date given); during the Civil war he served as 2nd Lieut. in the 14th N. Y. Artillery; afterwards he served in the Regular army, and was brevetted for gallant conduct at the battles of Cold Harbor and Petersburg. He was killed in the Modoc war at the Lava Beds, 26 April 1873.
- ii. LUCIEN, b. in Standish, Me., 18 Sept. 1848; a physician; grad. Bowdoin College in 1870, Long Island College Hosp., Brookline, 1871; Bellevue Hosp. Med. Coll., New York, 1872; member Royal Coll. of Surgeons, London, Eng., 1873; prof. ophthalmology, University of Buffalo, N. Y., surgeon in charge of Buffalo Eye and Ear Infirmary; fellow Royal Micros. Society, England; late Pres. French Ophthalmol. Congress. v. p. Medical Society State of New York. Res. in Buffalo, N. Y., in 1903.

280. GREENLEAF⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Standish, Me., 5 April 1807; married 17 June 1832, MARY DENNETT; died at Somerville, Me., 1873.

Children:

- i. ORMAND;⁷ went West and not heard from.
- ii. JUNIA.
- iii. JOHN; went West and not heard from.
- iv. LETITIA.

281. GEN. ALBION PARRIS⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Standish, Me., March 25, 1818; married 17 Feb. 1859, in N. Y. City, ELIZABETH LAW MEHAFFEY, only daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth (McPher-

son) Mehaffey, of Gettysburg, Pa. He was appointed as a cadet in the West Point Military Academy in 1837, and graduated in the class of 1841. Among his classmates were Horatio G. Wright, Zealous B. Tower, John F. Reynolds, Don Carlos Buell, and Thomas J. Rodman. He was commissioned 2nd Lieut. in the 4th Artillery, and was ordered to the Canadian frontier. In 1843 he was assigned to the mathematical department at West Point. On the breaking out of the Mexican war he was promoted to 1st Lt. 18 June 1846, and made Adjutant of his regiment 1 Oct. 1846. He participated in the battles of Cerro Gordo, Molino Del Rey, Contreras, Cherubusco and the capture of the City of Mexico, and was breveted Captain. 1850 to 1855, he was stationed at Forts Columbus and Hamilton, March 2, 1855, was promoted to Captain, and went on frontier duty at Fort Leavenworth; later he was ordered to Leecompton, Kans., to quell the border ruffian warfare. In 1859 and 1860 he was stationed at Fortress Monroe. In 1861 he was ordered to report with his battery to Gen. McClellan in West Va. In Dec. following he served in the defences of Washington and in drilling of the volunteer regiments, until March 1862, when he was placed in command of a brigade of Light Artillery, attached to Gen. Couch Division of the Fourth Corps, commanded by Gen. Keyes. On the 11th of June 1862 he was promoted to Brigadier General of U. S. Volunteers and served through the Peninsular campaign, and participated in the battles of Williamsburg, Fair Oaks, Malvern Hill, Manassas, South Mountain, Antietam, Fredericksburg, and Gettysburg. On 13 March 1865 he was breveted Major General. March 2, 1864 he was placed in charge of the office of Inspector General of Artillery at Washington, which position he held until Aug. 2, 1866, when he was appointed with Gen. Hardie, Inspector of all arms, ammunition and military supplies in the U. S. Forts and Arsenals, until 20 Aug. 1867. In June 1868 with the rank of Major in the 4th Artillery, he was placed in command of Fort Washington, Md. Later he was ordered to Louisville, Ky., to take charge of the government disbursing office. After serving on garrison duty from 1877, beginning at Presidio, Cal., then at Alcatraz Island, Cal., and at Fort McHenry, Md., he was on April 19, 1882, made colonel of his old regiment, the 4th Artillery, with his headquarters at Fort Adams, R. I. In the summer of 1882 he was retired by operation of law. After spending a year in Newport, R. I., he took up his permanent residence in Cambridge, Mass. He died 25 Jan. 1897. His wife survived him, and died in Cambridge 22 Dec. 1921, aged 83. He was a member of the Order of Foreign Wars, and of the Loyal Legion.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH M.,⁷ b. 14 March 1860; m. 16 Aug. 1893, Dr. Lucien Howe (her cousin).
- ii. KATHERINE MCPHERSON, b. 19 Oct. 1865. *d 193 -*

- iii. ALBION PARRIS, b. 15 Nov. 1867; d. 30 Dec. 1867.
- iv. WILLIAM DELANCEY, b. 19 Nov. 1869; m. 1 June 1901, Clara Horton May. He grad. Harvard in 1893.
- v. LEONORA, b. 13 March 1871; m. 29 Nov. 1904, William Stone Booth.
- vi. MARSHALL M., b. 15 Feb. 1876.

282. ELIAS⁶ HOWE (*Elias*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Augusta, Oneida Co., N. Y., about 1802; married (name not given). They lived in Sandy Creek, Oswego Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. THERESA.⁷
- ii. LEONARD.
- iii. JOHN.

283. NATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Elias*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sandy Creek, Oswego Co., N. Y.; married (no name given). They lived in Sandy Creek.

Children:

- i. ROSA,⁷ b. about 1850; m. Jay Moreness and lived in Sandy Creek.

Children:

- i. *Clifford*, b. about 1873.
- ii. ISORA.
- iii. ESTELLA, b. about 1858.
- iv. ADA, b. about 1860.

284. GEORGE RICE⁶ HOWE (*Calvin*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hartford, Conn., 4 Nov. 1808; married 13 Dec. 1834, SARAH JANE RYER, daughter of Michael and Hannah Ryer. He was a sea captain, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 Nov. 1847.

Children:

- 588. i. GEORGE CALVIN,⁷ b. in Mobile, Ala, 14 Feb. 1840.
- ii. ADA B., b. (no date given); m. ——— Mook.
- iii. SAMUEL B., b. (no date given); d. young.

285. HIRAM⁶ HOWE (*Newell*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 15 Jan. 1811; married 9 Nov. 1833, SUSAN WALES; he died 25 June 1835.

Children:

- i. LYDIA.⁷

286. NORMAN⁶ HOWE (*Newell*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 21 Jan. 1813; married HANNAH CASE; died 16 Jan. 1881.

Children:

- i. LEROY.⁷
- ii. ORISSA.
- iii. LAURA.
- iv. FRANK.
- v. LYDIA.

287. EBENEZER⁶ HOWE (*Newell*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sandy Creek, 14 Sept. 1818; married SALLY DAVIS. He died 28 Dec. 1867. They lived in Sandy Creek, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ELBERT E.,⁷ b. about 1846.
- ii. ELLEN I., b. about 1849.
- iii. JENNY M., b. about 1856.
- iv. CORA E., b. about 1859.
- v. JOHN H., b. about 1863.
- vi. MARY, b. about 1865.

288. SAMUEL BARNETT⁶ HOWE (*Leonard*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 26 Sept. 1818; married MARGARET ENDICOTT of Salem, Mass. He died in Salem, 7 July 1879.

Children:

- i. BESSIE,⁷ b. (no date given); d. young.

289. LEONARD HIRAM⁶ HOWE (*Leonard*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 Feb. 1821; married 26 April 1857, ABBY E. WALES, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Ellis) Wales of Dedham, Mass. He died in Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. LEONARD WALES.⁷
- ii. SAMUEL EVANS, b. 29 April 1860; m. Izetta N. Parker of Rochester, N. Y.
- iii. GEORGE VINCENT, b. 15 Jan. 1864; d. unm.
- iv. ROBERT WINTHROP, b. 2 May 1867.

290. SAMUEL BLANCHARD⁶ HOWE (*John Carney*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Burlington, N. J., about 1790; married first, MARY SNOWDAN; married second, MARY A. BYARD KIRKPATRICK, daughter of Judge Andrew and Jane (Byard) Kirkpatrick. In 1823 he was settled over a church in Savannah, Ga.; from 1830 to 1832 he was President of Dickinson College, Pa. In 1832 he moved to New Brunswick, N. J. He was the author of a book entitled "Slaveholding not sinful." He died in New Brunswick, N. J., 29 Feb. 1862.

Children:

- i. CORNELIA WATSON,⁷ b. in 1823; m. W. Stacy Potts, an eminent lawyer in Trenton, N. J.; she d. 1843, no children.
589. ii. HENRY KOLLOCK, b. about 1825.

291. JOHN CARNEY⁶ HOWE (*John Carney*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Burlington, N. J., about 1795; married in 1819 HANNAH KENNEDY. He lived in Trenton, N. J., where he studied for the ministry, but his health failed, and he died in 1824.

Children:

- i. ANNA MARIA,⁷ b. about 1821; m. in 1845, James Warrell, and was living in 1901.

Children:

1. *Jane Howe*, b. in 1846; m. 1870, Charles Thompson.
- ii. SUSAN, b. about 1825; m. 29 June 1846, John Smith, d. 4 March 1900.

Children:

1. *Daniel Bassett*, b. 10 Oct. 1848.
2. *Samuel*, b. 17 April 1853.
3. *Anna F.*, b. 2 July 1860; m. 27 April 1887, ——— Coles.

292. JAMES COLE⁶ HOWE (*John Carney*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Burlington, N. J., in 1798; married in 1826, LETITIA HAMILL, daughter of Robert and Isabella (Todd) Hamill of Norristown, Pa. He was a Presbyterian minister, and had charge of a church in Springfield, N. Y., several years, and for 25 years was in charge of a church in St. Georges, Del. He died in 1855; she died 1883.

Children:

590. i. ROBERT HAMILL,⁷ b. about 1827.
- ii. JOHN BLANCHARD, b. about 1828; d. 1881, unm.
- iii. HENRY MARTYN, b. about 1832; d. 1892, unm.
- iv. MARY ISABELLA, b. about 1834; m. James Garman; he d. 1898.
- v. ANNA E., b. about 1836; m. 1874, Thomas Sweeney of Wheeling, W. Va.; he d. 1890; she was living in 1901.

Children:

1. *Letitia Hamill Blanchard*, b. 1876.
- vi. LETITIA HAMILL, b. about 1837; d. 1873, unm.
- vii. JANE MATILDA, b. about 1839; m. 1872, Lewis Hutchinson of Trenton, N. Y., b. 1820.

Children:

1. *Mary Isabella*, b. 1874.
2. *Lewis*, b. 1876.
3. *Maude*, b. 1879.
- viii. ESTHER CLARK, b. about 1842; m. in 1862, Thomas J. Craven; she d. in 1879.

Children:

1. *Harry Raybold*, b. 1863; d. 1884.
2. *John Vandergrift*, b. 1865; d. 1866.
3. *Samuel Hamill*, b. 1867; d. 1867.
4. *Letitia Hamill*, b. 1871; m. in 1900, Dale Delworth of Salem, N. J.
5. *David Stewart Vandergrift*, b. 1873; m. 1900, Amulette Stubbs.
6. *Mary Blanchard*, b. 1875.
7. *Jane Vandergrift*, b. 1877.

293. THOMAS YARDLEY⁶ HOWE (*Thomas Yardley*,⁵ *Micajah*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 15 Aug. 1808; married SARAH HURLBURT, daughter of John W. and Sally (Hubbard) Hurlburt of Pittsfield, Mass. He was a member of Congress from New York State, 1851-1853, and died in Auburn, N. Y.

Children :

- i. EDWARD,⁷ d. young.
- ii. SARAH, d. young.

294. JACOB RUTSEN VAN RENSSALAER⁶ HOWE (*Thomas Yardley*,⁵ *Micajah*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 8 Dec. 1814; married LUCINDA HAGERMAN. He died 2 May 1865.

Children :

- i. CLARA.⁷
- ii. CATHERINE VAN RENSSALAER.
- iii. FANNIE, b. about 1885.

295. JOEL⁶ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Leicester, Mass., 7 Dec. 1760; married 6 Oct. 1785, ELIZABETH BEMIS, daughter of Nathaniel and Ruth (Harrington) Bemis, born 1 Oct. 1755; she died, and he married second, 4 Jan. 1801, ESTHER BEMIS, daughter of Joshua and Sarah (White) Bemis, born in Spencer, Mass., 14 Nov. 1780. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and died in Spencer 9 Jan. 1854, aged 93 years. She died his widow, 5 April 1865.

Children born in Spencer :

- i. HANNAH,⁷ b. 8 Dec. 1785; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1803) Elijah Slayton of Brookfield.
- ii. RUTH, b. 15 April 1788; m. 1 Nov. 1807, Gardner Prouty, son of Joshua and Molly Prouty, b. 16 Feb. 1784, d. 7 May 1828.

Children :

- 1. *Eliza*, b. 30 March 1808; m. Dexter Hill.
 - 2. *Marcia Howe*, b. 13 June 1810; m. Newton Burr.
 - 3. *Alanson*, b. 23 Dec. 1812; m. Melina Howland.
 - 4. *Carlos*, b. 24 Feb. 1815.
 - 5. *Gardner*, b. 4 Sept. 1817.
 - 6. *Fanny*, b. 26 Dec. 1819; d. young.
 - 7. *Nancy*, b. 13 Aug. 1822; m. William Duncan of Paxton.
 - 8. *Harriet Fanny*, b. 30 Jan. 1825.
 - 9. *Hannah Augusta*, b. 20 Sept. 1827.
591. iii. FRANCIS, b. 22 Feb. 1801.
- iv. MARTHA, b. 1 July 1803; m. 22 Nov. 1822, Cheney Bemis, son of Nathan and Lucy (Baldwin) Bemis, b. 6 July 1798; d. 3 April 1876; she d. 19 April 1894, aged 90 yrs.
- Children born in Spencer :
- 1. *Tilly*, b. 1 Oct. 1823.
 - 2. *Caroline*, b. 1 Oct. 1823.
 - 3. *Cheney*, b. 10 May 1826.
 - 4. *Henry*, b. 1 April 1828; d. 1 July 1830.
 - 5. *Hiram*, b. 30 Oct. 1830; d. 17 Jan. 1838.
 - 6. *Martha Ann*, b. 3 June 1835.
 - 7. *Charles*, b. 5 May 1837.
 - 8. *Alvin*, b. 16 Oct. 1839.
 - 9. *Elvira*, b. 21 Feb. 1842.
 - 10. *Lucy*, b. 11 June 1844.
 - 11. *Ella Elvira*, b. 25 Nov. 1850.
- v. CAROLINE, b. 18 Nov. 1805; m. 13 May 1835, Amos Williams of Holliston, Mass.

- vi. ANNA, b. 21 April 1808; m. 8 Sept. 1836, Joel D. Wilson, son of Nathaniel and Abigail Wilson of Spencer.

Children:

1. *Warren Davis*, b. in 1838; d. 20 Aug. 1841.
 2. *Mary Ann*, b. 20 Nov. 1840.
 3. *Ella*, b. 15 Nov. 1847; d. 1 Oct. 1849.
 4. *Salem*, b. 30 Nov. 1852.
- vii. FANNY, b. 2 May 1811; was living in Brookfield in 1897.
- viii. SARAH BEMIS, b. 19 March 1814.
- ix. ESTHER, b. 23 March 1817.
- x. JOEL, b. 31 Jan. 1819.

296. KERLEY⁶ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., about 1762; married 15 Jan. 1784, ABIAH HOWLAND, daughter of Capt. John and Lydia (Pierce) Howland, born in Middleboro, Mass., 11 March 1765, died 1 May 1785; he married second, 31 July 1788, ANNA WHITE, daughter of John White. They lived in Spencer.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁷ b. 5 April 1784; m. 5 Oct. 1803, Jonathan Blanchard.

By second wife:

- ii. NANCY, b. 13 Oct. 1788; twin sister of Charles.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 13 Oct. 1788; d. 20 July 1802.
- iv. HORACE, b. 29 June 1793.
- v. POLLY, b. 19 April 1796 (twin).
- vi. SILENCE, b. 19 April 1796 (twin).
- vii. ZELOTES, b. 22 June 1798; d. 17 Sept. 1802.
- viii. LOSSA, b. 19 July 1801.
- ix. LAURA, b. 25 Feb. 1804.

297. FREDERICK⁶ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 23 Aug. 1764; married 5 March 1789, SARAH WHITE, daughter of John and Silence (Baldwin) White. They lived in Spencer, where he was a prominent citizen, a Justice of the Peace, one of the Board of Assessors, and a land surveyor. He died 19 Oct. 1848. She died 3 Dec. 1852.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. CYNTHIA,⁷ b. 6 March 1789; m. 8 Oct. 1812, Jason Abbott of Paxton, Mass., son of Abijah and Rachel (Jennings) Abbott, b. 11 July 1787, d. in Enfield, Mass.
 - ii. FREDERICK, b. 21 Feb. 1791.
 - iii. SARAH W., b. 23 Feb. 1793; m. Eleazer B. Bush of North Brookfield, Mass.
592. iv. DARIUS, b. 4 Feb. 1795.
- v. LEWIS, b. 24 Nov. 1796; d. 4 Nov. 1817.
- vi. RELIEF, b. 22 Dec. 1798.
593. vii. DENNIS, b. 18 April 1801.
- viii. MEHITABLE, b. 12 Sept. 1803; m. 4 Oct. 1832, Hallowell P. Partridge of Plainfield, Conn.
- ix. CUTLER, b. 14 Nov. 1805; d. 3 March 1829.
- x. AMY, b. 3 Feb. 1808; m. 6 Oct. 1831, Lowell Damon of Fitzwilliam, N. H., son of Oliver and Mary (Potter) Damon,

b. 6 Jan. 1809. They lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H., Worcester, Mass., and Wauwatosa, Wis.

Children:

1. *Cyrus Wesley*, b. 29 April 1834; m. Aurinda M. Hutchins.
2. *Arabella Amanda*, b. in F., 29 April 1836.
3. *Sarah Josephine*, b. in F., 15 Sept. 1839.
4. *Ellen Frances*, b. in F., 11 Nov. 1841; d. 21 April 1842.
5. *Charles*, b. in F., 18 April 1843; d. 5 Aug. 1844.
6. *Herbert Cummings*, b. in Worcester, 8 July 1846; m. Hattie Wood.

xi. ADDISON, b. 15 Dec. 1810.

xii. CYRUS, b. 6 April 1813; d. 25 March 1839.

298. ELIJAH⁶ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Leicester, Mass., 25 Nov. 1768; married 18 March 1790, FANNY BEMIS, daughter of Joshua and Sarah (White) Bemis, born in Spencer, Mass., 24 July 1771. He died in Spencer, 9 Jan. 1816, and she married second 14 Dec. 1826, Aaron Banister of Brookfield, Mass. She died 25 Nov. 1852, aged 81 years.

Children born in Spencer:

594. i. ELIJAH,⁷ b. 17 Sept. 1790.
595. ii. ELIAS, b. 27 Dec. 1792.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 18 Sept. 1795.
596. iv. LIBERTY, b. 8 Feb. 1798.
597. v. TYLER, b. 11 Aug. 1800.
598. vi. WILLIAM, b. 12 May 1803.
599. vii. ALPHONZO, b. 3 July 1805.
600. viii. HIRAM, b. 21 Jan. 1808.
- ix. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. 6 March 1810; m. Dolly Elder, m. 2nd Louisa Elder.
- x. SARAH ANN, b. 9 April 1812; m. 13 Nov. 1832, Allen Newhall, son of Reuben and Sarah (Bemis) Newhall; she d. in Brooklyn, N. Y. He d. in Spencer, 9 Dec. 1845, aged 34 yrs.

Children:

1. *Angela*, b. 3 May 1834.
2. *Aurelia*, b. 10 Nov. 1838.
3. *Celestia*, b. 5 April 1842.
4. *Allen*, b. 9 Sept. 1844.

299. JAMES⁶ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 19 Aug. 1781; married in Milford, N. Y., ANNA BLISS, daughter of Rev. Moses and Mary (Newhall) Bliss of Petersham, Mass., born 28 Dec. 1784; died 15 June 1810. He married second, 22 Dec. 1812, ACHSAH MAYNARD of Spencer, he being then of Milford, N. Y., where he lived and died.

Children:

601. i. JAMES BLISS,⁷ b. 2 June 1810.

300. JEZANIAH⁶ HOWE (*Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Deerfield, Mass., about 1762; married in 1797, LOIS

STEPHENS. He enlisted in the army in 1779 at the age of 17, and served the remainder of the war. He lived a few years in Granville, N. Y., then moved to Wells, Vt.

Children:

- 602. i. ZIMRI, b. about 1800.
- 603. ii. ORSON, b. about 1802.
- iii. JONAS, b. about 1804.
- iv. DELIA, b. about 1806.
- v. NOEL, b. about 1808; d. in Ohio.
- vi. ZERUIAH, b. about 1810.
- 604. vii. CHESTER, b. 22 March 1812.
- viii. ELEANOR, b. about 1816.

301. HEZEKIAH HOWE (*Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Deerfield, Mass., 27 March 1765; married 2 June 1784, MARGARET WELLMAN. He lived in Alstead, N. H., a few years, and then he moved to Jamaica, Vt., where he was living as late as 1792, when they moved to Syracuse, N. Y. He was said to have been twice married, but that the children named were by his first wife.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. CALVIN,⁷ b. 11 May 1785.
- ii. ELIJAH, b. 22 Sept. 1786; went to Syracuse, N. Y.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 19 Aug. 1788.
- 605. iv. AARON, b. 12 July 1790.
- v. AMOS, b. 7 — 1792; is supposed to have moved to Mich.

302. CALVIN⁶ HOWE (*Jazaniah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born about 1768; married JEMIMA ——— (ancestry not given); she died in Alstead, N. H., 21 Dec. 1814; he married second, 6 May 1815, ELIZABETH WELLS of Alstead. He lived in Alstead until 1816, when he moved to N. Y. State. They were living at Genesee Falls, N. Y., in 1850, he being then aged 82 years, and it is said that he died in Portage, N. Y.

Children born in Alstead, N. H.:

- i. SOPHRONIA,⁷ b. 8 Sept. 1797.
- ii. EARL, b. 20 Dec. 1799.
- iii. ALMIRA, b. 22 Oct. 1803.
- iv. ALONZO, b. 20 Oct. 1806.
- v. POLLY, b. 2 April 1809.

303. SILAS⁶ HOWE (*Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 6 Jan. 1768, married 2 Feb. 1792, RACHEL HANNERS; she died 17 March 1799; he married second, 22 Jan. 1801, PHEBE NEWELL. They lived in Holden, Mass., a few years, then moved to Ludlow, Vt., where he died 6 Oct. 1840. She died 8 June 1861.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁷ b. 1 July 1792.

By second wife:

- ii. LUCINDA, b. in Holden, 12 Dec. 1803; m. 2 Jan. 1834, Horatio Hitchcock, and lived in Westfield, Vt., where she d. 25 March 1839, leaving one son and six daughters.

- iii. LUCRETIA, b. in Holden, 4 Dec. 1805; m. Esbon Corban, and lived in Charlestown, N. H., where she d. 21 March 1846; they had five sons and six daughters.
- iv. LOVINA, b. 17 Nov. 1806; m. John Hawks; they lived in Chester, Vt., where she d. in June 1841, leaving two sons and three daughters.
- v. LONA, b. 17 Jan. 1808; m. Ezekiel Sawyer and lived in Newbury, Vt. They had one son and one daughter.
- 606. vi. SILAS N., b. in Ludlow, Vt., 6 Oct. 1811.
- vii. LUCY, b. 28 Feb. 1814; m. Charles W. Judevine, and lived in Troy, N. Y., where she d. 8 March 1863, leaving one son.
- viii. LORINDA, b. 4 Oct. 1816; m. Matthew Chapman, and lived in Newbury, Vt.; they had two daughters.
- ix. MARY, b. 10 July 1818; m. in Oct. 1840, Horatio Hitchcock, as his second wife, and lived in Westfield, Vt., and had one son and two daughters.
- 607. x. CALVIN A., b. 8 July 1819.
- xi. SUSAN, b. 10 Feb. 1821; m. Joshua Houston, and lived in St. Johnsbury, Vt.
- xii. ELIZA, b. 2 Sept. 1823.

304. REUBEN⁶ HOWE (*Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 18 May 1780; married 30 April 1809, RUTH TOWER of Sudbury, Mass., daughter of Silas and Ruth (Smith) Tower, born in Sudbury, 28 Feb. 1796; died in Rutland, 7 Aug. 1818; he married second, 30 March 1819, HANNAH MINOT, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Eastman) Minott, of Westminster, Mass., born 12 April 1785. They lived in Rutland and Hubbardston, Mass., where he died 29 Sept. 1835.

Children:

- i. HENRY,⁷ b. 22 Feb. 1810; d. 24 Feb. 1820.
- ii. RUTH H., b. 9 April 1812.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 19 Jan. 1816; d. 1836.
- 608. iv. DEXTER, b. 11 April 1818.

By second wife:

- v. REUBEN LEONARD, b. 26 Oct. 1819; m. Sarah Jane Chatterson, and lived in N. Y., and d. 1888; had one child.
- vi. HANNAH AUGUSTA, b. 6 May 1821; m. William F. Peabody, and lived in Gardner, Mass., and had six children.
- vii. JONATHAN MINOTT, b. 9 Dec. 1822; m. Rowena E. Knight, and lived in Gardner; he d. 2 June 1887; had one child.
- viii. RUFUS, b. 27 Sept. 1824; m. Marie Gates, lived in Gardner, where he d. 18 Sept. 1881; no children.
- ix. LUCINDA, b. 6 Sept. 1826; d. 3 Nov. 1878, unm.
- x. SARAH, b. 16 Nov. 1828; m. Francis Morse, and lived in Westminster, Mass.; had one child.
- xi. TWIN SONS, b. and d. 7 Aug. 1830.

305. JOEL⁶ HOWE (*Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., and baptized 8 Dec. 1782; married 26 Nov. 1807, MISS ACHSAH FENNO, who died 21 Feb. 1815; he married second (int. 30 May 1817), MISS LUCY RIDER of Worcester, Mass.

Children:

609. i. ADDISON,⁷ b. 10 Dec. 1812.
 ii. CHARLES.
 iii. ELIZA, b. (no date given); m. 9 June 1834, William B. Shaw of Fitchburg, Mass.

306. JONATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Micah*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 11 Aug. 1779; married SALLY ———. They lived in Cambridge, Vt., where they both died.

Children:

- i. ANNIE,⁷ b. (no date given); m. George Tabor; they had one child, now deceased.

307. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Micah*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 26 Aug. 1784; married SARAH JEWELL, who was born in Sandwich, N. H., 23 March 1782; died in Carroll, N. H., 16 July 1860. They lived in Cambridge, Vt., until about 1812, when they moved to Whitefield, N. H., and about 1826 he moved to what was then known as Brettons Woods, afterwards called Carroll, where many of their descendants are now living, and where he died 25 Sept. 1868, a highly respected citizen.

Children:

610. i. JONAS,⁷ b. in Cambridge, 24 April 1808.
 ii. LOUISA, b. in Cambridge, in 1810; d. same year.
 iii. ABIGAIL MARIA, b. in Cambridge, 29 May 1811; d. a young woman.
 iv. REUBEN THOMAS, b. in Whitefield, 8 Jan. 1813; d. in Oct. 1829.
 v. LUCY HARRIET, b. in Whitefield, 29 Aug. 1814; m. about 1854, David Emery, and lived in Whitefield, where he d.; she was living there in 1898.

Children:

- i. *Diantha M.*, b. 10 Aug. 1856.
 vi. MITCHELL W., b. in Whitefield, 16 June 1816; m. 1 Jan. 1841, Mary M. Moody; they lived in Newport, N. H., where he d. 1888; no children.
 vii. HESTER, b. in Whitefield, 23 Feb. 1819; m. Charles Phelps, a native of Leominster, Mass.; they were living in Carroll, in 1898.
 611. viii. SILAS, b. in Whitefield, 14 July 1822.
 ix. ELIZA CHARLOTTE, b. in Whitefield, 6 Aug. 1824; m. about 1846, Russell Glines, b. in Center Harbor, N. H., about 1823; they were both living in Carroll, in 1898.

308. FREDERICK⁶ HOWE (*Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Shutesbury, Mass., 6 Feb. 1788; married 12 March 1812, PATTY BLISS, daughter of Peter and Molly (Perry) Bliss, born in Leyden, Mass., 3 Feb. 1791. He moved to N. Y. State, and from there he went to Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich., where he died 18 Feb 1864; she died there 19 Feb. 1889.

Children born in New York State:

- 612. i. FREDERICK ALONZO,⁷ b. 12 Dec. 1813.
- ii. DESIRE, b. 5 May 1815; m. Alfred W. Johnson.
- iii. LUCINDA, b. 14 Dec. 1816; m. Justice Bailey.
- 613. iv. FRANCIS WILLARD, b. 14 Oct. 1818.
- v. MARY, b. 28 March 1820; m. Edward DeMant; m. 2nd James Smith.
- 614. vi. JOSHUA HEZEKIAH, b. 27 Jan. 1822.
- 615. vii. GEORGE ANTIPAS, b. 23 Sept. 1823.
- viii. EMMA ADELINE, b. 18 March 1825; m. Horatio G. Sampson.
- ix. NANCY SOPHRONIA, b. 17 April 1827; m. James Reynolds.
- x. WILLIAM, b. 26 July 1829; d. 31 Aug. 1830.
- 616. xi. CHARLES FRANKLIN, b. 22 March 1832.
- xii. CHARLOTTE, b. 23 Nov. 1834; d. 21 May 1853.

309. FORTUNATUS⁶ HOWE (*Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 26 March 1760; married 23 March 1786, SARAH BRUCE, daughter of Timothy and Susanna (Joslin) Bruce, born in Bolton, Mass., about 1765. They lived in the western part of Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He served in the army in the Revolutionary war. He died 9 Dec. 1831. He had a large family of twelve children, but none of the births appear on the Town Records, and the names may not be given in proper order.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,⁷ there is said to have been a son William, who m. 16 July 1804, Sarah Harrington, and went to Alstead, N. H.
- 617. ii. GARDNER, b. 17 Feb. 1788.
- iii. SOPHIA, b. about 1790; m. 21 Aug. 1806, George Trim. They lived in Northboro, Mass., until about 1821, when they moved to Southborough, and later are supposed to have moved to Vermont.

Children:

- 1. *Anna Howe*, bapt. 1 Oct. 1809.
- 2. *William Chase*, bapt. 1 Oct. 1809.
- 3. *Alvin*, bapt. 3 Sept. 1810.
- 4. *Sally*, bapt. 8 Nov. 1812.
- 5. *Abigail Kimball*, bapt. 10 Nov. 1816.
- 6. *Lucretia*, b. about 1819; burnt to death, 2 Feb. 1821, aged 2 yrs.
- iv. NANCY, b. 27 March 1792; m. 7 Oct. 1811, Isaac Brown, son of Nathaniel and Polly (Gee) Brown of Alstead, N. H., b. 22 April 1788; she d. 24 May 1822.

Children:

- 1. *Albert*, b. 29 March 1813; d. 5 May 1823.
- 2. *George*, b. 12 Aug. 1814; d. 23 Aug. 1814.
- v. SAMUEL, b. about 1794⁷
- vi. PATTY, b. (no date given); m. 2 Feb. 1815, Jotham Bellows, son of Jotham and Abigail (Bellows) Bellows, b. in Southborough, 5 Dec. 1787; they lived in Southborough.

Children:

- 1. *Harriet Newell*, b. 1 Aug. 1816.
- 2. *Alfred Baxter*, b. 20 June 1818.

vii. ALVIN.

viii. NOAH.

- ix. JOHN.
- 618. x. DEXTER, b. (no date given).
- xi. LEWIS.
- xii. ELIZA, b. (no date given); m. 17 Jan. 1822, Luman Owen of Plainfield, Vt.
There is said to have been another daughter.

310. WINSLOW⁶ HOWE (*Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Nov. 1761; married DOLLY HAYDEN of Sudbury, Mass. He was a farmer, and lived on the old homestead in the western part of Marlborough, where he died 18 March 1832; she died 28 Dec. 1841.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. DOLLY,⁷ b. 26 April 1796; m. 2 July 1820, William Onthank, son of James and Elizabeth (Newton) Onthank of Southboro, b. 26 Feb. 1788; d. 29 July 1824. She m. 2nd 9 March 1830, John G. Pease, son of Widow Mary Pease of Northborough, bapt. 2 Oct. 1807.

Children:

- 1. *Sullivan Fay*, b. 18 Oct. 1820; m. 28 Nov. 1844, Lydia F. Brewer.
- 2. *William Harrison*, b. 15 Feb. 1823; m. 9 June 1845, Harriet M. Fay.
- 3. *Jonas Rusesll*, b. 21 April 1824.
- 4. *Frederick Winslow*, b. 6 Sept. 1827.
- 5. *Mary Jane Pease*, b. in 1830; d. 24 Sept. 1848.

619. ii. LYMAN, b. 6 June 1797.

- iii. FANNY, b. 26 May 1800; m. Charles D. Hudson, son of Francis and Lucretia (Howe) Hudson, b. in Marlborough, 8 Oct. 1800; they lived in West Boylston, Mass., where she d. 19 May 1825.

Children:

- 1. *Angeline*, b. 19 June 1821.
- iv. ELIZA, b. about 1802; m. 26 March 1820, James B. Wright, son of James and Miriam (Brigham) Wright of Marlborough. He d. 31 July 1875.

Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 8 Aug. 1820; m. 8 April 1841, Henry Howe.
- 2. *Levi L.*, b. 26 July 1823; m. 2 March 1843, Asenath E. Stratton.
- 3. *Winslow Howe*, b. 29 Feb. 1826.
- 4. *George W.*, b. 19 Aug. 1829.

- v. LAURA ANN, b. about 1804; m. 26 March 1820, William Brown, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Eames) Brown, b. 19 Nov. 1799; she d. 1 July 1822.

Children:

- 1. *Lucy Maria*, b. 10 May 1820; m. 14 May 1843, Henry A. Stowe.
- 2. *Laura Ann*, b. 14 March 1822; m. 1 July 1839, Gardner S. Lund.

- vi. MARTHA BARNARD, b. 10 Jan. 1807; m. 13 Feb. 1823, Levi Bigelow, son of William and Catherine (Brigham) Bigelow, b. 14 Dec. 1799. They lived in Marlborough, Holden and West Boylston, Mass., where he d. 15 Sept. 1845; she m. 2nd 10 May 1847, Samuel Lawrence.

Children :

1. *Charlotte*, b. 10 April 1824; d. 24 June 1824.
2. *Francis Luther*, b. 6 March 1828; m. Sarah A. Spaulding.
3. *Mary Ann*, b. 23 Dec. 1829; m. Woodbury Whittemore.
4. *William Manson*, b. 6 Jan. 1832; d. 14 May 1832.
5. *George Tyler*, b. 16 Sept. 1833; m. Mary Cobb.
6. *Martha*, b. 16 Aug. 1835; d. 2 Aug. 1836.
7. *Martha Jane*, b. 1 June 1839; d. 26 Oct. 1839.
8. *William Winslow*, b. 30 Aug. 1840; m. Agnes Cromwell.
9. *Levi Wayland*, b. 5 March 1845; d. 5 Sept. 1845.

311. CALVIN⁶ HOWE (*Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 June 1765; married 16 Aug. 1787, ESTHER HOWE, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, born in Marlborough, 25 Feb. 1772. They lived in Marlborough a few years. Later they moved to Northfield, Mass., where he died 1855.

Children born in Marlborough :

- i. LUCY,⁷ bapt. 10 Aug. 1788; m. Samuel Flagg of West Boylston, Mass., 5 April 1814; d. 17 Sept. 1872.
- ii. ACHSAH, b. 4 March 1789; m. 6 April 1809, Jonathan Barber, son of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Crosby) Barber, b. in Marlborough, 25 Jan. 1786. They lived in Marlborough, until about 1825, when they moved to Northfield, Mass., where he d. 13 Nov. 1871; she d. his widow.

Children born in Marlborough, except the last one :

1. *Lucy*, b. 9 Oct. 1809; m. Sidney S. Miller of Dummerston, Vt.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 5 April 1811; m. 20 Nov. 1832, Horace Wood, and d. 9 April 1852.
3. *Franklin*, b. 26 Feb. 1813; m. Jane D. Knights.
4. *Achsah*, b. 11 April 1815; m. 1 Oct. 1839, Ebenezer Rice.
5. *Esther*, b. 2 Feb. 1817; m. Jonathan Belding.
6. *Lydia M.*, b. 23 Nov. 1820.
7. *Harriet*, b. 8 May 1823; m. Thomas Alexander.
8. *Martha Ann*, b. 26 Sept. 1825; m. 1849, N. A. Richardson.
9. *Jonathan Augustus*, b. 18 Oct. 1831; m. Harriet Phelps.

iii. BETSEY, bapt. 6 Feb. 1791.

312. ARCHELAUS⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 May 1763; married 20 July 1784, LUCY HOWE, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, born in Marlborough, 26 Jan. 1767. They lived in the west part of Marlborough, until 1826, when they moved to Vernon, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died.

Children born in Marlborough :

- i. PHEBE,⁷ b. 26 Sept. 1784; m. 27 May 1799, Joel Barnard Clisbee; she d. in July 1799.
- ii. PERSIS, b. 29 March 1787; m. 16 March 1807, Francis

Gleason, son of John and Experience (Stow) Gleason, b. in Marlborough, 11 Feb. 1785. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 12 May 1841.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *William Francis*, b. 20 Feb. 1808; m. Mary Augusta
2. *Rufus Howe*, b. 30 May 1810; d. 1 Jan. 1812.
3. *Luther Howe*, b. 31 March 1812.
4. *Sophia*, b. 18 April 1814; m. 5 Jan. 1835, Francis Brigham of Hudson, Mass.
5. *John Dana*, b. 3 May 1816.
6. *Persis Elizabeth*, b. 20 May 1818.
7. *Lucy*, b. 9 Sept. 1820; m. 16 May 1839, Rufus Knight of Bolton, Mass.
8. *Alden Bradford*, b. 19 Oct. 1823; lived in Marlborough.

620. iii. ABRAHAM, b. 18 July 1789.

621. iv. LUTHER, b. 23 Sept. 1791.

622. v. THOMAS, b. 16 Nov. 1793.

623. vi. LEVI, b. 21 June 1796.

vii. SOPHIA, b. 15 March 1799; m. 6 Dec. 1821, Ephraim Brigham, son of Ephraim and Lucy (Rice) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 21 Oct. 1799. They lived in Medway and Natick, Mass.

Children:

1. *Ephraim Harris*, b. 26 Sept. 1822.
2. *Thomas Hartwell*, b. 12 March 1825.
3. *Alfred Milo*, b. 21 Oct. 1828.
4. *Laura Sophia*, b. 26 Dec. 1830.
5. *Matthias*, b. 25 June 1833.

viii. GEORGE, b. 10 July 1803.

313. RUFUS⁶ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 29 July 1771; married 26 Sept. 1792, MARY SAWYER, daughter of William and Hannah (Barrett) Sawyer, born in Bolton, 8 Feb. 1771. They moved to Marlboro, Vt., where she died; he married second, POLLY SAWYER, sister of his first wife.

Children born in Marlboro, Vt.:

624. i. OLIVER,⁷ b. 5 Sept. 1799.

There were probably other children.

314. WINDSOR⁶ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Oct. 1785; married 2 Oct. 1808, LYDIA BRIGHAM, daughter of Aaron and Elizabeth (Barnes) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 5 Feb. 1786. They lived in Marlborough until about 1825, when they moved to Westford, Mass., and later they moved to Lowell, Mass., where he died 1857. She was living in 1860.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SALLY BRIGHAM,⁷ b. 5 April 1809.
- ii. FREEMAN WINSLOW, b. 13 Nov. 1810; lived in Lowell, 1860.
- iii. A DAUGHTER, b. 21 July 1812; d. 23 Aug. 1812.
- iv. BETSEY RICE, b. 22 June 1813.

- v. ABIGAIL F., bapt. 7 July 1816; m. 1 Jan. 1844, Samuel F. Spencer.
- vi. MARTHA WEEKS, b. 23 Nov. 1817; living in 1860, unm.
- vii. LYDIA AUGUSTA, b. 25 March 1820.
- viii. EMMA CATHERINE, b. 14 Sept. 1822.
- ix. AURELIA LILLIAS, b. 12 April 1825; a teacher in Lowell.

315. STEPHEN⁶ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Sept. 1789; married 5 Jan. 1819, PATTY STOW, daughter of Ithamar and Sally (Temple) Stow, born in Grafton, Mass., 8 Jan. 1799. They lived in Northborough, where he was a farmer, and died 7 Sept. 1877. She died there 20 July 1891.

Children born in Northborough:

- 625. i. ASA GOODNOW⁷ (name changed to John Calhoun Howe), b. 26 Jan. 1820.
- ii. PERSIS LARKIN, b. 29 Oct. 1821; m. 24 April 1845, Levi Wheeler of Sterling. They lived in Northborough, where he was quite prominent in town affairs, and was representative to the Legislature. Later he went to the middle west.

Children:

- i. *Lucy Jeanette*, b. 18 April 1846.
- iii. LUCY DRAKE, b. 15 Oct. 1823; m. Christopher J. Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
- iv. CATHERINE MORSE, b. 9 June 1825; m. 11 Feb. 1845, William Duncan of Worcester, Mass., son of Simeon and Mary (Blair) Duncan, b. 29 Oct. 1805.

Children:

- i. *William Herbert*, b. 28 Feb. 1846.
- 2. *Eliza P.*, b. 17 March 1848; d. 23 May 1848.
- 626. v. BENJAMIN ALONZO, b. 20 Oct. 1827.
- 627. vi. STEPHEN HENRY, b. 12 Nov. 1829.
- vii. SARAH ABIGAIL, b. 24 March 1832; d. 6 May 1839.

316. WINTHROP⁶ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Aug. 1795; married 25 July 1822, LYDIA HUNTING, daughter of Nathan and Betsey (Barber) Hunting, of Chelmsford, Mass. They lived in Tewksbury, Dracut and Fitchburg, Mass., and in Pelham, N. H. She died in Grafton, Mass., 6 Aug. 1867, and he died in Ashuelot, N. H., 25 Nov. 1877.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,⁷ b. in Tewksbury, 10 June 1823; m. 20 March 1843, Electa Roberts; lived in Ashuelot, N. H.
- ii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. in Tewksbury, 22 Oct. 1824; m. 16 Feb. 1848, Lydia Gibbs Dodge of Charlton.
- iii. NANCY ELIZA, b. in Tewksbury, 11 June 1826; m. William P. Dawley of Grafton, Mass.
- iv. JULIA ANN, b. in Tewksbury, 24 Dec. 1827; m. 25 Nov. 1847, John W. Estabrooks. They lived in Grafton, where he d. 26 Nov. 1865; his widow and family moved to Marlborough.
- v. ABBIE CATHERINE, b. in Tewksbury, 18 Dec. 1829; m. Frank

Lowell, and lived in Millbury, Mass., where she d. 11 Sept. 1851.

- vi. SARAH ADELINE, b. in Pelham, N. H., 10 July 1831; m. Benj. C. Watson; lived in Millbury, where she d. 24 May 1857.

628. vii. GEORGE WINTHROP, b. in Pelham, N. H., 25 March 1834.

- viii. CAROLINE SCOTT, b. in Dracut, Mass., 21 April 1836; m. Royal A. Leland; he d. in the army at Newbern, N. C., 16 Oct. 1864; she m. 2nd John Claflin.

- ix. ALFRED PERRY, b. in Fitchburg, 21 July 1838; d. 20 Jan. 1841.

- x. LUCINDA ELLEN, b. in Fitchburg, 10 Feb. 1840; m. 3 April 1861, Charles L. Frye of Marlborough.

- xi. ALFRED ALONZO, b. in Fitchburg, 16 Jan. 1842; d. in the army 23 Dec. 1864.

- xii. LYDIA ELECTA, b. 21 Dec. 1843; m. George H. Prentice, son of Henry G. and Sarah J. (Drury) Prentice of Grafton; she d. 24 Dec. 1868.

317. JEREBOAM⁶ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Banjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 April 1800; married (int. 7 Aug. 1825) ABIGAIL PLUMMER of Londonderry, N. H.. They lived in Lowell, Mass., where he held a position in the city government several years.

Children:

- i. PERSIS,⁷ b. about 1826; m. 5 Jan. 1845, Winthrop Gore, and lived in Lowell, where she d. 11 April 1880.

629. ii. GEORGE WINDSOR, b. 28 Oct. 1829.

630. iii. AUGUSTUS J., b. in Lowell, 23 Aug. 1836.

- iv. ABBIE FRANCES, b. about 1839; m. Samuel Mixter Chase, and lived in Lowell, Mass.

- v. EDWIN A., b. about 1843; m. Annie A. ———.

318. RUFUS⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 4 Jan. 1772; married 4 Oct. 1789, AMELIA BROWN, daughter of Abel Brown. They lived a few years in Paxton, Mass., and previous to 1800 he moved to Grafton, Vt., where he was a farmer, and died 20 April 1855.

Children:

- i. HARRIET,⁷ b. in Paxton, 1 Dec. 1790; she was living in Grafton, Vt., in 1870, unm.

631. ii. GEORGE, b. in Paxton, 6 Sept. 1791.

632. iii. TYLER, b. in Paxton, 26 July 1793.

- iv. BETSEY, b. about 1795; she was living in Grafton, in 1850.

- v. LOUISA.

633. vi. FRANKLIN, b. 27 March 1800.

- vii. AMELIA, b. about 1802; m. Silas Darwin Harrington of Paxton, where he d. in Dec. 1877; she d. 23 March 1885.

Children:

- i. *Lauretta*, b. 27 June 1838.

- viii. SARAH, b. about 1804; m. Elijah Smith, d. 1871; no issue.

634. ix. RUFUS, b. about 1806.

635. x. JONAH, b. 12 Sept. 1808.

636. xi. ABEL B., b. about 1810.

319. JONAH⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 22 April 1774; married 4 Sept. 1796, LYDIA WARREN, daughter of John Warren of Marlborough and Paxton, born about 1774; died in Paxton, 2 Oct. 1843. He died 19 Nov. 1810.

Children born in Paxton:

- i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,⁷ b. 21 Sept. 1797; d. 23 Oct. 1797.
- 637. ii. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. 14 Aug. 1799.
- 638. iii. WILLARD, b. 6 Oct. 1801.
- iv. RACHEL WARREN, b. 24 Oct. 1803; m. 13 Feb. 1837 (as his second wife), Abijah Burnap of Paxton, d. 21 Oct. 1840.

Children:

- 1. *Celinda*.
- 2. *Willard Abijah*, b. 17 Oct. 1840.
- v. TIRZAH, b. 20 April 1805; m. David Hume Smith, d. 9 July 1859.

Children:

- 1. *Joel Sumner*, b. about 1830.
- 2. *Mary Illinois*.
- 3. *Cornelia*, b. 25 Feb. 1836.
- 4. *Elbridge Farnsworth*, b. about 1839.
- 5. *Alice*, b. about 1848.
- vi. PORTER, b. 26 March 1807; d. 12 June 1807.

320. ARTEMAS⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 20 Sept. 1783; married 10 Nov. 1807, ROXA MOORE, daughter of Pliny and Hannah (Knight) Moore, born 7 April 1785; died 7 Nov. 1848. He was quite prominent in town affairs, being one of the Selectmen, and a representative to the Legislature; he died 12 Oct. 1854.

Children born in Paxton:

- 639. i. PHINEAS MOORE,⁷ b. 8 June 1808.
- 640. ii. JONAH, b. 24 Dec. 1810.
- 641. iii. PLINY KNIGHT, b. 12 April 1813.
- 642. iv. ARTEMAS, b. 12 Oct. 1815.
- v. HANNAH DAVIS, b. 27 Jan. 1819; m. in Dec. 1838, Albert Howard of Milford, Mass.; m. 2nd 2 Oct. 1864, Lewis Bigelow (as his second wife). He was a prominent citizen and a member of the Legislature in 1880; he d. 15 March 1885; she d. in New Braintree, Mass., 22 Dec. 1894.

Children by first marriage:

- 1. *Austin*, b. 16 Oct. 1839.
- 2. *Albert*, b. 24 March 1842.
- 3. *Ora*, b. 12 Feb. 1844.
- 4. *Roxa*, b. 18 Feb. 1847.
- vi. ROXA MOORE, b. 13 Oct. 1821; d. 12 Feb. 1822.
- vii. ZEPHANIAH SWIFT, b. 6 June 1824; m. in May 1863, Mary E. Knight, b. in Paxton, 30 April 1825. They lived in Paxton.

321. PHILIP RICHARDSON⁶ *Howe* (*Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 21 April 1786; married 27 July 1817, ALICE BEMIS. He was a drum major in the war

of 1812. They lived in Paxton, where he died 13 March 1838; she died 1899.

Children born in Paxton:

- 643. i. EDSON HUMPHREY,⁷ b. 17 Nov. 1818.
- ii. ORVILLE LORENZO, b. 29 Dec. 1819; drowned 5 April 1822.
- 644. iii. ORRIN PORTER, b. 27 April 1821.
- iv. TYLER RICHARDSON, b. 5 Sept. 1826; d. 1844.
- v. CAROLINE, b. 9 July 1835; m. ——— Blackstone of St. Johnsbury, Vt., where they lived.

322. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 16 Feb. 1784; married 1 Jan. 1807, LUCY SMITH. They lived in Paxton, Mass., where he died 11 Feb. 1831.

Children born in Paxton:

- i. MARIA AUGUSTA,⁷ b. 15 Sept. 1807; d. 16 Oct. 1852, unm.
- 645. ii. JOHN ORIS, b. 17 Jan. 1810.
- 646. iii. ABRAHAM SMITH, b. 2 Nov. 1811.
- 647. iv. JARVIS, b. 14 March 1814.
- v. LOUISA, b. 18 Oct. 1817; d. 6 May 1821.
- vi. LUCY, b. (no date given); m. Daniel Hyde of Worcester.

Also there were probably the following:

- vii. AARON.
- viii. MARIA.
- ix. SOLON C.

323. PAUL⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 30 April 1792; married 28 Dec. 1815, SALLY SMITH of Boylston, Mass. They lived in Sharon, Vt., where he died in 1862; she died prior to 1880.

Children:

- 648. i. MARIOT GALE,⁷ b. 30 Nov. 1818.
- ii. SARAH SMITH, b. 24 July 1825.
- iii. CHARLES WILLARD, b. about 1838; m. Mary A. ———.

324. SAMUEL HUBBARD⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 22 April 1794; married 30 Dec. 1819, ELIZABETH H. MOORE, born in Worcester, Mass., 1797. They lived in Paxton, several years, then moved to Leicester, Mass., about 1831; later they moved to New York State, and settled near Rochester, where she died 2 June 1880. He returned to Mass., and died in Millbury, 22 Oct. 1881.

Children:

- i. NANCY MOORE,⁷ b. in Paxton, 14 Feb. 1820; d. 28 July 1824.
- 649. ii. CHARLES WILLARD, b. in Paxton, 20 Aug. 1821.
- iii. MARIA LOUISA, b. in Paxton, 24 April 1823; m. 28 March 1842, Aaron Foster Marshall, d. 7 April 1843.
- iv. ANDREW JACKSON, b. in Paxton, 14 Jan. 1825; m. 2 Feb. 1858, Georgiana Lakin, daughter of George S. Lakin of Paxton, b. 1832. He grad. Harvard, in 1853, honorary grad. of Yale in 1871; studied medicine at N. Y., and Philadelphia, and began practice at Worcester, Mass. In 1857 he located in Cincinnati, Ohio. In 1870 he pub-

lished a treatise on "Fracture and Dislocations." He d. 16 Jan. 1892, no issue.

- v. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Paxton, 2 Dec. 1827; m. 19 March 1879, David Tappan March; he d. 6 March 1897.

650. vi. JOHN HUBBARD, b. in Paxton, 29 May 1830.

- vii. MARTHA M., b. in Leicester, in 1833; d. 23 March 1840.

- viii. GEORGE M., b. in Leicester, 23 March 1835; d. in the army in 1862.

- ix. CAROLINE D., b. in Leicester, 23 Nov. 1837; m. Everett Smith of Abington, Mass., d. 1858.

325. HOLLIS HALL⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 19 Oct. 1802; married in Paxton, 29 Nov. 1827, FANNY BROWN, daughter of Elijah Brown. He died in the army in 1863.

Children:

- i. HARRIET BROWN,⁷ b. 3 Nov. 1832; m. George A. Harrington of Worcester, Mass.

Children:

1. *Arthur Frank*, b. 7 June 1853.

2. *Ida Frances*, b. 27 Aug. 1855.

- ii. ELLEN FRANCES, b. 26 July 1838; m. William H. Clark, and lived in Paxton.

326. SOLON CHENEY⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 9 March 1805; married 6 Sept. 1843, MATILDA CHASE, daughter of Jonathan and Ruth (Sylvester) Chase, born 22 Dec. 1809, died 4 April 1872. They lived in Holden, Mass., where he died 9 Jan. 1885.

Children:

- i. MARCIA MATILDA,⁷ b. 16 March 1845; m. Nahum S. Newton of Paxton, Mass.

- ii. LUCY ANN, b. 2 May 1847; m. William H. Harrington of Paxton.

Children:

1. *George Henry*, b. 29 Nov. 1866.

2. *Sarah E.*, b. 9 Oct. 1868.

3. *Eva Josephine*, b. 12 July 1870.

4. *Annie*.

5. *Mary*.

6. *Bertha*.

- iii. JOHN F., b. in 1849; d. 1860.

327. GEORGE BUCKLEY⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 4 Aug. 1806; married 30 May 1830, AMANDA HINDS, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Sawyer) Hinds, born 10 Sept. 1801. They lived in West Boylston, Mass., where he was engaged in business for many years.

Children born in West Boylston:

- i. AMANDA JEANETTE,⁷ b. 17 July 1836; d. in 1852.

651. ii. GEORGE CLIFFORD, b. 6 April 1839.

- iii. HARRISON HINDS, b. 13 Jan. 1842; d. 8 Nov. 1844.

328. SILAS⁶ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in that part of Bolton, now Berlin, Mass., 28 April 1760; married 2 Nov. 1780, SILENCE MOORE, daughter of Abraham and Silence Moore, born in Bolton, 19 June 1758. They lived in Bolton until about 1797, when they moved to Rumford, Me.

Children born in Bolton, except the last two born in Rumford:

- i. JAAZANIAH NICHOLS,⁷ b. 14 March 1781; m. in Harvard, Mass., 2 May 1808, Abigail Warner, daughter of Ebenezer and Deborah (Ball) Warner, b. 8 June 1777. They lived in Bethel, Me., in 1820.
- ii. BECCA HUBBARD, b. 22 Sept. 1783.
- iii. EXPERIENCE, b. 2 Nov. 1787.
- iv. SOPHIA, b. 6 Feb. 1791.
- v. SILAS, b. 15 Feb. 1795 (twin).
- vi. SALLY, b. 15 Feb. 1795 (twin).
- vii. HANNAH, b. 10 Feb. 1798.
- viii. LYDIA KNIGHT, b. 11 Dec. 1802.

329. PHINEAS HOWE (*Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 25 March 1769; married DEBORAH ABBOTT, daughter of Edward and Deborah (Stevens) Abbott, of Concord, N. H., born 29 May 1774. Settled in Rumford, Me.

Children born in Rumford:

- i. CHARLOTTE,⁷ b. 21 Aug. 1800; m. Benjamin Bunker of Rumford.

Children:

1. *Diana*, b. 16 Feb. 1824; d. 12 Oct. 1904.
2. *Darius*, b. 7 May 1827; d. 3 April 1896.
3. *Louisa D.*, b. 7 July 1829.
4. *Maria*, b. 24 Nov. 1834. N
5. *Viola*, b. 27 May 1841; d. 12 Feb. 1869.

652. ii. PHINEAS, b. 25 Feb. 1802.
- iii. LOUISA, b. 19 Dec. 1805; m. 17 Jan. 1825, Merrill Farnum, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Thompson) Farnum, b. 28 Sept. 1794.

Children:

1. *Manley*, b. 9 June 1825.
2. *Sarah*, b. 5 Oct. 1832.
3. *Freelinghuysen*, b. 26 April 1840.
- iv. GEORGE W., b. 3 July 1810.
- v. MARY, b. 29 Jan. 1817; m. 1 Jan. 1837, George W. Bisbee.
- vi. DORCAS A., b. about 1819; m. in June 1843, Alfred Lufkin.

330. ABRAHAM⁶ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 24 June 1776; married 14 Feb. 1796, ELIZABETH ROLFE, daughter of William and Lovina (Harri-man) Rolfe, of Concord, N. H. They lived in Concord and Boscawen, N. H., and Rumford, Me., and he is said to have died in Canada.

Children:

- i. HENRY ROLFE,⁷ b. in Concord, 20 Sept. 1797; he was a sol-

dier in the war of 1812, and d. at Plattsburg, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1814.

653. ii. CURTIS POLLARD, b. in Boscawen, 9 Oct. 1798.
 iii. ALMIRA, b. in Rumford, Me., 24 July 1800; m. 15 Sept. 1822, David Dolloff; she d. in Lincoln, Me.

Children:

1. *Betsey*, d. in infancy.
2. *Andrew*, d. in infancy.
3. *Emma*, b. (no date given); m. Elden Parker of Milan, N. H.
4. *Jerome B.*, m. Mary J. Stilson of California.
5. *Almira A.*, m. David Pray of Kansas.
6. *David*, d. in infancy.
7. *Levi W.*, m. Daphne Farrington, d. in the Civil war.
8. *Alphonso*, lived in Gray, Me.

654. iv. OLIVER BEAL, b. in Rumford, 19 May 1802.
 v. PARNE ABBOTT, b. in Rumford, 8 July 1803; m. 29 Oct. 1825, Nathaniel Shaw Warren; she d. at Rumford in 1859.

Children:

1. *Sophronia*, b. 1829; d. 1844.
2. *William Shaw*, b. 1831.
3. *Charles Curtis*, b. 1833.
4. *Annette*, b. 1835; d. 1842.
5. *Truman*, b. 1837; d. 1858.
6. *Sarah Ann*, b. 1839; d. 1857.
7. *Oliver Howe*, b. 1841.
8. *Lydia Howe*, b. 1843.
9. *Jeanette Martha*, b. 1845.
10. *Nathaniel*, b. 1847.
11. *Augustus Washington*, b. 1849; d. 1891.

- vi. LUCRETIA GOULD, b. in Rumford, 27 Oct. 1804; m. 7 Sept. 1823, Amos Tucker. She d. in Buckfield, Me., 6 June 1868.

Children:

1. *Amos Pollard*, b. 17 May 1823.
2. *Mary Brock*, b. 5 Nov. 1824; m. Whitney Norton of Buckfield; they had two children.
3. *Lucretia Ann*, b. 7 July 1826; m. Ira Ames of Canton, Me.; she d. 7 Jan. 1873; they had two children.
4. *Oliver Howe*, b. 9 Feb. 1828; m. 14 Oct. 1850, Lucy Ellen Ross of Mechanics Falls, Me.; m. 2nd 20 May 1858, Minerva O. Bacon of Yarmouth, Mass., d. 22 Aug. 1858. He had by 1st marriage four children, and by 2nd marriage one child.
5. *Phebe Jennette*, b. 5 Sept. 1829; m. Sylvester Edson Murdock of Buckfield, d. 2 Sept. 1863; they had three children.
6. *Nelson Orville*, b. 16 Nov. 1831; d. young.
7. *Orville Pollard*, b. 15 July 1835; m. 17 Dec. 1863, Abigail Frances Howe, daughter of Curtis Pollard and Abigail D. (Gleason) Howe.
8. *Camille Howe*, b. 10 April 1837; m. 8 Aug. 1855, John Pitman Newton of Dixfield, Me.; m. 2nd 7 April 1873, George C. Foss of Dover, N. H. She had by 1st marriage one child.

331. SAMPSON⁶ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Bolton, Mass., 17 Aug. 1786; married 15 Feb. 1812, BETSEY HOWE, daughter of Alvin and Molly (Wellington) Howe, born in West Boylston, Mass., 25 June 1791. They moved to Rumford, Me., but later settled in Franklin Plantation, Me.

Children:

655. i. ALVAN,⁷ b. 21 July 1813.
 ii. TAMAR, b. (no date given); d. young.
 iii. EXPERIENCE or ACHSA, b. about 1819; m. Peter Hopkins; they lived a few years in Franklin Plantation.

Children:

1. *Hiram P.*, b. about 1842.
2. *Sarah*, b. about 1845.
3. *Vesta*, b. about 1846.
4. *Horace*, b. about 1848.
5. *Sylvester*, b. about 1849.

332. PHINEAS⁶ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Mass., 1 Dec. 1765; married (int. 19 Jan. 1789) LEPHA PERRY of Rehoboth, Mass., daughter of John and Leafe (Walker) Perry, born 31 Jan. 1768.

Children:

- i. POLLY,⁷ b. in Rehoboth, 13 July 1790.

333. WINDSOR⁶ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1776; married (int. 8 Feb. 1802) ABIGAIL BAXTER, daughter of Richard and Rebecca (Sawin) Baxter, born in Princeton, Mass., 6 March 1778. They lived in Shrewsbury, Princeton, and Bolton, Mass. He died in Bolton, 14 April 1879, aged 102 years, 8 months, 14 days.

Children:

- i. REBECCA BAXTER,⁷ b. in Princeton, 18 July 1803; m. 4 Dec. 1822, Abraham G. Bigelow, son of Abraham and Syrena (Richardson) Bigelow, b. in Princeton, 2 Sept. 1798. They lived in Princeton, where he d. 27 Jan. 1836; she m. 2nd William Bartlett of Hubbardston, Mass. Later she lived in Bolton, Mass.

Children: *Bigelow*

1. *Windsor Howe*, b. 25 March 1823; m. Letitia Ball.
2. *Abraham Gilbert*, b. 29 Aug. 1826; m. Delicia A. Wheeler.
3. *Benjamin Heywood*, b. 18 Nov. 1829; m. Rebecca Kendall.
4. *Abigail C.*, b. 1 April 1832; m. David J. Reed.
5. *Mary R.*, b. 28 Dec. 1834; m. Abraham Sawin of Gardner.

- ii. RICHARD BAXTER, b. in Shrewsbury, 15 Aug. 1811.

334. LEVI⁶ HOWE (*Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in that part of Lancaster, afterwards included in Boylston, Mass., 20 Oct. 1764; married 13 Feb. 1787, MOLLY ROSS of

Boylston. They lived in Boylston, where he was a farmer, and where he died 9 June 1826. She died there 26 May 1842, aged 80 years.

Children born in Boylston:

- i. MICAH,⁷ b. 4 Aug. 1787; d. 26 Aug. 1795.
- 656. ii. LEVI, b. 27 June 1789.
- iii. ABEL, b. 5 July 1791; d. 31 March 1793.
- iv. THINA, b. 11 Aug. 1795; m. 10 Aug. 1815, Samuel Brigham Jr.
- 657. v. JOTHAM, b. 22 Nov. 1797.
- 658. vi. MICAH, b. 26 May 1800.

335. EPHRAIM⁶ HOWE (*Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 20 Oct. 1767; married 11 Nov. 1790 in Berlin, HANNAH BARNES, daughter of Fortunatus and Persis (Hosmer) Barnes, born in Berlin, Mass., 20 June 1770; died 1 June 1851. They lived in Berlin where he was a farmer, and died 28 March 1855.

Children born in Berlin:

- i. CURTIS,⁷ b. 9 June 1791; m. 15 Dec. 1819, Alothina Bartlett, daughter of Jonathan and Molly (Holloway) Bartlett of Northboro, b. 19 July 1793. d. in 1892. They lived in Northboro, where he d. 22 Oct. 1854; no children.
- 659. ii. ABEL, b. 16 Oct. 1795.
- iii. LUCINDA, b. 16 Oct. 1797.
- iv. LOIS, b. 3 Nov. 1799; m. 4 Jan. 1821, Roswell Keyes, son of James and Miriam Keyes, b. 23 March 1796. They lived in Rindge, N. H.
- v. ZILPAH, b. 17 Aug. 1802; m. 17 June 1821, William Sawyer, son of Amos and Persis (Howe) Sawyer, b. 30 July 1796. She d. 27 Oct. 1844.

Children:

- 1. *Lucinda H.*, b. 1 April 1822.
- 2. *Lucy E.*, b. 3 Jan. 1828.
- 660. vi. EPHRAIM, b. 7 July 1808.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 7 July 1808; d. young.

336. CAPT. SILAS⁶ HOWE (*Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 19 Jan. 1770; married 31 July 1788, SUBMIT SAWYER of Boylston, born in Boylston, 5 Aug. 1770. They lived in Boylston a few years, then moved to Sterling, Mass., where he was a very successful farmer, and a prominent citizen, a regular attendant of the Baptist church, and highly respected by all. She died 2 Oct. 1806. He married second, PRUDENCE KENDALL, daughter of Ethan and Thankful Kendall, born about 1777; died 9 April 1850. He died 29 March 1867.

Children:

- i. PARNA,⁷ b. in Boylston, 22 Oct. 1788; she m. and had two children.
Children:
1. *Abigail*.
- 2. *Maria*.
- ii. OTIS, b. 7 Aug. 1791; d. 23 March 1794.

661. iii. SILAS, b. 17 Dec. 1793.
 iv. ABIGAIL, b. 1 Dec. 1795; m. 15 Oct. 1817, Jonathan Crosby, son of Sparrow and Abigail Crosby, b. in Holden, Mass., 1 May 1788.
662. v. WILLIAM PARKER, b. 7 Sept. 1798.
 vi. SUBMIT, b. 18 June 1801; d. 12 July 1801.
 vii. GILMAN ALEXANDER, b. 6 March 1810; d. 8 Nov. 1864, unm.
663. viii. GILBERT HAMILTON, b. 6 March 1810.
 ix. OLIVER KENDALL, b. 20 April 1814; went to Titusville, Pa.
664. x. OTIS SUMNER, b. 18 Nov. 1816.
337. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., about 1776; married 12 Dec. 1798, SYBIL BABCOCK, daughter of William and Sybil (Green) Babcock, born in Northborough, Mass., 13 Sept. 1776. They lived in Boylston, where he died 16 Nov. 1845.
- Children born in Boylston:
- i. TAMAR,⁷ b. 6 May 1799.
 - ii. ABIGAIL, b. 17 May 1801; m. 17 Nov. 1823, Barnabas Bailey Ball, son of Amaziah and Lucy (Moore) Ball, b. in Boylston, 30 Jan. 1799; they lived in Boylston.
 Children:
 1. *Gilbert Lafayette*, b. 14 Oct. 1824; went to Me.
 2. *Olive Sophia*, b. 17 Nov. 1826; d. 24 May 1827.
 3. *Tamar Sophia*, b. 31 Jan. 1830.
 4. *Olive Moore*, b. 8 June 1832.
 5. *Barnabas Elliot*, b. 12 May 1834; m. and lived in Hudson.
 6. *Silas Bailey*, b. 13 Oct. 1836; m. and lived in Hudson.
 7. *Thomas Brigham*, b. 6 March 1839.
 8. *George Ward*, b. 14 Nov. 1843.
 - iii. PHINEAS, b. 1 Dec. 1802.
 - iv. MARY MOORE, b. 23 June 1805.
 - v. DOLLY, b. 18 July 1807; d. in Worcester, Mass., 13 July 1887.
 - vi. LUCINDA, b. 19 May 1809; m. 9 April 1835, Jonas B. Brigham, son of Samuel and Mary (Ball) Brigham, b. in Boylston, 28 April 1807. They lived in Grafton, Mass.
 Children:
 1. *Harrison Merriam*, b. 4 Feb. 1838.
 2. *Abby Lucinda*, b. 25 Feb. 1840.
 3. *George Elliot*, b. 1 March 1842.
 4. *Silas Howe*, b. 5 Jan. 1844.
 5. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 24 Dec. 1846.
 - vii. SILAS, b. 19 Jan. 1811; d. 1 April 1811.
665. viii. JOHN, b. 18 Feb. 1812; d. 10 March 1812.
 ix. JOHN, b. 10 July 1814.
666. x. SILAS BEAMAN, b. 18 Nov. 1815.
 xi. OLIVE MOORE, b. 10 March 1819; m. 25 April 1850, Azro E. Waterman.
338. ABRAHAM⁶ HOWE (*Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 12 Jan. 1782; married 12 April 1804, EUNICE HASTINGS, daughter of Silas and Hannah (Reed) Hastings of Boylston. They lived in Holden, Mass., where

he died 16 April 1861, age 79 years; she died in Holden 16 Jan. 1861, age 79 years.

Children born in Holden:

- i. SALLY,⁷ b. 15 Oct. 1804.
- ii. SILAS, b. 24 Sept. 1808; d. 8 May 1826.
- iii. FREEMAN, b. 29 Aug. 1810; d. 16 Feb. 1845.
- iv. ABIGAIL MOORE, b. 10 Nov. 1812; m. (int. 14 March 1837), Winthrop Moore, son of Willard and Mary Moore of Worcester, b. 23 Jan. 1812. They lived in Worcester.

Children:

1. *Willard Winthrop*, b. 28 Feb. 1838.
- v. HANNAH REED, b. 25 Nov. 1815.
667. vi. ABRAHAM PUFFER, b. 13 March 1817.
- vii. EUNICE, b. 26 March 1819.
- viii. TAMAR LAMSON, b. 16 April 1822; d. 1 Nov. 1845, unm.
- ix. ALONA S., b. 24 Nov. 1824; d. 14 Feb. 1848.

339. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 15 Nov. 1759; married 2 Nov. 1780, ABIGAIL CROSBY, daughter of Jabez and Mary (Hamilton) Crosby of Brookfield, born 26 May 1764; died 14 Feb. 1816; he married second, 21 July 1816, MRS. DOLLY MARSH, widow of Caleb Marsh, and daughter of Asahel and Mary (Brownell) Rice of Sutton, Mass. He was a merchant in Brookfield and a prominent man in the town, and died 15 Dec. 1843.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. SARAH,⁷ b. 3 Aug. 1782; m. Darius Hovey of Boston; she d. 15 March 1854.

Children:

1. *William Alfred*, b. 8 Jan. 1805; d. in Paris, France.
2. *Charles Fox*, b. 28 Feb. 1807; he was a merchant in Boston, and the founder of the C. F. Hovey Co., a leading dry goods house in Boston.
3. *George Otis*, b. 22 Feb. 1809.
4. *Edward*, b. 7 Aug. 1811; d. about 1861.
- ii. NANCY, b. 5 Nov. 1784; m. 12 Oct. 1806, Cyrus Dean of Dedham, Mass., b. 24 Aug. 1783, d. 22 Aug. 1866; she d. in 1868.

Children:

1. *Sarah Crosby*, b. 19 July 1807; d. 17 Oct. 1808.
2. *A son*, b. and d. 19 July 1807.
3. *Henry Luce*, b. 30 Jan. 1809; m. Catherine Tenney. Lived in Griffin, Ga.
4. *Abigail Fales*, b. 16 Jan. 1811; m. Dolliver Walker.
5. *Charles Pinckney*, b. 4 April 1813; m. Mary P. Baldridge.
6. *Mary Ann*, b. 8 Oct. 1815; m. Rev. Philo R. Hurd.
7. *George Howe*, b. 7 May 1818; m. Maria H. Ward.
8. *Cyrus Frederick*, b. 22 June 1820; d. same year.
9. *Nancy Howe*, b. 24 Aug. 1822; m. Charles B. Lyon.
10. *Julia Blake*, b. 7 Oct. 1825; m. John Freeman of Boston.
- iii. JABEZ CROSBY, b. 15 Feb. 1787; m. 8 June 1815, Lucretia Pope, daughter of Ebenezer and Lucretia (Wilder) Pope

of Sterling, Mass., b. 28 Sept. 1791; d. in Boston, 7 Sept. 1869. He was a successful and well known merchant in Boston, distinguished for his integrity and liberality.

- iv. OTIS, b. 27 Oct. 1788; d. 15 March 1790.
- 668. v. OTIS, b. 20 June 1790.
- 669. vi. WILLIAM, b. 20 Nov. 1792.
- 670. vii. GEORGE, b. 9 April 1795.
- viii. AMOS, b. 24 April 1797; m. 19 Jan. 1819, Nancy Pope (sister of Lucretia Pope, his brother's wife), b. 20 Dec. 1793. He was a merchant and d. in Brookfield, 23 Nov. 1828; she m. 2nd Rev. Joseph Vail, d. in Palmer, Mass., 22 Feb. 1869.
- 671. ix. FRANCIS, b. 14 March 1799.
- x. OLIVER C., b. 23 Aug. 1801; d. 23 Nov. 1872, unm.
- xi. CHARLOTTE ABIGAIL, b. 17 Sept. 1804; d. 16 Sept. 1805.
- xii. CHARLOTTE A., b. 18 Jan. 1807; m. 30 June 1825, Samuel Johnson, who was b. in Lynn, Mass., 12 March 1792, d. in Brookfield, 24 Aug. 1868. He was merchant in Boston for many years; she d. 1 April 1888.

Children born in Boston:

- 1. *Samuel*, b. 20 March 1826; m. 29 March 1859, Mary A. Stoddard of Boston.
- 2. *Charlotte A.*, b. 20 March 1826; m. 6 June 1849, Rev. James H. Means of Dorchester, Mass.
- 3. *George W.*, b. 28 Dec. 1827; m. 24 Feb. 1857, Mary E. Stowell of Brookfield. He was a lawyer in Brookfield, and was chairman of the board of Selectmen, state senator in 1870, representative 1877-80, and delegate to the National Republican Convention in 1868.
- 4. *Mary A.*, b. 8 Dec. 1829; m. 10 June 1858, Prof. Austin Phelps, D.D., of Andover, Mass.
- 5. *Amos H.*, b. 4 Aug. 1831; m. 22 Sept. 1859, Frances S. Benjamin of Athens, Greece.
- 6. *Francis Howe*, b. 15 Jan. 1835; m. 6 June 1867, Mary Dove of Andover, a clergyman.
- 7. *Edward C.*, b. 1 Nov. 1839; m. 14 Oct. 1863, Alice T. Robbins of Boston. He served in the army in the Civil war, as 1st Lieut. and Adj. of the 44th Mass. Regt.

340. JOSIAH⁶ HOWE (*Ephriam*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 25 Jan. 1774; married 12 Jan. 1797, SALLY AYRES, born 26 June 1776. They lived a short time in Brookfield, then moved to Dixmont, Me., where she died 4 Dec. 1859. He died there 13 March 1850.

Children:

- 672. i. DEXTER,⁷ b. in Brookfield, 27 Sept. 1797.
- 673. ii. OTIS, b. 22 Feb. 1799.
- 674. iii. SAMUEL, b. in Dixmont, 26 March 1801.
- iv. SALLIE, b. 12 June 1803; d. 14 May 1820.
- v. BETSEY, b. 28 Dec. 1804; d. 19 June 1823.
- vi. EMMA R., b. 5 Nov. 1807; m. 9 Feb. 1831, ———; m. 2nd Dr. Ebenezer Small.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. 13 May 1810; d. in Monroe, Me.
- viii. MATILDA E., b. 8 June 1814; m. Thomas Buckford and lived in Bangor, Me.

- ix. JULIA A., b. 15 Aug. 1815; m. 14 July 1839, Carleton Morse, b. 11 Nov. 1812. They lived in Caribou, Me., where he d. 15 April 1894; she d. 13 Dec. 1893.

Children:

1. *Roscoe*, b. 24 March 1841; he served in the Civil war in the 15th Me. Regt. and d. in Dixmont, May 1863.
 2. *Josiah*, b. 14 Nov. 1843; he served in the Civil war, in the 2nd Me. Cavalry Regt.; d. in New Orleans, La., in Sept. 1864.
 3. *Sarah*, b. 28 Nov. 1845; m. 5 Nov. 1864, Charles Harmon.
 4. *Lucy*, b. 28 Dec. 1848; m. James Hodgdon, and d. in March 1874.
 5. *Julia Matilda*, b. 10 July 1851; m. 8 Sept. 1867, William L. Gray.
 6. *H. Ardelle*, b. 6 Jan. 1855; m. 29 July 1894, James Sutherland.
- x. LUCY, b. 15 April 1820; d. in Dixmont, 12 June 1878.

341. DR. ADONIJAH⁶ HOWE (*Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 24 July 1758; married 4 Nov. 1779, SARAH RIPLEY, daughter of Noah and Lydia (Kent) Ripley, of Barre, Mass., born about 1760; died 13 Dec. 1800, aged 40 years. He married second, 8 Aug. 1802, PERSIS WOOD, daughter of Ephriam and Mary (Heald) Wood of Concord, Mass., born 26 Oct. 1762. When he was 19 years old, he went to Jaffrey, N. H., where later he was a practicing physician, and died 31 July 1832. His widow died 5 Sept. 1834, aged 71 years.

Children born in Jaffrey:

675. i. ABNER,⁷ b. 14 Oct. 1780.
 ii. LYDIA, b. 7 March 1783; m. Solomon Proctor of Cavendish, Vt.
- Children:
1. *Adonijah*.
 2. *James*.
 3. *Charles*.
676. iii. ADONIJAH, b. 21 June 1784.
 677. iv. LUKE, b. 28 March 1787.
 v. SALLY, b. 8 July 1789; d. 26 Jan. 1790.
 vi. SALLY, b. 15 March 1791; d. in Pepperell, Mass., 29 March 1840, unm.
 vii. LUCRETIA, b. 13 Feb. 1794; d. 1 Jan. 1796.
678. viii. JAMES, b. 13 Aug. 1796.

By second wife:

- ix. MARY WOOD, b. in 1806; m. 28 April 1829, Asa Crosby, lived in Rockford, Ill.; they had three children.

342. JOB LANE⁶ HOWE (*Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 19 Sept. 1769; married 9 Feb. 1797, DEBORAH BARROWS of Mansfield, Ct., born 14 Sept. 1769. He settled in Shoreham, Vt., where he built the first meeting house. In the war of 1812 he was Capt. of a troop for the defense of Plattsburg, N. Y. In 1836 he moved to

Crown Point, N. Y., where he built extensive buildings, and established a ship yard there. He died 29 Nov. 1838.

Children:

679. i. HENRY,⁷ b. in Shoreham, in April 1797.
 ii. LUCIA (or LAURA), b. (no date given); m. Dr. F. H. Nickerson of Benson, Vt.

Children:

1. *Henry Howe.*
 2. *William Tully.*
 3. *Mary Elizabeth.*
 4. *Amos.*
 5. *Lucy.*
 6. *Laura.*
 7. *Delia.*
- iii. SAMUEL STORRS, b. in Shoreham, 20 June 1808.
 iv. JUBA, b. (no date given); m. Laura Moore.
 v. BELA, b. in Shoreham.

343. JAMES⁶ HOWE (*Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 10 March 1774; married 22 Aug. 1802, ELIZABETH POTTER, daughter of Rev. Isaiah Potter of Lebanon, N. H., where he lived and died 13 Nov. 1810.

Children born in Lebanon:

- i. EDWARD AUGUSTUS,⁷ b. 23 Oct. 1804.
 680. ii. JAMES HENRY, b. 17 Feb. 1807.
 iii. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 29 June 1808; d. 24 May 1810.
 iv. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 23 April 1810; m. Rev. D. Howe Allen, d. 19 March 1871.

344. DR. AMOS⁶ HOWE (*Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,² *Josiah*,³ *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 9 Jan. 1774; married 15 March 1798, CANDACE BUFFUM, daughter of Jedediah and Sarah (Taft) Buffum, born in Richmond, N. H., 29 Jan. 1776. He came to Richmond about 1797, and commenced the practice of medicine, and kept the tavern for several years. He served in the army as a surgeon, in the war of 1812, and died at Sacketts Harbor 1813. His widow died 6 June 1846, aged 70 years.

Children born in Richmond:

- i. POLLY,⁷ b. (no date given); d. in infancy.
 681. ii. JEDEDIAH B., b. 14 March 1800.
 iii. ELIZA, b. 9 May 1802; m. Jonas Twitchell, son of Daniel and Rhoda (Kelton) Twichell, b. 8 Aug. 1802.

Children:

1. *George*, b. 1 Jan. 1831; d. in Boston.
 2. *Melissa*, b. 3 Sept. 1832; m. Rufus Putnam.
 3. *Fanny*, b. 4 Feb. 1841; m. Charles Howe, son of Bowman Howe of Fitzwilliam.
 4. *Daniel E.*, b. 11 Jan. 1846.
682. iv. ELI, b. 24 June 1804.
 v. HORACE, b. 26 June 1806; d. in New Orleans.
 vi. CANDACE, b. 19 May 1808; m. 22 Feb. 1826, Jarvis Weeks, son of Richard and Lydia (Wellington) Weeks, b. in Jan. 1799. They lived on the old homestead of Dr. Howe,

where he kept the tavern for many years; he was Town Clerk of Richmond, and held other official positions. He d. 27 Nov. 1865. She d. 18 June 1882.

Children born in Richmond:

1. *Francis*, b. 30 Sept. 1826; he was a merchant in Winchester, N. H.
2. *Mary Ann*, b. 15 March 1828; m. Levi Hill.
3. *Robert E.*, b. 8 Nov. 1831; lived in Cambridge, Mass.
4. *Roscoe*, b. 14 Oct. 1833.
5. *Joseph*, b. 1 Jan. 1837.
6. *Edward P.*, b. 19 March 1838; d. 3 April 1841.
7. *Ellen Maria*, b. 1 June 1841; m. Jonas R. Wheeler.
8. *Henry A.*, b. 12 Aug. 1845.

345. ABRAHAM⁶ HOWE (*Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 13 Oct. 1776; married 25 March 1802, BETSEY TYLER, daughter of Moses and Rebecca (Troissant) Tyler, born in Brookfield, 25 April 1780; he died and she married Zadoc Hinsdale of Hartford, Ct.

Children:

- i. LOUISA,⁷ b. ———; m. ——— Tufts; d. in Granby, Conn.
- ii. ORVILLA, b. ———; m. ——— Burr of Hartford, Conn.; d. in N. Y. City.
- iii. FANNY, b. ———; m. ——— Williams of Louisiana, d. in Windsor, Vt.

346. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*,¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Sept. 1772; married 1 May 1800, LYDIA WILLIAMS, daughter of Joseph and Anna (Stow) Williams, born in Marlborough, 13 May 1773, died 17 Feb. 1838. He was one of the Selectmen 1816 and 1822, and died 7 Oct. 1822.

Children born in Marlborough:

683. i. SAMUEL STOW,⁷ b. 5 Oct. 1809.
684. ii. JOHN ADAMS, b. 29 Feb. 1812.
- iii. LYDIA WILLIAMS, b. 20 June 1813; m. 6 Oct. 1835, William F. Barnard, son of Francis and Martha (Howe) Barnard, b. in Marlborough, 8 March 1809; lived in Marlborough.

347. SOLOMON⁶ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*,¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 March 1777; married 19 May 1802, SARAH STOW, daughter of John and Grace (Newton) Stow, born in Marlborough, 16 Feb. 1783. They settled in Berlin, Mass., where he was a farmer, and kept a store and the tavern, and was for many years Town Clerk, was captain in the militia, and was one of the leading men in the town. He died 29 July 1830; his widow died 2 Sept. 1831.

Children born in Berlin:

- i. ISABELLA,⁷ b. 13 July 1803; m. 24 March 1822, Maj. Rufus Hastings of Berlin, where they lived, and where he d. in June 1883; she d. in Nov. 1876.

Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 18 Aug. 1823.

2. *Rufus Sawyer*, b. 10 Nov. 1825; m. *Louisa S. Blood*.
 3. *Sarah Isabella*, b. 26 Feb. 1829.
 4. *Stephen Solomon*, b. 28 July 1832.
 5. *William Addison Howe*, b. 22 May 1835.
 6. *Marian Elizabeth*, b. 17 Nov. 1836.
 7. *William Henry Howe*, b. 3 Sept. 1840.
 8. *Abby Sawyer*, b. 30 Sept. 1842.
 - ii. WILLIAM ADDISON, b. 4 July 1806; went to Boston in 1837, and became a wholesale dealer in dry goods. In 1860 he was president of the Elliot Fire Insurance Co. and was the first president of the Eliot Bank, and d. 1 Oct. 1863, unm.
 - iii. SARAH, b. 21 March 1809; d. 29 Jan. 1826.
 - iv. LYDIA, b. 27 Aug. 1811; m. 25 April 1854, Capt. Amos C. Leland of Holliston, Mass.; he d. in May 1855; she m. 2nd 1 Sept. 1857, Dea. Luther Peters of Berlin, and d. 2 June 1882.
 - v. MARY GRACE, b. 12 May 1815; m. 28 May 1844, Rev. William A. Houghton of Berlin. He was minister of the Cong. Church in Berlin, and d. 21 March 1891; she d. 16 Oct. 1882.
 - vi. LUCY ELIZABETH, b. 2 May 1817; m. 13 May 1841, Dr. Edward Hartshorn. They lived in Berlin until 1871, when he moved to Somerville, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Edward Howe*, b. 16 Dec. 1842; m. *Lucinda H. Houghton*.
 2. *William Henry*, b. 21 Sept. 1846; m. *Lucinda Savage*.
 685. vii. SOLOMON HENRY, b. 29 Nov. 1821.
348. JOSIAH⁶ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 March 1783; married 12 Jan. 1803, PHEBE HARRINGTON, who was born 18 Aug. 1779, daughter of John and Lydia (Mixer) Harrington; she died in Oakham, Mass., 1 March 1810; he married second, 7 Aug. 1810, ARATHUSA REED, of Oakham, born 1 Dec. 1791; died 5 Nov. 1842; he married third, 7 Feb. 1844, MARY DAVIS. They moved to Orange, Mass.; he died 11 Jan. 1864.
- Children:
- i. MARY A.,⁷ b. 20 Oct. 1803; d. 12 Feb. 1805.
 686. ii. JOSIAH DEXTER, b. 16 June 1806.
- By second wife:
- iii. PHEBE H., b. 28 May 1811; m. 1 Dec. 1831, Sumner Swann, d. 3 Nov. 1848.
 687. iv. LEWIS REED, b. 27 March 1813.
 688. v. SOLOMON A., b. 17 April 1815.
 - vi. MARY A., b. 21 April 1817; m. 15 Dec. 1841, David H. Gregory of Princeton, Mass., a merchant in Princeton.
 - vii. LUCY R., b. in Phillipston, Mass., 6 June 1818; m. 17 April 1844, Asa H. Goddard.
 - viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1821; d. 1 Aug. 1825.
 - ix. ARATHUSA REED, b. in Phillipston, 15 July 1823; m. William Barnes, son of Solomon and Sally (Howe) Barnes, b. 14 Jan. 1823. They lived in Marlborough, Mass.
Children:
 1. *Abby Arathusa*, b. 29 April 1849; m. *Benjamin Arey*.

2. *Frank O.*

3. *Hattie Howe*, b. ———; m. George A. Stacy, son of Albert H. and Mary A. (Bride) Stacy. He was for many years Supt. of Water Works in Marlborough, Mass.

689. x. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 31 Jan. 1826.

xi. ELEANOR H., b. 27 April 1828; m. Rufus Davis, and lived in Princeton, Mass.

xii. JOHN A., b. 10 June 1830; d. 3 April 1840.

xiii. SARAH W., b. 20 Nov. 1832; m. Nelson Howard, and lived in Norton, Mass.

xiv. HARRIET H., b. 10 July 1835; d. 11 Feb. 1851.

349. LEWIS⁶ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 May 1792; married 28 March 1816, SARAH WITT, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Goodnow) Witt of Marlborough, born in Marlborough, 22 June 1794; died 15 Dec. 1852; he married second, 28 June 1833, MRS. ASENATH S. BOYD, widow of Andrew Boyd, and daughter of Winchester Hitchcock. He lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and died 8 Nov. 1870.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ARTEMAS LEWIS,⁷ b. 19 March 1817; m. Phebe Stow, daughter of Jere Stow; she d. his widow, 3 Sept. 1897.

ii. MARY ADAMS, b. 9 May 1818.

iii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. 14 July 1820; d. 9 March 1821.

iv. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, bapt. 17 March 1822; m. 2 May 1844, Obadiah Perry, son of Obadiah and Lucy Perry of Sudbury, b. 9 Oct. 1817.

v. SYLVESTER BISHOP, b. 2 Dec. 1824; d. 8 April 1847.

vi. JOSIAH DEXTER, b. 9 Nov. 1826.

vii. CHARLES WITT, b. 12 April 1828; d. 14 Dec. 1830.

viii. SARAH ANN, b. 23 Feb. 1831.

ix. CHARLES WITT, b. 17 March 1833; d. 28 Feb. 1852.

350. LEWIS⁶ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in New Braintree, Mass., about 1778; married in New Braintree, SARAH ROBINSON, daughter of Joseph and Lucy (Ruggles) Robinson of Hardwick, Mass., born 25 May 1788. They lived on the old Warner homestead in Hardwick, where he died 23 May 1814, age 37. She married second, 17 June 1824, Hon. John M. Niles of Hartford, Ct.

Children born in Hardwick:

i. AN INFANT,⁷ b. and d. 16 Aug. 1809.

ii. AN INFANT, b. and d. 11 Nov. 1811.

iii. LUCY RUGGLES, b. 28 May 1813; d. 4 March 1835, unm.

351. JACOB⁶ HOWE (*Oliver*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brimfield, Mass., 11 Sept. 1779; married AZUBAH SPROUT, born in Hardwick, Mass., about 1780, died in Attica, N. Y., about 1838. They settled in Batavia, now Attica, N. Y., where he lived about 36 years; later he moved to Lowville, Wis., where he died 8 April 1856.

Children:

- i. SAMANTHA,⁷ b. (no date given); m. Henry S. Achillese of Rochester, N. Y., and d. 1837.
- ii. ALZINA, b. 20 Sept. 1809; m. 20 June 1839, Edmund Brainerd, b. in Paris, N. Y., 17 Jan. 1810, and lived in Bethany, Genesee Co., N. Y.

Children:

1. Mary, b. 8 June 1831.
 2. George Howe, b. 10 March 1833.
 3. Maldene H., b. 23 March 1835.
 4. Daniel Webster, b. 10 Aug. 1837.
 5. Lewellyn J., b. 26 July 1839.
 6. Medora, b. 11 Jan. 1842.
 7. James M., b. 9 Jan. 1844.
 8. Clarilda, b. 6 April 1846.
 9. Angela, b. 16 March 1848.
 10. Seymour E., b. 9 May 1850.
 11. L. Zorada, b. 30 May 1852.
690. iii. OLIVER CUMMINGS, b. 18 Dec. 1813.
- iv. ALONZO JOHN, b. about 1818; m. Catherine Muldoon. Went to California, where he was District Attorney and Judge of County Court.
- v. AMOS A., b. about 1818; d. 1820.
- vi. MARY, b. (no date given).
- vii. LUCY ANN, b. (no date given).
- viii. JENNETTE MARY, b. (no date given); m. 14 Oct. 1845, James Henry Loomis of Attica, N. Y.; she d. 8 May 1858.
- Children:
1. George Timothy, b. 20 Feb. 1847; m. 18 Oct. 1871, Agnes L. Potter.
 2. James Hervey, b. 23 Dec. 1849; d. 23 March 1872.
 3. Charles E., b. 14 Dec. 1851; m. 16 May 1888, Amy Wickes.
 4. A daughter, b. in March 1854; d. in Sept. 1854.

352. JOHN REMY⁶ HOWE (*Oliver*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Attica, Genesee Co., N. Y., about 1783; married his cousin, ORILLE FULLER, and went to Louisiana prior to the war of 1812. Was a surgeon in the army, and died in St. Mary's Parish, about 1815.

Children:

691. i. JOHN R.,⁷ b. about 1810; d. about 1894, in Nelsonville, Ohio.
- ii. OLIVE.
- iii. OLIVER, b. (no date given); he lived in Athens Co., Ohio.
692. iv. JAMES FULLER, b. in Attica, N. Y.
- v. A DAUGHTER, and probably other children.

353. DENNIS⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 15 July 1773; married 7 Jan. 1795, ELIZABETH BIGELOW of Worcester, Mass., daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Stebbins) Bigelow, born in Spencer, Mass., 13 Jan. 1773. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he died 4 June 1807. She died 25 April 1870, aged 97 years.

Children born in Shrewsbury :

- i. PRUDENCE BOWKER,⁷ b. 16 May 1795; m. Oliver K. Freeman in Alabama.
Children:
 1. *George Oliver*, b. 29 Aug. 1836.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Nov. 1796.
- iii. JONAH, b. 25 Jan. 1798; was a physician, and was drowned at Rutland, Mass., 5 July 1825.
- iv. SARAH, b. 12 Feb. 1800; m. James Allen.
Children:
 1. *William Henry*.
 2. *Charles Maxwell*, b. in Heath, Mass., 28 July 1822.
 3. *James*.
 4. *Jonas*.
 5. *Jonathan*.
 6. *Agilvia*.
 7. *Amanda*.
 8. *Lizzie*.
- v. ELEANOR, b. 27 Oct. 1801; d. 20 March 1805.
- vi. ELIZA, b. 24 March 1803; d. 22 March 1805.
- vii. SERAPHINE, b. 23 Dec. 1804; m. 4 May 1831, Joel Worthington Upham, son of Pliny and Katherine (Hastings) Upham, b. 24 Oct. 1803; she d. in Millbury, 29 Oct. 1839. He d. 10 Aug. 1879.
Children:
 1. *George Dennis*, b. 22 July 1833.
 2. *Henry Pratt*, b. 26 Jan. 1837; he was a banker in Minneapolis, Minn.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Aug. 1807; d. 8 Aug. 1832.

354. CHARLES⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 14 Aug. 1774; married 31 Oct. 1800, SARAH BALL, daughter of Dr. Stephen and Mary (Fairbanks) Ball, born in Northborough, Mass., 3 June 1771; he died about 1801. She lived in Northborough where she died 23 June 1838.

Children :

- i. SARAH,⁷ b. 9 Nov. 1801; m. 4 Nov. 1821, Denna Eager, son of Ephron and Zipporah (Maynard) Eager, b. 5 March 1798; d. 8 Sept. 1861; he d. 25 Feb. 1881.
Children:
 1. *Charles Dana*, b. 24 Feb. 1822.
 2. *George Lyman*, b. 30 Aug. 1825.
 3. *Sarah Howe*, b. 3 Dec. 1829; m. Frederick L. Twichell.
 4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 11 Oct. 1833; d. 26 Aug. 1836.
 5. *William Henry*, b. 10 Aug. 1838; d. 15 Oct. 1858.

355. ASA BOWKER⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., about 1784; married 28 Sept. 1807, CHARLOTTE HOWE, daughter of John H. and Sally (Smith) Howe, born in Shrewsbury, 13 May 1788, died in Northborough, 26 Nov. 1880.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. JOHN,⁷ b. 4 Oct. 1808.
- ii. LAURA, b. 28 Sept. 1810; m. 1 May 1838, William Maynard; she d. 31 Oct. 1843.
- iii. MIRIAM, b. 13 April 1813; m. 8 Nov. 1832, John Rice, son of Asaph and Keziah (Wood) Rice, b. 17 Dec. 1810, d. 8 Feb. 1881. They lived in Northborough, where she d. 14 Sept. 1894.

Children:

1. *Charlotte Keziah*, b. 24 Dec. 1833; m. Dr. J. H. Robinson of Southborough.
2. *John*, b. 27 Jan. 1835; d. 28 Jan. 1836.
3. *John*, b. 27 Sept. 1836; d. 29 Sept. 1836.
4. *Frank*, b. 19 Nov. 1837; d. 12 Jan. 1842.
5. *Sarah Bailey*, b. 31 Oct. 1839; d. 17 Oct. 1849.
6. *Frank Hobart*, b. 12 Aug. 1842; d. 11 Feb. 1856.
7. *Frederick Slemmons*, b. 5 Dec. 1853; m. Nellie Fay.
8. *Laura H.*, b. 12 Sept. 1856; d. 19 Sept. 1856.

356. BENJAMIN LINCOLN⁶ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., about 1788; married (int. 20 April 1810), MIRIAM HOWE, daughter of John H. and Sally (Smith) Howe, born in Shrewsbury, 6 May 1790; died 4 Oct. 1821; he married second, 15 April 1822, MRS. MARY HITCHCOCK of Brookfield, Mass. He died in Aug. 1825.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE AUGUSTA.
- ii. JAMES AARON.
- iii. BENJAMIN LINCOLN.
- iv. EDWARD KINGSBURY.

357. LUKE RICE⁶ HOWE (*Alvan*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Dec. 1781; married in Boylston, Mass., 2 March 1805, PERSIS GOSS. They lived for many years in Northborough, where their children were born; later he moved to Westborough, and lived with his son, and died 19 Dec. 1843.

Children:

- i. HENRY WILLIAM,⁷ b. 12 April 1806; d. 20 Sept. 1808.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 5 July 1809; m. 10 Aug. 1829, Elisha Parker; they lived in Westboro and Marlboro.

Children:

1. *Augusta Marion*, b. in Westboro, 25 June 1830.
2. *Harriet Elizabeth*, b. in Westboro, 10 Dec. 1834.
3. *George Henry*, b. in Marlboro, 14 May 1837.
4. *Sarah E.*, b. in Westboro, 2 May 1843.
5. *Ellen Maria*, b. in Westboro, 12 Jan. 1846.
6. *Mary Josephine*, b. in Westboro, 12 Sept. 1848.
- iii. HENRY GASSETT, b. 7 July 1811; d. 9 April 1814.
- iv. EMELINE, b. 24 April 1814; m. 3 July 1833, Truman Morey of Natick, Mass.
693. v. SILAS, b. 5 Jan. 1816.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Feb. 1820; m. 27 Oct. 1840, William F. Holyoke, son of William and Rebecca (Howe) Holyoke, b. in Marlboro, 10 Oct. 1805. They lived in Marlboro.

Children:

1. *John Abner*, b. 20 April 1842.
2. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 12 March 1844.
3. *Adeline Goss*, b. 3 Jan. 1847.

694. vii. ISRAEL GOULDING, b. 17 Aug. 1824.

358. ISAAH⁶ HOWE (*Alvan*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 3 Feb. 1786; married (int. 21 Oct. 1808) ABIGAIL PENNIMAN, daughter of Ezra and Louisa Penniman of Braintree, Mass., born about 1788. They lived in West Boylston and Gardner, Mass., and about 1825, they moved to Ashcot, Canada, where he died. His widow married second, 1858, ——— Jennison of Templeton; she died about 1865.

Children:

695. i. ELBRIDGE GERRY,⁷ b. in West Boylston, 6 Aug. 1811.
696. ii. ALFRED, b. in West Boylston, 8 Dec. 1812.
697. iii. LORENZO, b. in West Boylston, about 1814.
- iv. ELMIRA, b. in West Boylston, about 1816; d. young.
- v. ISAAH, b. in Gardner, about 1818; m. 10 April 1846, Mrs. Mary Jane Marcy, widow of Charles A. Marcy, and daughter of Samuel and Mary (Bliss) Rogers, b. 17 June 1815.
698. vi. SYLVESTER, b. in Gardner, 21 March 1819.
- vii. ALMINA, b. in Gardner, 12 July 1821; m. Ebenezer Humphrey of Oxford, Mass., son of Rufus and Sarah Humphrey, b. in Oxford, 23 Dec. 1819; no children.
- viii. FRANKLIN, b. in Gardner, 13 July 1823; m. 7 April 1845, Sallie A. Woodward; she d.; he m. 2nd Maria Dixon.
- ix. NAHUM, b. (no date given); d. in Auburn, Mass., 27 Oct. 1847, age 23.
699. x. ALVIN, b. in Ashcot.
700. xi. LEVI L., b. in Ashcot.

359. BARNET⁶ HOWE (*Alvan*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., 22 April 1802; married 2 Feb. 1823, CATHERINE STEARNS of Plainfield, Ct., born 10 Dec. 1799; died in Brookfield, Mass., 1 March 1883. He died 23 Oct. 1866.

Children born in North Brookfield:

701. i. ALVIN,⁷ b. 25 March 1824; m. Mrs. Martha Bemis.
- ii. CATHERINE ANN, b. 28 April 1839; m. 4 July 1857, Henry J. Newman of Middletown, Conn., b. 28 Feb. 1837.

Children:

1. *Frederick H.*, b. 14 Sept. 1857; d. 8 Dec. 1878.
2. *Edward H.*, b. 7 Aug. 1859; m. Jennie M. Bliss.
3. *Charles H.*, b. 9 Jan. 1863.

360. JOSEPH⁶ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 28 July 1790; married 1 Jan. 1817, MARY BRIGGS; he married second, 22 Jan. 1824, SALLY WORDEN; he married third, 6 May 1828, BETSEY GOULD, daughter of Enos and Betsey (Johnson) Gould, born 22 Sept. 1801, died in Sept. 1830; he married fourth, in Sept. 1831,

MRS. DULCENA ALVORD; he married fifth, 28 April 1856, LAVINA WORDEN. He died 23 Nov. 1871. They lived in Dover, Vt.

Children born in Dover:

702. i. ALBERT NELSON,⁷ b. 9 July 1819.
 ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 13 Aug. 1821; d. 1 July 1837.

By second wife:

- iii. HARRIET JANE, b. 28 Oct. 1824.
 iv. SALLY AMANDA, b. 20 Feb. 1826; m. 20 Feb. 1850, Edwin Elmer, b. 1820. They lived in Dummerston, Vt.; she d. 9 Nov. 1863; he d. 6 Feb. 1865.

Children:

1. *Irving Howe*, b. 18 Feb. 1851.
 2. *Laura Arabella*, b. 22 July 1853.
 3. *Ellsworth Elijah*, b. 14 Feb. 1859.

361. GARDNER⁶ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 16 Jan. 1792; married at Dover, 14 Feb. 1815, HANNAH THOMPSON, born in Dover, 1 Nov. 1794. They lived in Marlboro, Vt., until about 1822, when they moved to Elyria, Ohio, where he died 25 Oct. 1825. His widow married second, 31 May 1829, at Lenox, Ohio, Roswell Cune.

Children:

- i. LUCINDA ABIGAIL,⁷ b. in Marlboro, Vt., 15 Jan. 1816; d. in Olmstead, Ohio, 18 July 1836, Asaph Graves Rice Stearns; she d. in Utica, Wis., 12 Jan. 1868.

Children:

1. *Louisa*, b. 19 April 1838.
 2. *Lucia*, b. 31 May 1840.
 3. *William Allen*, b. 16 July 1842.
 4. *Lewis Cass*, b. 11 July 1844.
 5. *Hannah*, b. 9 Aug. 1846.
 6. *Helen Aurilla*, b. 28 Aug. 1848.
 7. *Edward*, b. 18 Sept. 1850.
 8. *Frank*, b. 28 Nov. 1852.
 9. *Ella*, b. 11 March 1855.
 10. *Effie*, b. 17 April 1858.
 11. *Charles*, b. 23 Feb. 1862.

703. ii. EDWARD FRANKLIN, b. in Marlboro, Vt., 1 Jan. 1818.

- iii. LUCIA PRISCILLA, b. in Marlboro, Vt., 17 April 1820; m. E. J. Williams of Elba, Wis.

Children:

1. *Whitman*.
 2. *Irwin*.
 3. *Helen*.

704. iv. LAFAYETTE, b. in Elyria, Ohio, 3 July 1824.

- v. HANNAH, b. in Elyria, 26 March 1826; m. William Mead of Olmstead, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Hattie*.
 2. *Belle*.
 3. *Walter*.
 4. *Mary*.

362. OTIS⁶ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 30 May 1793; married 31 Aug. 1819, SALLY MARSH, daughter of Jesse and Charity (Stearns) Marsh of Dover. They lived in Wardsboro, and Newfane, Vt. He died in Newfane, 25 Sept. 1872; she died there 10 March 1877.

Children:

- i. RUBY MANDANA,⁷ b. 1 April 1821; d. in Wardsboro, 16 May 1845.
- ii. LEONIDAS LYMAN, b. 9 July 1824; m. 1848, Elizabeth Hobart of Napoli, N. Y., where he d. 13 May 1848; she m. 2nd ——— Mighles.
- iii. SALLY SYRENA, b. 20 Oct. 1826; m. 1848, Darwin A. Hammond of Wardsboro, where he d. 21 Oct. 1848.
705. iv. MARSHALL OTIS, b. in Wardsboro, Vt., 4 Oct. 1832.

363. LAMBERT HOWE (*Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 21 Sept. 1796; married 8 April 1828, LUCINDA HARRIS. They lived in Dover, where he was a miller, and he died 1 March 1874; she was born 26 Aug. 1804, and died 28 Aug. 1902, aged 98 years.

Children born in Dover:

706. i. FAYETTE R.,⁷ b. in Jan. 1824.
- ii. ABIGAIL I., b. 23 Jan. 1827; d. 7 May 1832.
707. iii. LORENZO L., b. 20 May 1829.
- iv. RHODA M., b. (no date given); d. 17 Jan. 1833.
708. v. HARLOW E., b. 5 March 1834.
- vi. MARILLA L., b. 13 Feb. 1837; m. 6 Oct. 1857, Charles M. Adams, b. 5 Aug. 1835, and lived in Marlboro, Vt.

Children:

1. *Charles L.*, b. 26 Jan. 1863.
2. *Lulu M.*, b. 5 March 1867.
- vii. ELLEN A., b. 26 May 1840; m. 3 March 1864, Holland P. Freeman, b. 5 Feb. 1840, and lived in Dover, Vt.

Children:

1. *Frank E.*, b. 18 Nov. 1864.
2. *Ina N.*, b. 11 Sept. 1866.

364. LYMAN⁶ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 21 Sept. 1796; married 23 Oct. 1821, ANNA PHIPPS PERRY, who was born in Dover, Vt., 29 Oct. 1802. They lived in Dover, where she died 11 April 1865. He died in Brattleboro, Vt., 21 April 1872.

Children:

709. i. JAMES OTIS,⁷ b. in Dover, Vt., 10 April 1823.
710. ii. GARDNER L., b. in Wardsboro, Vt., 7 April 1827.
- iii. ARTEMESIA A., b. in Dover, Vt., 17 Nov. 1831; m. 1 Feb. 1854, Charles Taylor; she m. 2nd Alured P. Newell. She d. 25 Aug. 1900.

Children:

1. *Edwin C. Taylor.*
2. *Abbie Taylor.*

By second marriage:

3. *Norman N. Newell*, b. 9 July 1868; is now (1928) in Brattleboro.
- iv. *IRENE A.*, b. 31 March 1835; m. 6 Sept. 1854, *Joshua C. Morse*; she d. in Kansas City., Mo., 6 June 1906.

Children:

1. *Ida E.*, b. 1859.
2. *Mary H.*, b. 1862.
3. *Annie C.*, b. 1865.

711. v. *EDMUND P.*, b. 11 Oct. 1838.

365. *JOTHAM*⁶ *HOWE* (*Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 6 Feb. 1800; married 7 June 1827, *ANNA SOPHIA HOWE*. They moved to Olmsted, Ohio, where he was a merchant. He held the office of Town Treasurer for several years, and was postmaster for many years. He died there 11 Jan. 1855; his widow died there 10 May 1859.

Children:

- i. *GEORGE C.*,⁷ b. 15 June 1829; d. unm.
- ii. *ROLLIN SHERMAN*, b. 11 Dec. 1830; d. about 1832.
712. iii. *HENRY SHERMAN*, b. 8 July 1833.
713. iv. *EDWARD*, b. 23 April 1837.
- v. *JANE SOPHIA*, b. 20 Sept. 1840; m. 6 Dec. 1860, *Lester A. Harmon*, and was living in Elmore, Ottawa Co., Ohio, in 1904.

Children:

1. *Frederick Walker*, b. 1861; m. 1887, *Mary E. Mylander*. They had one child.
2. *George Lester*, b. 1863.
3. *Jennie Lura*, b. 1874; d. age 2 years.
4. *Julia Cutler*, b. 1876; m. 1899, *Lester J. DuBiu*.

366. *LIBERTY*⁶ *HOWE* (*Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 27 June 1803; married *MARIA BABCOCK*, of Dover. They lived in Dover until after 1870, where he was a prominent citizen. He was Representative to Legislature, and died in Brattleboro, Vt.

Children:

- i. *HAMILTON*,⁷ b. about 1828; m. *Melvina E. ———*. They lived in Dover.
- ii. *LYDIA M.*, b. about 1829.
- iii. *HORACE*, b. about 1831.
- iv. *HELEN M.*, b. about 1833.
- v. *CALISTA*.
- vi. *ARABELLE*, b. about 1838.
- vii. *GARDNER*, b. about 1840.
- viii. *PERSIS A.*, b. about 1843.
- ix. *ALBERT N.*, b. about 1845.
- x. *EDWIN E.*, b. about 1848.
- xi. *ORILLA C.*, b. about 1851.

367. *EDWARD*⁶ *HOWE* (*Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,³ *Daniel*,⁴ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 27 Sept. 1812; married 24 Sept. 1839, *ELVIRA LEONARD*, born 3 Aug. 1820. They lived in Dover

where he was a farmer, and died 13 Jan. 1892. She died there 17 Nov. 1888.

Children born in Dover :

- i. EDWARD OSCAR,⁷ b. 19 Jan. 1841; d. 9 March 1841.
- ii. DEWITT CLINTON, b. 26 April 1842; m. 7 Nov. 1889, Clara E. Stanley.
- iii. MANDANA ELVIRA, b. 23 July 1845; d. 28 Sept. 1863.
- iv. HERBERT EDGAR, b. 27 June 1847; moved to Oregon, Me., where he d. 11 Nov. 1866.
- v. FLORA JANE, b. 26 Aug. 1850; m. 7 May 1889, John W. Cole, d. 16 April 1894.
- vi. EVA LAVINIA, b. 24 July 1852; m. 22 Dec. 1875, John W. Thurber.
- vii. ADA SALLY, b. 14 Feb. 1854; d. 3 April 1878.
- viii. MARY IDA, b. 1 Nov. 1856; d. 26 April 1864.
- ix. ARTHUR DANIEL, b. 31 July 1859; was living in Wilmington, Vt., in 1904.
- x. MORTON PHILIP, b. 19 Feb. 1862; d. 3 May 1888.

368. AMOS JUDSON⁶ HOWE (*Walter*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Waterford, Pa., 12 June 1811; married at Door Prairie, Laporte Co., Ind., 1 July 1837, MARY J. SMITH, daughter of Hezekiah Smith, born in New York State, about 1810. They lived in Ind., several years, then moved to Schoolcraft, Kalamazoo Co., Mich., prior to 1850, where he was a blacksmith.

Children born in Ind. :

714. i. CHARLES HENRY,⁷ b. 1 June 1838.
- ii. MARGARET EMILY, b. 3 Sept. 1840; m. at Mendon, Mich., 13 Nov. 1865, A. J. VanBuren, and lived in Vicksburg, Parkville and Galesburg, Mich.
- Children :
1. *Frederick Judson*, b. 1 Jan. 1867.
 2. *Frank*, b. 26 Nov. 1868.
 3. *Mary*, b. 8 Nov. 1870.
- iii. RHODA JANE, b. 14 Dec. 1842; m. at Hillsdale, Mich., 25 Dec. 1864, Dennis J. McCrohan, b. 1841.
- Children :
1. *Mattie May*, b. 13 Aug. 1868.
- iv. MARIETTE LAVINIA, b. 15 Oct. 1844.
- v. THOMAS JUDSON, b. 15 Dec. 1846.

369. SIDNEY AUGUSTUS⁶ HOWE (*Walter*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Waterford, Pa., 19 Oct. 1818; married at Waukegan, Ills., 8 April 1847, MRS. HARRIET VAN ANKER, daughter of Nathaniel Swann; she died Jan. 8, 1852, at Knox, Albany Co., N. Y.; he married second, JULIET G. BLANCHARD, daughter of Reuben H. Blanchard.

Children :

- i. CHARES ALONZO,⁷ b. in Waukegan, 16 Jan. 1848; he lived in Lincoln, Nebr.
- ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Albany, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1851.

370. JOHN NELSON⁶ HOWE (*Walter*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Waterford, Pa., 25 Jan. 1821; married at Lewistown, Ills., 10 Nov. 1860, HARRIET ROBERTS, daughter of John F. Roberts, born 8 Sept. 1821. They lived at Tiskilwa, Ills.

Children born in Tiskilwa, Ills.:

- i. LAVINIA,⁷ b. 20 Oct. 1861.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 18 March 1866.

371. WALTER NEWTON⁶ HOWE (*Walter*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Waterford, Pa., 11 May 1824; married at Chicago, Ills., 2 Dec. 1849, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of William Howe, born 25 Oct. 1824. They lived in Chicago a short time, then moved to Kalamazoo, Mich.

Children:

- i. SIDNEY JUDSON,⁷ b. in Chicago, 13 Oct. 1850.
- ii. NETTIE, b. in Kalamazoo, 25 July 1853.
- iii. WALTER NEWTON, b. in Kalamazoo, 18 Jan. 1856.
- iv. CORA CORNELIA, b. in Kalamazoo, 16 Feb. 1858.
- v. LILLY FRANCES, b. in Kalamazoo, 24 Oct. 1860.
- vi. CHARLES DELBERT, b. in Kalamazoo, 19 Sept. 1862.

372. DANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 4 Dec. 1776; married 22 April 1802, MARY BURGE, daughter of John and Priscilla (Barnes) Burge of Townsend, Mass., born in Townsend, 9 Oct. 1784; died in Westminster, Mass., 11 Aug. 1848. They lived in Westminster, Mass., where he died 8 Feb. 1853.

Children born in Westminster:

- i. MARY,⁷ b. 26 July 1803; d. 7 Oct. 1805.
- ii. LOUISA, b. 14 Jan. 1805; d. 28 April 1827.
- iii. MARY, b. 24 Sept. 1807; d. 19 June 1826.
715. iv. DANIEL MILTON, b. 7 Oct. 1810.
716. v. FRANKLIN, b. 30 Nov. 1820.

373. WILLIAM TAYLOR⁶ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 24 Aug. 1787; married in 1810, BETSEY RICE, daughter of ——— and Susan (Moore) Rice, born in New Hampshire, 1786. She was a niece of Major Jonas Rice, a Revolutionary soldier. They moved to Wyandotte Co., Ohio, where he practiced law. His wife Betsey, died 30 Sept. 1870.

Children:

- i. SUSAN,⁷ b. 20 Sept. 1817; m. 1 Sept. 1836, Joseph C. Mount, d. 7 June 1882.

Children:

1. Charles W., b. 20 June 1837.
2. William H., b. 9 April 1839; d. in the army in the Union service, 12 Oct. 1864.
3. Harriet, b. 30 Oct. 1840.
4. George W., b. 7 April 1843; d. 11 June 1843.
5. Thomas B., b. 1 June 1845; m. 30 Nov. 1871, Caroline Swasy.

6. *Asa R.*, b. 16 Dec. 1846; d. in the army in the Union service, 3 Nov. 1864.
 7. *Taylor*, b. 23 March 1848; d. in the army, in the Union service, 18 Nov. 1864.
 8. *MARY L.*, b. 15 Oct. 1850; m. 19 Oct. 1871, Martin Matthews, d. in Aug. 1892.
 9. *Betsey J.*, b. 16 Oct. 1852; m. 27 Oct. 1873, Theodore C. Hawk; she m. 2nd 12 July 1899, John Meltzer.
 10. *J. Finley*, b. 5 Dec. 1854.
717. iii. *WILLIAM*, b. 20 April 1819.
- iv. *NATHAN*, b. 1 Oct. 1821; d. 21 Dec. 1827.
- v. *HARRIET*, b. 22 Oct. 1824; m. 8 Nov. 1848; Samuel Hamler, d. 8 July 1881.
- Children:
1. *Mary E.*, b. 6 June 1850; m. 3 Feb. 1870, Clinton D. Killam.
 2. *Clara F.*, b. 7 April 1860; m. 29 March 1884, Harry G. Brownell.
 3. *William A.*, b. 3 Aug. 1866; m. 25 Dec. 1888, Nola Newlon.
- vi. *MARY*, b. 11 Jan. 1827; m. Joseph Cavens; m. 2nd 25 March 1858, Noah Bunnell; she d. in Nov. 1864.
- Children by second marriage:
1. *Charles E.*, b. in 1859; m. 10 Jan. 1878, Sarah E. Jelbaugh.
- vii. *ASA*, b. 9 Nov. 1828; d. 20 Sept. 1850.
374. *CALVIN*⁶ *HOWE* (*Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 14 May 1789; married 26 Nov. 1815, *MARY WYMAN*, daughter of Seth and Mary (Brown) Wyman, born in Shrewsbury, 28 Feb. 1791. They lived in Shrewsbury where he died 14 Jan. 1868; she died there 21 Feb. 1869.
- Children born in Shrewsbury:
718. i. *WILLIAM HENRY*,⁷ b. 4 Feb. 1816.
 - ii. *BENJAMIN EDWARD*, b. 24 Aug. 1817.
 719. iii. *SETH WYMAN*, b. 7 April 1819.
 720. iv. *SAMUEL INGERSOLL*, b. 8 Feb. 1822.
 - v. *MARY ELIZA*, b. 11 May 1824.
 - vi. *JOHN CALVIN*, b. 10 Feb. 1828; d. in April 1831.
375. *AMASA*⁶ *HOWE* (*Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 6 Feb. 1794; married 1 Jan. 1818, *ELIZABETH ALLEN*, daughter of Simeon and Candace (Howe) Allen of Princeton, Mass., born 1 April 1794; died in Shrewsbury, 21 Feb. 1869. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he died 29 April 1883.
- Children born in Shrewsbury:
721. i. *LORENZO*,⁷ b. 12 Aug. 1819.
 - ii. *HARRIET EVELINE*, b. 19 May 1821; m. Seth W. Howe (her cousin).
 - iii. *ABIGAIL AUGUSTA*, b. 17 Oct. 1826; d. 9 Nov. 1849, unm.
 - iv. *NATHAN*, b. 20 Jan. 1829; d. 27 Nov. 1849.
 - v. *ARTEMAS*, b. 5 March 1831; d. 18 Oct. 1849.
 - vi. *SARAH ELIZABETH*, b. 30 Dec. 1837; m. 11 Nov. 1857, William A. Wheeler.

376. BARNEY HOWE (*Hiram*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., 16 March 1800; married 2 May 1830, MELINDA KNOWLTON, daughter of Daniel Knowlton, born in Holden, Mass., died in West Boylston, 17 Oct. 1867. They lived in Holden several years, and prior to 1860 they moved to West Boylston, where he died 28 June 1860.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE AMELIA,⁷ b. in Holden, 7 Feb. 1831; m. 7 Feb. 1850, Everett W. Bigelow of Worcester, Mass.; he d. in Beachmont, Mass., 16 May 1895.

Children:

1. *Evelyn Winthrop*, b. 30 Dec. 1850; d. 30 Oct. 1855.
 2. *George Everett*, b. 23 Dec. 1855; m. 6 Jan. 1892, Lucy A. Powers.
 3. *Carrie Evelyn*, b. 13 Dec. 1860.
- ii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 23 April 1835; d. 13 June 1839.
- iii. EDWARD, b. in West Boylston, 17 Oct. 1842; m. Dorcas C. Smith; he d. 13 May 1871; she m. 2nd D. C. Barton of Worcester.

377. NATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Hiram*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., 18 May 1803; married 17 April 1833, ABIGAIL BAILEY HOWE, daughter of Jasper and Nancy (Wilson) Howe, born in Holden, Mass., 7 Sept. 1810, died 14 Dec. 1858. For several years he engaged in the business of finishing cloth, that was made by the farmers' wives; later he was superintendent of the cotton mill in West Boylston. About 1846 he turned to farming for a short time, but later he bought out a saw mill, and got out dressed lumber, shingles, laths, etc., a business which he carried on until his death which occurred 4 Feb. 1873. He was active in town affairs, serving as one of the Selectmen, and he represented his district in the State Legislature. He was a republican in politics, and an earnest Adventist in religion.

Children born in Holden:

722. i. EDWIN,⁷ b. 28 March 1834.
723. ii. HIRAM, b. 30 July 1836.
- iii. SARAH, b. 14 Nov. 1838; m. 9 Nov. 1859, Emerson B. Wilson; she d. in Westboro, 19 Feb. 1873.
- iv. ADELINE, b. 22 Dec. 1840.
- v. NATHAN, b. 13 Feb. 1847.
- vi. HARRIET, b. 1 March 1849.
- vii. MARTHA, b. 13 June 1853; d. 16 Dec. 1905, unm.

378. JOEL⁶ HOWE (*Hiram*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., 28 Nov. 1816; married 21 March 1837, EMELINE B. ROGERS, daughter of George and Betsey (Howe) Rogers, born in Holden, Mass., 5 Jan. 1814. They lived in West Boylston.

Children born in West Boylston:

- i. ELLEN JANE,⁷ b. 28 Nov. 1837; m. William H. Rice of Worcester, Mass.

379. NAHUM⁶ HOWE (*Joel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 17 Jan. 1802; married 15 Jan. 1826, SOPHRONIA WASHBURN, born 10 Nov. 1806. They lived in Phillipston, Barre, Oakham and Waltham, Mass. He died in Waltham, 6 Feb. 1880.

Children:

- i. HENRY AUGUSTUS,⁷ b. in Phillipston, 17 April 1828; he lived in New Haven, Conn.
- ii. GEORGE EMERSON, b. in Phillipston, 13 June 1829; d. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 7 May 1887.
- iii. EDWIN LORISTON, b. in Barre, 22 April 1831; d. in Worcester, Mass., 4 July 1875.
724. iv. CHARLES CARROLL, b. in Barre, 10 Sept. 1833.
- v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. in Oakham, 26 July 1836; lived in Shirley, Mass.
- vi. ALMIRA JANE, b. in Oakham, 7 Oct. 1842; d. in Waltham, Mass., 7 Nov. 1865.
- vii. MARY ELLEN, b. in Waltham, 24 July 1848; she was living in Waltham in 1897.

380. LEWIS SIDNEY⁶ HOWE (*Joel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., 17 Aug. 1828; married 10 March 1854, KATE CAROLINE PROUDFOOT, daughter of Edward E. and Rebecca A. Proudfoot of Norfolk, Eng. She was born in Athens, Pa., 11 July 1839, and died in Alexandria, Minn., 20 June 1826. He served in the army, in the Mexican war, and served in the Quartermasters Dept. during the Civil war, and also served in the Indian wars. He settled in Rochester, Minn., where he was a grocer and a lumber dealer; later he moved to Minneapolis, Minn., where he died 21 July 1921.

Children born in Rochester:

- i. ADELAIDE AUGUSTA,⁷ b. 5 June 1859; m. 1 July 1906, Edward Wells Cotton at Billings, Mont.; no children.
525. ii. EDWARD ERNEST, b. 1 Sept. 1860.
- iii. ALICE MARY, b. 10 Oct. 1862; m. 1 Jan. 1887, Charles Alfred Coffin, b. in Hastings, Minn., 31 Aug. 1862. They live in Minneapolis.

Children:

1. *William Lewis*, b. 14 Oct. 1888; d. 31 Oct. 1889.
2. *Marguerite Vera*, b. 11 Jan. 1890, m. George William Andrus.
3. *Marion Howe*, b. 20 Jan. 1900; d. 31 Aug. 1902.
- iv. WILLIAM LEWIS, b. 14 June 1865; m. in June 1892, Lizzie McNurney.
- v. DOLLY LOUISE, b. 27 July 1869; m. 1 Jan. 1892, Oscar A. Wise, and lived in Seattle, Wash.; she m. 2nd in Jan. 1911, Jack F. Hickman, at Vancouver, B. C.; she d. in Inglewood, Calif., 16 Sept. 1927.

Children:

1. *Alpheus Mansfield*, b. 17 Aug. 1893; m. Marguerite Kammerer.
2. *Thomas Burk*, b. 3 March 1900; m. Lillian Wise.
- vi. KATE MAY, b. 16 May 1876; m. 15 April 1903, Francis Wayland Crowell. They live in Minneapolis.

Children:

1. *Sidney Howe*, b. 20 April 1904.

381. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 June 1785; married 19 Dec. 1834, NANCY PARKS, born about 1793. When but a child, he went with his father to Bridport, Vt. He died in Bridport, and his widow was living there in 1871.

Children:

- i. HARVEY JENNISON,⁷ b. about 1837; d. in 1858, aged 21 years.

382. SOLOMON⁶ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Bridport, Vt., in Aug. 1795; married in Feb. 1818, BETSEY WILSON, and lived in Bridport, where she died in 1842. After her death, he moved to Berlin, Wis., where he died about 1865.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁷ b. (no date given); m. ——— Lane, by whom she had one child, and moved to Wis.
- ii. OLIVE, b. (no date given); m. ——— Andrus, and lived in Cornwall, Vt.
- iii. JOHN, b. (no date given); m. Nancy Cram of Bridport, Vt. They lived in Bridport.

383. AARON⁶ HOWE (*John H.*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 14 Oct. 1794; married 28 Nov. 1816, HARRIET RICHARDSON, daughter of John and Abigail (Haven) Richardson, born in Shrewsbury, 7 Oct. 1796. They lived in Shrewsbury where their first two children were born, then they moved to Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. NANCY AMELIA,⁷ b. 9 Oct. 1817; m. 12 April 1837, George W. Eaton, son of Alpheus and Annie Eaton of Worcester, b. 30 March 1813. They lived in Worcester.

Children:

- i. *John E.*, b. 18 Feb. 1848.
- ii. APPLETON RICHARDSON, b. 22 July 1819; d. 9 July 1823.
- iii. AARON, b. in Worcester, 14 Oct. 1821; d. young.
- iv. GEORGE APPLETON, b. 17 Sept. 1823.
- v. AARON, b. 26 Feb. 1826.

384. LEVI⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Jan. 1792; married 3 Jan. 1815, LYDIA GODDARD, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Williams) Goddard, born in Shrewsbury, 26 June 1791. They lived in Shrewsbury a short time, and moved to Worcester prior to 1818, where all of his children except the first one, were born; later he moved to Oakham, Mass., where his wife died 10 April 1841; he married second, 11 Feb. 1845, MRS. HARRIET FALES, widow of Harvey Fales, and daughter of John Macomber. Later he returned to Worcester, where he died 2 Dec. 1864; his widow died there 20 May 1883, aged 93 years.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,⁷ b. in Shrewsbury, 3 July 1816; d. young.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 24 Jan. 1818; m. 7 Feb. 1836, Timothy S. Stearns of Framingham, Mass. They lived in Oakham a short time.

Children:

- i. *Levi Howe*, b. 6 Dec. 1840.
- iii. EUNICE, b. 20 Jan. 1820; m. 21 May 1839, S. Norman Story of Norwich, Conn.

Children:

- i. *Mary*, b. in Dec. 1841; d. 12 Feb. 1842.
- iv. HARRIET, b. 29 March 1822; m. 12 March 1842, George S. Howe of Worcester, son of Thomas and Eliza (Stowell) Howe, b. 9 April 1817. They lived in Worcester.
- v. FRANCES ANN, b. 28 Feb. 1824; m. 5 Nov. 1846, William S. Walker of Oakham.
- 726. vi. DANIEL, b. 23 Nov. 1825.
- vii. GEORGE LAFAYETTE, b. in June 1829.

385. JUBAL⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 27 Dec. 1793; married 17 Nov. 1830, ANN J. SUMNER, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Jaffrey) Sumner, born in Shrewsbury, 28 May 1799. He was for many years engaged in business in Boston, and lived in Newton, Mass., where they both died. He left a fund for the Town of Shrewsbury, with which they built the Public Library in that town.

Children:

- i. ANN JEFFREY,⁷ b. 9 March 1836; d. 24 March 1898; she was totally blind.
- ii. JAMES SUMNER, b. 10 Jan. 1841; he served in the Navy during the Civil war.

386. CLARK⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 26 April 1796; married MATILDA DOWELL. He went to N. Y. State, and settled at Fort Ann, Washington Co., where he was a farmer. Prior to 1870 he moved to Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., where he died prior to 1880. She was living in 1880 with her son Clark, in Queensbury.

Children born at Fort Ann:

- 727. i. JOSEPH APPLETON,⁷ b. about 1824.
- ii. EMILY.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1829; m. Franklin Thompson.
- 728. iv. CLARK, b. about 1831.
- v. DAMARIS, b. about 1833.
- vi. ANN, b. about 1835.
- vii. CELESTIA, b. about 1837.
- viii. DANIEL W., b. about 1839.
- 729. ix. JUBAL, b. about 1841.
- x. SOPHRONIA, b. about 1843.

387. LYMAN⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Nov. 1800; married 19 Nov.

1823, CATHERINE JOHNSON of Worcester, Mass. They lived in Worcester and Westboro, Mass.; she died 14 July 1866. He died in Westboro, 31 March 1885.

Children:

- i. JULIA ANN,⁷ b. in Worcester, 5 Oct. 1824; m. 6 Nov. 1845, Moses Wood of Westboro, and d. 28 Aug. 1856; no children.
730. ii. JUBAL, b. in Worcester, 20 Dec. 1825.
- iii. RUFUS WASHBURN, b. 15 Nov. 1827.
731. iv. GIDEON, b. 15 March 1830.
732. v. HENRY, b. in Westboro, 12 Jan. 1832.
- vi. CAROLINE, b. in Westboro, 13 Sept. 1837; m. 28 Nov. 1855, Loriman S. Brigham of Marlborough, where she d. 28 Oct. 1865, no children.
- vii. MARY EMMA, b. in Westboro, 25 July 1842; m. 3 April 1864, John H. Hapgood of Boston, Mass.

Children:

1. Katie L., b. 21 Oct. 1866; m. Aaron Starbird.

388. JOSEPH HALL⁶ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 5 Sept. 1802; married 15 Jan. 1825, HARRIET BENEDICT, born 5 Dec. 1801. After the birth of his first son, they moved to Lockport, N. Y., in a sleigh, crossing the rivers on the ice; she died in Lockport, 8 May 1841; he married second, 22 Oct. 1850, WIDOW SARAH HEATH of Shawnee, N. Y.; she died 22 March 1851; he married third, 25 Dec. 1856, ANN ELIZA GLYNN of Lockport, N. Y., born 30 July 1833. He died in Lockport, 26 Dec. 1867. She married second, Nathan B. Wolverton, and was killed in a cyclone at Oshkosh, Wis., 26 May 1896.

Children born in Lockport, except the first one:

733. i. JOEL CARLTON,⁷ b. 29 Dec. 1825.
734. ii. JUBAL WASHBURN, b. in Lockport, 20 July 1827.
- iii. HARRIET MARIA, b. 3 May 1830; m. 22 Aug. 1850, Ransom Mack Hubbard, b. 8 Nov. 1823, in Leroy, N. Y.; he d. in Fremont, Wis., 20 Feb. 1887. She was living in Merrill, Wis., in 1899.
- iv. NOAH JONES, b. 29 July 1832; m. Martha Snow; he d. in Carlinville, Ill., aged 23, and she d. about 9 months previous.
735. v. JOSEPH ELMER, b. 20 Feb. 1834.
- vi. ANN SUMNER, b. 3 Nov. 1836; m. 1 Jan. 1857, Rev. Russell Flint Keeler of Erie, Pa., a widely known Methodist minister; she d. 17 Feb. 1898, in Portage Co., Ohio.

Children:

1. Frank Coleman, b. in Erie, Pa., 23 Oct. 1857; m. 6 Oct. 1880, Laura F. Allen.
2. Ella May, b. 20 May 1860, in Cattaraugus, N. Y.
3. Russell Vincent, b. in Clarion, Pa., 2 Oct. 1866; m. 28 Dec. 1897, Anna Lee Wilson.
4. Anna Cecelia, b. in Venango, Pa., 16 Oct. 1868.
5. Myrta Mabel, b. in Erie, Pa., 6 Oct. 1870.
6. Grace Gertrude, b. in Conneaut, Ohio, 7 Sept. 1876.
- vii. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 3 April 1838; m. 24 March 1857, in Amboy, Ill., John Henry Powell Cook, b. in Herkimer,

N. Y., 7 March 1824, d. in Portage Co., Ohio, 20 May 1882; she was living in 1899, in Pueblo, Col.

Children:

1. *Helen A.*, b. 3 Jan. 1859; d. in Amboy, 26 March 1860.
 2. *John Henry Adelbert*, b. 15 June 1861; m. 25 Dec. 1883, Harriet Downs of Cleveland, Ohio; he d. 6 June 1885.
 3. *Anna Maria*, b. 6 Sept. 1863; d. 26 Nov. 1864.
 4. *Ernest Elmer*, b. in Hubbardston, Mich., 1 May 1866; m. 9 Dec. 1888, Sarah Ann Stamm, b. 24 June 1869. They lived in Pueblo, Colo.
 5. *Collins Worrell*, b. in Hubbardston, Mich., 11 May 1869; d. in Louisville, Ky.
 6. *Emma Howe*, b. in Freedom, Ohio, 17 Nov. 1874; m. 17 April 1898, Cliff Gill of Ravenna, Ohio; she d. 17 Sept. 1898.
 7. *Margaret Angeline*, b. 30 Aug. 1879; m. 18 Jan. 1899, Fred E. Kline of Pueblo, Colo., where they were living in 1899.
- viii. ORRIN HALL, b. 23 March 1858; m. 19 June 1897, Clara H. Bonner, b. in Sandoval, Ill., 9 March 1875.
736. ix. EDGAR CLARK, b. 24 March 1860.

389. CHARLES⁶ HOWE (*Oliver*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Vermont, about 1796; married 3 Dec. 1817, JANE HAMILTON (ancestry unknown). They lived in Bridport, Vt., where he died 6 Sept. 1863, aged 67 years.

Children:

737. i. JAMES,⁷ b. 2 June 1820.

390. JOSEPH CLOYES⁶ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 17 July 1802; married HANNAH C. JUNE of N. Y. She died in May 1842; he married second, SARAH HAYWOOD.

Children:

- i. CHARLES H.,⁷ b. 14 Dec. 1827.
- ii. ANN MARIA, b. 22 March 1828.
- iii. EDWARD LEWIS (twin); d. young.
- iv. AUGUSTUS HANMAN (twin); d. young.
- v. LYMAN, b. about 1840 (twin); d. young.
- vi. LOUISA, b. about 1840 (twin); d. young.
- vii. LYMAN, b. ———; d. young.
- viii. GEORGE, b. in Dec. 1845.

391. SYLVESTER⁶ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 22 March 1815; married 22 Sept. 1842, MARY JANE KIMBALL, daughter of Richard and Almira Kimball. She died 30 April 1844, aged 23.

Children:

- i. MARTHA ANN,⁷ b. 20 April 1844; m. 7 Sept. 1865, William Clement, and lived in Reading, Mass.
- Children:
1. *William Harmon*, b. 24 May 1867.
 2. *Lillian Lee*, b. 14 June 1870.

3. *Harriet Kimball*, b. 8 Oct. 1872.

4. *Mary Almira*, b. 21 Nov. 1874.

392. JARED SLOCOMB⁶ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 16 Dec. 1817; married 8 Feb. 1843, HARRIET F. HOWE, daughter of Phineas Howe of Haverhill, Mass.; she died 22 Feb. 1869. He married second, 22 March 1870, ELLEN E. DE CAMP.

Children:

- i. MARY SLOCOMB,⁷ b. 26 Jan. 1871.
- ii. JESSIE SYLVIA, b. 8 March 1873.

393. JEREMIAH MANSFIELD⁶ HOWE (*James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Westminster, Mass., 16 May 1770. He probably lived in Sutton, Mass., a few years, and moved from there to Livermore, Me., about 1800. He married, but we have not learned the name of his wife, nor have we the date of his death.

Children:

- 738. i. EPHRAIM S.,⁷ b. in Livermore, 19 Jan. 1801.
- ii. MARY.

394. PHINEAS⁶ HOWE (*Abel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 15 April 1782; married 7 Nov. 1802, EUNICE PATCH. They lived in Worcester, Mass., several years, but we find no record of them after 1808.

Children born in Worcester:

- 739. i. HENRY PATCH,⁷ b. 31 Jan. 1803.
- 740. ii. LEONARD, b. 8 Sept. 1805 (twin).
- iii. LOUISE, b. 8 Sept. 1805 (twin).
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 19 May 1808.

395. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Abel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 20 Aug. 1783; married in Worcester, Mass., 22 Dec. 1805, SARAH GOULD. They lived in Worcester, where he died 1820.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. 25 May 1806; m. 1832, Angeline Ammidon of Boston, Mass. She was one of the first women in Boston to form an anti-slavery society and was very active in its work; she died in 1883. He entered the class of 1833 in what was then Waterville, now Colby College, and was afterwards graduated from the Newton Theological Seminary. He was at different times pastor of several Baptist churches in Boston, and helped establish various mission schools there. He was one of the founders of the Associated Charities of Boston and was also at one time a member of the Boston School Board. He died in Cambridge, 28 Nov. 1906, aged 100 years, 6 mos., 3 ds.
- ii. JOHN, b. 17 Aug. 1808.
- iii. RUFUS, b. 27 July 1812.
- iv. SARAH, b. 30 June 1814.

396. TIMOTHY⁶ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Bennington, Vt., 27 June 1765; married ELSIE ———; he married second, MRS. PHEBE BABCOCK (a widow), born 14 June 1766; he married third, a MRS. HENDERSON. He probably lived a short time in Mass., but went to N. Y. State prior to 1790, and lived for a time in Scipio, Cayuga Co., and later moved to Livonia, Livingston Co., where he died 25 March 1839.

Children:

741. i. EBER ANDROSS,⁷ b. 26 May 1784.
 742. ii. AARON, b. 6 Oct. 1785.
 iii. BENJAMIN, b. 2 April 1787; lived in Livonia, in 1830.
 iv. TIMOTHY, b. 3 April 1789; lived in Livonia in 1830.
 v. ELIZABETH, b. 30 July 1792; m. ——— Hough, and had two children.
 743. vi. TITUS, b. 14 Nov. 1793.
 vii. STEPHEN, b. 29 Sept. 1795; m. 6 Jan. 1824, Nancy Tyler. They lived in Ridgefield, McHenry Co., Ill., and had several children.
 viii. LYDIA, b. 6 May 1797; d. in Philadelphia, Pa., aged about 78 yrs.
 744. ix. BAXTER, b. 2 April 1799.
 x. ELSIE, b. 22 Aug. 1801; d. aged 17 yrs.
 xi. HIRAM, b. 31 Jan. 1803; lived in Livonia in 1830.

Children by second wife:

- xii. LUTHER B., b. 1 May 1808; lived in Springwater, N. Y., in 1830.
 xiii. LUCY ANN, b. 29 April 1810.
 xiv. MARIA JANE, b. 9 Sept. 1812.
 xv. PHEBE, b. 29 July 1815.
 xvi. CORNELIA, b. 3 Nov. 1817.
 xvii. HORACE, b. 18 Dec. 1820.

397. BEZALEEL⁶ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born at Tower Hill, Great Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 14 July 1780. His mother died on the day of his birth, leaving a family of eight children. He was taken into the family of Benjamin Fowler, who moved while Bezaleel was very young, to Danby, Vt. He married 25 May 1800, HULDAH CHESEBOROUGH, daughter of William and Mercy (Goddard) Cheseborough, of Berne, N. Y., born 19 Nov. 1776. Some years later he entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and died 24 June 1854. She died 16 Sept. 1841.

Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,⁷ b. and d. 28 Aug. 1801.
 745. ii. BENJAMIN FOWLER, b. 21 July 1802.
 iii. WILLIAM CHESEBOROUGH, b. 8 Aug. 1804; d. 25 Sept. 1813.
 746. iv. SILAS BEZALEEL, b. 2 May 1806.
 747. v. JOHN WESLEY, b. 21 Feb. 1808.
 748. vi. TIMOTHY ANDRUS, b. 16 Feb. 1810.
 vii. LUCY ANN, b. 21 April 1812; d. 1 Feb. 1831.
 viii. ABIGAIL ELIZABETH, b. 1 Feb. 1814; d. 14 Jan. 1889, unm.
 749. ix. STEWART DEAN, b. at Albany, N. Y., 5 July 1816.

750. x. ROBERT DAVIS, b. 16 April 1818.
 751. xi. SAMUEL CHANDLER, b. 14 April 1820.

398. BRIGHAM⁶ HOWE (*Baxter*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 24 Nov. 1774; married SARAH MEEKS, born 29 July 1779, died 19 April 1862. He died 28 Sept. 1856.

Children:

752. i. AUGUSTUS,⁷ b. 23 Sept. 1818.

399. GEORGE C.⁶ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 23 Sept. 1802; married 24 May 1832, HESTER ANN HIGGINS, daughter of Michael and Betty (Gregory) Higgins, born 16 July 1808; died 4 Dec. 1841. He died 15 March 1884.

Children:

- i. MARY C.,⁷ b. 28 July 1833; m. 1 Sept. 1853, Henry L. Weller; she m. 2nd 17 June 1858, Charles Widdifield.
- ii. HARRIET A., b. 16 Dec. 1835; m. 8 April 1862, William J. Gilbert.
- iii. JOSEPHINE E., b. 30 May 1838; m. 27 June 1859, E. Whittemore.
- iv. BEZALEEL, b. 5 Oct. 1841; m. 28 April 1865, Julia Andrews. He was a member of the New York State Society of the Cincinnati, and d. in 1904; his death was announced by the society 10 Dec. 1904.

400. JOHN MOFFAT⁶ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 23 Jan. 1806; married 31 Oct. 1838, MARY MASON, daughter of Rev. Thomas and Mary W. (Morgan) Mason, born 10 Aug. 1818; died 15 Oct. 1841; he married second, 14 Sept. 1843, ANN W. MORGAN, daughter of John and Elizabeth Morgan, born in Philadelphia, 18 March 1815; died 19 Oct. 1844; he married third, 7 May 1846, EMELINE BARNARD JENKINS, daughter of Barzillai and Susan (Barnard) Jenkins, born in Hudson, N. Y., 16 April 1821. He died 5 Feb. 1885.

Children:

- i. FRANCES RAMADGE,⁷ b. 10 Aug. 1839; m. 18 Sept. 1859, Rev. John Andrew Munroe of Annapolis, Md., son of Rev. Jonathan and Matilda (Keiser) Munroe.

Children:

1. Francis Howe, b. 11 April 1862.
2. Harry Keiser, b. 6 Oct. 1865.
3. Milbourne, b. 18 July 1867.
4. George Rowland, b. 24 July 1869.
5. Clinton, b. 29 Nov. 1873.
6. John Herbert, b. 19 Jan. 1877.
7. Percy, b. 8 Oct. 1878.
- ii. MARY MASON, b. 10 Oct. 1841; d. in infancy.

Children by second wife:

753. iii. JOHN MORGAN, b. 19 Oct. 1844.

Children by third wife:

754. iv. GEORGE ROWLAND, b. 21 Oct. 1847.
 v. EDWIN JENKINS, b. 2 July 1849; m. 18 Nov. 1875, in Passaic, N. J., Sarah Louise Simmons, daughter of Henry P. Simmons. He was a physician and died at Newark, N. J., 14 March 1905.

755. vi. CHARLES MORTIMER, b. 1 May 1851.
 vii. ELLA LOUISE, b. 16 Nov. 1852; m. 20 June 1874, Ansel Bartlett Maxim, son of Thomas and Mary A. (Gurney) Maxim, b. in Carver, Mass., 8 Sept. 1836; he d. 24 April 1886.

Children:

- i. *Mary*, b. 18 March 1879.
 viii. EMELINE JENKINS, b. 1 June 1856; m. 1 June 1876, David Carlisle, son of Rev. John and Maria (Harper) Carlisle, b. in Lisburn, Ireland, 27 May 1844.

Children:

- i. *Emeline*, b. 27 April 1877.
 2. *Anna*, b. 10 Aug. 1880.
 3. *Marion*, b. 8 June 1883.
 4. *John Howe*, b. 5 July 1887.
 ix. SUSAN ELANORA, b. 18 Oct. 1858; m. 7 Jan. 1883, Byron David Halsted, b. in Venice, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 7 June 1852.

Children:

- i. *Claire*, b. 18 Oct. 1883.
 2. *Edwin Howe*, b. 27 Jan. 1888.

401. BEZALEEL⁶ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 17 Aug. 1815; married 5 Aug. 1838, JANE CORDELIA FRANK, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Barnet) Frank, born 18 May 1820. He died 18 Jan. 1858.

Children:

- i. JACOB FRANK,⁷ b. 20 April 1848.

402. CALVIN⁶ HOWE (*Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Swanzey, N. H., 25 Feb. 1782; married in Bethel, Vt., 3 June 1810, ACHSA WALLACE, daughter of John and Betsey Wallace, born 22 Dec. 1785; died 25 March 1874. He died 6 May 1861.

Children:

- i. EUNICE,⁷ b. 5 May 1814.
 ii. HANNAH.
 iii. GEORGE.

403. LUTHER⁶ HOWE (*Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Swanzey, N. H., or Royalton, Vt., 24 Aug. 1784; married 17 Jan. 1812, MARY JACOBS, daughter of Eliphalet and Mary (Lee) Lyman, born in Royalton, Vt., 17 Dec. 1791; died 23 June 1877. He died there 17 Jan. 1848.

Children born in Royalton:

756. i. LYMAN,⁷ b. 13 Dec. 1812.
 ii. MARY ANN, b. 6 March 1814; m. in Jan. 1838, Ariel Fay, a Methodist minister in Barnard, Vt., b. 12 July 1807, d. 26 Dec. 1836; she d. 2 Dec. 1835, no children.

- iii. WILLIAM JOHNSON, b. 8 Oct. 1818; m. 23 Feb. 1848, Abba Turner King, b. 3 May 1821; d. 19 June 1892. He d. 14 March 1895. They lived in Randolph, Mass.
 - 757. iv. STORRS LYMAN, b. 7 Dec. 1820.
 - v. DIANTHA LEE, b. 5 May 1823; m. 13 Jan. 1845, William Henry Durkee, b. in Greenwich, N. Y., 22 Sept. 1818. They lived at Fort Miller, N. Y., where he d. in June 1853. She afterwards lived in Windsor, Vt., and in 1897 she was living in Portland, Ore.
Children:
 - 1. *Mary L.*, b. 9 July 1846; d. young.
 - 2. *Mary E.*, b. 19 June 1848.
 - 3. *William Howe*, b. 29 March 1850.
 - vi. ELIZABETH JANE, b. 26 Jan. 1825; m. 20 March 1848, Lennox Titus, b. in Vershire, Vt., 16 Jan. 1809, and lived in St. Albans, Vt.
 - vii. NORMAN FRANCIS, b. 9 Feb. 1827; lived in N. Y. City, where he d. 19 Jan. 1904, unm.
 - viii. LOUISA MARIA, b. 9 Jan. 1829; m. 18 June 1850, Charles Gardner Williams, b. in Royalton, Vt., 5 April 1827, and lived in Montpelier, Windsor and Essex Junction, Vt.; she d. 9 July 1899.
Children:
 - 1. *Abby King*, b. 15 May 1852.
 - 2. *Harriet Howe*, b. 14 Oct. 1854.
 - 3. *Edgar King*, b. 5 Dec. 1856.
 - 4. *Herbert Luther*, b. 14 Jan. 1861.
 - 5. *Ellen Frances*, b. 26 Aug. 1868.
 - ix. MARY JANE, b. 24 April 1831; m. 18 Jan. 1853, John White Hobart, b. 23 Aug. 1829, and lived in Montpelier and St. Albans, Vt.
Children:
 - 1. *Norman Luther*, b. 21 Jan. 1859.
404. ALPHEUS⁶ HOWE (*Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Royalton, Vt., 16 or 17 March 1792; married 20 March 1817, SALVINA PAIGE of Barnard, Vt., born 15 May 1794; died 9 July 1844; he married second, ABIGAIL LEAVITT; she died 29 Jan. 1863. They lived in Barnard and Hartford, Vt.
Children born in Barnard:
- 758. i. ALBERT PAIGE,⁷ b. 4 March 1818.
 - ii. MARTHA, b. 29 Dec. 1820; m. 13 May 1845, Ebenezer Sabin, and lived in Chester, Vt.; she d. 25 April 1850.
 - iii. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Feb. 1824; m. 5 Jan. 1853, Elizabeth F. Lewis; he d. 24 Dec. 1853; she d. in May 1858.
 - iv. SALVINA, b. 30 May 1830; d. 15 April 1853.
 - v. LYDIA M., b. 30 May 1830; m. 28 Nov. 1855, Lucian C. Tucker. They lived in Hartford, Vt., where he d. 14 Nov. 1861.
Children:
 - 1. *Abbie E.*, b. 7 Oct. 1861.
 - vi. HANNAH ELIZABETH, b. 26 June 1837.
405. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Royalton, Vt., 15 May 1796; married 13 Jan.

1822, FANNY FOSTER of Tunbridge, Vt., born 13 Oct. 1797; died 22 Sept. 1834; he married second, 1 July 1835, PHEBE K. FARNHAM, born in Tunbridge, 12 April 1799; died 26 Jan. 1867. He died 6 May 1865.

Children born in Tunbridge:

- i. WILLIAM F.,⁷ b. 11 Oct. 1822; d. 28 June 1854.
- ii. DAVID, b. 8 April 1824; d. 8 Feb. 1892, unm.
- iii. LAURA A., b. 29 Nov. 1826; d. 12 April 1891.
- iv. MARY J., b. 22 Aug. 1831; m. 29 May 1860, George W. Blodgett, b. in Hardwick, Vt., 16 March 1833. Lived in Randolph, Vt.; she d. 2 March 1907.

Children:

1. *E. Mary*, b. 22 Feb. 1864.
2. *Carrie E.*, b. 1 July 1870.

Children by second wife:

759. v. ELIZUR FOSTER, b. 17 July 1837.
- vi. ADALINE A., b. 7 Dec. 1842; m. 7 March 1865, George Foster of Goldfield, Iowa; she d. 24 Dec. 1914.

406. EARL⁶ HOWE (*Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Royalton, Vt., 11 Feb. 1800; married JERUSHA DODGE.

Children:

- i. MARTHA.⁷
- ii. NORMAN.
- iii. EGBERT.
- iv. JAMES.

407. CHARLES⁶ HOWE (*Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Swanzey, N. H., 18 Oct. 1778; married DOLLY COOK, daughter of Silas Cook, born 19 Sept. 1778; died 23 Dec. 1842. He died 27 Feb. 1870.

Children:

- i. HENRY C.,⁷ b. 25 June 1803; d. 25 Jan. 1858.
- ii. LOUISA M., b. 26 Oct. 1805; m. ——— Freeman, and had two children.
- iii. THOMAS N., b. 8 March 1807; d. 25 July 1811.
760. iv. URIAH, b. 3 May 1810.
- v. BETSEY B., b. 26 July 1812 (twin).
- vi. POLLY M., b. 26 July 1812 (twin).
- vii. GEORGE, b. 8 July 1815 (twin).
- viii. LUCINA, b. 8 July 1815 (twin).
- ix. THOMAS, b. 22 March 1820; d. 9 Aug. 1835.
- x. ALMA, b. 22 Aug. 1821.

408. BRIGHAM⁶ HOWE (*Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Swanzey, N. H., 28 Nov. 1779; married SARAH ALLEN. He served in the army in the war of 1812, and lived in Jericho, Vt., until after 1830, when he moved to Potsdam, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where he died 5 Oct. 1869. She died there 14 Feb. 1867.

Children born in Jericho;

- i. ALMA MARIA,⁷ b. 28 Nov. 1810; m. 22 March 1836, Orris

Whitney, b. 5 Feb. 1813, d. at Buck's Bridge, N. Y., 6 March 1876; she d. in Canton, N. Y., 6 April 1896.

Children:

1. *Lewis Henry*, b. 20 Feb. 1837; m. 13 Dec. 1859, *Almeda Johnson*; he d. 8 May 1901.
2. *Cornelia Melissa*, b. 13 Sept. 1838.
3. *Jonah Doran*, b. 10 June 1844; m. 15 Sept. 1868, *Mary P. Dunham*, d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 13 May 1878; he m. 2nd *Louisa A. Church*.

761. ii. THOMAS, b. 6 Jan. 1813.
 iii. ELIZA MELISSA, b. 2 Feb. 1815; m. 6 Aug. 1862, as his third wife, *Amos Carrier*. They lived in Potsdam, N. Y., where he d.; she d. *Keene*, Essex Co., N. Y., 13 June 1907.
762. iv. ALLEN, b. 25 Aug. 1818.
763. v. FREDERICK, b. 13 Feb. 1820.
764. vi. WILLIAM SEYMOUR, b. 8 March 1822.
 vii. ALBERT B., b. 1 April 1826; d. 22 Dec. 1847.
765. viii. EDGAR A., b. 2 Sept. 1828.
- ix. HEMAN, b. 24 Aug. 1830; d. 16 June 1846.
766. x. WALTER E., b. 2 Dec. 1834.

409. BARZILLAI⁶ HOWE (*Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Swanzey, N. H., or Jericho, Vt., 10 Sept. 1786; married (name not given). They lived in Jericho as late as 1830.

Children:

- i. GILES,⁷ b. (no date given); m. and lived in Richmond, Vt., in 1840.
- ii. EMILY.

410. ELON⁶ HOWE (*Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 4 April 1799; married ROXANNA MESSENGER, born 28 July 1796, died 1825. He lived in Jericho, Vt., where he died 1 Sept. 1833.

Children:

767. i. WILLIAM HARRISON,⁷ b. in Jericho, 26 June 1820.
 ii. ANDELIANN, b. 20 May 1822; m. Samuel Walkley; she m. 2nd Dr. Tilton, and d. 1888.

Children by first marriage:

1. *Adelbert*.
2. *Samuel S.*
- iii. DIANA, b. 10 Oct. 1825; m. 1848, Samuel Fisk Shaw, b. 1826.

Children:

1. *C. Byron*.
2. *Edith*, and four others.
- iv. ELON, b. 8 Oct. 1827; d. 1828.
- v. ELON HASKELL, b. 2 Dec. 1828; d. 1829.
- vi. ANGILENE, b. in Aug. 1830; d. 1833.

411. NATHAN⁶ HOWE (*Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 1 Feb. 1773; married 17 Oct. 1793, MARY WAIT, born in Athol, Mass., 14 Nov. 1772, and died in Great Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., 10 Oct. 1868, aged nearly 96 years. In Mrs. L. H. Sigourney's "Past Me-

ridian" in Chapter 14, on "Remarkable Women," is the following reference to her: "still pursuing a course of activity and happiness, in her ninety second year is Mrs. Howe, of Great Valley in the State of New York, a native of New England. Her industry and cheerfulness are alike proverbial. I have her photograph likeness in my album, strongly expressive of health, intelligence and perfect content. When ready to go to the room of the artist, she was persuaded by her grand children to put on an apron of checked blue and white, which she had herself spun and woven at the age of eighteen. A white dress of extreme delicacy, composed of cotton and linen, and wrought in the same manner by her own hands, at the same youthful period, she has recently cut into pocket handkerchiefs, as keepsakes for her descendants." "Always cheerful and lively is she," says a descriptive letter, even jocose at times, and in fact good company for young people. She is fond of books and keeps herself apprised of the intelligence of the times by newspapers, reading for hours every day and always without glasses. She also spends much time in knitting and prefers taking charge of her own room, which she always keeps in order. She has ever been industrious and an early riser and likes to retire soon after nine. She has reared a family of ten, five sons and five daughters all of whom are in comfortable circumstances and try to repay her for the care and hallowed precepts with which she trained them. With a bright smile overspreading her countenance she says "I love my children very much; they are so affectionate and kind to me." (A copy of the book was presented to her by Mrs. Sigourney with her respectful regards.)

Between 1805 and 1807 they left Hillsborough, and settled in the town of Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y. He served in the war of 1812, and during the war was made Captain of a company in the 71st N. Y. His commission as Captain is now in the possession of his grand-son, Otis Patterson of Great Valley, N. Y. He continued to live in Phelps until some time between 1815 and 1820, when he removed to Great Valley, Catteraugus Co., N. Y., where he was engaged in the farming and lumber business until his death 6 May 1845, which was the result of an accidental fall. He was noted as a man of sound judgment and great physical strength.

Children:

- i. MARTHA,⁷ b. in Hillsborough, 20 Aug. 1794; m. 19 Dec. 1811, Nathan John Hickey; they lived in Little Valley, N. Y., where she d. 18 March 1853.

Children:

1. *Nathan J.*, b. 11 April 1816; m. 19 Dec. 1839, Emily Calloway; lived in Howell, Mich., where he d. 23 June 1897.
2. *Mary*, b. 16 Nov. 1818; d. 29 March 1874.
3. *Catherine*, b. 20 Sept. 1820; m. 18 June 1844, John Leach. They lived in Little Valley, N. Y., d. 27 Dec. 1893.

4. *Murray*, b. 1 Sept. 1822; d. 6 Feb. 1895.
 5. *Sophronia*, b. 12 Sept. 1824; m. 22 May 1853, Joshua King; lived in Little Valley, N. Y.
 6. *Sylvanus*, b. 12 Sept. 1826; m. in Sept. 1852, Helen Ames, lived in Duluth, Minn., d. 30 March 1890.
768. ii. NATHAN, b. in Hillsborough, N. H., 4 May 1797.
- iii. POLLY, b. in Hillsborough, 6 April 1799; m. 1819, David Oakes of Onondaga Co., N. Y. They settled near Valparaiso, Porter Co., Ind.; she survived him and d. 26 Aug. 1874.
- Children:
1. *Ovid*, b. 1821; m. Phebe Rhorer of Bloomington, and d. 28 Sept. 1890. They had four children.
 2. *Omar*, b. 1823; m. Mary Goldthread, and had nine children.
 3. *Zada*, b. 1825; m. Silas Carr; m. 2nd Luther Fiske. They had four children.
 4. *Cecelia*, b. 1832; m. Vincent Thomas, and d. in 1890. They had nine children.
 5. *Martha*, b. 1838; m. in Feb. 1870, Thomas Miller, and d. 1891; they had three children.
- iv. JOHN WAIT, b. in Hillsborough, 11 March 1801; m. Sally Goss. He practiced law for many years in Franklin, Venango Co., Pa., and afterwards in Meadville, Pa., was a member of Congress from Pa., from 1849 to 1853. He afterwards moved to Rochester, N. Y., where he d. in Nov. 1873; no issue.
769. v. HORACE, b. in Hillsborough, 17 July 1803.
- vi. DIANTHA, b. in Hillsborough, 25 Feb. 1805; m. 1 April 1823, Lovel Gibson, b. in Newbury. Vt., 9 May 1799. Lived in Great Valley, N. Y., and d. 16 March 1845.
- Children:
1. *Rebecca*, b. 3 May 1824; m. 22 Aug. 1842, Solander Carver. They lived in Great Valley, N. Y.
 2. *William*, b. 20 July 1825; m. 13 Oct. 1850, Mary Elizabeth Thompson.
 3. *Mary*, b. 18 March 1827; m. 9 April 1848, Hiram Wheaton, d. in Little Valley, N. Y., 3 Oct. 1849.
 4. *Nathan*, b. 7 April 1828; m. 29 June 1854, Sarah Cook. Lived in Kinzua, Pa.
 5. *Alonzo*, b. 8 July 1832; lived in Balltown, Pa.
 6. *John G.*, b. 20 Aug. 1834; d. 26 June 1849.
 7. *Daniel*, b. 8 March 1842; m. in Jan. 1866, ———. Lived in Gusher City, Pa., d. 5 Nov. 1866.
- vii. LUCY, b. 16 Aug. 1807; m. 4 Sept. 1828, John Green. They lived in Great Valley, where he d. 31 March 1874; she d. there in Feb. 1890, no issue.
- viii. CHARLOTTE, b. 15 June 1809; m. 15 April 1840, Robert Patterson. They lived in Great Valley, where he d.
- Children:
1. *Daniel H.*, b. 1 Feb. 1841; lived in Great Valley.
 2. *William*, b. 6 May 1844; d. young.
 3. *Mary*, b. 3 Jan. 1845; d. young.
 5. *Otis H.*, b. 11 June 1850; m. 3 July 1881, Magdalena Mayer, lived in Great Valley.
770. ix. DANIEL HAVEN, b. 20 March 1811.
- x. OTIS, b. 25 March 1815; m. Julia Chase; they moved to Cin-

cinnati, Ohio, where they lived many years. He d. there 18 March 1856; his widow d. in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., no issue.

412. HON. NATHANIEL⁶ HOWE (*Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Washington, N. H., 2 April 1776; married 1808, MARY CHASE, daughter of Thomas Follansbie Chase, born in Sutton, Mass., 3 Nov. 1783. He studied law with Hon. Levi Lincoln in Worcester, Mass., and moved to Paris, Me. About 1811 he moved to North Bridgton, Me., where his wife died 29 Aug. 1811; he married second (name not given); later he moved to Waterford, Me., where he died 18 Jan. 1829. He was one of the selectmen of Waterford in 1825; he was also a member of the State Senate, a lawyer of high standing, and in all relations he inspired and held the public confidence.

Children:

- 771. i. ALGERNON SIDNEY,⁷ b. 1 Sept. 1809.
 - 772. ii. WILLIAM LIVINGSTON, b. 26 March 1811.
 - iii. MARY CHASE, b. in Bridgton, Me., 8 Feb. 1814; m. 27 May 1840, Rev. Jacob Chapman, a graduate of Dartmouth College in 1835, and of Andover Theological Seminary, in 1838. He was teacher in various schools and colleges, and also pastor of several Cong. churches in Illinois and Indiana, and at Deerfield, N. H., and was the author of several genealogies; she d. in Deerfield, 6 April 1869; he m. 2nd 14 April 1871, Mary E. Lane, and lived in Exeter, N. H.
 - iv. LUCY GOODALE, b. 9 Oct. 1816; m. 1838, George W. Andrews. She d. in Meyerstown, Pa., 5 Sept. 1845.
- Children:
- 1. *Charles Sidney*, b. in Bridgton, Me., 4 March 1843; m. in Marshall, Ill., 2 Dec. 1869, Hannah (Kimball) Greenough. They lived in Brazil, Ind.
 - 2. *John Wait*, b. in Meyerstown, Pa., 31 Aug. 1845; d. in Brookville, Pa., 13 Oct. 1864.
- 773. v. CHARLES TURNER, b. 14 Jan. 1819.
 - vi. AUGUSTA ANN, b. 17 Sept. 1821; d. 9 April 1832.
 - vii. OPHELIA CUMMINGS, b. in Waterford, Me., 5 Sept. 1824; m. in Lancaster, Pa., 2 April 1849, Simon F. Andrews of Fryeburg, Me. She d. in Marshall, Ill., 18 Dec. 1849.

413. DR. TIMOTHY⁶ HOWE (*Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 20 Jan. 1778; married 1 Oct. 1801, BETSEY HOWARD. He moved to Turner, Me., where he was a physician, and became one of the prominent men of the town. He served several terms in the Legislature, and was a frequent contributor to the press upon questions of public interest, and also to the medical journals upon medical topics, and always took a deep interest in public affairs. His wife was a woman of unusual intellectual vigor, and was a notable woman in the community. He died 30 Aug. 1847. His widow died 13 June 1859.

Children:

- 774. i. ADDISON GOODALE,⁷ b. 5 Nov. 1802.

- ii. ELIZA RUSSELL, b. 24 Dec. 1804; d. 11 May 1836, unm.
- iii. LUCY SIDNEY, b. in Turner, Me., 22 Aug. 1808; m. 1829; Orin Whitman, b. 20 July 1799; d. 1 March 1868; she was living in South Turner, in 1890.
Children:
 - 1. *William*, b. 1829; m. Addie Bradford.
- iv. MARY HOWARD, b. in Turner, 13 June 1810; m. 8 Dec. 1831, Henry Torrey, d. 1884.
Children:
 - 1. *Roscoe*, lived in Dakota.
 - 2. *William Henry*, b. ———; was Lt. Col. 2nd Wis. Cav. and d. of wounds in a Confederate Prison.
 - 3. *Persis H.*, m. Rolvin Bradford; d. leaving one child.
 - 4. *Ellen*, m. Francisco Decoster; no children.
 - 5. *James*, d. unm.
 - 6. *Julia*, m. Charles Weston; d. leaving no children.
- v. PERSIS BAILEY, b. in Livermore, Me., 17 May 1813; d. 1828.
- 775. vi. TIMOTHY OTIS, b. in Livermore, Me., 24 Feb. 1816.
- vii. ZADOC HOWARD, b. in Hartford, Me., 28 July 1818; m. Maria Churchill. He was a Universalist minister, and d. 1876. His widow was living in 1890 in St. Paul, Minn.

414. OTIS⁶ HOWE (*Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 23 Dec. 1779; married 12 Nov. 1799, HANNAH CARR, daughter of John and Sarah (Shackford) Carr, born in Newburyport, Mass., 9 Jan. 1784. He moved to East Washington, N. H., in 1809, and in 1812 he moved to Stockbridge, Vt., where he died 14 May 1830; she died in Hillsborough, N. H., 31 July 1871.

Children:

- i. JOHN CARR,⁷ b. in Hillsborough, 23 July 1806; d. 8 Feb. 1873.
- ii. SARAH H., b. in Washington, N. H., 18 April 1810; m. 15 March 1832, John Lincoln of Hillsborough; he d. 27 Sept. 1877. She was living in Washington, N. H., in 1890.
Children:
 - 1. *Ellen M.*, b. 18 May 1833; m. 18 April 1852, George F. Sleeper of Francistown, N. H.
 - 2. *Dexter O.*, b. 15 May 1834; m. 12 Oct. 1861, Emily Gould; d. 5 March 1862.
 - 3. *Harriet C.*, b. 7 April 1835; m. 9 Dec. 1858, David P. Lewis; he d. in Boston, 20 June 1876.
 - 4. *Daniel A.*, b. 28 Nov. 1837; served in the Civil war, in Co. A. 8th Regt. N. H. Vols.; d. in Carrollton, La., 28 Nov. 1862.
 - 5. *Sally H.*, b. 3 Aug. 1839; d. 3 Sept. 1841.
 - 6. *Freeman B.*, b. 1 April 1845; lived in Washington, N. H.
 - 7. *A son*, b. 16 July 1846; d. 19 July 1846.
 - 8. *Emily J.*, b. 26 Oct. 1847; m. 15 Feb. 1874, Frank M. Darrah; he d. in Attleboro, Mass., 3 March 1879.
 - 9. *George W.*, b. 24 March 1850; m. 8 Feb. 1872, Grace H. Dow; lived at Hillsboro Bridge, N. H.
- iii. HANNAH B., b. in Stockbridge, Vt., 8 May 1823; m. 12 April 1842, Cyrus Saltmarsh of Antrim, N. H.; she lived in Antrim in 1890.

Children:

- i. *Mary*, b. in 1863; d. 18 April 1885.
- iv. *LUCY J.*, b. in Stockbridge, Vt., 6 Sept. 1828; d. 13 Feb. 1864.

Note—Besides the four children above named, it is said that there were ten children who died in infancy.

415. *LUTHER*⁶ *HOWE* (*Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 25 Jan. 1785; married 15 Feb. 1815, *ABIGAIL BAKER*, daughter of Elijah Baker, born 28 Aug. 1779 in Sharon, Mass. They lived in Stockbridge, Vt., where he died 5 Oct. 1843; she died 8 Nov. 1871.

Children born in Stockbridge:

- i. *ABIGAIL*,⁷ b. 16 Jan. 1816; m. 15 Jan. 1863, Enos Chandler, son of Nehemiah and Elizabeth (Sawyer) Chandler, b. 22 March 1807; d. 30 March 1878; they lived in Stockbridge.
Children:
 1. *Abbie M.*
 2. *Lucy G.*
- ii. *LUCY GOODELL*, b. 31 Oct. 1817; m. 18 Nov. 1851, Norman Clifford, b. in Pomfret, Vt., 4 Jan. 1812, lived in Pomfret, where she d. 18 Nov. 1865.
- iii. *OLIVE ROGERS*, b. 20 July 1819.
- iv. *CALVIN*, b. 27 Nov. 1820; d. 28 Nov. 1820.
- v. *REBECCA ERMINA*, b. 24 Dec. 1821; d. in Stockbridge, 8 March 1857.

416. *SOLOMON*⁶ *HOWE* (*Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 4 Nov. 1786; married 6 Nov. 1806, *LUCY BARNES*, born in Hillsborough, 2 Nov. 1782. They lived in Hillsborough until about 1813 when they moved to Newport, N. H.; later they moved to New York State. He died in Smyrna, Chenango Co., N. Y., 9 May 1859. He was a Baptist clergyman for over forty years.

Children:

776.
 - i. *LEMUEL DEXTER*,⁷ b. in Hillsborough, N. H., 19 Nov. 1807.
 - ii. *MARY M.*, b. in Hillsborough, 9 Oct. 1809; m. 5 Feb. 1829, Abel Dickinson, and lived in Cincinnati, d. 19 July 1852.
 - iii. *LUCY GOODELL*, b. in Hillsborough, 30 May 1811; m. 5 Aug. 1827, Moses Kenney, and lived in Oswego City, N. Y.
 - iv. *EMILY C.*, b. 9 Sept. 1813; m. 7 Nov. 1839, Orange Spencer and lived in Cincinnatus, Cortland Co., N. Y.
 - v. *BETSEY B.*, b. in Newport, N. H., 15 May 1815; m. 20 Oct. 1833, Huett Griswold, and lived in German, N. Y.
 - vi. *ANNA LOIS C.*, b. in Newport, N. H., 25 Sept. 1820; m. 3 March 1839, Barton Griswold, and lived in German, N. Y.
 - vii. *JAMES C.*, b. 14 July 1822; m. *Mary* ———.
 - viii. *LOUISA A.*, b. in Newport, N. H., 1 July 1824; m. 16 May 1844, Horace Downs.
 - ix. *CATHERINE J.*, b. 27 April 1827; m. Phineas Newton.

417. *JEREMIAH*⁶ *HOWE* (*Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 16 Aug. 1788; married *DEBORAH AVERY*, who was born in Gilmanton, N. H. They lived

in Stockbridge, Vt., where their children were born. Later they moved to Claremont, N. H., where he died in Sept. 1852.

Children:

777. i. JAMES,⁷ b. 21 Jan. 1815.
 ii. MARY, b. 14 March 1819; d. 28 May 1838.
 iii. NATHAN, b. about 1820.
 iv. LYDIA, b. (no date given); d. young.
 v. JEREMIAH, b. in Sept. 1828; m. in Jan. 1871, Nancy M. Leath; he d. in Jan. 1871.
 vi. CALVIN, b. about 1831; supposed to have d. in a southern prison in 1864.
 vii. HERBERT A., b. (no date given).
 Perhaps there were other children.

418. JAMES⁶ HOWE (*Tilly*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Machias, Me., 22 Feb. 1786; married BETSEY NILES; she died, and he married second CYNTHIA JACKSON, daughter of William and Hannah (Smith) Jackson. They moved to Ohio, and settled in Royalton, where he died 11 Aug. 1852.

Children:

- i. THADDEUS.⁷
 ii. SALLY.
 iii. ELIZA.
 iv. MARY.
 v. HANNAH.
 vi. SUSAN.

By second wife:

- vii. HULDAH.
 viii. ALBINA.
 ix. ELIZABETH.
 778. x. SIMEON A., b. in Foxcroft, Me., 8 March 1830.
 xi. MARTHA.
 xii. CAROLINE.

419. SOLOMON⁶ HOWE (*Tilly*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Machias, Me., in 1796; married in 1817, LETTICE E. GUION of Queensbury, New Brunswick. They lived in the Parish of Dunnfried, County of York, for 35 years, where he died 23 Nov. 1871. He settled in N. B., about 1815.

Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,⁷ m. Thomas Temple, and lived in Fredericton, N. B.

420. SIMEON⁶ HOWE (*Tilly*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Machias, Me., about 1798; married 11 July 1819, HANNAH DAWES, daughter of Charles May and Sarah McFarland) Dawes, born in Bristol, Me., (?) 17 April 1797. He was a lumber-miller and ship-builder of Whiting, Me., and St. George, N. B.

Children:

- i. HENRY NEWCOMB,⁷ b. 8 May 1820; m. 18 April 1843, Rebecca Hall of St. George.

- ii. A SON, b. 8 May 1820; d. 16 May 1820.
- iii. JAMES SIMEON, b. 28 Feb. 1822; m. 1 Aug. 1843, Clementina Seelye.
- iv. WARREN, b. 20 Oct. 1823; d. 6 Oct. 1849.
- v. HANNAH DAWES, b. 16 July 1825; m. 22 Jan. 1846, Hon. Arthur Hill Gilmor, M. P., b. 12 March 1824.
Children:
 - 1. *Delia Augusta*, b. 13 Sept. 1847.
 - 2. *Daniel*, b. 1 July 1849.
 - 3. *Henry Edward*, b. 16 Sept. 1851.
 - 4. *Percy Howe*, b. 7 Sept. 1862.
- vi. LUCRETIA DAWES, b. 5 March 1827; m. 31 Aug. 1843, Henry Edward Seelye (brother of Clementina) of St. George, N. B., Collector of Customs at Kootenai, B. C., b. 1819, d. 27 March 1876.
- vii. LEVI FOLSOM, b. 1 Jan. 1829; d. 28 April 1847.
- viii. HARRIET, b. 30 Nov. 1830; m. 11 Oct. 1857, James Alexander Davidson.
- ix. ALBION PRATT, b. 8 Jan. 1833; lost in the battle of Wilderness, in Va., 10 May 1864, after three years service in Co. D. 5th Regt. Wis. Vols., and probably d. in Andersonville prison, unm.
- x. SARAH MARIA, b. 16 Feb. 1839; m. 10 Nov. 1858, Henry A. Beckwith of Berlin, Wis., d. in Vallejo, Cal., 24 Sept. 1874.

421. THOMAS⁶ HOWE (*Fiske*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Templeton, Mass., 23 Sept. 1769; married 18 Feb. 1796, SARAH FOLLET, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Metcalf) Follet, born in Hubbardston, Mass., 14 Nov. 1775. They moved to Rindge, N. H., about 1796, where he died 22 Oct. 1834; she died there 10 Feb. 1853.

Children born in Rindge:

- 779. i. LEVI,⁷ b. 19 Nov. 1796.
 - ii. LUCY, b. 7 Jan. 1798; d. 1 July 1822.
 - iii. SALLY, b. 23 Feb. 1799; d. 3 March 1799.
 - 780. iv. DENNIS, b. 28 Feb. 1800.
 - 781. v. THOMAS, b. 25 May 1801.
 - vi. SALLY, b. 14 Jan. 1803; m. 1 April 1824, Eliphaz Allen, son of Eliphaz and Eunice (Putnam) Allen, b. in Townsend, Mass., 29 March 1797; she d. 22 March 1826. He was twice m. afterwards, and d. in Jaffrey, N. H., 10 July 1848.
- Children:
- i. *Eliphaz*, b. 1 March 1825.
 - 782. vii. STILLMAN, b. 16 July 1810.
 - viii. WINSLOW, b. 26 Jan. 1812; d. 19 April 1814.

422. EPHRAIM⁶ HOWE (*Fiske*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Templeton, Mass., 2 May 1771; married 31 Aug. 1797, JERUSHA THOMPSON, daughter of Richard and Rebecca Thompson, born 26 May 1777. They went to Rindge, N. H., and settled on a farm near his brother Thomas, where he died 24 Oct. 1819; she died 7 June 1820.

Children born in Rindge :

- i. LYDIA,⁷ b. 26 Dec. 1797; m. 15 Oct. 1820, Oliver Sampson, son of Richard and Olive (Gates) Sampson, b. in Westminster, Mass.; she d. 11 Aug. 1821.

783. ii. DAVID, b. 16 April 1799.

423. WINSLOW⁶ HOWE (*Fiske*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Templeton, Mass., 31 July 1785; married 21 June 1809, MARTHA KIMBALL, born in Rindge, N. H., 31 Oct. 1788; died 16 May 1845. They lived in Templeton, Mass., where he died 26 Feb. 1842.

Children born in Templeton :

- i. CLARISSA,⁷ b. 20 April 1810; m. 7 Nov. 1833, David Wilder, son of Josiah Wilder, b. 1809; d. 10 May 1849, age 40.

Children :

1. *Martha*, b. ———; d. 12 Oct. 1848, age 14.
2. *Rebecca*, b. 30 Aug. 1837.
3. *Albina Emeline*, b. 26 May 1839.
4. *Josiah Winslow*, b. 16 July 1841.
5. *A daughter*, b. 1846; d. 2 Feb. 1847.
6. *Sylvia Fidelia*, b. 7 July 1848.

- ii. SYLVIA, b. 7 April 1812.

- iii. MARTHA ANN, b. 5 June 1814; m. 5 July 1837, Granville Barnard of Boston.

784. iv. AVERY FISK, b. 9 July 1816.

- v. LEVI, b. 23 Sept. 1818; m. 6 Sept. 1846, Matilda Kimball.

- vi. MARY ELVIRA, b. 12 Oct. 1820; m. 26 Sept. 1849, Ephraim Cushman, and lived in Taunton, Mass., d. 15 June 1850.

- vii. DAVID, b. 24 Sept. 1822; m. 6 May 1845, Sarah M. Ray.

- viii. KIMBALL, b. 28 June 1826; d. 30 Sept. 1831.

- ix. CAROLINE FRANCES, b. 2 Aug. 1828; m. 1 May 1850, Dudley P. Leavitt, and lived in Chesterfield, N. H., d. 16 Feb. 1852.

785. x. EDWARD W., b. 24 Nov. 1830.

- xi. KIMBALL, b. 26 Feb. 1833; d. 4 Jan. 1834.

424. LAMBERT⁶ HOWE (*Fiske*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Templeton, Mass., 4 Aug. 1799; married 8 Nov. 1831, SARAH M. NEWTON.

Children :

- i. MASON SPOONER,⁷ b. in Templeton, 9 June 1844.

425. FRANCIS⁶ HOWE (*Francis*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 7 Jan. 1776; married 24 April 1800, SALLY BRINTNALL of Sudbury, Mass. They lived in Marlborough a few years; she probably died about 1810. He married second, at New Haven, Vt., MRS. SALLY SPRAGUE, widow of Lewis Sprague, and daughter of Daniel and Submit (Page) Claflin, born about 1779. They lived in Vermont a few years, then moved to Royalton Township, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, where they were living in 1820, and where he died in 1862. His widow died in Camden, Preble Co., Ohio, in 1863.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL BROOKS,⁷ bapt. in Marlborough, 16 June 1805.

By second wife:

786. ii. LEWIS, b. in Vt., about 1811.
 787. iii. FRANCIS P., b. in Royalton Twp., Ohio, about 1819.
 iv. HENRY, b. and d. in infancy.
 There were probably other children.

426. EZEKIEL⁶ HOWE (*Francis*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 July 1780; married (no name given). They probably went to Kentucky, and settled in or near Louisville.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH NAPOLEON.⁷
 788. ii. JEROME BONAPARTE.
 iii. LUCIEN BONAPARTE.
 iv. ELBRIDGE GERRY.
 789. v. EBENEZER BOYLSTON.

427. LAMBERT⁶ HOWE (*Francis*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Aug. 1795; married 10 Jan. 1825, CHARLOTTE BARNES, daughter of Stephen and Betsey (Parks) Barnes, born 1 Dec. 1802. They lived in Lowell, Mass., a few years, then moved to Lockport, N. Y., but soon returned to Mass., and settled in Dorchester, where he died 28 Jan. 1861.

Children:

790. i. JOHN WESLEY,⁷ b. in Lowell, in Feb. 1826.
 ii. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. in Lowell, 17 June 1830; m. in Boston, in 1873, Alfred Lyman, d. in Boston, 25 May 1896, no issue.
 791. iii. HENRY FRANKLIN, b. in Lockport, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1838.
 iv. ALBERT, b. in 1840; d. 1842.

428. PERLEY⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 7 Nov. 1772; married 4 Dec. 1798, JANE THOMPSON BELCHER, born in Boston, 18 Sept. 1775. They lived in Gardner, where he died 4 March 1839; she died in Ashburnham, Mass., 26 May 1844.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. BETSEY DELAND,⁷ b. 2 June 1799; d. 6 June 1822.
 ii. SALLY, b. 18 Sept. 1801; m. 23 Nov. 1820, Jonathan Harris of Winchendon, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Elizabeth Deland*, b. 8 Feb. 1822; m. Jonathan Wheeler.
 2. *Sarah Jane*, b. 3 Nov. 1823.
 3. *Charles Lyman*, bapt. 2 Nov. 1825.
 iii. ELI, b. 2 April 1804; m. 12 Dec. 1828, Mary S. Savery, b. 2 March 1811; they lived in West Boylston, where he d. 1883.
 iv. FRANCES MACKY, b. 24 Nov. 1806; m. Joel Derby, son of Joel and Sukey (Haynes) Derby, b. 14 March 1805; d. in

Hinsdale, N. H., 17 Aug. 1872; they lived in Wardsboro and Townshend, Vt., a few years, then returned to Hinsdale, where he d. 23 April 1882.

Children:

1. *Jane E.*, b. 11 Sept. 1833.
2. *Frances*, b. 7 April 1835; d. 26 Sept. 1836.
3. *Nelson T.*, b. 14 Sept. 1836.
4. *George W.*, b. 10 Feb. 1838.
5. *Webster D.*, b. 10 Feb. 1840.
6. *Augusta E.*, b. 22 Dec. 1841.
7. *Susan L.*, b. 24 Nov. 1843.
8. *Harry N.*, b. 15 April 1846.
9. *Eli H.*, b. 5 Aug. 1848.

792. v. EBENEZER, b. 7 April 1809.

793. vi. PERLEY, b. 17 Sept. 1811.

vii. LYDIA, b. 22 Sept. 1813; d. 2 July 1835.

viii. JANE REYNOLDS, b. 23 Sept. 1816; d. 1 Aug. 1835.

ix. EMILY AUGUSTA, b. 2 Oct. 1819; m. 3 April 1842, Jonathan Burgess.

429. EZEKIEL⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 20 March 1775; married 14 May 1801, SUSANNA PAYSON, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Hill) Payson, born in Gardner, 7 July 1779. He served nearly twenty years in the 5th Regt. Mass. Inf., 5th sergeant 19 Sept. 1803; Lieut. 24 Sept. 1811, Captain 31 March 1814. He was a farmer and the owner of a saw mill. He was quite prominent in town affairs, and served several years as a member of the School Board. He died 13 Jan. 1842.

Children born in Gardner:

794. i. EZEKIEL,⁷ b. 7 Dec. 1802.

ii. FRANKLIN, b. 19 Oct. 1804; m. 20 Oct. 1839, Mary F. Gill of Winchendon, Mass.

795. iii. JOSEPH PAYSON, b. 23 March 1807.

796. iv. SAMUEL STILLMAN, b. 11 Oct. 1808.

797. v. STOWELL, b. 27 Dec. 1810.

vi. MARY PAYSON, b. 12 April 1813; d. 10 Nov. 1832.

vii. SUSANNA, b. 6 Sept. 1815; d. 15 Jan. 1836.

798. viii. GEORGE, b. 6 Nov. 1817.

ix. DAVID MUNROE, b. 30 March 1820; m. Sarah B. Stratton.

x. BETSEY, b. 22 March 1822.

430. BENJAMIN⁶ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 16 Feb. 1783; married 16 Feb. 1804, KEZIAH HILL, daughter of Jesse and Keziah Hill, born in Sherburn, Mass., 8 Sept. 1779. They lived in Gardner, Mass.

Children born in Gardner:

i. BENJAMIN,⁷ b. 9 July 1804; d. 3 April 1835.

ii. AMOS, b. 1 Sept. 1805; d. 19 Jan. 1836.

iii. SARAH, b. 5 May 1808; m. 28 Nov. 1844, Luke Bowker, son of Bartlett and Jemima Bowker.

iv. EBENEZER DELAND, b. 14 March 1811; d. 19 Feb. 1837.

799. v. SIMEON, b. 14 May 1813.

vi. MARY ANN, b. 2 Nov. 1814; d. 29 Jan. 1848.

vii. LUCY, b. 23 Jan. 1816; d. 6 March 1837.

800. viii. HARRISON, b. 5 Oct. 1818.

431. JOHN⁶ HOWE (*Joel*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 10 April 1771; married ESTHER ———. They moved to Maine and settled in Searsport; later they moved to Whitefield, Lincoln Co., Me., where he died about 1861, aged 91 years.

Children:

801. i. MARCUS,⁷ b. in Worcester, Mass., 6 Feb. 1791.

ii. MARIUS, b. in Rutland, Mass., 23 Jan. 1793.

iii. OTIS.

iv. JOHN; he went to Boston, Mass.

432. MARIUS⁵ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 9 April 1773; married 10 April 1801, BETSEY SPROWL, born 16 Feb. 1780. He like his brothers Joel and John, went to Maine, and settled in Bristol, where he was a physician.

Children born in Bristol:

i. MARY,⁷ b. 10 April 1803; m. 7 June 1826, Abel Perkins. They lived in Edgecomb, Me., where she d. 9 May 1850.

Children:

1. *Caroline Howe*, b. 29 Sept. 1830; m. Royal W. Dodge.

2. *Susan Blany*, b. 24 Aug. 1832; m. David W. Rice.

3. *Horatio Gates*, b. 29 Nov. 1835; d. 31 March 1863.

4. *Emma Aurelia*, b. 28 Nov. 1838; d. 31 May 1879.

5. *Celia Augusta*, b. 28 Nov. 1838; m. George Nichols.

6. *Mary Jane*, b. 24 Oct. 1842; m. Welcome Howard.

7. *Julian B.*, b. 14 April 1846; d. 14 Aug. 1863.

ii. CAROLINE, b. 4 Nov. 1804; d. 2 March 1808.

iii. MARIUS, b. 15 July 1806; d. 26 Feb. 1870.

iv. HORATIO GATES, b. 22 Aug. 1808; d. 18 April 1826.

v. RUFUS, b. 23 Jan. 1811; d. 22 July 1824.

802. vi. SAMUEL S., b. 2 May 1813.

433. JOEL⁶ HOWE (*Joel*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 10 May 1786; married 9 Oct. 1808, MARTHA SPROWL. He went to Maine in 1796, and settled in Bristol, but later moved to Damariscotta, Me.

Children:

i. EMILY.⁷

ii. CAROLINE.

iii. LORENZO.

iv. JOEL, b. ———; m. Sally Hanly of Boothbay, Me.

v. EDWIN.

vi. DANIEL.

vii. SALLY, b. ———; m. Capt. Simon Cotter of Damariscotta.

Children:

1. *Edwin*.

2. *Joseph*.

3. *Sarah*.

4. *Inez*.

- 5. *George.*
- 6. *Frank.*
- 7. *Edwin.*
- 8. *Josephine.*
- viii. MARY.
- ix. JENNETTE.
- x. JOSEPHINE.

434. ZALMON⁶ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Winchendon, Mass., 23 Feb. 1775; married 20 Jan. 1803, PHEBE HOLT, daughter of Ephriam and Sarah (Black) Holt, born in Holden, Mass., 28 June 1779. They went to New Hampshire, and settled in Marlboro, and Troy, but later moved to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where he died 13 Sept. 1855, aged 80 years. His widow died 10 April 1867.

Children born in Marlboro:

- i. ASENATH,⁷ b. ———; m. John Simonds of Brattleboro, Vt.
- 803. ii. NELSON, b. 7 May 1807.
- iii. SARAH, b. 10 Aug. 1810; m. 14 April 1831, Thomas Sweetser, son of Caleb and Mary (Whittemore) Sweetser, b. in Fitzwilliam, 14 Feb. 1808; she d. 19 June 1847.

Children:

- 1. *Mary Jane*, b. 10 Sept. 1832; m. Asahel Dunton.
- 2. *George Zalmon*, b. 15 July 1834; d. 10 Aug. 1836.
- 3. *Phebe Ellen*, b. 18 Jan. 1836; m. Marshall P. Damon.
- 4. *George Washington*, b. 10 Jan. 1838; m. Minerva Holbrook.
- 5. *Sarah Abigail*, b. 6 May 1839; m. Calvin Whitcomb.
- 6. *Thomas Jefferson*, b. 29 Dec. 1840; went into the army, and never returned.
- 7. *Lyman Barrett*, b. 28 Oct. 1843; d. 21 Sept. 1849.
- iv. MARY, b. ———; m. 3 Dec. 1835, Harvey Blanding, son of Otis and Abigail (Barrus) Blanding, b. 1 May 1809; he was a pail manufacturer in Troy, N. H.; he d. 23 March 1859.

Children:

- 1. *Mary Jane*, b. 3 April 1837; m. 20 April 1853, James Robb.
- 2. *Oscar Joel*, b. 26 Feb. 1842.
- 3. *Janette Adeline*, b. 11 Nov. 1846.
- v. MARTHA, b. ———; m. 1837, Asa B. Clark, son of Jonathan and Mary (Brewer) Clark, b. in Keene, N. H., 4 Sept. 1814. They lived in Oregon City, Ore.

Children:

- 1. *Chester*.
- 2. *Hattie E.*, b. ———; m. Frederick L. Wise.
- vi. HARRIET N., b. 6 June 1816; m. 5 June 1839, Gideon G. Gillis of Swanzey, N. H., b. 2 Jan. 1812; he d. 11 June 1869; she d. 12 May 1878.

Children:

- 1. *Martha*, b. 4 Sept. 1840; m. 28 May 1861, Charles Bowles; she d. 8 Jan. 1890.
- 2. *George G.*, b. in March 1842; m. Mary Allen of New Haven, Conn.
- 3. *Lyman C.*, b. 29 Aug. 1843; m. 15 Oct. 1862, Nancy Lane; he m. 2nd a widow Clark.

4. *Nelson H.*, b. 2 Jan. 1846; d. 7 March 1865.

5. *Hattie R.*, b. 15 Feb. 1847; m. 15 Dec. 1869, Lemuel O. Hunt.

6. *Angeline*, b. 7 May 1850; d. 7 Aug. 1872.

804. vii. JOEL, b. about 1820.

435. JOTHAM⁶ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*, *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 17 April 1783; married (int. 2 July 1807) ELEANOR HENRY, of Princeton, Mass. They lived in Holden, where he was a farmer and a cooper, and an active member of the Baptist Church.

Children born in Holden:

i. ALMIRA,⁷ b. 27 Sept. 1808; d. 9 Jan. 1832, unm.

805. ii. JOTHAM, b. 23 May 1810.

iii. SUKEY, b. 30 Sept. 1813.

806. iv. SILAS, b. 5 Oct. 1814.

v. HARRIET NEWELL, b. 13 July 1827; d. 6 July 1833.

436. THOMAS⁶ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 19 Aug. 1785; married 25 Sept. 1806, SALLY WALKER, daughter of Hezekiah and Lucy (Raymond) Walker, born in Holden, 30 May 1787. They lived in Holden where he died 2 April 1869. She died in Worcester, Mass., 17 April 1875, aged 87 years.

Children born in Holden:

807. i. AMASA,⁷ b. 13 Nov. 1807.

808. ii. LYMAN, b. 13 Dec. 1811.

809. iii. WILLIAM, b. 1 June 1814.

iv. THOMAS, b. 8 April 1816; m. (int. 27 Oct. 1838) Mary Warren, d. in Holden, 4 Dec. 1893.

810. v. JOEL, b. 11 May 1818.

vi. SALLY, b. 3 May 1820; m. 30 May 1838, Danford Hall.

Children:

i. *Charles Dustin*, b. 18 March 1839.

811. vii. JOHN WALKER, b. 20 Jan. 1822.

viii. NANCY JUDSON, b. 14 March 1824; m. 7 April 1842, Samuel Turner Jr., son of Samuel and Mary (Gould) Turner, b. in Holden, 24 Oct. 1816. They lived in Holden.

Children:

i. *George Henry*, b. 25 May 1845.

2. *Samuel Hervey*, b. 26 Sept. 1848.

812. ix. GEORGE, b. 25 May 1827.

x. HERVEY, b. 11 Jan. 1830.

xi. ABIGAIL, b. 5 Jan. 1832; d. in April 1832.

437. JOHN PERKINS⁶ HOWE (*Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Athol, Mass., 29 Nov. 1803; married 10 June 1840, JANE WHEELER, daughter of Amos and Rachel (McLaughlin) Wheeler, born in Eaton, P. Q., 14 March 1815, died in Mass., 7 Jan. 1881. They lived in Conway, Adams, North Brookfield and Dana, Mass., where he died 26 Feb. 1876.

Children:

813. i. WILLIAM HENRY,⁷ b. in Conway, Mass., 26 Aug. 1841.

ii. HELEN LOUISA, b. in Conway, Mass., 22 Sept. 1843; m. 13

Aug. 1863, William Gould, son of John B. and Almira (Sisson) Gould, b. in Stonington, Conn., 26 April 1839. They lived in West Brookfield, Mass.

Children:

1. *Thomas Andrew*, b. 2 Oct. 1864; m. 25 Dec. 1893, Mrs. Annabelle Lincoln (Sisson) Clark.
2. *Sarah Louise*, b. 30 Oct. 1866; m. 30 May 1887, John Langdon.
3. *Henry William*, b. 4 Oct. 1869.
4. *Charles Francis*, b. 30 Dec. 1872; d. 5 March 1874.
5. *Jessie Frances*, b. 14 Nov. 1874; m. 18 July 1893, Luther Henry Darling.
6. *Alice May*, b. 5 Aug. 1879; m. 25 Sept. 1899, Rufus Howe.
7. *Albert Francis*, b. 22 Oct. 1882.

814. iii. IRA ALLEN, b. in Adams, Mass., 26 April 1845.

iv. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Adams, Mass., 13 June 1847; he served in the Civil war, in Co. C. 25th Mass. Vols., and was killed in battle at Port Walthall, Va., 6 May 1864.

v. MARY JANE, b. in Adams, Mass., 19 Nov. 1848; m. 24 May 1873, Nelson Peckham of Dana, Mass.

vi. MARTHA ANN, b. in North Brookfield, Mass., 31 Oct. 1850; m. 1 Jan. 1868, Henry Hinkley Childs, son of William Allen and Olive Asenath (Hinkley) Childs, b. in New Braintree, Mass., 19 July 1847. Lived in Dana, Mass.

Children:

1. *Gertrude Frances*, b. 24 Dec. 1868; m. 31 July 1889, Burt Vernon.
2. *George Edwin*, b. 9 July 1870; m. 14 Oct. 1896, Flora Mabel Weeks.
3. *Olive Elizabeth*, b. 1 Dec. 1872; m. 13 June 1895, Charles Samuel Edwards.
4. *Charles Herbert*, b. 13 Sept. 1874; m. 1 June 1898, Cora Evelyn Weeks.
5. *Willard Tyler*, b. 29 June 1876; m. 22 June 1898, Nellie May Prouty.
6. *Frederick Hanson*, b. 28 Feb. 1878.
7. *Robert Sherman*, b. 26 Dec. 1879.
8. *Lilla Jane*, b. 26 Dec. 1882; m. 4 June 1902, Harry Elwood Brainerd.
9. *Arthur Howe*, b. 2 Sept. 1885.
10. *Esther Louise*, b. 5 Aug. 1887.
11. *Herman Maurice*, b. 5 April 1891.

815. vii. CHARLES AMOS, b. in North Brookfield, 11 Jan. 1853.

816. viii. EDWARD FRANCIS, b. in North Brookfield, 16 April 1855.

ix. ESTHER FRANCES, b. in North Brookfield, 3 Dec. 1856; m. 16 Oct. 1877, George William Mixter Ramsdell; they lived in Dana and West Brookfield, Mass.; she d. 6 Feb. 1886.

Children:

1. *Mary Jane*, b. 8 Feb. 1880; m. Carl Davis.
2. *Esther Frances*, b. 25 Jan. 1886.

817. x. THOMAS HERBERT, b. in North Brookfield, 4 March 1859.

438. ABEL⁶ HOWE (*Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*, *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Athol, Mass., 12 May 1808; married 3 Dec. 1835, EUNICE R. BROWN of Stow, Mass., born 29 May 1816. They

lived in Stow, where he died in April 1859. She married second, Jabez Huntington.

Children:

- i. FANNIE AGNES,⁷ b. 1 Sept. 1837; m. 13 Nov. 1852, William S. Bass; he d. 24 May 1861; she m. 2nd Henry Davis of Belchertown, Mass.

Children:

1. *Samuel Haskell*, b. 21 May 1854.
 2. *Francis Edwin*, b. 16 Sept. 1855.
818. ii. JOHN HENRY, b. 25 March 1839.
- iii. SARAH JENNISON, b. 22 Oct. 1840; m. 1858, Freeman Brigham; they lived in Hudson, Mass.; she d. 1902.
 - iv. WILLIAM PORTER, b. 23 April 1843; m. Fannie Blaisdell; he enlisted 16 July 1861 in Co. F. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols.; he was wounded at battle of Antietam, and was discharged 14 March 1863, but afterwards enlisted again.

439. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 10 June 1811; married ANN M. ———. They lived in Conway, Mass., about 1860.

Children:

- i. FANNY B.,⁷ b. about 1845.
- ii. SARAH E., b. about 1847.
- iii. ADDISON F., b. about 1851.
- iv. ALPHEUS S., b. about 1856.

440. HENRY⁶ HOWE (*Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Aug. 1814; married 8 April 1841, ELIZABETH B. WRIGHT, daughter of James B. and Eliza (Howe) Wright; they lived in that part of Marlborough, now Hudson, Mass. She was born 8 Aug. 1820, and died in Hudson, 13 Jan. 1896.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. 6 Sept. 1843; d. 10 Aug. 1844.
- ii. MARIA ELIZABETH, b. 20 Jan. 1845; m. 26 Feb. 1865, Thomas Carr; he d. and she m. 2nd 24 Sept. 1869, Henry J. Jewett.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 14 Feb. 1854; m. 31 July 1871, James N. Frye.

441. CHARLES⁶ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 Nov. 1796; married 21 Oct. 1822, RECONCILE SMITH, born 5 Nov. 1805; they moved to New York State, and lived in Cato, in Cayuga Co., and in Howard, Steuben Co. Later he lived in Wayne Co., Mich., where his wife died in Sept. 1838. He afterwards lived in various places in Nebraska and Colorado, and finally settled in Clinton, Henry Co., Mo., where he died 13 Nov. 1869.

Children:

- i. CHARLES NORTHROP,⁷ b. 21 Dec. 1824; m. in Jan. 1866, Ann Lashier, and settled in Saline, Mich. He served in the Civil war, in Co. I. 1st Mich. Eng. and Mech., 1861 to 1864. He has held the office of Town Clerk and other offices.

819. ii. AARON SMITH, b. in Cato, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1826.
 iii. SAMUEL GEORGE, b. in Howard, N. Y., 20 July 1829; he went to Denver, Colo., and later he went to New Mexico.

442. HOLLIS⁶ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 May 1799; married 4 June 1822 (name not given). They lived in New York State until about 1837, when they moved to Wayne Co., Mich., and in 1839 he moved to Clayton, Lenawee Co., Mich., where he lived until about 1857, when he moved to Faribault, Rice Co., Minn., where he was living in 1871.

Children born in Ira, Cayuga Co., N. Y.:

820. i. GEORGE GLEASON,⁷ b. 1 Aug. 1825.
 ii. MARY LUCRETIA, b. (no date given); d. 10 yrs. old.
 821. iii. HENRY PERLEY, b. 23 June 1829.

443. WILLIAM⁶ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 April 1808; married 11 May 1831, IRENE B. MATTHEWS of Vienna, N. Y., born 26 Aug. 1809. They lived in Vienna until about 1839, when they moved to Cleveland, N. Y.; about 1848, they returned to Vienna, and later moved to Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

- i. MARY R.,⁷ b. in Vienna, 21 April 1832; d. 5 Sept. 1850.
 ii. ANNA M., b. in Vienna, 5 Dec. 1834; d. 7 July 1838.
 iii. NELLIE J., b. in Vienna, 8 Aug. 1837.
 iv. EMMA I., b. in Cleveland, 19 Sept. 1840.
 v. MINNIE K., b. in Cleveland, 3 April 1843; m. 30 April 1862, O. S. Felch, and lived in Syracuse, N. Y.
 vi. CHARLES W., b. in Cleveland, 14 Sept. 1846.
 vii. FLORENCE A., b. in Vienna, 5 Aug. 1849.
 viii. FLORA, b. in Vienna, 5 Aug. 1849; d. 15 Aug. 1849.
 ix. CARRIE E., b. in Vienna, 2 March 1854.

444. MOSES⁶ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Oct. 1774; married in Marlborough, 3 June 1801, ELIZABETH TEMPLE, daughter of John and Dorothy (Stow) Temple of Marlborough, born 13 Aug. 1776. About 1802 they moved to Waterford, Me., where she died; he married second, ESTHER HALE, daughter of Israel and Esther (Taylor) Hale, born in Harvard, Mass., about 1785.

Children:

- i. HANNAH BURNET,⁷ b. in Marlborough, and bapt. 25 July 1802. She was living in Waterford in 1880, unm.
 ii. JANETTE, b. in Waterford, about 1803; m. Lt. Joseph Hale, son of Benjamin and Susan (Whitney) Hale of Harvard, Mass., b. about 1796. They lived in Waterford, where he was a farmer and a shoemaker; no issue.
 iii. MELINDA, b. about 1804.
 822. iv. ALMERIN, b. about 1806.
 v. LUCY.
 vi. BETSEY, b. (no date given); m. John Farwell.
 vii. HARRIET, b. about 1814; was living in Waterford, in 1860.

445. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 13 Aug. 1785; married 29 Nov. 1808, PERSIS KNIGHT of Templeton, Mass. They lived in Holden where he died 16 Feb. 1862, aged 76 years. She died in McDonough, Chenango Co., N. Y.

Children born in Holden:

823. i. SAMUEL NELSON,⁷ b. 12 Oct. 1811.
 ii. HANNAH MANDANA, b. 14 Dec. 1813; m. 9 July 1837, Andrew S. Wilson.
 iii. MARTHA ARZINA, b. 8 July 1816; m. 31 Aug. 1834, William T. Watson.
 iv. HOLLIS STILMAN, b. 3 July 1818; d. 27 Feb. 1854.
 824. v. ADONIRAM JUDSON, b. 11 Aug. 1823.
 vi. LAFAYETTE, b. 13 Sept. 1824.
 vii. JANE VALINA, b. 29 Dec. 1826.

446. ABRAHAM FAY⁶HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Northborough, Mass., 15 May 1783; married 17 April 1805, MRS. MARY (WOODMAN) SAVAGE, widow of Capt. Richard Savage, born in Bradford, Mass., 22 Feb. 1780, died 20 Feb. 1842. He married second, 2 Oct. 1842, MRS. MARY CREHORE; she died in Roxbury, Mass., 2 Feb. 1851. He married third, 4 Jan. 1853, MRS. ELIZA N. (LAPHAM) RICHARDS of Dedham, Mass., daughter of Elisha Lapham. He was a merchant in Boston, until 1821, when he moved to West Roxbury, and later he moved to Roxbury, where he died 29 Nov. 1861.

Children by first wife born in Boston:

- i. ELIZA,⁷ b. 15 Nov. 1805; d. 17 July 1825.
 ii. ABRAHAM FAY, b. 12 July 1807; m. Mrs. Lucy Congdon, and settled in Brighton, Mass., where he d. 16 April 1850.
 iii. MATILDA, b. 7 Aug. 1809; m. 2 Sept. 1827, Elisha Crocker of Barnstable, Mass. (In the Dedham, Mass., Records she is described as Helen Matilda of Roxbury, and her husband as of Charlestown, S. C.)

Children:

1. *Helen Matilda*, b. in Aug. 1829.
 2. *Josephine Cordelia*, b. in Nov. 1832.
 3. *Frances Jeanette*, b. in Feb. 1834.
 4. *Mary Ann*, b. in June 1840.
 5. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 1842.
 6. *Lucy Henrietta*, b. 1844.
 825. iv. SAMUEL OSCAR, b. 8 Oct. 1811.
 826. v. ALBERT, b. 16 Jan. 1814.
 vi. HELEN FRANCES, b. 10 April 1816; d. 4 Dec. 1824.
 vii. CHARLOTTE, b. 19 Jan. 1819; m. 23 Dec. 1841, Guy Carleton of Roxbury, Mass.; she d. 25 Oct. 1894.

Children:

1. *Mary Howe*, b. 27 Oct. 1842.
 2. *Maria Louisa*, b. 1844; d. young.
 3. *Maria Louisa*, b. in April 1846.
 4. *Charlotte*, b. 1848.
 5. *Guy Herbert*, b. in Oct. 1850.
 6. *Walter Irving*, b. 1852.
 7. *Harvey Keene*, b. 1854.

8. *Edward Bates*, b. 1857.

827. viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 2 April 1821.

By second wife:

ix. JOHN BROOKS, b. in 1844; d. young.

x. FRANCES, b. 7 Feb. 1845.

xi. CHARLES B., b. 20 June 1846; d. in N. Y. City, in Aug. 1872.

828. xii. WILLIAM ELLIOT, b. 7 Feb. 1848.

xiii. JOHN BROOKS, b. 7 June 1849; d. in Boston, 23 Oct. 1864 or 1866.

447. ISAAC⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Northborough, Mass., 13 March 1788; married 2 Sept. 1813, LYDIA B. POTTER of Concord, Mass., daughter of Jacob and Lucy (Stow) Potter, born in Leominster, Mass., about 1793; died in Boston 1865.

Children:

i. ISAAC CORNELIUS,⁷ bapt. 4 Sept. 1814; d. young.

ii. ISAAC GUSTAVUS, bapt. 18 Aug. 1816.

448. JACOB⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Northborough, Mass., 17 May 1798; married in Rutland, Mass., 29 March 1825, MELISSA R. STRATTON, daughter of Alpheus and Lucy (Keyes) Stratton of Rutland, born 11 Oct. 1798. He lived at the time of his marriage in Brighton, Mass., but after his marriage they went to Worcester to live, and there he died 28 March 1850.

Children born in Worcester:

i. ELIZABETH PHELPS,⁷ b. 1 Jan. 1829; m. 17 Aug. 1848, Emory Cummings.

ii. CHARLES AUSTIN, b. 30 Oct. 1830.

iii. WILLIAM PORTER, b. 5 March 1834; d. 17 April 1834.

iv. WILLIAM GOODALE, b. 21 Jan. 1838; he was a member of the 13th Regt. Band, Mass. Vols., in the Civil war.

v. MARY HELEN, b. 22 June 1841.

449. CHARLES⁶ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Northboro, Mass., 12 Aug. 1801; married 20 April 1825, ANN COLE of Charleston, S. C., daughter of Capt. Edward and Sally (Hammond) Cole, born in Seekonk, Mass., (and was a descendant of Ann Hutchinson who was banished from the Mass. Colony in the early colonial days). She died 1 Jan. 1833. He married second, 24 Dec. 1834, MRS. ABIGAIL TALBERT, daughter of Silas and Avis (Franklin) Fletcher, born in Louisiana, 10 Nov. 1802, died 7 Sept. 1846. He married third, 13 Nov. 1847, ELIZA BRIGHTMAN of Key West, Fla.; she was born in Mystic, Ct., and died 13 Nov. 1853. He married fourth, 7 Nov. 1854, MRS. JULIA ANN BLODGETT, widow of Dr. Blodgett of Hadley, Mass. He served for many years as U. S. Deputy Collector and collector of the port of Key West, Fla., having been appointed to the office of Collector by President Grant. He and his family had a narrow escape from massacre by the Indians during the Indian

war in Florida in 1840, but fled and took refuge on an island. While the Indians were pillaging his house they found some masonic emblems. They did not burn the house and soon left, leaving spread out on a table or desk a masonic apron on which they marked some masonic signs, etc., in the Indian language. This singular circumstance is commented upon by his grand-son, Herbert H. Crain, as lending some probability to the theory that the Indians had some knowledge of Masonry. Mr. Howe afterwards settled in Hadley, Mass., where he died 27 Jan. 1873. His widow was living there in 1896.

Children:

- i. SARAH ANN,⁷ b. in Charleston, S. C., 21 Jan. 1828; m. 4 Feb. 1849, Edwin A. Folkes of Charleston; she d. in Key West, Fla., 21 March 1849, and her husband died soon afterwards.
829. ii. CHARLES, b. in Key West, 6 Feb. 1830.
830. iii. EDWARD COLE, b. in Duck Key, Fla., 3 June 1831.
- iv. ANN COLE, b. in Duck Key, Fla., 1 Jan. 1833; d. 3 July 1834.

Children by second wife:

- v. ALBERT FLETCHER, b. in Indian Key, Fla., 14 Sept. 1835; d. 17 Aug. 1836.
- vi. AMELIA, b. at Indian Key, Fla., 23 Jan. 1837; m. 24 Dec. 1862, Horatio Crain, son of Achilles Rainer and Eliza (Dunbar) Crain, b. in N. Y. City, 2 Aug. 1836. He was an editor and publisher and held various public offices. They lived in Key West, 1896.

Children:

1. *Herbert Hoffman*, b. in N. Y. City, 17 Dec. 1863; he was living in Key West, in 1896.
2. *Edward Howe*, b. in Key West, 25 Nov. 1865.
3. *Annie Julia*, b. in Vineland, N. J., 5 March 1868.
4. *St. Clair*, b. in Detroit, Mich., 7 April 1872.
5. *Lucita*, b. in Detroit, Mich., 7 April 1874; d. 22 Jan. 1875.
- vii. WILLIAM FLETCHER, b. in Indian Key, Fla., 28 Oct. 1838; he went to California.
- viii. ANNIE MARIA, b. in Indian Key, Fla., 12 Sept. 1841; m. Col. John Peter Shindel Gobin, colonel of the 47th Regt. Pa. Vols. in the Civil war. After the war he practiced law in Pa., and was a member of the Legislature. In 1897 he was elected Commander-in-Chief of the Grand Army of the Republic. In 1898 he was appointed Brig. Gen. in the war with Spain.
- ix. HENRY PERINE FLETCHER, b. in Key West, Fla., 25 Sept. 1843; d. 6 Aug. 1844.

450. PARKER⁶ HOWE (*John*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 21 March 1802; married 21 Oct. 1824, ISABELLA ANDREWS; she died 19 March 1830. He married second, 28 Oct. 1830, PERSIS BARTLETT, daughter of Adam and Persis Bartlett, born in Berlin, Mass., 13 Aug. 1801. (He was sometimes known as George Parker Howe).

Children:

- i. CHARLES DUDLEY,⁷ b. 2 March 1825; m. 22 March 1845, Caroline M. Ball. He d. in Worcester, Mass., 20 May 1848; she m. 2nd 11 April 1850, Charles H. Chase of Lancaster.
- ii. GEORGE LYMAN, b. in Feb. 1827; d. 13 March 1828.

451. BENJAMIN⁶ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Northborough, Mass., 24 July 1798; married 9 April 1828, SALLY BROOKS, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Kemp) Brooks, born in Westminster, Mass., 26 July 1804. They lived in Northborough until about 1837, when they moved to Westminster, Mass. About 1870 they moved to Gardner, Mass., where he died 4 March 1881; she died 11 Feb. 1880.

Children:

- i. ELLERY CLEMENT,⁷ b. in Northboro, 3 June 1829; m. Nancy Searles, and lived in Gardner; no issue.
- ii. IVERS BROOKS, b. 2 May 1831; m. Jane Gill, and lived in Washington, D. C.; no issue.
- 831. iii. SAMUEL HOLLAND, b. 20 March 1833.
- iv. SARAH HEPHZIBAH, b. 31 Oct. 1834; m. Albion Wheeler, and lived in Ridgeway, Iowa; no issue.
- v. JOHN W., b. 2 July 1839; m. Sarah Cole; he served in the army in the Civil war, and d. in Andersonville prison, 22 July 1864.
- vi. GEORGE W., b. 1 March 1846; m. Hattie Wright, and lived in Gardner, Mass.; had two children.

452. MOSES⁶ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Oct. 1783; married 16 March 1807, LUCY TEMPLE, daughter of John and Dorothy (Stow) Temple, born in Marlborough, 22 April 1786, died 20 April 1862. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and died 4 Oct. 1863.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EVELINE,⁷ b. 9 Nov. 1808; m. 1 April 1834, Winthrop Arnold, son of William and Relief (Rice) Arnold, b. 17 July 1801.

Children:

- 1. *Sophia*, b. 2 Aug. 1835.
- 2. *William Winthrop*, b. 5 April 1837; d. 18 Dec. 1843.
- 3. *Lucy Eleanor*, b. 24 Jan. 1839.
- 4. *Charles Leonard*, b. 20 April 1841; d. 19 Feb. 1844.
- 5. *Charles Winthrop*, b. 5 Aug. 1846.
- 6. *Winslow*, b. 28 Aug. 1848; m. and d. 17 March 1884.
- 7. *Eveline*, b. ———; m. Edward C. Nelson.
- ii. EPHRAIM, b. 20 June 1810; he went to New York City, where he engaged in business and became wealthy, and d. 1895, unm.
- iii. LUCY, b. 21 Dec. 1811; d. 2 June 1831.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 17 Sept. 1813; d. 31 Aug. 1815.
- 832. v. MOSES, b. 14 Sept. 1816.
- vi. ELI H., b. 8 Dec. 1817; m. 6 May 1867, Melissa A. Cooper; he d. 19 June 1869; no issue.

453. EPHRAIM⁶ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1788; married 13 Oct. 1811, ANNA TEMPLE, daughter of John and Dorothy (Stow) Temple, born in Marlborough, 21 July 1788, died 30 July 1862. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 27 Jan. 1842.

Children born in Marlborough:

833. i. NEEDHAM,⁷ b. 9 Oct. 1812.
 ii. HANNAH, b. 20 Sept. 1814; m. 11 April 1839, Rev. Jacob Baker; she d. 2 Feb. 1843.
 iii. BETSEY, b. 12 Sept. 1816; m. 1 June 1843, Joseph Leadbetter of Weston, Mass.
 iv. ANN, b. 26 May 1818; m. 6 Nov. 1839, John Chipman, son of Samuel and Edey Chipman, b. 1 Oct. 1818. She d. 13 March 1848.
834. v. EPHRAIM, b. 13 March 1820.
 vi. ARATHUSA, b. 16 Feb. 1822; m. 28 April 1844, Rev. Jacob Baker (husband of her deceased sister).
 vii. SOPHIA, b. 17 April 1824; m. 21 Jan. 1846, Luther P. Whitney.
 viii. MARIA, b. 11 Dec. 1826; d. 7 Sept. 1827.
 ix. EVELINE, b. 7 Dec. 1828; d. 4 April 1843.
 x. LUCY, b. 28 Feb. 1831; m. 19 June 1859, Luther P. Whitney.
835. xi. ABEL, b. 2 April 1833.

454. STEPHEN⁶ HOWE (*Eleazer*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18. Aug. 1796; married 6 July 1821, MRS. HANNAH PETERS, widow of Peace Peters. He died 17 Oct. 1836. She died in Northborough, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. STEPHEN MARTIN,⁷ bapt. 27 June 1824; d. 4 July 1837.

455. SOLOMON⁶ HOWE (*Eleazer*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 July 1798; married 2 Feb. 1826, OLIVE P. KEMP. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he died about 1836, she having died prior to that date.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HENRY.⁷

456. MARTIN⁶ HOWE (*Eleazer*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Dec. 1800; married 24 June 1830, CAROLINE ARNOLD, daughter of William and Relief (Rice) Arnold, born in Marlborough, 24 Aug. 1807, died 16 Jan. 1854.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SUSAN ELIZABETH,⁷ b. 18 June 1831; m. 3 Nov. 1852, Dexter B. Hinkley. They lived in Marlborough and had a large family.
 ii. WILLIAM HARTWELL, b. 7 July 1833; d. 11 Sept. 1864, unm.
 iii. CAROLINE SOPHIA, b. 5 Dec. 1834; m. Fordyce S. Harris, 24 April 1857.
 iv. AMANDA, b. 10 Nov. 1836.
 v. ELVIRA AUGUSTA, b. 28 Nov. 1839; m. 31 Dec. 1870, Walter

- Morse, son of Aaron and Abigail (Hale) Morse, b. in Berlin, Mass., 9 April 1833; they lived in Hudson, Mass.
- vi. LYMAN BARNARD, b. 14 Feb. 1842; m. 8 March 1871, Augusta Hitchings; he d. 27 Aug. 1878; no issue.
 - vii. ALFRED WINSLOW, b. 3 April 1845.
 - viii. ELECTA OLIVIA, b. 3 March 1847; m. 11 Jan. 1866, Henry M. Welch, and lived in Hudson, Mass.
 - ix. LUCILLA VIOLA, b. 7 June 1850; m. 1 Jan. 1881, Isaac Woodbury Foster, son of Charles Foster, b. 15 June 1848.

Children:

- 1. *Frank Ellsworth*, b. 4 June 1881.
- 2. *Ada Belle*, b. 20 Oct. 1882.
- 3. *Beatrice Howe*, b. 14 April 1885.
- 4. *Myrtle Jane*, b. 20 Aug. 1888; d. 13 May 1889.
- 5. *Milton Day*, b. 1 Sept. 1890; d. 26 Aug. 1891.

457. ELEAZER O.⁶ HOWE (*Eleazer*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Dec. 1812; married 7 Oct. 1840, ABIGAIL ANN SANBORN, who was born about 1821, and died in Somerville, Me., in 1849. He married second, MARY JANE DODGE, daughter of David and Susan (Crummett) Dodge, born 23 Feb. 1828, and died in Somerville, Me., 12 May 1902. He died in Somerville, Me., 28 March 1891.

Children:

- i. ARMINE AUGUSTA,⁷ b. in Acton, Mass., 7 March 1842; m. 4 Oct. 1860, Rufus Henry Hapgood, b. in Aug. 1838; they lived in Hudson, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *Eva Stella*, b. 30 May 1862.
- 2. *Leon Reuben*, b. 29 Sept. 1867.

836. ii. SANBORN ORISON, b. 5 Jan. 1847.

By second wife:

- iii. MARY ETTA, b. 30 Jan. 1851; m. 2 May 1867, Abial A. Howard; she m. 2nd 12 Oct. 1874, Thomas E. Hunt.

Children:

- 1. *Lelia L.*, b. 29 Jan. 1868; m. 3 Sept. 1900, Walter E. Howard.
- 2. *Helen Ardelle Hunt*, b. 11 April 1876; d. 30 Oct. 1891.
- iv. ABBIE ELLEN, b. 15 Oct. 1852; d. in Nov. 1887.
- v. GEORGE BRIGGS, b. 21 Jan. 1855. d. 19 Dec. 1889.
- vi. WILL HERBERT, b. 15 Aug. 1857; d. 6 April 1904.
- vii. JOHN DODGE, b. 8 June 1861; d. 5 Aug. 1864.

458. HENRY⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 May 1790; married about 1844, ——— CHASE. They lived in Lunenburg, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 8 Sept. 1822.

Children born in Lunenburg:

- i. LUCY,⁷ b. about 1815; no further record.
- 837. ii. LEVI, b. 18 June 1817.

459. STEPHEN⁶ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 29 Sept. 1796; married

HARRIET PATTERSON, daughter of Almond and Betsey Patterson, born in Lancaster, N. H., about 1801. They lived in Lunenburg, where she died 18 Nov. 1871. He died there 14 March 1873.

Children born in Lunenburg:

- i. CHARLES,⁷ b. 24 Nov. 1820; d. 9 April 1845, unm.
- ii. ELIZA JANE, b. 3 May 1826; m. James B. Brown, and d. 6 Aug. 1848.

838. iii. HENRY, b. 17 March 1835.

460. SAMUEL⁶ HOWE (*Stephen,⁵ Stephen,⁴ Ephraim,³ Eleazer,² John¹*), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 19 May 1803; married GRATIA A. LADD, born about 1802, died in Lunenburg, 12 Sept. 1871. They lived in Lunenburg.

Children born in Lunenburg:

- i. KATE E.,⁷ b. about 1841.
- ii. ELLEN A., b. about 1844.

461. NEWELL⁶ HOWE (*Stephen,⁵ Stephen,⁴ Ephraim,³ Eleazer,² John¹*), born in Lunenburg, Vt., about 1805; married LOUISA LADD, born about 1811. They lived in Lunenburg several years, but later they lived at McIndoe's Falls, Vt.

Children:

- i. AUSTIN,⁷ b. about 1837.
- ii. ELLEN M., b. about 1841.

462. WILLARD⁶ HOWE (*Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ Eleazer,³ Eleazer,² John¹*), born in Marlboro, Mass., 13 May 1808; married 8 Oct. 1832, RACHEL LANE, daughter of Jeremiah and Lucy (Hobbs) Lane of Hampton, N. H., born 24 Dec. 1805, died in Paxton, Mass., 14 Nov. 1879. He married second, MRS. CAROLINE (SCOTT) LYON, daughter of Brigham and Caroline (Potter) Scott, born in Bakersfield, Vt., 21 Jan. 1821. They lived in Shrewsbury, Worcester, Leicester and Paxton, Mass. He died in Worcester, 5 July 1888; she died his widow, in Worcester, 29 March 1909.

Children:

- i. ABBIE CORNELIA,⁷ b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 26 June 1835; m. 19 Oct. 1859, Elliot Earle Cunningham, son of Jonathan and Wealthy Ann (Woodruff) Cunningham, b. in Auburn, Mass., 27 Feb. 1836. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he d. 3 Aug. 1905, and she d. there 30 Oct. 1905.

Children:

1. Jennie Theodote, b. 22 Dec. 1860; m. 26 Dec. 1889, Milton Charles Miner of Stafford Springs, Conn., d. 30 Sept. 1891; she m. 2nd 20 June 1899, Rev. Benjamin H. Lane of Antrim, N. H.; he d. 11 Sept. 1905.
2. Leila Oriola, b. 28 Nov. 1862; lives in Worcester, Mass.
3. Ashton Elliot, b. 9 April 1870; m. 19 Oct. 1898, Rosa Matilda Gilbert, daughter of William and Rozena Matilda (Goss) Gilbert, b. in Chelsea, 4 April 1872.

4. *Annabelle Cornelia*, b. 17 March 1872; d. 12 Aug. 1872.

- ii. LUCY FIDELIA, b. in Worcester, 10 March 1837; d. 1 May 1838.
- iii. ANN JANETTE, b. in Worcester, 25 June 1839; d. in Spencer, Mass., 10 Oct. 1858.
- iv. THEODATE LANE, b. in Worcester, 20 Jan. 1841; m. 15 Sept. 1864, Oliver James Brewer, son of Lyman and Rachel Barnes (Howard) Brewer, b. in Spencer, Mass., 16 Sept. 1834, no issue.
- v. MARY LURETTA, b. in Worcester, 3 April 1843.
- vi. HARRIET NELSON, b. in Leicester, Mass., 21 April 1846; d. 3 Sept. 1849.

463. MARTIN RUGG⁶ HOWE (*Lemuel*,⁵ *Luther*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Aug. 1820; married 16 March 1842, POLLINA S. BOSWORTH of Grafton, Mass., born 24 Oct. 1823. They lived in Grafton, where he died.

Children born in Grafton:

- 839. i. EDWIN A.,⁷ b. 4 March 1843.
- ii. HENRY MARTIN, b. 13 Feb. 1845; d. 21 Sept. 1846.
- iii. EMMA AUGUSTA, b. 14 May 1847; m. 1 Oct. 1866, Edmund C. Cottle of Grafton; they lived in Woburn, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Frederick Edmund*, b. 23 June 1867.
- iv. LOUISA MARIA, b. 10 June 1849; m. William G. Bradley.
- v. HATTIE MESSENGER, b. 22 Dec. 1851; m. Lowell H. Davis.
- vi. MYRA POLLINA, b. 17 Oct. 1852; d. 17 Jan. 1859.
- vii. FRANK MARTIN, b. 10 May 1858.
- viii. JENNIE FRANCES, b. 26 Aug. 1860; d. 6 March 1876.
- ix. MARY BOSWORTH, b. 22 Dec. 1862.
- x. NETTIE BELLE, b. 11 April 1870.

464. LEMUEL WATSON⁶ HOWE (*Lemuel*,⁵ *Luther*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 July 1824; married 12 Oct. 1845, MARY HOWARD of Grafton, Mass. He died 19 Sept. 1852; she died 2 April 1855.

Children:

- i. MARY LAVINIA,⁷ b. in Bolton, Mass., 27 Aug. 1850.

465. ELIJAH FRANKLIN⁶ HOWE (*Lemuel*,⁵ *Luther*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,¹ *John*²), born in Grafton, Mass., 19 Sept. 1832; married in 1861, FRANCES F. GATES, daughter of Erasmus and Grace (Heath) Gates. He graduated Yale College in 1859, ranking third in his class. Studied theology at Yale and Princeton. He was pastor at South Canaan, Ct., Terre Haute, Ind., and at Newtonville, Mass. He delivered the Centennial address at Grafton 4 July 1876.

Children:

- i. FRANK CLIFFORD,⁷ b. in Canaan, Conn., 13 July 1864; graduated Yale 1887.
- 840. ii. LOUIS BRAKENRIDGE, b. in Terre Haute, Ind., 15 Dec. 1866.
- iii. GRACE G.
- iv. FANNY C.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

466. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., about 1784; married (name not given) and settled in the town of Thetford, Vt., where he was a farmer. He was an active member of the Congregational Church in that town, and a lay preacher, a man highly respected by his fellow townsmen.

Children:

- i. HENRY.⁸
 - 841. ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1814.
 - 842. iii. LORENZO, b. about 1817.
- Probably there were other children.

467. HUGH PIKE⁷ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 13 July 1791; married ROXANNA LORD, daughter of David and Hannah (Hanks) Lord of Norwich, Vt. They settled in Woodstock, Vt., where he was a farmer. They had twelve children, but we failed after repeated letters, to secure the names of more than five. He was living in Woodstock in 1880.

Children:

- i. SARAH,⁸ b. about 1827.
- ii. CORNELIA, b. about 1834.
- iii. LAURA, b. about 1836.
- iv. NELSON, b. about 1838.
- v. HENRY, b. about 1844.

468. REED PAGE⁷ HOWE (*Nehemiah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 19 Aug. 1793; married CYNTHIA LORD, daughter of David and Hannah (Hanks) Lord, born about 1796, at Norwich, Vt., died in Thetford, Vt., 22 Feb. 1846. He died 31 March 1892.

Children born in Thetford:

- i. JESSE REED,⁸ b. in 1828; d. 28 May 1831.
- ii. HENRY CLAY, b. 30 Nov. 1830; d. young.
- iii. ARABELLA, b. in Nov. 1831; m. Albert Payson of Foxboro, Mass.; she d. in 1883.
- iv. HANNAH ELIZABETH, b. in 1834; d. in 1873, unm.
- v. CHARLES C., b. in Nov. 1836; d. 8 Dec. 1914, unm. He was a soldier in the Civil war.
- vi. SARAH R., b. in March 1839; m. 2 July 1859, J. Foster Palmer; he d. in the Civil war, 1861; she d. 29 Dec. 1910.

Children:

- i. Harry B., b. 14 Jan. 1861; m. N. J. Morrill; she d.; he m. 2nd Nellie Trescott. He had four children.

469. ELI⁷ HOWE (*Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 3 Dec. 1781; married 26 March 1809, SALLY DUNHAM, daughter of Solomon and Sally (Blanden) Dunham, born 15 May 1789. They moved from Henniker, and

settled on Mt. Tug, in Newport, N. H., where he died 1 March 1871. She died there 4 March 1874.

Children:

- 843. i. SENACA,⁸ b. 10 March 1810.
- ii. BETSEY D., b. 24 Oct. 1811; m. John P. Wilcox of Lempster, N. H.
- iii. SALLY, b. 29 July 1814.
- 844. iv. GILBERT, b. 27 Oct. 1816.
- v. SOLOMON, b. 27 Oct. 1818; d. young.
- vi. SARAH B., b. 21 Jan. 1820; m. 25 Oct. 1842, Benjamin F. Haven, son of James and Calista (Freeto) Haven, b. 25 Dec. 1819. They lived in Newport, N. H., where he was a carpenter and builder.

Children:

- 1. *John B.*, b. 4 Feb. 1844; m. Matilda A. Pickering.
- 2. *Edgar Willis*, b. 27 Oct. 1847; m. Julia Bridgman.
- 3. *Fanny E.*, b. 3 Sept. 1852.
- 4. *Loella A.*, b. 6 April 1855; m. Sanford H. Bascom.
- 5. *William Frank*, b. 16 May 1859.
- 6. *George McClellan*, b. 10 Feb. 1861.
- vii. FANNY D., b. 17 Oct. 1821; m. 17 Oct. 1861, Ira P. Thatcher, son of Elias and Sally (Tandy) Thatcher, b. 18 April 1824. They lived in Derby Centre, Vt.; no children.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. 19 Sept. 1823.
- 845. ix. CYRUS B., b. 20 Feb. 1825.

470. STEPHEN⁷ HOWE (*Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 25 Feb. 1786; married 2 Nov. 1809, RUTH COLBY, born in Henniker, about 1788. They moved to Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 14 Dec. 1867; she died there 26 May 1873, aged 85 years.

Children born in Newport:

- 846. i. JOSHUA C.,⁸ b. 12 July 1810.
- ii. JENNET, b. 3 Jan. 1812; m. 8 Feb. 1849, Harvey Chase of Claremont, N. H.; he d. in Newport, and she m. 2nd 10 May 1874, Joseph Mason, son of Anthony and Betsey (Temple) Mason, b. in Brookline, Vt., 18 Dec. 1800, d. in Sunapee, N. H., 13 Jan. 1880.

Children:

- 1. *Rufus*, b. 28 June 1850; d. in Cuba, 17 Dec. 1875, where he had gone for his health.
- iii. STEPHEN, b. 13 June 1815; m. Arvilla Robinson of Windsor, Vt.
- iv. LOIS M., b. 25 Nov. 1816; m. Stowell Howe of Ludlow, Vt.
- 847. v. PHILIP, b. 4 Jan. 1819.
- vi. RUTH, b. 20 March 1821; m. 1 Nov. 1843, Peter Hurd, son of Ira and Dolly (Baker) Hurd, b. in Newport, N. H., 2 March 1820; he d. there 8 July 1901.

Children born in Newport:

- 1. *Stephen H.*, b. 1 Sept. 1845; m. 5 June 1867, Anna Hastings, and lived in Claremont, N. H.
- 2. *Henry J.*
- 3. *Luther M.*
- 4. *Mary R.*
- 5. *George A.*

- vii. JERUSHA, b. 4 March 1823; m. George Howe of Gardner, Mass.
- viii. JOHN W., b. 11 March 1826; d. 27 Dec. 1834.
848. ix. HORACE, b. 28 Sept. 1827.
- x. MARTHA A., b. 13 Dec. 1831; m. 15 Feb. 1849, Luther P. Tenney, son of Joshua and Lydia (Wilmarth) Tenney, b. 15 Feb. 1823. They lived in Newport, where she d. 12 Feb. 1862; he d. there 15 Nov. 1871.
- Children:
1. *Lydia A.*, b. 5 Feb. 1850; m. 13 Sept. 1868, George W. Chase; he d. 2 Sept. 1870; she m. 2nd Theodore W. Snow, and m. 3d Samuel W. Howe, son of George and Jerusha Howe.
 2. *Henry C.*, b. 25 Nov. 1851; m. 23 Nov. 1872, Adelia A. Balch.
 3. *William P.*, b. 9 Nov. 1854; m. 8 May 1875, Alice A. Dunbar.
 4. *Myron W.*, b. 16 June 1857; m. 11 March 1878, May M. Putney.
471. ABEL⁷ HOWE (*Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 12 April 1788; married 4 April 1811, JERUSHA COLBY. They moved to Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 23 Dec. 1855. She was born in Henniker, 25 Oct. 1790.
- Children born in Newport:
849. i. GEORGE W.,⁸ b. 22 June 1812.
- ii. ASENATH, b. 11 June 1815; m. her cousin Senaca Howe.
- iii. CALISTA R., b. 11 July 1819; m. Daniel B. Dunham, son of Benjamin and Eliza (Mirick) Dunham, and moved to Vermont.
- iv. HARRIET E., b. 15 May 1826; m. 11 Feb. 1845, Randall Evans. They lived on her father's old homestead in Newport.
- Children:
1. *Albro Q.*, b. 18 March 1846; m. Ada Farnsworth.
 2. *Emma F.*, b. 18 July 1852; m. Horace D. J. Sprague.
472. WILLIAM K.⁷ HOWE (*Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 30 Sept. 1791; married 21 Nov. 1815, CALISTA WHITNEY, daughter of Dr. Amos and Rhoda (Cutter) Whitney, born 3 Feb. 1798, died 19 May 1828; he married second, SARAH HAZLETINE who died 3 May 1834; he married third, 25 March 1835, MRS. IRMENIA (THOMPSON) BEAN, widow of Ephraim Bean of Sutton, and daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Hazeltine) Thompson of Salisbury, N. H. He was one of the selectmen several years and a prominent man in Henniker. He died in Henniker, 8 Aug. 1842. She married third, John Andrew of Sutton, N. H.
- Children born in Henniker:
- i. CALISTA.⁸
 - ii. ROXANA C., an adopted dau., d. 19 June 1820.
 - iii. AN INFANT, b. in April 1834; d. 3 May 1834.
850. iv. WILLIAM, b. 26 Feb. 1836.
851. v. HORACE M., b. 17 Dec. 1837.

473. LT. JOEL⁷ HOWE (*Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 4 April 1784; married 24 Dec. 1812, SOPHIA PATTERSON, daughter of Alexander and Mary (Nelson) Patterson, born 7 Jan. 1794. They lived in Henniker, where he was a farmer, carpenter and miller. He served in the War of 1812 as a Lieut. of Artillery. He died 22 April 1850. His widow married second, 24 April 1855. (No name given).

Children born in Henniker:

- i. LEONARD A.,⁸ b. 30 March 1814; d. 10 April 1814.
- ii. ELIZABETH PATTERSON, b. 22 April 1816; m. M. E. Baxter.

Children:

1. *Edwin Walter*.

852. iii. JOEL MILLER, b. 19 Dec. 1818.
- iv. JOSEPH SNELLING, b. 11 July 1821; d. 22 March 1846, unm.
- v. JOAB PATTERSON, b. 22 Oct. 1827; d. 8 Jan. 1832.
- vi. DELANO AMSDEN, b. 28 March 1829; d. 27 July 1831.
- vii. MARY SOPHIA, b. 22 Feb. 1834; m. George A. Hook.

474. MICAH⁷ HOWE (*Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 28 Nov. 1790; married 29 Feb. 1816, LYDIA LIVINGSTON, daughter of Nathaniel and Lucy (Merrill) Livingston of Billerica, Mass., born 24 April 1793. They lived in Henniker, N. H., where he became one of the leading citizens. He represented the town in the State Legislature 1843-4, and died in Henniker, 15 Nov. 1853.

Children born in Henniker:

853. i. FLORIMON LIVINGSTON,⁸ b. 31 July 1816.
- ii. AMELIA FRANCES, b. 8 Jan. 1819; m. 25 May 1842, William Dunlap.

Children:

1. *Frances*, b. ———; m. William Rand.
2. *William*, b. ———; m. ——— Harrington.

- iii. AMERICA CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS, b. 5 Aug. 1821; m. 5 Oct. 1848, Persis C. Welch of Henniker, N. H.; he d. 5 Jan. 1853.
854. iv. COMMODORE NATHANIEL MANLEY, b. 21 Feb. 1824.
855. v. MERRILL AMSDEN, b. 12 July 1827.
- vi. ROSADA MARION, b. 9 April 1830; d. 5 Feb. 1833.
- vii. AMELIA ANNETTE, b. 27 Feb. 1833; m. 19 Nov. 1851, Joseph Farwell Simonds, son of Abel and Elizabeth Lydia (Farwell) Simonds of Fitchburg, Mass.; she d. in Fitchburg, 19 Nov. 1898.

Children:

1. *Isabelle Annette*, b. 27 July 1852; m. 30 Oct. 1871, Andrew J. Litchfield; she d. 3 Dec. 1920.
2. *Fred Abel*, b. 18 Sept. 1854; m. 2 April 1885, Clara Fairbanks; he d. 7 June 1911.
3. *Carrie Elizabeth*, b. 30 Oct. 1856; d. 25 July 1863.
4. *Marietta*, b. 3 Sept. 1860; d. 9 Feb. 1914, unm.
5. *Josephine Frances*, b. 31 Jan. 1864; m. 24 June 1886, Harry Loring Whitney.
6. *Virginia Howe*, b. 19 Jan 1866; m. 15 Dec. 1898, C. Leonard Brown.

7. *Cora Eola*, b. 1 Jan. 1868; d. 23 July 1868.
8. *Mabel Eva*, b. 31 Dec. 1870.

475. PERLEY⁷ HOWE (*Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 21 April 1794; married 8 Jan. 1818, SUSANNA RICE, daughter of Charles and Susanna (Brown) Rice, born 14 Aug. 1796. He was a drummer in the War of 1812. They lived several years in Henniker, where he kept a hotel, but later they moved to Manchester, N. H.

Children:

- i. SUSAN.⁸
- ii. CHARLES, b. about 1826; d. 10 Aug. 1829.
- iii. AURORA.
- iv. HELEN.
- v. CHARLOTTE.

476. LYMAN C.⁷ HOWE (*Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, 29 June 1806; married 12 Feb. 1833, SOPHRONIA BARTLETT of Newburyport, Mass., born about 1807. They lived in Sunapee, N. H., where he died prior to 1880.

Children:

856. i. MOSES BARTLETT,⁸ b. 16 Nov. 1833.
857. ii. MICAH C., b. 12 Nov. 1836.
858. iii. GEORGE L., b. 14 July 1840.
- iv. SOPHRONIA ANN, b. 3 Jan. 1842; m. 1 Sept. 1861, George B. Griffith, b. in Newburyport, Mass., 28 Feb. 1841.

Children:

1. *Agnes Irving*, b. 17 Jan. 1863; m. 8 Dec. 1880, Cleon Ward Richardson, lived in Lempster, N. H.
2. *Emma Mortimer*, b. 4 Sept. 1865; m. 25 May 1886, Rev. Charles H. Leet; he d. and she m. 2nd Willard E. Whitehouse.
3. *Annie Valeria*, b. 11 Aug. 1865; m. 6 June 1892, Charles Augustus Cragin.
4. *Charles Warren*, b. 4 Sept. 1868; m. Martha S. Simonds.
5. *Pearlette*, b. 20 Sept. 1872.
859. v. JASON CURTIS, b. in Bradford, N. H., 3 March 1851.

477. LUTHER JOSLIN⁷ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 22 Aug. 1798; married 21 Sept. 1829, CORNELIA MARIA PARMELEY, daughter of Ira and Sarah P. Parmeley of Hebron, Conn., born 18 May 1809. He taught school when a young man in Penn., afterwards studied law with G. R. Davis, Hoosick Falls, N. Y., and soon after was admitted to the bar. In 1834 he was appointed by Gov. Marcy of N. Y., Judge of the County Court of Washington County, N. Y., which position he held three terms. They lived at White Creek, N. Y., where he died 9 Aug. 1857, she died 1 Sept. 1884.

Children:

- i. AN INFANT,⁸ b. 18 July 1831; d. same day.
- ii. HENRY GRAY, b. 22 Aug. 1832.
- iii. WILLIAM PETERS, b. 27 March 1835; d. 21 Dec. 1864.

- iv. CHARLES GILBERT, b. 10 Aug. 1837; d. 22 Feb. 1838.
- v. SUSAN MARIA, b. 12 April 1839; m. 8 Feb. 1860, Daniel M. Westfall (b. in Deckertown, N. J., 11 Dec. 1830). She was living in Cambridge, N. Y., in 1896.
Children:
 - 1. *An infant*, b. 23 April 1861; d. same day.
 - 2. *Daniel M.*, b. 27 June 1875.
 - 3. *Ernest Howe*, b. 23 Sept. 1877; d. 10 Aug. 1879.
 - 4. *Bertha Grace*, b. 8 Dec. 1879.
- vi. LUTHER JOSLIN, b. 1 April 1844; d. 25 March 1879.
- vii. CORNELIA PARMELEY, b. 1 April 1844; m. 30 April 1886, Tristram McFadden.
- viii. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 24 April 1848; d. 18 Jan. 1850.

478. ELI⁷ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 16 Nov. 1800; married 7 Nov. 1833, ADALINE FALLEBROWN of Cambridge, Mass., born there 31 Aug. 1806, died 9 July 1884. He died there 26 Nov. 1872.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. HENRY HUBBARD,⁸ b. 3 Aug. 1834; d. 21 Jan. 1837.
- ii. JAMES RUSSELL, b. 15 Jan. 1837; d. 24 Jan. 1837.
- iii. JAMES HENRY, b. 5 Dec. 1839; was living in West Cambridge, Mass., in 1899.
- iv. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. 4 Sept. 1841; m. in Jackson, N. Y., 23 Feb. 1864, William Qua, d. at North White Creek, N. Y., 1 July 1866.
- v. HARRIET JOSEPHINE, b. 8 Feb. 1845; d. 4 Sept. 1849.
- vi. CAROLINE JANE, b. 2 Feb. 1848; m. in Cambridge, 13 Oct. 1868, Thomas H. Eames and lived in Somerville, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *Henry Howe*, b. in Cambridge, 30 July 1869.

479. SYLVANUS⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Poultney, Vt., 23 Nov. 1795; married 6 Dec. 1821, ABIGAIL DURFEE, and lived for several years in Amesville, Ohio, but later he moved to Calvary, Athens Co., Ohio, where he was postmaster for 25 years. His wife died 18 Jan. 1862, and he afterwards went to live with his daughter Caroline, near Forest, Hardin Co., Ohio.

Children born in Amesville:

- 860. i. PETER SYLVANUS,⁸ b. 1 Oct. 1822.
- ii. ORINDA, b. 23 Aug. 1824; d. 16 July 1825.
- 861. iii. ALBERTUS, b. 24 Sept. 1826.
- 862. iv. MARVIN FULLER, b. 17 Dec. 1828.
- v. CAROLINE, b. 1 March 1831; m. 19 Aug. 1858, Jonathan Van Tilbury, b. 12 March 1832. They lived near Forest, Ohio.

Children:

- 1. *Sylvanus Nelson*, b. 14 Jan. 1859.
- 2. *Frank Loraine*, b. 21 Sept. 1863.
- 3. *Wilber Grant*, b. 4 Nov. 1869.
- 863. vi. GARDNER DURFEE, b. 25 July 1833.
- vii. ANGELINE, b. 15 March 1835; m. 26 Aug. 1862, Frank H. Tufts, b. 15 Jan. 1833, and lived in Findlay, Ohio.

Children:

- 1. *Frank Lee*, b. 16 Jan. 1871.

- viii. MARY SERENE, b. 17 Aug. 1837; d. 12 Oct. 1852.
- ix. OZRO BRIGHTMAN, b. 12 Sept. 1839; served in the Union army in the Civil war, and was killed in battle at Rice's Station, 6 April 1865.
- x. MARGARET EMMA, b. 5 April 1842; m. 27 July 1865, Charles M. Tufts, b. 27 Feb. 1842, and lived in Aurora, Ind.
Children:
 - 1. *Edwin Grant*, b. 4 Sept. 1867.
 - 2. *Arthur Aristides*, b. 14 March 1870.
- xi. LORILLA LUCILLA, b. 11 March 1845; she lived in Findlay, Ohio.

480. ZIMRI⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Poultney, Vt., 7 Sept. 1786; married 13 March 1816, HANNAH B. NORTON, daughter of Solomon Norton of Castleton, Vt. He graduated Middlebury College, 1810, and admitted to the Bar, 1813. They lived in Poultney, until 1818 when they moved to Castleton, where he was one of the prominent citizens. He was one of the Governor's Council 1831-35, a member of the State Senate 1836-7, and Judge of the County Court 1838-44. He died 11 July 1863. His widow died 8 March 1868, aged 77 years.

Children:

- 864. i. JOHN,⁸ b. 18 Oct. 1833.
- ii. CAROLINE, b. ———; m. Rev. James A. Paige, and lived in Springfield, Mo.

481. ALONZO⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Poultney, Vt., 11 July 1798; married in Lansingburg, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1824, ELIZABETH HERR, daughter of Peter Herr, and grand-daughter of Benjamin Warren, (said to be a relative of Dr. Joseph Warren of Bunker Hill fame.) He was quite prominent in local affairs, and was Past Master of Morning Star Lodge F. A. M., and died 15 April 1866.

Children born in Poultney:

- i. EUSEBIA ANN,⁸ b. 30 Sept. 1831; she lived in East Poultney.
- 865. ii. JOHN ALONZO, b. 1 Oct. 1834.
- iii. EUNICE COURANCE, b. 8 May 1837; m. 26 March 1856, Edwin S. Dewey. They lived in East Poultney, Vt.

Children:

- 1. *Howe*, b. 25 July 1867.
- 2. *Lottie May*, b. 7 April 1871.
- 866. iv. HARRISON, b. 3 Feb. 1840.

482. SAMUEL⁷ HOWE (*Lovell*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Jan. 1785; married in Sudbury, Mass., 25 Jan. 1814, DORCAS BALCOM; she died in Marlborough, 27 Feb. 1835; he married second, 27 April 1836, BETSEY BIGELOW, daughter of Ephraim and Molly (Arnold) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 12 April 1800, died 28 June 1847.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 867. i. ADDISON,⁸ b. 18 Oct. 1814.

- ii. ELVIN, b. 11 June 1817; m. 17 March 1844, Lucy A. Gleason, daughter of Josiah and Almira Gleason; he d. 18 July 1844.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 12 April 1829; m. 31 Jan. 1881, William W. Marshall.
- iv. EMELINE.

483. LUTHER⁷ HOWE (*Lovell,⁶ Peter,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 April 1792; married MARGARET FOSS of Machias, Me. As a young man he lived in Southborough, Mass., but went to Machias as a young man where he married, and lived until his death.

Children born in Machias:

- i. SAMUEL,⁸ went to the war and did not return.
- ii. CAROLINE, m. Mr. Osburn; she d. 29 Dec. 1899.
- iii. WILLIAM, went to the war and did not return.
- iv. JAMES, d. in infancy.
- v. TAPHENAS, d. 19 Feb. 1901; m. Bert Buckmore.
- vi. HARRIET, d. in Tacoma, Wash., 1924.
- vii. JASON, went to the war and did not return.
- viii. ROBERT, went to the war and did not return.
- ix. MARY, d. 16 March 1925.
- x. ROSE, m. ——— Mahoney; m. 2nd ——— Sherwood.

484. APOLLO⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer,⁶ Peter,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*) born in Henniker, N. H., 17 April 1791; married (name not given). He lived several years in Fryeburg, Me., but later he moved to Portland, Me.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE DANA,⁸ b. ———; she lived in Portland, Me. She contributed the song "The Name We Bear" at the "Howe Family Gathering" in Framingham, Mass., in Aug. 1871.
- ii. FRANCIS APOLLO, b. ———; he lived in Boston, Mass.

485. SENACA⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer,⁶ Peter,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Henniker, N. H., in April 1795; married (name not given). He went west and settled in Eden, Fon-du-lac Co., Wis.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,⁸ b. ———; lived in Fon-du-lac, Wis.

486. LEONARD C.⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer,⁶ Peter,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Henniker, N. H., 5 Sept. 1803; married 3 Dec. 1829, MARTHA WEED, who died 28 Feb. 1841; he married second, 2 Jan. 1842, MILLISON NEY DAY. When he was about twenty years old, he went to Clinton Co., N. Y., and settled in Peru, about six miles south of Plattsburg, and lived on the farm known as the "Pesa Camp Meeting Ground" until about 1864, when he moved to Atchinson, Kansas, where he was living in 1871.

Children:

- i. GEORGE WARREN,⁸ b. 30 Sept. 1830; he afterwards lived in Worcester, Mass.

- ii. JANE ANN, b. 5 Feb. 1833.
- iii. ADALINE P., b. 4 July 1836.
- iv. HENRY P., b. 20 Feb. 1839.

By second wife:

- v. WILLARD NELSON, b. 24 March 1843; d. 1 March 1870.
- vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 24 July 1844.
- vii. MARTHA ELLEN, b. 31 Aug. 1846.
- viii. LEONARD ALBERT, b. 24 Jan. 1849.
- ix. SUSAN EMMA, b. 4 Jan. 1852.
- x. ELLA MILLISON, b. 16 Aug. 1854.
- xi. CHARLES WESLEY, b. 6 Nov. 1858 (twin).
- xii. CARLTON LESLEY, b. 6 Nov. 1858 (twin).
- xiii. HELEN MARIA, b. 7 Feb. 1861.

487. DANIEL⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., about 1787; married SARAH C. ———; she was born about 1792. He went with his father to Brownfield, Me., later he moved to Denmark, Me., but previous to 1830 he moved to Lovell, Me. In 1850 he had moved to Fryeburg, Me., and died prior to 1860. His widow survived him and was living with her son Lewis, in 1880.

Children:

- 868. i. LEWIS,⁸ b. about 1814.
 - 869. ii. BENJAMIN B., b. about 1821.
 - iii. SARAH C., b. about 1826.
- Perhaps others.

488. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Brownfield, Me., 8 Sept. 1800; married 19 Jan. 1830, MARY WALKER GOSS, daughter of Gustavus A. and Betty (Howe) Goss. They lived in Lovell, Paris, Norway and Stoneham, Me., where he was living in 1880.

Children:

- i. GUSTAVUS GOSS,⁸ b. in Lovell, 19 Oct. 1830; went to Montevideo, S. A.
 - ii. MARY E., b. in Lovell, 1 Aug. 1832; m. 9 March 1854, David S. Andrews, and lived in Otisfield, Me.
- Children:
- 1. *Ada Viola*, b. 3 May 1855.
 - 2. *Melville Francis*, b. 30 Jan. 1858.
 - 3. *Henry Harris*, b. 17 Feb. 1859.
 - 4. *Cora Emma*, b. 19 Sept. 1861.
 - 5. *Florence May*, b. 10 March 1864.
 - iii. JOHN WESLEY, b. in Lovell, 30 Sept. 1834; d. 9 Oct. 1834.
 - iv. JOHN WESLEY, b. in Paris, Me., 28 Aug. 1835; he m. and lived in Houghton, N. Y., where had a family.
 - v. LYDIA ANN, b. in Paris, 17 March 1837; d. 22 Nov. 1869, unm.
 - vi. SARAH JANE, b. in Norway, Me., 3 Dec. 1839; m. Thomas H. Thurston. They lived in Norway.
 - vii. MARTHA ELLEN, b. in Norway, Me., 28 Aug. 1842; d. 25 Sept. 1843.
 - viii. JAMES DEXTER, b. in Norway, Me., 19 June 1844; m. 20 June 1870, Meda Brigham, and lived in Portland, W. Va.

- ix. MELVILLE ELON, b. in Norway, Me., 14 March 1846; he m. and lived in Rowlesburg, W. Va.

489. JAMES MADISON⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Brownfield, Me., about 1806; married ALICE K. ———. She was born about 1809, and died prior to 1870. They lived in Lovell, Me., but prior to 1850, they moved to Fryeburg, Me. He was a carpenter and in 1880 he was living with his daughter, Mrs. Walker, in Fryeburg.

Children:

- i. SIMEON C.,⁸ b. about 1832.
- ii. JAMES M., b. about 1836.
- iii. MARY E., b. about 1850; m. Marshall Walker; they lived in Fryeburg, Me.

Children:

- i. Edith M., b. about 1873.

490. PETER⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., about 1799; married POLLY COLBY, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Smith) Colby of Canaan, N. H. They lived in Henniker many years, but died in Hopkinton, N. H.

Children:

870. i. WILLIAM,⁸ b. 11 Oct. 1825.
- ii. MADISON M., b. about 1827; m. in 1856, Jane Chase of Hopkinton, N. H.; he m. 2nd Elmira Felch.
- iii. ELIZABETH C., b. about 1830; m. Jonathan Vitty of Weare, N. H.
871. iv. RUFUS S., b. 17 March 1832.
- v. MARY, b. about 1834; m. A. Buckland of Canada.
- vi. PAGE F., b. about 1837; m. in 1863, Hattie R. Buckley, and moved to Minnesota.
- vii. LUCY, b. about 1841; m. William Vitty of Weare, N. H.

491. RUFUS⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 10 Feb. 1810; married in 1833 SALLY MILLS of Dunbarton, N. H., born in Feb. 1810, died in Sanbornton, N. H., in Aug. 1846, aged 36 years, 6 months. He married second, in 1847, KALISTA MILTON, she died in 1848. He married third, in 1849, MEHITABLE HASTINGS of Bath, N. H., born there 7 Feb. 1808.

Children:

872. i. ALANSON PAGE,⁸ b. 12 Oct. 1836.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 3 Jan. 1838; was adopted by Isaac Story of Hopkinton, N. H., and m. 26 April 1874, Richard Johnson, and lived in Sanbornton.
873. iii. JOHN MILLS, b. in Aug. 1839.
- iv. SARAH JANE, b. 24 Feb. 1841; m. 19 Sept. 1868, Jason Jackson Burley, son of William and Mary (Hoyt) Burley, b. 8 Sept. 1833. He was in the army two years, and lived in Sanbornton, where he was Town Clerk 1874-80; she d. 28 Aug. 1878.
874. v. RUFUS, b. 23 Oct. 1843.
875. vi. GEORGE PLUMMER, b. 23 Aug. 1845.

492. LEVI⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., about 1812; married ELVADA ———, born about 1812. They were living in Manchester, N. H., in 1850.

Children:

- i. VINAL G.,⁸ b. 14 July 1836.
- ii. ELVADA, b. 15 Sept. 1838.
- iii. DOLLY B., b. 24 Aug. 1840.
- iv. ADELINE.
- v. LORAN, b. about 1848.

493. JOEL⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1788; married EUNICE ———. She was born about 1797, and died prior to 1870. He was a farmer and always lived in Wendell, where he died prior to 1880.

Children born in Wendell:

- i. EMILY,⁸ b. about 1826.
876. ii. WILLARD, b. about 1828.
- iii. FRANKLIN, b. about 1830; m. Mary ———.

494. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1803; married SOPHIA ———, born about 1806, and died prior to 1870. He lived in Wendell, where he was a farmer.

Children:

877. i. HARLEN,⁸ b. about 1838; m. Mary L. ———.
- ii. MYRON, b. about 1842.

495. DR. ASA⁷ HOWE (*Abel*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1784; married 4 Feb. 1812, RELIEF WOODWARD, daughter of Daniel and Keziah (Newton) Woodward, born in Hubbardston, Mass., 5 July 1789, died 9 Oct. 1845. They lived in Hubbardston, where he practiced medicine for many years. He died in New Salem, Mass., 24 Aug. 1863, aged 79 years.

Children born in Hubbardston:

- i. CHARLOTTE WOODWARD,⁸ b. 26 Oct. 1812; m. 23 Jan. 1833, Sumner Murdock, son of Capt. Robert and Sally (Nichols) Murdock, b. 29 July 1810.

Children:

1. *Charles*, b. 15 Oct. 1833.
2. *Henry*, b. 26 May 1839.
3. *Clara Elizabeth*, b. 5 March 1849.
- ii. HANNAH NEEDHAM, b. 11 Oct. 1813; m. Prescott Walker, and d. in New Salem, Mass.
878. iii. ABEL, b. 4 Sept. 1815.
- iv. ELIZABETH.
- v. FREDERICK, b. 18 Sept. 1823; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Hannah Curtis McNear, daughter of Lewis and Amanda McNear, b. 11 Nov. 1824, d. 11 Oct. 1847; he d. 6 April 1898.
- vi. LUCY.
- vii. CYRUS.

496. CAPT. NEWELL⁷ HOWE (*Abel*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Wendell, Mass., 15 May 1790; married 30 May 1813, CATHERINE CUTLER, daughter of Jacob and Molly (Holbrook) Cutler, born in Wendell, 20 Sept. 1789. They lived in Wendell a few years, then moved to Monson, Mass., where he died 11 March 1843.

Children:

879. i. GEORGE,⁸ b. 16 March 1813.
 ii. CATHERINE, b. about 1814; m. Roswell King.
 iii. LYDIA, b. about 1816; m. Samuel Willis.
 iv. CHARLES, d. young.
 v. CHARLES, d. young.
 880. vi. CUTLER NEWELL, b. 25 Nov. 1823.

497. JONAS⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 15 July 1786; married 1 Dec. 1816, ARATHUSA NEGUS, daughter of Joel and Basmath (Gould) Negus, born in Petersham, 7 May 1789. She died 15 Nov. 1851, and he married second, 9 June 1855, MRS. ABIGAIL BROOKS, widow of Joel Brooks, and daughter of Silas and Arathusa (Moore) Bigelow, born 28 July 1797, died in 1883. He was a school teacher in his younger days, afterwards a farmer and merchant. He held the office of Town Treasurer for many years, and was representative to the Legislature in 1845 and died 8 Jan. 1865.

Children born in Petersham:

- i. JOEL BENJAMIN,⁸ b. 26 July 1819; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Lucy Ellen Jenkins, daughter of Capt. James Jenkins of Barre, Mass.; she d. in Petersham, in Oct. 1884. In 1849 he went to California, and stayed there eight years, then returned to Petersham. He enlisted in the Civil war, in Co. F. 53d Regt. Mass. Vols. After the war he took up his permanent residence in Petersham, on his father's old homestead, near the Unitarian Church. He was the author of many graphic sketches of life in California, and in the army, and contributed articles in various periodicals, and wrote a series of sketches on "The Natives of Petersham." He was of a social nature, and dispensed a hospitality long to be remembered by his friends. He spent the winter of 1887-88 in California, and was much interested in the Society of the 49, and in the Grand Army of the Republic. He died in Petersham, 19 Jan. 1892.
 881. ii. JONAS HOLLAND, b. 28 April 1821.
 882. iii. THOMAS STEVENS, b. 2 July 1822.

498. IVORY HOLLAND⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 8 Nov. 1807; married 8 Oct. 1846, BETSEY W. REED; she died and he married second, AMANDA J. ———. He was a trader, and lived in Methuen and Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. ELLEN J.,⁸ b. about 1859.
 ii. CHARLES I., b. about 1860.

499. ELMER⁷ HOWE (*Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Wendell, Mass., 15 Dec. 1786; married ELIZA OSGOOD, daughter of Josiah Osgood of Wendell, born there 14 March 1788. They lived in Gill, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 9 May 1853.

Children born in Gill:

- i. LYMAN,⁸ b. 15 Sept. 1806; went West, and d. in East St. Louis, Ill., in Aug. 1868.
- ii. DOLLY O., b. 2 Dec. 1807; m. Calvin S. Osgood, and lived in Fulton, N. Y.
883. iii. HENRY E., b. 21 April 1810.
- iv. JANE P., b. 10 Dec. 1812; m. Abijah C. Bullard, and lived in Greenfield, Mass.
884. v. ASA C., b. 24 Dec. 1814.

500. JOHN WARLAND⁷ HOWE (*Jason*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Seth*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Oct. 1806; married 21 May 1837, at Waltham, Mass., MARY HODGES WHITMAN, daughter of Hosea and Mary (Pratt) Whitman, born 10 Oct. 1814. They lived in Waltham, where he died 3 June 1871.

Children born in Waltham:

- i. HELEN ISABELLA,⁸ b. 18 March 1838; m. 25 Nov. 1859, Libbeus Stetson, son of Matthias Spaulding and Rebecca (Hunt) Stetson. They lived in Waltham, Mass.
- Children:
- i. *Clara Foster*, b. 31 Jan. 1863.
 - ii. JOHN WARLAND, b. 10 March 1840; d. 18 Jan. 1876, unm.
 - iii. HENRY WHITMAN, b. 18 May 1843; killed in battle 13 June 1862.
 - iv. MARY WARLAND, b. 18 March 1845.
 - v. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 4 Jan. 1847; d. 3 Dec. 1852.
 - vi. FRANCIS ALTAMONT, b. 29 July 1848; d. 8 Jan. 1852.
 885. vii. WILLIAM ELLIOT, b. 29 July 1848.
 - viii. FANNY MARIA, b. 29 Sept. 1854; m. 7 June 1871, Frank Rutter, lived in Waltham.

501. THOMAS JASON⁷ HOWE (*Jason*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Seth*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Nov. 1826; married 16 Nov. 1853, CAROLINE M. CUTLER, born in Sudbury, Mass., 6 Oct. 1831. They lived in Marlborough until 1866, when they moved to Cambridge, Mass. She died in Cambridge, 26 Nov. 1874, aged 43 years. He died in Cambridge, 20 Jan 1900, aged 73 years.

Children:

886. i. FREDERICK CUTLER,⁸ b. 6 Feb. 1855.
- ii. ISABELLA H., b. 13 Oct. 1856.
- iii. EMILY C., b. 10 July 1858.
- iv. CHARLES F., b. 28 Sept. 1860; m. 2 April 1891, Mary J. Martin of Brooklyn, N. Y. In 1889 he moved to N. Y. City but later moved to Glen Ridge, N. J. In 1897 he was in business in N. Y. City as one of the firm of Frederick C. Howe and Bro.
- v. CAROLINE G., b. in Cambridge, 7 April 1872.

502. ELIAS⁷ HOWE (*Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 16 Aug. 1780; married (int. 6 Dec. 1810) HANNAH PERRY, daughter of Abel and Asenath (Haven) Perry, of Natick, Mass. They lived in Framingham, where he died 3 Sept. 1844; she died his widow, 6 Feb. 1870, aged 78 years.

Children born in Framingham:

887. i. ELBRIDGE,⁸ b. 14 Feb. 1812.
 ii. DELIA, b. 1 Oct. 1813; m. Rufus King Robinson of Natick and Boston.
 iii. GILBERT, b. 1 Dec. 1815; d. unm.
 iv. ASENATH P., b. 17 Feb. 1818; m. Jonathan F. Morgan.
 Children:
 1. *Jonathan F.*, b. 6 May 1840.
 2. *Edward W.*, b. 30 May 1842.
 3. *Leander F.*, b. 1 Dec. 1849.
 4. *Gilbert H.*, b. 27 Feb. 1852.
 5. *Emma A.*, b. 3 Feb. 1854.
 6. *John F.*, b. 20 Jan. 1856.
 7. *Anna M.*, b. 25 Nov. 1857.
888. v. ELIAS, b. 9 Aug. 1820.
 vi. CAROLINE O., b. 1822.
889. vii. HAMILTON, b. 29 Dec. 1824.
890. viii. CHARLES, b. 19 Dec. 1826.
 ix. CURTIS, b. 19 Dec. 1826; m. 25 Aug. 1852, Milensie O. Haven.
891. x. WILLARD, b. 19 Aug. 1829.
 xi. BAINBRIDGE, b. 15 Sept. 1832; d. in Feb. 1905, at Montalvio, Calif.
 xii. ANNA M., b. 16 Oct. 1834; d. 9 Oct. 1836.

503. AMASA⁷ HOWE (*Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 4 May 1782; married 12 Nov. 1807, MARY TOMBS, daughter of Joseph Tombs of Hopkinton, Mass., born in Hopkinton, 11 Sept. 1786. They lived in Framingham, where he died 10 Oct. 1825. His widow died 10 Oct. 1825. His widow died 27 Aug. 1881.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. MARY ANN,⁸ b. 11 Sept. 1808; m. 1 Dec. 1831, Lucius Monroe of Natick, Mass., where he d. in Aug. 1848; she m. 2nd William Brooks, and d. 17 Nov. 1858.
 Children by first marriage:
 1. *Oscar Homer*, b. 30 Sept. 1840.
 2. *Lucius*.
- ii. LOWLY ANN, b. 3 June 1810; m. 19 April 1832, Timothy Coolidge of Natick, Mass., b. 13 Nov. 1812. They lived in Natick, where she d. 20 Sept. 1861. He d. 3 Jan. 1893.
 Children:
 1. *William Leander*, b. 21 April 1833; m. 17 March 1858, Sarah Isabella Washburn, d. 1890.
- iii. AMASA, b. 29 Feb. 1812; drowned 25 Nov. 1815.
892. iv. JOSEPH TOMBS, b. 13 April 1814.
 v. HANNAH W., b. 3 March 1816; d. 5 Sept. 1819.
 vi. SUSAN H., b. 5 Oct. 1818; d. 15 Sept. 1819.

- vii. CAROLINE C., b. 17 Dec. 1820; m. 27 Sept. 1860, Edwin D. Southworth of Douglas, Mass., b. 23 Nov. 1820; she d. 13 Sept. 1895.
- viii. HARRIET MELINA, b. 21 Nov. 1824; m. 28 Oct. 1840, Henry Wilson of Natick, Mass., b. in Farmington, N. H., 16 Feb. 1820, who came to Natick as shoemaker. He was a representative to the legislature from that town, and later he was elected to the United States Senate, and was elected Vice President of the United States in 1872. She died 28 May 1870, and he died 22 Nov. 1875. The following sketch was written by Mary Clemmer Ames.

"Within the last week the body of one has been laid in her native earth, whose lovely prescence will long be missed in Washington. Mrs. Wilson, the wife of Senator Wilson, went out from among us in the fair May days, and the places which have known her here so long and so pleasantly, will know her, save in memory, no more forever. She was a gentle, christian woman. I have never yet found words rich enough to tell *all* that such a woman is. My pen lingers lovingly upon her name. I would fain say something of her who now lives beyond the need of all human praise that would make her example more beautiful and enduring to the living. For, in profounder intellectual development, resulting from wider culture and larger opportunity are we in no danger of losing sight of those graces of the spirit, which, however exalted her fate, must remain to the end the supreme charm of woman. There is nothing in all the universe so sweet as a christian woman; as she who has received into her heart, till it shines forth in her character and life, the love of the Divine Master.

Such a woman was Mrs. Wilson in this gay Capital, when great sorrow fell upon her, and ceaseless suffering, the light from the heavenly places fell upon her face; with an angel patience, and a childlike smile, and an unfaltering faith, she went down into the valley of shadows. She possessed a keen and wide intelligence. She was conversant with public questions, and interested in all those movements of the day in which her husband takes so prominent a part, retiring by nature, she avoided instinctively all ostentatious display; but where help and encouragement were needed by another, the latent power of her character sprang into life, and then she proved herself equal to great executive effort. No one can praise so eloquently as he who loved her and knew her best. To hear Senator Wilson speak of his wife when he taught her a little girl in school; when he married her, "the loveliest girl in all the country" when he received into his heart the fragrance of her daily example; when he watched over her dying, only to marvel at the endurance and sweetness and sunshine of her patience is to learn what a force for spiritual development, what a ceaseless inspiration, was this wife to her husband. Precious to those who live, is the legacy of such a life."

Children:

- i. HENRY HAMILTON, b. in Natick, 11 Nov. 1846; he served in the war of Rebellion, and afterwards in the regular

army as Lt. Col. of the 6th U. S. Cavalry, and d. at Austin, Texas, 24 Dec. 1866.

504. NOAH⁷ HOWE (*Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 30 Nov. 1785; married 15 April 1807, ELIZA McCORMICK of Boston, Mass., born 25 Dec. 1778. He died in Providence, R. I., 23 Feb. 1823, she died 27 Dec. 1863, aged 85 years.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁸ b. 5 March 1808; d. 6 Jan. 1809.
- ii. ELIZA ANN, b. 25 July 1809; m. 25 May 1835, James G. Brown of Providence.

Children:

1. *Eliza J.*, b. 22 April 1836.
2. *John J.*, b. 17 Jan. 1838.
- iii. JAMES H., b. 26 May 1811; d. 25 June 1835.
- iv. ADALINE, b. 1 Feb. 1813; m. 14 Nov. 1832, William Gonsalve of Providence. She m. 2nd 9 April 1863, Edwin Greene.

Children:

1. *Franklin*, b. 22 Aug. 1833.
2. *James*, b. 31 May 1836.
3. *William*, b. 28 July 1842.
- v. NOAH, b. 25 Nov. 1814; d. young.
893. vi. NOAH, b. 25 May 1816.

505. PARLEY⁷ HOWE (*Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 9 March 1791; married 15 March 1815, ASENATH PERRY, daughter of Abel and Asenath (Haven) Perry of Natick, Mass. They lived in Framingham and Natick, Mass.

Children:

- i. ELLEN,⁸ b. 31 Jan. 1816; m. 12 Dec. 1833, Thomas Johnson Gregory Clark, son of Lemuel and Penelope (Frazier) Clark of Framingham. They went to live in N. Y. City, 1844.

Children:

1. *William Henry*, b. in Holliston, Mass., 5 Jan. 1835; d. 9 Sept. 1836.
2. *Ellen Frances*, b. 15 Aug. 1839; m. John E. Brewster of Ashland, Mass.
3. *George Lemuel*, b. 11 May 1845; d. 20 Jan. 1851.
4. *Georgiana Asenath*, b. 29 Dec. 1855.
894. ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 31 Aug. 1817.
895. iii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 18 June 1819.

506. DR. FRANCIS⁷ HOWE (*Francis*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 26 Sept. 1787; married 3 Dec. 1818, LUCY GAY, daughter of Lemuel and Lucy (Colburn) Gay of Dedham, Mass., born 30 July 1792. They lived in Dedham, where he was a practising physician, and where he died 18 May 1859; she died there 23 May 1878.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE E.⁸ COVELL, b. 9 July 1819; d. 28 Oct. 1894, unm.

507. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*Francis*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 2 Oct. 1790; married in Natick, Mass., 4 July 1819, KEZIAH H. WAIT of Natick. He died 22 April 1822. She married second, 8 Jan. 1839, Josiah Hobbs.

Children:

- i. SARAH HAVEN,⁸ b. 18 July 1821; m. 1 April 1838, Cyrus H. Willis of Sudbury, who d. 1840; she m. 2nd William H. Wilson of Natick, Mass.

508. JOSEPH⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 12 March 1786; married EUNICE SMITH, and settled in Springfield, Vt., afterwards they moved to Bergen, N. J. He served in the war of 1812, and died at Conneaut, Crawford Co., Pa., in 1869.

Children:

- i. FRANKLIN S.,⁸ b. 26 Aug. 1809; he was a Presbyterian minister at Watkins, Schuyler Co., N. Y.
 - ii. SAMUEL R., d. in infancy.
 - iii. EUNICE S., d. in infancy.
 - iv. JOHN S., d. in infancy.
 - v. HENRY Z., b. in Bergen, N. Y., 16 April 1816; m. Phebe ———. He lived in Conneaut, Pa., where he d. 19 March 1864. He was quite prominent in town affairs, and held several town offices; he left one son and three daughters, names not given.
 - vi. SAMUEL R., b. in Riga, N. Y., 15 April 1819; he served in the Civil war, was a prisoner at Belle Isle, and d. in hospital 13 March 1864. He left two sons, names not given.
 - vii. JOHN H., b. in Riga, N. Y.; he studied law with Senator Benjamin Wade and served in the Civil war as Colonel of the 124th Ill. Vols. and was promoted to Brig. General. He was a Judge in Illinois, and afterwards U. S. Judge in Wyoming. He lived in Kewanee Co., Ill.; he had one son and three daughters, names not given.
896. viii. JOSEPH P., b. in Barre, N. Y., 15 July 1827.
- ix. GEORGE W., b. in Riga, N. Y., 9 May 1830; d. 24 April 1861.
 - x. HARRIET N., b. in Conneaut, Pa., 12 April 1833; m. Amos W. Barton. They lived in Kingsville, Ohio; they had three sons and four daughters, names not given.

509. NAHUM⁷ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Boxboro, Mass., 1 July 1789; married in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 13 Dec. 1813, SUSANNA TOWNSEND, daughter of Jacob and Sally (Mellen) Townsend of Fitzwilliam, born 5 Sept. 1796. They lived in Fitzwilliam, where he died 9 Sept. 1859; she died there 10 April 1862.

Children born in Fitzwilliam:

897. i. BOWMAN,⁸ b. 30 Aug. 1814.
898. ii. NAHUM, b. 4 Nov. 1817.
899. iii. FLINT, b. 23 Aug. 1819.
- iv. SARAH TOWNSEND, b. 4 April 1821; m. 1 Sept. 1840, Nehemiah Upham of Grafton, Mass., where she d. 29 Aug. 1842; no children.

- v. BETSEY, b. 17 May 1824; m. 22 Aug. 1843, Joel Perham, son of William and Caroline (Alexander) Perham, b. 2 June 1817.

Children:

1. *George*, b. 26 Jan. 1846; d. 18 Feb. 1846.
 2. *Sarah Howe*, b. 31 March 1847; m. Albert F. Wilson.
 3. *Alvin Joel*, b. 24 March 1858; m. Nellie M. Swann.
900. vi. MOSES TAYLOR, b. 10 Aug. 1827.
- vii. SUSAN, b. 20 Nov. 1831; m. 26 Aug. 1851, Elijah Wilder, son of Elijah and Currency (Tracy) Wilder, b. 2 Nov. 1820.

Children:

1. *Herbert Elijah*, b. 30 May 1852; m. Lucy R. Knapp.
2. *Alice Florence*, b. 29 Jan. 1859; m. Willey A. Bemis.
3. *Eda Josephine*, b. 15 Jan. 1867; m. Arthur W. Drury.

510. REV. PHINEAS⁷ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 16 May 1792; married 6 Nov. 1816, MARY HAYDEN, daughter of Joel and Lucy (Flint) Hayden, born in Fitzwilliam, 27 Aug. 1797, died in Marlboro, Vt., 12 June 1839; he married second, 26 Feb. 1840, LOUISA PERRY, daughter of Nathan and Anna Perry of Worcester, Mass., born 15 May 1806, died in Winchester, N. H., 3 Sept. 1848; he married third, VIRTUE B. STEARNS of Wilmington, Vt. He was a Baptist minister, and was the pastor of the church in Marlboro and Newfane, Vt., then went to Heath, Mass. Later he returned to the church in Marlboro, and Newfane, and for a time he was in Hinsdale, N. H., when he retired to Winchester, N. H., and died in Marlboro, Vt., 16 Jan. 1869.

Children:

- i. HARRIET HAYDEN,⁸ b. 24 Aug. 1817; m. 30 June 1844, Moses Merrifield, son of Moses and Susanna (Yeomands) Merrifield of Marlboro, Vt. They lived in Boston where he was engaged in business; he d. in Dorchester, 15 Feb. 1876.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 3 July 1819; m. 2 April 1840, Benjamin E. Morse, son of Ebenezer and Sally (Goodenow) Morse of Newfane, Vt.
- iii. JOHN, b. 16 June 1822; m. in 1846, Sarah F. Morse, daughter of Jacob and Ada (Kathern) Morse of Newfane, Vt. They lived in Somerville, Mass., where he d. 8 Jan. 1877.

511. ELI⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 12 Oct. 1796; married POLLY HOUGHTON, who was born in Vermont about 1799. They first went to Smithfield, Me., from there they went to Shaftsbury, Vt., but prior to 1860 they returned to Springfield, Vt., where she died 14 Nov. 1872. He died there 3 Feb. 1887.

Children:

- i. AMASA D.,⁸ b. 21 April 1821; m. Rachel Harlow; she d. and he m. 2nd Angelia Barker. They moved to Ohio.

V. HIST. X
FITZWILLIAM
V.H.

- ii. LEWIS E., b. 13 Sept. 1822; m. Lottie (Spooner) Howe, widow of his brother Leonard H. They moved to Iowa.
 - iii. MARY E., b. 11 March 1824; m. Peter Mattison; he d. and she m. 2nd Luther P. Warren of Weathersfield, Vt.; she d. in Jan. 1895.
 - 901. iv. HORACE HOUGHTON, b. 9 Feb. 1826.
 - v. MARTHA E., b. 15 Dec. 1827; m. Martin Stowe of Shaftsbury, Vt. They moved to Iowa.
 - vi. LUCIA A., b. 1 Aug. 1829; m. Russell Stone of Shaftsbury, Vt.
 - vii. LEONARD H., b. 30 April 1831; m. Lottie Spooner. They moved to Iowa where he d. They may have had a son Leonard.
 - viii. LOUISA J., b. 30 April 1831; m. 14 March 1859, Thomas Merritt; she d. 2 Sept. 1866.
 - ix. EMELINE A., b. 30 Dec. 1834; m. Adelbert L. Allen.
 - x. SARAH V., b. 16 March 1837; m. 16 Sept. 1862, Isaac Ellis, and lived in Springfield, Vt.
512. DANIEL⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 17 Sept. 1798; married 29 May 1823, SARAH HOLMAN, born in Mass., about 1799. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he was a farmer, and died 3 March 1873. She died 29 March 1889, aged about 90 years.
- Children born in Springfield:
- i. SARAH,⁸ b. ———; m. David Tilton.
 - 902. ii. WILLIAM H., b. about 1828.
 - 903. iii. SOLON M., b. about 1832.
 - iv. SELINA, b. about 1838; she was living in Springfield in 1880, unm.
 - v. LEWIS M.
513. ISAAC⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 21 June 1802; married 14 Feb. 1828, ELIZA C. TARBELL, who was born in Vermont, about 1802. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died in 1895, aged about 93 years.
- Children born in Springfield:
- i. ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 27 Nov. 1828; m. Elijah Jones Herrick.
 - ii. HENRY S., b. 16 Oct. 1830; d. 19 April 1831.
 - iii. ELLEN A., b. 27 March 1832; was living in Springfield in 1880, unm.
 - 904. iv. HENRY F., b. 17 Oct. 1835.
 - v. JONATHAN, b. 15 April 1838; m. 21 Aug. 1865, Leonora Wright. He served in the Civil war, in Co. H. 10th Regt. Vt. Vols.
 - vi. JULIA E., b. 18 Nov. 1840; m. 12 Feb. 1855, Eri Marble.
514. LEWIS⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 2 July 1804; married 6 April 1828, LAURA SMITH, born about 1806. They lived in Keene and Claremont, N. H., and in Woodstock and Springfield, Vt. He died 5 Nov. 1880; she died in Woodstock, 12 Sept. 1886.

Children:

905. i. FRANKLIN L.,⁸ b. about 1836.

515. PETER⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barnard, Vt., 24 Feb. 1816; married ARVILLA PARK, daughter of Hezekiah and Hannah (Thatcher) Park, born in Grafton, Vt., 6 June 1820. They went to Illinois, and settled in Wenona, where they lived many years. He and his wife were both murdered in their home in Wenona, 11 Nov. 1888, supposedly for the purpose of robbery.

Children born in Wenona:

- i. MARIETTA ARVILLA,⁸ b. 30 June 1842; m. Robert Erwin.
They had one son, Newton.

- ii. IDA, b. ———; m. Charles Fowler.

Children:

- i. *Park*.
2. *Barnard*.
3. *Edna*.

- iii. ELVIRA, b. ———; m. Lewis Hodge.

Children:

- i. *George*.
2. *John*.

906. iv. JEROME, b. 1 Aug. 1849.

907. v. CHARLES, b. 9 March 1852.

516. MOSES⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vermont, 17 June 1797; married LUCY MUNGER, daughter of Elijah Munger, born 14 Aug. 1805 and died 12 Aug. 1881. In 1870 they were living in Sandy Creek, N. Y., with their son Elijah M., where he died 24 May 1878.

Children:

908. i. HENRY LAFAYETTE,⁸ b. 6 July 1831.

909. ii. ELIJAH MUNGER, b. 2 July 1834.

- iii. CHARLES, b. in 1837; d. in 1839.

517. DANIEL⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Landaff, N. H., about 1785; married ——— QUIMBY; he married second PHEBE EATON of Landaff. He moved to Benton, N. H., where he was accidentally killed in Feb. 1860.

Children:

- i. POLLY.⁸

By second wife:

910. ii. SAMUEL, b. in 1813.

- iii. PETER, b. (no date); m. Harriet Tyler; he d. about 1882.

911. iv. WILLIAM, b. about 1818.

- v. LYDIA, b. (no date); m. Austin Clark.

912. vi. TIMOTHY, b. about 1822.

- vii. JULIA ANN, b. (no date); m. Joseph Drew.

- viii. SUSANNA, b. about 1833; m. Darius Davis in 1853.

913. ix. DANIEL M., b. 1 Nov. 1834.

- x. JANE, b. (no date) m. Alonzo Carpenter.

518. PETER⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 16 Sept. 1787; married 22 Nov. 1812, MARY POWERS, born 13 April 1790. They lived in Landaff, N. H., 1811-17. No further record.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁸ b. 22 July 1813.
- ii. PHEBE, b. 27 Feb. 1815.
- iii. DAVID MARSTON, b. 9 March 1817.

519. ASA⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born about 1789; married 12 Nov. 1812, LYDIA HOWE of Landaff, N. H. He lived in Landaff 1812-3. No further record.

Children:

- i. ZELINDA NOYES,⁸ b. 24 June 1813.
Probably others.

521. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., about 1793; married

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 10 April 1825.
- ii. HIRAM, b. 26 Dec. 1827.
- iii. MARY, b. 13 Jan. 1830.

522. BENJAMIN CLOUGH⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Royalton, Vt., 24 April 1788; married 30 Sept. 1813, SABRA WASHBURN, daughter of James Washburn of Brookfield, Mass., born 21 April 1792, died in Woodstock, Vt., 20 Feb. 1847, (see Gravestone at Woodstock, Vt.) He first lived in Royalton, where he commenced the manufacture of shoes in 1808. After his marriage in 1813, he settled in Pomfret, Vt., and purchased the old Whipple Tannery, but in 1815 he moved to Plymouth, Vt., and purchased a farm and lived there until 1824, when he moved to Woodstock, Vt., purchased a home, and resumed the manufacture of shoes. He remained there until 1839, when he sold his house, and moved to Cabot, Washington Co., Vt., and became a distiller of cedar oil, but later the house in Woodstock came back on his hands. He returned to Woodstock, in 1846-7, taking the still to his father's old homestead in Royalton. He resumed shoe making, but after the death of his wife in 1847, and the breaking up of his home, he went to Royalton, and died there 29 Sept. 1847.

Children:

917. i. BENJAMIN DARWIN,⁸ b. in Pomfret, Vt., 13 June 1814.
918. ii. JAMES WASHBURN, b. in Plymouth, Vt., 12 April 1816.
919. iii. ROLLIN CLAYTON MALLORY, b. in Plymouth, 20 March 1819.
920. iv. SAMUEL WASHBURN, b. in Plymouth, 3 May 1822.
921. v. ISAAC, b. in Woodstock, 28 Dec. 1824.
922. vi. CHARLES MORGAN, b. in Woodstock, 4 Aug. 1828.

- vii. DANIEL AZRO ASHLEY BUCK, b. in Woodstock, 12 June 1831.
- viii. JUDITH MARIA, b. in Woodstock, 29 Jan. 1834; she lived at Claremont, N. H., with her brother Benjamin, 1847-9. In Jan. 1850 she went to Randolph, Vt., where her brother Isaac was practicing medicine and where her Aunt Sophia Hovenden lived. She d. there 23 March 1851, of consumption, at the age of 17 yrs.
- ix. MARY CHURCHILL, b. in Woodstock, Vt., 2 June 1839; m. 8 Dec. 1859, Marshal Littlefield Scofield, son of Edwin and Polly B. (Mason) Scofield of Indian Ford, Rock Co., Wis., b. 22 July 1836; d. 27 Sept. 1874. She d. 6 March 1866. They lived in Indian Ford.

Children:

- i. *Mina Howe*, b. 25 Dec. 1862; m. 13 Nov. 1884, Uri Ellsworth Frizelle. She m. 2nd 19 Aug. 1905, Patrick Edward Cullinan.

523. CALVIN⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., about 1806; married in 1836, ELIZA JENKINS. They lived in Concord, N. H., where he was a well known merchant; she died, and he married second, 29 May 1850, MRS. CLARA N. EVANS. He died in Concord, N. H., 13 Aug. 1882, aged 76 years.

Children:

- i. EDWARD,⁸ b. (no date given); d. in early manhood.

524. NATHANIEL⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., about 1811; married 4 Feb. 1840, MARY J. CHOATE. They lived in Enfield, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. ELIZA G.,⁸ b. about 1840; m. David Noyes.
- ii. SARAH.

525. THOMAS F.⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., 4 July 1813; married 28 Dec. 1836, NANCY BARNES of Lebanon, N. H. They lived in North Thetford, Vt., where he was a well known merchant, and one of the highly respected citizens of the town. He died there 19 Sept. 1894.

Children born in Thetford:

- i. FRANCES.⁸
- ii. MARY J., b. about 1841.
- iii. GEORGE, b. ———; he was in the army during the latter part of the Civil war, and in the U. S. telegraph service.
- iv. THOMAS F., b. about 1846.
- v. ABBY F., b. about 1849.
- vi. IMOGENE, b. about 1851.
- vii. HATTIE J., b. about 1853 (twin).
- viii. HARRY EUGENE, b. about 1853 (twin).
- ix. ARTHUR B., b. about 1855.
- x. JENNIE M., b. about 1858; m. ——— Post, and lives in North Thetford, Vt.



526. TIMOTHY⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 4 Dec. 1784; married 13 June 1813, AUGUSTA ASPINWALL, daughter of Zalmon and Hannah (Conant) Aspinwall of Lebanon, N. H., born 31 Dec. 1786. They lived in Underhill, Vt., where he died 26 March 1835.

Children:

- i. ADELIZA TINEMOUTH,⁸ b. 6 Oct. 1814; m. 14 Feb. 1842, Ichabod Nye Smith. She d. 26 Dec. 1881.

Children:

1. *Clara Rosalie.*
2. *Edwin Harris.*

924. ii. EDWIN HARRISON, b. 5 April 1817.
 iii. ARTALISSA SOUTHWORTH, b. 13 June 1819; d. 10 Jan. 1894.
 iv. AUGUSTUS DARWIN, b. 3 July 1822; d. 29 March 1833.
 v. BETSEY STICKNEY, b. 1 Oct. 1826; m. 11 Dec. 1877, Halsey Riley Stevens; he d. 22 May 1881; she was living 1896, in Newburg, N. Y.
 vi. CHAUNCEY ASPINWALL, b. 6 April 1831; d. 6 July 1860.

527. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., 19 Nov. 1786; married 28 Dec. 1817, SARAH SMITH, born in Enfield, 19 March 1791. They lived in Plainfield and Lebanon, N. H.; she died 21 March 1863; he died in Lebanon, 13 Sept. 1873.

Children:

- i. JANETTE,⁸ b. in Plainfield, 17 May 1820.
 925. ii. RICHARD SMITH, b. in Plainfield, 22 July 1822.
 iii. CORNELIA MARTIN, b. in Lebanon, N. H., 28 Feb. 1826; m. 22 June 1860, Franklin O. Thompson.

528. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., 22 Sept. 1792; married 23 May 1821, NANCY JONES, born in Underhill, Vt., 4 Dec. 1796. They lived at first in Enfield, then moved to Underhill, Vt., but returned to Enfield prior to 1841, where he died 24 Sept. 1865; she died in Enfield, 12 May 1872.

Children:

- i. MATILDA,⁸ b. in Enfield, 15 March 1822; m. 11 March 1847, David Gile, and d. in New London, N. H., 29 Nov. 1902.
 ii. JONATHAN, b. in Underhill, Vt., 4 May 1824; m. 3 Oct. 1847, Eunice Armstrong Worth. They lived in Bradford, Vt., a few years, where they had two children; later he went west and d. in Markeson, Wis., 31 May 1902. She d. 23 March 1895, in Piermont, N. H.
 926. iii. ANSEL P., b. in Underhill, Vt., 8 July 1825.
 iv. SARAH S., b. in Underhill, 14 Feb. 1828; d. unm.
 v. ABIGAIL J., b. in Underhill in Sept. 1833; m. 1 Jan. 1862, Wallace Putnam.
 vi. HELEN M., b. in Enfield, N. H., 28 Dec. 1841; m. Henry Cole.

529. CAPT. JONATHAN⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., 13 Sept. 1794; married in Enfield, 14 March 1831, SALLY WIER, born in Walpole, N. H., 22 March 1795, died in Enfield, 11 July 1834. He died there 26 Oct. 1871.

Children:

- i. NANCY M.,⁸ b. 6 Feb. 1832; m. Ansel P. Howe (her cousin).

530. ENOCH⁷ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., about 1789; married RUTH KIMBALL of Hopkinton, born 16 June 1788. They were living in Underhill, Vt., in 1820, but later they moved to Ludlow, Vt., where he died 17 Oct. 1870. She died there 12 April 1875, aged 86 years.

Children:

- i. ELIZA E.,⁸ b. about 1817; d. in Ludlow, 25 Oct. 1844.
 ii. MARCIA E., b. about 1826; m. 7 April 1853, Franklin Foster, son of Harvey and Laura (Alden) Foster, b. in Springfield, Mass., 22 Aug. 1828. They lived in Springfield, Mass.

531. TIMOTHY⁷ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hopkinton, N. H., in June 1791; married LUCRETIA WHITON. They lived in Underhill, Vt., several years. In 1850 they were living in Cambridge, Vt., later they went to Brookfield, Mass.

Children born in Underhill:

927. i. WALTER H.,⁸ b. 5 May 1827.
 ii. MARY T., b. about 1830.
 iii. SARAH A., b. about 1832.

532. CALVIN⁷ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Underhill, Vt., 2 April 1802; married in 1828, ELIZA CILLEY, daughter of Richard and Betsey Cilley, born in Gilmantown, N. H., 17 Aug. 1811. They lived in Underhill where he was a farmer.

Children born in Underhill:

928. i. ENOCH,⁸ b. 1 March 1832.
 ii. HENRY, b. about 1833; m. and lived in Rutland.
 929. iii. WARREN, b. 4 July 1836; m. Sarah Belden.
 iv. EMMA, b. (no date given); d. young.
 v. MARY, b. about 1840; m. ——— Tallman, and lived in Castile, N. Y.
 vi. EMMA, b. 26 Aug. 1844; d. 29 Aug. 1915, in Pasadena, Calif.
 vii. BETTY, b. about 1846; she lived in Underhill.
 viii. HANNAH, b. about 1848; m. and lived in Kansas, where she died.

533. LUCIAN⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Holliston, Mass., 26 Sept. 1812; married 18 Oct. 1841, ALICE HOOPER, daughter of Jacob Hooper of New

Boston, N. H., born 4 May 1814. They went to Mich., and settled in Port Huron. She died 3 April 1850.

Children born in Port Huron:

930. i. GEORGE WADSWORTH,⁸ b. 5 Feb. 1844.
- ii. CHRISTOPHER GODDARD, b. 1 July 1846; d. about 1854, aged 8 yrs.
- iii. JOHN JACOB, b. 19 May 1848; d. 31 Oct. 1868.

534. SAMUEL GODDARD⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Norway, Me., about 1819; married 4 July 1848, RHODA ANN RICHARDS, daughter of Joseph and Nancy (Cody) Richards, born in Hopkinton, Mass., 3 Nov. 1821. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM RICHARDS,⁸ b. 13 May 1849.
- ii. MARY EVA, b. 8 Jan. 1850.
- iii. SAMUEL P., b. 13 April 1854; d. young.
- iv. CARRIE NANCY, b. 19 April 1855.

535. ABEL PARMENTER⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 23 April 1809; married 9 Sept. 1835, ESTHER F. MORSE; she died 21 Feb. 1850; he married second, 23 Dec. 1850, ALMARY ROOT, daughter of Dea. Calvin and Fanny (Bulkley) Root of Greenwich, Mass., born 21 Jan. 1816, a descendant of Rev. Peter Bulkley of Concord, Mass.

Children:

- i. LOUISA M.,⁸ b. 15 Aug. 1836; m. 5 April 1859, George M. Southworth of Cambridgeport, Mass.

Children born in Cambridge:

1. *Wesley Churchill*, b. 18 July 1864; m. and lived in Littleton, N. H.
- ii. LUCIA M., b. 11 Jan. 1838; m. Hiram K. Loomis of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 12 Aug. 1864.

Children:

1. *Rodney*, b. 1864.
- iii. EDWIN A., b. 20 Jan. 1839; d. 30 Jan. 1841.
- iv. EDWIN M., b. 26 March 1841; m. 30 June 1871, C. B. Pryor of Thomaston, Me. They lived in Lynn, Mass.; no children.
- v. ISADORA F., b. 21 Nov. 1851; m. 7 Feb. 1871, John Hamilton Shaw of Boston; he served four years in the army in the Civil war.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Arthur John*, b. 13 Dec. 1871.
2. *Albert Joel*, b. 13 Dec. 1871.
3. *Florilla Howe*, b. 28 Nov. 1876.
4. *Carlton Locke*, b. 17 April 1881.
5. *Lila Root*, b. 26 Oct. 1885.
- vi. CHARLES F., b. 26 March 1854; m. Harriet Dale of Boston.
- vii. ELLA A., b. 18 Oct. 1856; m. 4 April 1885, Capt. Charles H. Libby of Lynn, Mass.

Children:

1. *Claudia Elizabeth*, b. 4 Jan. 1884; m. Peter C. Hains of Baltimore, Md.

536. EDWIN LEANDER⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., married 30 April 1840, ORILLA CUMMINGS, daughter of Benjamin and Lucy (Paige) Cummings, born in Palmer, Mass., 17 Dec. 1820. They lived in North Brookfield, Boston and Cambridge, Mass., but later they went to Stockton, Calif., where he died 27 Oct. 1874; she died 7 Oct. 1897.

Children:

- i. ELLEN ORILLA,⁸ b. in Boston, Mass., 7 Oct. 1848; m. 6 March 1872, George L. Prentice of Sacramento, Calif., where he d. 3 Oct. 1874.

Children:

1. *Charles Henry*, b. 5 Jan. 1873; d. 7 Nov. 1876.
2. *George Lamb*, b. 21 Oct. 1874.
- ii. EMMA PEARL, b. in Cambridge, Mass., 8 Dec. 1850; m. 5 Jan. 1869, Warren M. Watson of Sacramento, Calif., and d. 29 Feb. 1880.

537. THOMAS READ⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 14 May 1817; married 4 April 1844, ELVIRA WHEELER, daughter of Capt. Rowland and Lydia (Gates) Wheeler of Rutland, born 25 Feb. 1820. They lived in North Brookfield, Mass., where he was a painter.

Children:

- i. ADNA THOMAS,⁸ b. 18 Sept. 1849; m. 4 Nov. 1873, Sarah Ann Walkyard of Providence, R. I.
- ii. JOSEPHINE ALVIRA, b. 13 April 1851; d. 9 May 1883.
- iii. WILLIAM EUGENE, b. 13 May 1856; d. 11 June 1856.
- iv. MINERVA GATES, b. 9 May 1862; m. 5 Aug. 1880, Marion D. Truesdale of North Brookfield.

538. HERVEY⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 15 May 1819; married 11 April 1853, JULIA A. RICHARDS, daughter of Ichabod and Annie (Hurd) Richards, born in Wakefield, N. H., 22 Sept. 1831. They lived in Boston, Mass.

Children born in Boston:

- i. LIZZIE F.,⁸ b. 10 Feb. 1854.
- ii. ANNIE BELL, b. 13 Sept. 1859.
- iii. GEORGE M., b. 23 Oct. 1862.
- iv. FRANK E., b. 16 Oct. 1864.
- v. ALFRED H., b. 17 Nov. 1869.

539. DANIEL KING⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 5 July 1821; married 25 Oct. 1843, HARRIET UNDERWOOD of Rutland. They lived in Rutland, and North Brookfield, Mass.

Children:

- i. WALTER AUGUSTUS,⁸ b. in Rutland, 16 July 1846; d. 8 Sept. 1847.
- ii. ROSA E., b. 9 Oct. 1850; d. 10 Oct. 1851.
- iii. FRANK E., b. 24 July 1853; d. 10 Oct. 1853.

- iv. FRANK W., b. 6 Sept. 1854; d. 28 Feb. 1857.
- v. WILLIAM F., b. 10 Aug. 1859.
- vi. ROBERT A., b. 15 Aug. 1861.

540. GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁷ HOWE (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 28 March 1823; married 22 April 1847, CAROLINE A. ESTABROOK of Rutland; she died 18 June 1850. He married second, in Worcester, 16 Oct. 1854, MARY W. MOORE of Worcester. They lived in Worcester, Mass., and Holden, Mass.

Children:

- i. CHARLES M.,⁸ b. 30 May 1849.

By second wife:

- ii. FRANK A., b. 3 March 1856; d. in Holden, 9 Sept. 1856.

541. THOMAS⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Mass., 2 Dec. 1808; married 22 July 1838, HARRIET AUGUSTA CLOUGH, daughter of Willard Clough of Boston, Mass., who died in Feb. 1839; he married second, 1 July 1840, MARY ANN DODD, who was born 15 March 1806, and died 12 Feb. 1842; he married third, 17 April 1843, SARAH FISHER, daughter of Jacob and Orricy (Hills) Fisher of Lancaster, Mass., born 30 Jan. 1822. They lived for a time in Nahant, Mass., but later they moved to Brookline, Mass., where he died 9 Nov. 1883; she died 13 July 1880.

Children by first wife:

- i. HARRIET AUGUSTA,⁸ b. 16 Feb. 1839.

By third wife:

- ii. SARAH KATE, b. 2 July 1844; m. 13 April 1870, Charles Wheelwright Chamberlain of Boston, son of Thomas and Susan Young (Hill) Chamberlain, b. 13 April 1843.

931. iii. EDWARD THOMAS, b. 15 Jan. 1849.

iv. GERTRUDE FISHER, b. 22 Jan. 1856; d. 30 Jan. 1856.

v. LOUISE, b. 13 Nov. 1859.

932. vi. PERCIVAL SPURR, b. 26 Jan. 1863.

542. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Mass., 11 Oct. 1810; married 29 Oct. 1834, MARY M. HOOKER, daughter of Richard and Sarah R. Hooker, born in Cambridge, Mass., 16 Feb. 1816. He located in Boston, Mass., where he engaged in mercantile business until 1855, when he went to California, and settled in San Francisco. While in Boston he was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. about 1840, and was a member of the Masonic fraternity, both in Boston and San Francisco. He died in San Francisco, 14 Nov. 1873. His widow died in Alameda, Cal., 2 March 1908, aged 92 years.

Children:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH,⁸ b. in Boston, 6 Oct. 1835; m. Ethan Ely Boies, son of Justus and Sarah (Ely) Boies, born in

- Blanford, Mass., 28 Feb. 1829, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 4 May 1869; she is now (1927) living in Oakland, Cal.
933. ii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. in Boston, 20 Dec. 1837.
 iii. GEORGE LINCOLN, b. in Boston, 12 March 1841; d. 18 Jan. 1876.
934. iv. CHARLES WOODFORD, b. in Boston, 18 Aug. 1843.
 v. HENRY PAYSON, b. in Boston, 19 June 1846; m. Mrs. Rosa Jones. He d. in Alameda, Cal., 18 Jan. 1892, no children.
935. vi. FRANK COLE, b. in San Francisco, 21 April 1863; m. John Henry Walker. They now (1927) live in Alameda, Calif., no children.

543. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*David*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Mass., 10 March 1815; married 20 May 1841, MARY S. CHASE of Leominster, Mass. They lived in Leominster, where he died 22 June 1869.

Children born in Leominster:

- i. FRANCES SOPHRONIA,⁸ b. 9 Feb. 1842.
 ii. ABBY MARIA, b. 11 March 1843.
 iii. MARY MELISSA, b. 22 Feb. 1846.
 iv. JULIA LOUISE, b. 17 Oct. 1847; d. 25 July 1849.
 v. CHARLES HENRY, b. 17 Dec. 1850. He is now (1928) living in Leominster.

544. EMERSON⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rindge, N. H., 29 April 1811; married 11 Aug. 1835, SARAH A. RAND, daughter of Leonard and Sally (Hubbard) Rand, born in Rindge, 11 Aug. 1816; died in New Ipswich, N. H., 26 Oct. 1853; he married second, 5 April 1855, LOUISA J. (CONANT) COGSWELL, who was born in Acton, Mass., 26 Sept. 1812. They lived in New Ipswich, N. H., where he was an undertaker. She died 16 Oct. 1892; he died 7 Aug. 1896.

Children born in Rindge, N. H.:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 1 June 1836; m. in Mason, N. H., 30 June 1860, Charles Marcellus Pierce, son of Joseph and Eleanor Pierce of New Ipswich. They moved to Leominster, Mass., where he d. 1 March 1868; she d. there 7 March 1871.

Children born in Leominster:

1. *Fred M.*, b. 2 Oct. 1861; d. 20 Dec. 1861.
 2. *Genella Maris*, b. 13 April 1863; d. 25 Dec. 1878.
 3. *William Emerson*, b. 27 May 1866; d. 31 Oct. 1871.
936. ii. ELBRIDGE HAYNES, b. 30 July 1838.

545. ELBRIDGE HAINES⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rindge, N. H., 27 Dec. 1813; married 31 Jan. 1837, LAURA PORTER, born 25 Aug. 1815. They lived in Westfield, Mass., a short time, then moved to Indiana, and settled in Dalton, but later they moved to Cincinnati, O. She died in Connorsville, Ind., in July 1875; he died in Sept. 1891, at Lakeside, La.

Children:

937. i. EDWARD PORTER,⁸ b. in Westfield, Mass., 15 Feb. 1842.

- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Dalton, Ind., 24 March 1845; m. J. H. Clarke, and lived in Springfield, Ohio, in 1896.
- iii. ELBRIDGE ROOT, b. in Dalton, Ind., 20 Dec. 1848.
- iv. WILLIAM DICKEY, b. in Cincinnati, Ohio, 22 May 1855.

546. EDWARD⁷ HOWE (*Peter*,⁶ *Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rindge, N. H., 14 May 1815; married 26 July 1841, MARY B. FOX, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Alderman) Fox. They lived a few years in Ohio, then moved to Springville, Ind.; later they moved to Westfield, Mass.

Children:

- i. EDWIN SMITH,⁸ b. in Dayton, Ohio, 20 Oct. 1842; d. in Westfield, Mass., 14 March 1843.
- 938. ii. EDWARD WILLIAM, b. in Hardin, Ohio, 22 Aug. 1845.
- iii. ALBERT JAMES, b. in Springville, Ind., 25 May 1861; d. 30 Nov. 1862.

547. DAVID HOWE (*David*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 13 April 1821; married 3 July 1846, ELIZABETH CARLTON, who was born 2 March 1816; she died 20 Oct. 1857. He died 20 May 1887.

Children:

- i. DAVID,⁸ b. 17 July 1848; m. 29 June 1881, Susan Maria Piper, daughter of George Carleton Piper of Cambridge, Mass. They lived in Taunton, Mass., where she d. 19 Feb. 1927.
- ii. GEORGE EVERETT, b. 20 April 1851; m. Lizzie Way of Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands.
- iii. ELIZABETH C., b. 6 June 1857; d. 29 Oct. 1857.

548. JOSEPH CALVIN⁷ HOWE (*Buckley*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 6 Dec. 1817; married 28 April 1841, ALITHA M. BROWN, born 23 Dec. 1824. They lived in Sudbury, where he was engaged in the manufacture of tacks and nails. He died in Sudbury, Mass., in 1905.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,⁸ b. 11 Oct. 1847.
- ii. MARY EMMA, b. 7 Oct. 1856.

549. BUCKLEY HUBBARD⁷ HOWE (*Buckley*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 11 April 1819; married 18 Dec. 1845, ELIZABETH A. HUNT, daughter of Luther and Elizabeth Hunt; she died 30 March 1864, and he married second, 18 Jan. 1869, CAROLINE L. SHAW; she was born 27 Nov. 1832, and died 15 March 1925. He lived a few years in Boston, then moved to Framingham, Mass., later they moved to Colorado, and settled in Evans.

Children:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,⁸ b. in Boston, Mass., 21 Dec. 1846; m. 27 Aug. 1872, Joseph Knight; he d. 6 March 1922.

Children:

- i. *Elizabeth M.*, b. 3 June 1873.

2. *Caroline L.*, b. 8 April 1875; m. 25 May 1897, Milton B. Huffsmith.
 3. *Joseph Arthur*, b. 11 Aug. 1877; m. 6 Feb. 1901, Eloise Myrtle McAuley.
 4. *Howard C.*, b. 10 Oct. 1879; m. 6 Feb. 1901, Claire Olive McAuley.
939. ii. GEORGE HUBBARD, b. in Boston, 25 Sept. 1849.
 iii. A SON, b. in Framingham, Mass., 25 May 1851.
 iv. HARRIET AUGUSTA, b. in Framingham, 20 Aug. 1855; m. 27 Aug. 1872, William C. Bradbury; he d. 3 Oct. 1925.
 Children:
 1. *Buckley C.*, b. 12 June 1873; d. 11 June 1882.
 2. *Miriam*, b. 25 Dec. 1874; d. 31 May 1899.
 3. *Isabell*, b. 9 Oct. 1878; m. Ethelwyn Gelder, 27 Dec. 1901.
 4. *William C.*, b. 14 Sept. 1883; d. 17 Sept. 1903.
 5. *Luther F.*, b. 11 July 1885; m. 14 June 1924, Olive C. Johnson.
 6. *Harriet A.*, b. 1 March 1887; m. 17 May 1909, Harry Graham, who d. 6 Feb. 1911; she m. 2nd 25 Nov. 1913, George H. Locke.
 7. *George E.*, b. 11 Sept. 1893; m. 21 Dec. 1921, Blanche Schutler.
- v. EDGAR WARREN, b. in Evans, Colo., 22 Feb. 1873; m. 11 Nov. 1902, Elizabeth E. Reilly.
550. GEORGE MARSHALL⁷ HOWE (*Buckley*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sudbury, Mass., 2 July 1824; married 17 Jan. 1855, HARRIET M. HOWE, daughter of Rev. James and Harriet (Nason) Howe of Pepperell, Mass., born 25 March 1829. He graduated from the Harvard Medical School in 1854, and located in Framingham, Mass., where he commenced the practice of medicine. He died there 16 Sept. 1882. She married second, 31 Oct. 1889, Caleb Clark Walworth of Boston.
 Children:
 i. WALDO VERNON,⁸ b. in Harvard, Mass., 2 Dec. 1855, and was living in Newburyport, Mass., in 1889.
 ii. GEORGE BELKNAP, b. 22 July 1860; d. 13 Aug. 1863.
 iii. GERTRUDE, b. 12 Aug. 1862.
 iv. HELEN MARSHALL, b. 8 Nov. 1868; d. 29 March 1880.
551. WILLIAM W.⁷ HOWE (*Israel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., baptized 28 July 1822; married 22 Dec. 1846, MARY CLISBEE, daughter of John Clisbee of Marlborough, born 16 April 1824, died in Marlborough, 28 May 1909. They lived in Marlborough where he was a farmer.
 Children:
940. i. CHARLES ISRAEL,⁸ b. 10 Feb. 1850.
552. ELIPHALET R.⁷ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 28 July 1830; married 1 Oct. 1851, RUTH ANN GIBSON, daughter of Isaac and

Nancy (Kimball) Gibson, born in Winchendon, Mass., 10 May 1819. They lived in Barre, where he died 14 Nov. 1853. It is said that she married second, 2 Feb. 1854, Timothy Jenkins Howland.

Children:

- i. EDWARD ALONZO,⁸ b. 21 Nov. 1852 (his name was changed to Alonzo Edward Gibson). He was drowned in Sterling, Mass., 25 Aug. 1868.

553. ADAM⁷ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 21 March 1833; married 7 March 1862, HARRIET E. MORSE. They lived in Boston and Barre, Mass. He was one of the promoters and a teacher of a new system of short hand writing.

Children:

- i. CLARENCE WILBERT,⁸ b. 6 March 1865; d. 18 Nov. 1867.
- ii. LENA CLARRIE, b. 26 Oct. 1867.

554. EMORY ALPHONZO⁷ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 28 Nov. 1842; married 8 April 1865, MARY E. TOOLY, born in Canaan, N. Y., about 1845. He was a farmer, and lived in Barre and New Braintree, Mass.

Children:

- i. FLORRIE,⁸ b. about 1866.
- ii. LUCY A., b. about 1868.
- iii. BERTHA L., b. about 1870.
- iv. EDWIN A., b. about 1872; now lives in Barre, Mass.
- v. GRACE L., b. about 1876.
- vi. MARY H., b. about 1879.
- vii. CHARLES.

555. SAMUEL AUSTIN⁷ HOWE (*Eliphalet*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 6 May 1834; married 29 Dec. 1858, LUCY JANE WARNER, born in Hardwick, Mass., 15 June 1835, died in Westboro, Mass., 18 Oct. 1887. They lived in Barre until about 1868, when they moved to Westboro, Mass., where he was a farmer, and had a large milk route. He died in Barre, 12 Feb. 1905.

Children:

- i. ELLA J.,⁸ b. in Barre, 19 Dec. 1859; m. 18 June 1879, William A. Reed.

Children:

1. *William C.*, b. 4 April 1880.
 2. *Vera*, b. 7 Aug. 1889.
941. ii. DANIEL AUSTIN, b. in Barre, 17 Jan. 1862.
 942. iii. WALTER ELIPHALET, b. in Westboro, 15 Jan. 1868.
 943. iv. JAMES WESTON, b. in Westboro, 20 June 1873.

556. AUGUSTUS ELLIOT⁷ HOWE (*Eliphalet*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 22 Sept. 1836; married in 1859, NANCY M. WHEELOCK, and lived in Barre.

Children born in Barre:

- i. M. EMMA,⁸ b. in Barre, in Sept. 1862.
- ii. NELSON, b. in Barre, 1865.
- iii. HARRY, b. 26 May 1868.

557. WILLARD ELISHA⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ Elisha,⁵ John,⁴ Elisha,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Glastonbury, Ct., 19 Sept. 1824; married HANNAH F. ———. They lived in Glastonbury, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Glastonbury:

- i. ALICE M.,⁸ b. about 1859.
- ii. EDITH, b. about 1866.
- iii. ANNIE, b. about 1868.

558. JOHN W.⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ Elisha,⁵ John,⁴ Elisha,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Glastonbury, Ct., about 1835; married EUNICE L. ———. They were living in Glastonbury in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Glastonbury:

- i. LOUIS W.,⁸ b. about 1871.

559. REV. NATHAN⁷ HOWE (*Selah,⁶ Nehemiah,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Vermont, about 1794; married CLARISSA COBURN, who was born in New Hampshire, about 1802. He was a Methodist minister, and had pastorates in several different localities, and was located in Putney, Vt., in 1850. Later he moved to Brattleboro, Vt.

Children:

- i. JANETTE,⁸ b. about 1834.
- ii. ADELINE, b. about 1836.
- iii. GEORGE, b. about 1840.
- iv. VICTORIA, b. about 1842.
- v. JOHN, b. about 1845.

560. NEHEMIAH⁷ HOWE (*Selah,⁶ Nehemiah,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Littleton, N. H., 30 Nov. 1800; married 29 April 1832, PASIPHAE JANE KELSEY, daughter of Gamaliel Kelsey, born in Salisbury, Vt., 1 Sept. 1807. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y., a short time, then they moved to Avon, Livingston Co., N. Y.; later they moved to Brandon, Vt.

Children:

- i. GEORGE GAMALIEL,⁸ b. in Plattsburg, N. Y., 30 Jan. 1833; m. 20 Feb. 1866, Loretta H. Walcott, daughter of Levi Walcott, b. in Shoreham, Vt., 1 Jan. 1843. He served in the Civil war, as captain of a Battery of Artillery from Vermont. She d. 19 Sept. 1868.
- ii. GRATIA BURT, b. in Avon, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1838, and lived in Middlebury, Vt.
- iii. ANSEL WALLACE, b. in Avon, N. Y., 9 Oct. 1840, and lived in Claremont, N. H.

- iv. EUGENE, b. in Avon, N. Y., 28 Aug. 1843; he served in the army during the Civil war, and was seriously wounded. Later he lived in Washington, D. C.
- v. ELIZABETH AUGUSTA, b. in Brandon, Vt., 22 Aug. 1847, and lived in Middlebury, Vt.

561. EBENEZER⁷ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., 21 Dec. 1799; married 24 Sept. 1823, LYDIA FOWLER, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Stewart) Fowler, born 7 May 1804. They lived on his father's old homestead in Vernon, where he was a farmer. He was representative to the State Legislature a number of years, and Senator from Windham Co. several terms, and at the time of his death, he was assistant Assessor of Internal Revenue. She died his widow in Vernon, 17 Jan. 1891.

Children born in Vernon:

- 944. i. GEORGE,⁸ b. 4 July 1824.
- 945. ii. JOHN, b. 21 Dec. 1825.
- iii. MELISSA E., b. 11 March 1829; d. 9 Dec. 1874, unm.
- 946. iv. WARREN, b. 31 May 1831.
- 947. v. ARAD H., b. 28 Aug. 1833.

562. ELIJAH S.⁷ HOWE (*Caleb*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., 26 Feb. 1803; married MIRANDA BUGBEE. They lived in Dover, Wilmington, and Brattleboro, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. SARAH S.,⁸ b. about 1829.
- ii. RODNEY W., b. about 1832.

563. CALEB LYSANDER⁷ HOWE (*Caleb*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Dummerston, Vt., 23 Sept. 1810; married 1 Oct. 1831, CYNTHIA SHERMAN, daughter of Dea. Nathan Sherman of Dover, Vt., born in Oct. 1813; she died 1 Oct. 1846, and he married second, 24 May 1848, MARTHA BATCHELDER SIMONDS, daughter of Dea. David Simonds, of Peru, Vt., born 12 Oct. 1823. He started life in Dover, as a farmer, but he early became interested in photography, and gave up farming. He moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where he opened a studio, and there he became one of the best known photographers in Vermont. He died there 14 March 1896. His widow died there 8 Aug. 1901.

Children:

- i. CYRUS,⁸ b. 15 July 1835; d. 9 Nov. 1846.
- ii. NATHAN SHERMAN, b. 1 Aug. 1838; m. Anna Hillyer of N. Y. For several years he was in his father's studio, but later he went to N. Y. City, and engaged in the hotel business, and later at the Bermudas. He d. 22 Feb. 1907; no children.
- iii. ANNA JANET, b. 20 Oct. 1840; d. 27 March 1902, unm.
- iv. GEORGE FRANK, b. 18 Nov. 1844; d. 12 Dec. 1855.

By second wife :

- v. JOHN CALEB, b. 16 May 1849; m. Florence J. Fisher. He was associated with his father in the studio, and succeeded his father as a photographer, and d. in Brattleboro, in 1925.
 - vi. ALICE, b. 21 Feb. 1855; m. 10 Jan. 1887, Elmer E. Holloway.
Children :
 - 1. *Edward Howe*, b. 9 Nov. 1889.
 - 2. *Dorothy Martha*, b. 26 Aug. 1899.
 - vii. GEORGE LUCIEN, b. 22 March 1858; he is a well known musician and composer, and is unm.
 - 948. viii. FRED LYSANDER, b. 24 Dec. 1865.
 - ix. MARY SOPHIA, b. 8 Aug. 1867; m. 24 Oct. 1905, Edward Odell Burton of Lancaster, Mass.; she is one of the best known singers of New England.
564. PAUL C.⁷ HOWE (*Rhodolphus*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Steuben Co., N. Y., about 1824; married ALBERTA ———. They lived in Prattsburg, N. Y., where he was a farmer.
Children :
 - i. MARY,⁸ b. about 1849.
565. HENRY TOWNLEY⁷ HOWE (*Squire*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Lansing, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 6 Aug. 1816; married 15 Feb. 1843, SARAH ANN HAGIN, daughter of Charles Hagin of Lansing. They lived in Dryden, Tompkins Co., N. Y., where he was a gun-maker. He died 8 March 1892, she died 7 Jan. 1896.
Children :
 - 949. i. CHARLES H.,⁸ b. 29 March 1844.
 - ii. SQUIRE THEODORE,, b. 19 Dec. 1846; d. 12 Jan. 1874.
 - iii. ALICE MARY, b. 9 Feb. 1849; m. 3 May 1868, Marion F. McElheney of Dryden, N. Y., b. 17 March 1840, d. 20 July 1902. They lived in Peruville, Tompkins Co., N. Y.
Children :
 - 1. *Mary Delle*, b. 16 May 1869; m. 27 Jan. 1897, Lamar Smith of Groton, N. Y.; he d. 14 July 1899; she m. 2nd 12 Dec. 1900, Frank M. Snyder of West Dryden, N. Y.
 - 2. *Clara Belle*, b. 23 Jan. 1873.
 - 3. *Orrin Henry*, b. 3 Aug. 1875.
 - 4. *Ray Howe*, b. 14 April 1880.
 - iv. FRANK E., b. 16 Dec. 1850.
 - 950. v. JOHN BRADLEY, b. 14 Feb. 1853.
 - vi. CLARA F., b. 7 March 1855; m. 20 July 1871, Frank Wager. She d. 10 May 1898.
Children :
 - 1. *Alice Belle*, b. 10 May 1875; m. 29 April 1895, William Collins of Lansing, N. Y.
 - 2. *Benton H.*, b. 13 June 1879; m. 30 Sept. 1903, Katherine Robertson.
 - vii. JUNIATA, b. 21 March 1857; m. 24 Dec. 1879, Lintford Norman Sutliff.

Children:

1. *Earl Rufus*, b. 14 Sept. 1880 (twin).
2. *Pearl*, b. 14 Sept. 1880 (twin).
3. *Ethel Munroe*, b. 8 May 1882; m. 29 Aug. 1900, Bert W. Smith.
4. *Junia Luella*, b. 4 Dec. 1890.

951. viii. RHODERICK DHU, b. 21 July 1859.

ix. WILLIAM ARTHUR, b. 24 Sept. 1861; d. 3 Jan. 1895.

565. RICHARD RUSH⁷ HOWE (*Squire*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Lansing, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1828; married 9 Nov. 1854, RACHEL SALOMA DEJEAN, born in Ellington, Chatauqua Co., N. Y., 13 Dec. 1832, died in Ellington, 26 April 1892, and he died there 23 Oct. 1894. They lived for a short time in Brokenstraw, Warren Co., Penn., then moved to Ellington, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ELLA MARY,⁸ b. in Brokenstraw, Penn., 15 June 1856; d. 12 April 1862.
- ii. FRANK LESTER, b. in Ellington, N. Y., 3 June 1859; d. 25 April 1862.
- iii. FRANCIS LEROY, b. 2 Sept. 1860; d. 5 Oct. 1888, unm.
- iv. JULIETTA MAY, b. 1 June 1862; m. 1 June 1897, Aldello Williams at Venango, Crawford Co., Penn. They lived in Kennedy, Chatauqua Co., N. Y.

Children:

1. *Patricia Dejean*, b. 27 Oct. 1899.
- v. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 25 June 1864; m. in Aug. 1890, Rose Gray of Napoli, Chatauqua Co., N. Y.
- vi. LILLIE JANE, b. 26 June 1864 (twin of Willie James); m. 8 Jan. 1890, Wallace C. Snow, and lives in Kennedy, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Marion*, b. 11 Jan. 1891.
2. *Evelyn Adah*, b. 10 May 1896.
- vii. EVA ESTELLE, b. 18 Feb. 1866. d. 8 May 1873.
- viii. MERTIE BELLE, b. 29 June 1867; m. 20 June 1890, in Ellington, N. Y., Glen J. Saxton. They have an adopted child, 1. *James Leroy*, b. 1 Sept. 1893.

566. SQUIRE⁷ HOWE (*Squire*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Dryden, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1834; married 29 Aug. 1858, EMMA CONKLIN of North Western, Oneida Co., N. Y.; she died 18 July 1905. He was living in Falconer, Chatauqua Co., N. Y., in 1906.

Children:

- i. MARY CLARINDA,⁸ b. 29 July 1859; d. 11 Aug. 1859.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 Sept. 1861; d. 11 June 1866.
- iii. SUSAN FOWLER, b. 9 Feb. 1865.
- iv. HENRY TOWNLEY, b. 23 Nov. 1866.
952. v. JAMES TOWNLEY, b. 21 Dec. 1868.
- vi. ETTIE, b. 23 Nov. 1872; d. 1 Oct. 1880.
- vii. HELEN INEZ, b. 18 Oct. 1874; m. 29 Nov. 1898, Harley N. Crosby.

567. JAMES A.⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Caleb*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 29 Dec. 1840; married 5 May 1874, KATE E. WATKINS, daughter of Holland and Mary A. (Tuttle) Watkins, born 12 May 1855. They lived in Flint, Mich.

Children:

- i. FRANCES MARY.⁸

568. HENRY ALDEN⁷ HOWE (*Dudley*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Londonderry, Vt., 19 March 1821; married about 1843, MARY J. STEVENS of Ludlow, Vt., born about 1820, died in Ludlow, 2 March 1888, aged 68 years. They lived in Londonderry several years, where he was a farmer, later they moved to Ludlow, Vt., where he engaged in hotel keeping, and where he died 17 March 1874.

Children:

- i. NANCY,⁸ b. in Londonderry, about 1844; m. John Sanborn.
- ii. MARY ADALAIDE, b. in Londonderry, about 1846; m. Charles Abbott.
- iii. IDA MARIA, b. in Londonderry, about 1849; m. Preston A. Taft; she d. 3 May 1871, aged 21 yrs. and 8 mos.
- iv. ANGIE W., b. about 1851; m. Willie Minor.
- v. EMMA F., b. about 1856; m. Herbert Barney.
- vi. CAROLINE H., b. 11 Nov. 1864; d. 28 March 1879.

569. ALBERT NEHEMIAH⁷ HOWE (*Dudley*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Londonderry, Vt., 26 Jan. 1826; married 20 Sept. 1849, EMELINE ELMIRA MELENDY, daughter of Emory and Elmira (Davis) Melendy of Londonderry, born 19 Aug. 1829. They lived first in Londonderry, and later they moved to Walpole, N. H., where he kept a hotel, and died 6 Jan. 1889.

Children:

- i. ALBERT WEBSTER,⁸ b. in Londonderry, 12 Aug. 1854; m. 22 Nov. 1881, Julia Gormley of Lynn, Mass. They settled in Syracuse, N. Y.
- ii. ELLA EMELINE, b. in Londonderry, 8 Oct. 1860; m. 15 Dec. 1880, Leonard Ormand Boyce of Hinsdale, N. H. They live in Keene, N. H.

Children:

1. *James Albert*, b. 3 June 1882.
2. *Florence Ella*, b. 19 May 1887.

953. iii. FRED ALBERT, b. in Walpole, N. H., 6 Oct. 1866.

570. EMERSON JONATHAN⁷ HOWE (*Dudley*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Londonderry, Vt., about 1832; married ELENORA DODGE of Chester, Vt. The family is said to have moved to Nebraska.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,⁸ b. in Londonderry, about 1856.
 - ii. JENNIE, b. in Londonderry, about 1858.
 - iii. FREDERICK.
 - iv. ETTA.
- Other children.

571. BRADLEY LORENZO⁷ HOWE (*Dudley,⁶ Nehemiah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Londonderry, Vt., about 1836; married LORINDA ABBOTT, daughter of Jacob and Electa Abbott, born about 1835. They lived in Londonderry, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. HELEN MARIA,⁸ b. ———; m. Leon Clayton; m. 2nd Harland O. Peabody.

572. WILLIAM JENNISON⁷ HOWE (*Dudley,⁶ Nehemiah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Londonderry, Vt., about 1843; married HATTIE D. HARRINGTON of Thomaston, Me. They went to Worcester, Mass., about 1876.

Children:

- i. TILLIE,⁸ b. 20 July 1875; m. George T. Jones.
 ii. MAUD B., b. in Worcester, 4 Aug. 1877; d. 27 Dec. 1884.
 iii. CORA M., b. in Worcester, 3 Sept. 1881; d. 31 July 1882.

573. BARTON⁷ HOWE (*William,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 21 Oct. 1803; married LOIS B. HUBBARD, daughter of Barzillai Hubbard; she died 18 Oct. 1852. He married second, MRS. POLLY SIMMONS, widow of Harlan Simmons. He lived in Chesterfield, where he was a farmer. She died 19 Oct. 1873, aged nearly 60 years.

Children born in Chesterfield:

954. i. BARTON,⁸ b. 22 Nov. 1823.
 955. ii. HORACE, b. 10 Feb. 1828.
 iii. HENRY, b. 15 May 1830; d. in infancy.
 iv. MARY P., b. 24 Feb. 1832; d. 4 Jan. 1841.
 956. v. HENRY H., b. 1 July 1834.
 vi. WILLIAM P., b. in Nov. 1836; d. 22 May 1853.
 vii. SOPHRONIA, b. 8 April 1839; m. William Smith of Hinsdale, N. H.; she m. 2nd Henry Campbell of Brattleboro, Vt.; she d. 24 Oct. 1870, no children.
 ix. EMELINE, b. 13 July 1842; d. 21 Sept. 1870.

574. WILLARD⁷ HOWE (*Sampson,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Westmoreland, N. H., about 1826; married MARY ———, born in N. H., about 1830. They lived in Hinsdale, N. H., in 1860.

Children:

- i. LUELLA,⁸ b. about 1853.

575. NORMAN⁷ HOWE (*Sampson,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Westmoreland, N. H., about 1830; married SARAH ———, born in N. H., about 1836. They lived in Hinsdale, N. H., in 1860.

Children:

- i. GEORGE,⁸ b. about 1856.
 ii. JANITTA, b. about 1858.

576. WILLIAM ROBINSON⁷ HOWE (*Thomas M.*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Abner*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Alleghany City, Pa., 26 July 1842; married 22 June 1865, ALICE M. KENNEDY, daughter of Robert T. Kennedy of Pittsburg, Pa. He had partially completed a college course at St. James College, Hagerstown, Md., at outbreak of the Civil war, when he enlisted and served for a time as adjutant of the 14th Penn. Cavalry, but afterwards was promoted and served on the staff of Generals W. T. Brooks, George Stannard, and William Averill; he participated in the battles of Cold Harbor, Winchester, Petersburg and other battles in the Richmond campaign. After the war he engaged in manufacturing business in Pittsburg, and became a member of the firm of Howe, Brown & Co., iron manufacturers. He died in Pittsburg, Pa., 19 June 1899.

Children born in Pittsburg:

- i. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 24 March 1866.
- ii. FLORENCE HOWARD, b. 20 March 1877; d. 20 Feb. 1885.

577. CHARLES⁷ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁶ *Sylvanus*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., about 1818; married ELSIE ———, and they lived in Enfield, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. GEORGE,⁸ b. about 1841.
- ii. HENRY, b. about 1843.

578. URIAH TRACY⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Estes*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Worthington, Mass., 25 June 1811; married 21 Sept. 1835, SARAH TEMPLEMAN COOLIDGE, daughter of Charles Coolidge of Boston, Mass., born 7 June 1814. In 1820 he moved with his parents to Northampton, Mass., where he attended the "Round Hill School" under the teaching of Dr. Cogswell and Hon. George Bancroft; he studied law at Cambridge, Mass., and practiced law for some years in Cincinnati, O. In 1846 he moved to Detroit, Mich., where he was the local treasurer of the Michigan Central R. R., until 1857, when he engaged in the manufacture of iron. In 1859 he moved to Cambridge, Mass., where he died.

Children:

- i. TRACY,⁸ b. 10 Feb. 1837; graduated Michigan University 1855, and later lived in Cambridge, Mass.
957. ii. WILLIAM GREENE, b. in Cincinnati, 13 Oct. 1838.
- iii. ELIZABETH COOLIDGE, b. in Cincinnati, 28 March 1841.
- iv. EDWARD ROBBINS, b. in Cincinnati, 21 June 1843, graduate of Harvard College in 1864. He served in Co. F. 44th Mass. Vols. in the Civil war. He was a mining engineer, and later he went to San Francisco, Calif.
- v. KATHERINE COOLIDGE, b. in Detroit, Mich., 20 May 1851; living in Cambridge, Mass.

579. ESTES⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Estes*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Worthington, Mass., 13 July 1814; married 20 Aug. 1838, HARRIET MARIA SPELMAN, daughter of Phineas and Eliza (Chamberlain) Spelman, born 21 Nov. 1814; died 21 Aug. 1843; he married second, 28 Dec. 1848, LOIS LILLIE WHITE, daughter of Abijah and Anna Maria (Howard) White of Watertown, Mass., born 23 Aug. 1824. They lived in Cambridge, Mass.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH SPELMAN,⁸ b. 30 Oct. 1839; m. 16 Oct. 1862, Edwin Johnson Horton, son of Baxter and Clara (Pomeroy) Horton of Pomeroy, Ohio.; he graduated Harvard, 1860.

- ii. SARAH LYDIA, b. 15 Oct. 1841.

By second wife:

- iii. SAMUEL, b. 22 Nov. 1849; graduated Harvard 1871; lived in Cambridge, Mass.
- iv. CLARA, b. 2 Oct. 1851.
- v. JAMES ROBBINS, b. 1 July 1860; graduated Yale, 1881; lived in Cambridge, Mass.
- vi. LOIS LILLIE, b. 25 Sept. 1864.

580. JAMES MURRAY⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Estes*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Worthington, Mass., 20 April 1819; married 7 Oct. 1845, HARRIET CLARKE, daughter of Christopher and Harriet (Butler) Clarke, born 20 Nov. 1821. They lived in Cambridge, Mass. He was a banker in Boston, and at one time he was a member of the firm of Blaké, Howe & Co., of Boston, Mass. He died at sea, in 1879, and she died in Cambridge, in 1901.

Children:

- i. ARCHIBALD MURRAY,⁸ b. in Northampton, Mass., 20 May 1848; m. 4 June 1881, Aria Sargent, daughter of Epes and Mary Sargent. He graduated Harvard College 1869, and of Harvard Law School 1871. They lived in Cambridge, Mass., and he practiced law in Boston; was a member of the legislature in 1891; d. in Cambridge, 5 Jan. 1914.
- ii. JAMES MURRAY, b. 11 Jan. 1854; lived in Cambridge, Mass.
- iii. HENRY BUTLER, b. 16 July 1860; d. 23 June 1863.

581. HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Belchertown, Mass., 14 Oct. 1818; married 20 Oct. 1847, VILETTE BURT SEDGWICK, daughter of John and Asenath Burt (Scott) Sedgwick. He moved to New Haven, Conn., in 1847.

Children:

- i. HENRY SCOTT,⁸ b. 18 July 1848; lived in Warren, Mass., in 1905, unm.

582. SAMUEL G.⁷ HOWE (*Samuel E.*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Elijah*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Pittsfield, Mass., 18 May 1861; married 15 Feb. 1883, ISABELLE WALDEN. They lived in Providence, R. I., Newton, Mass., and Hartford, Conn.

Children:

- i. RALPH S.,⁸ b. in Providence, R. I., 28 Nov. 1883.
- ii. MARION E., b. in Providence, R. I., 25 Nov. 1890.
- iii. WALDEN MILLER, b. in Newton, Mass., 5 Sept. 1894.

583. MYRON W.⁷ HOWE (*Elmon*,⁶ *Ezekiel*,⁵ *Elijah*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, N. Y., 13 Aug. 1850; married SARAH ———. They lived in Worcester, N. Y., where he died 11 March 1915.

Children:

- i. ELMON,⁸ b. about 1871.
- ii. LIZZIE, b. about 1876.
- iii. ROWLEY, b. about 1878.

584. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*Elmon*,⁶ *Ezekiel*,⁵ *Elijah*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, N. Y., 9 March 1853; married in Oct. 1892, JENNIE CRIPPEN. They lived in Worcester, N. Y., and are now (1928) living in Washington, D. C.

Children:

- i. JULIAN M.,⁸ b. 17 Sept. 1895.

585. SAMUEL⁷ HOWE (*Elmon*,⁶ *Ezekiel*,⁵ *Elijah*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, N. Y., 31 May 1855; m. ANNA ———. They lived in Worcester, N. Y., where he was a drover.

Children:

- i. NELLIE,⁸ b. about 1879.

586. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Calvin G.*,⁶ *Calvin*,⁵ *Jonas*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 29 April 1824; married 6 May 1857, SOPHIA A. LILLIE, daughter of Roswell and Sophronia Amelia (Spaulding) Lillie, born in Burlington, Vt., in Sept. 1836. They lived in Burlington, Vt., where he was engaged in trade, until 1882, when he moved to Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Burlington:

- i. LILLIE SOPHIA,⁸ b. 15 Oct. 1859; m. Frederic J. Riggs of Worcester.
- ii. SUSAN BRITTAN, b. 2 July 1861; d. 3 June 1864.
- iii. WILLIAM CALVIN, b. 5 May 1864.
- iv. NELLIE BRITTAN, b. 17 June 1865; d. 12 May 1872.
- v. ANNA M., b. 27 April 1867; m. 27 April 1886, Josiah B. Shattuck of Worcester.
- vi. SIMEON SANFORD, b. 9 Jan. 1869.
- vii. CHARLES ROSWELL, b. 7 March 1870; d. 2 May 1872.
- viii. PERCY BENJAMIN, b. 27 Dec. 1873.
- ix. GEORGE METCALF, b. 30 June 1875; d. in Worcester, 13 April 1898.

587. CHARLES P.⁷ HOWE (*Calvin G.*,⁶ *Calvin*,⁵ *Jonas*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rutland, Mass., 20 Sept. 1825; married CLARISSA ———. They lived in West Boylston, Mass.

Children born in West Boylston:

- i. GEORGE IRWIN,⁸ b. 8 Aug. 1846.
- ii. JULIA MARIA, b. 10 May 1849.

587a. HENRY DWIGHT⁷ HOWE (*Joseph W.*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 11 May 1835; married MARY PUTNAM ESSICKS.

Children:

- i. GERTRUDE,⁸ b. (no date given); d. aged about 20 years.

587b. URIAH⁷ HOWE (*Joseph W.*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 12 Sept. 1840; married 1. Aug. 1875, MARY ROXANNA ROBINSON.

Children:

- i. WALTER HENRY,⁸ b. 20 Aug. 1878.
- ii. HAROLD EDWARD, b. 24 Oct. 1879.
- iii. CHESTER WARREN, b. 17 May 1876.

587c. EDWARD FRANKLIN⁷ HOWE (*Joseph W.*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 9 Oct. 1842; married 15 June 1870, CLARA HELEN WILKINSON.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK EDWARD,⁸ b. 14 April 1872.

588. GEORGE CALVIN⁷ HOWE (*George R.*,⁶ *Calvin*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Mobile, Ala., 14 Feb. 1840; married 23 May 1863, JOSEPHINE LYDIA WALKER, daughter of Horace and Cynthia (Bradley) Walker of Dalton, Mass. They were living in Thompsonville, Conn., in 1901.

Children:

- i. GEORGE LYMAN,⁸ b. 15 June 1865.
- ii. ADA ELISE, b. 19 March 1867.
- iii. ELLA, b. 2 Feb. 1870; d. 1872.
- iv. WILLIAM STANLEY, b. 16 April 1873.
- v. LIZZIE WHEATLEY, b. 28 Sept. 1876.
- vi. HARRY LESLIE, b. 9 April 1881.

589. HENRY KOLLOCK⁷ HOWE (*Samuel B.*,⁶ *John C.*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Savannah, Ga., about 1825; married in 1857, MARY SHAW KENNON, who was born about 1825. He died in 1875; she died in 1898.

Children:

- i. MARY BLANCHARD,⁸ b. about 1858.
- ii. JOHN KENNON, b. about 1860; m. in 1891 (no name given); they had two children.

590. ROBERT HAMILL⁷ HOWE (*James C.*,⁶ *John C.*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born about 1827; married in 1853, ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of Rev. Eli Smith of Frankfort, Ky.; she died about 1854, and he married second, in 1855, MALVINA MORRIS, daughter of Judge Morris of Chi-

cago, Ill.; she was born in 1835, and died 1895. He died in 1868.

Children:

- i. LETITIA HAMILL,⁸ b. about 1856; m. 1877, ——— Farrar of Chicago, where she d. 1881, no children.
- ii. BUCKNER MORRIS, b. about 1861; d. young.
- iii. JAMES COLE, b. about 1862; d. young.
- iv. JULIET, b. about 1865; m. ——— Hansen of Chicago.
958. v. FREDERICK JAMES, b. about 1867.

591. FRANCIS⁷ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 22 Feb. 1801; married in Dudley, Mass., 21 Dec. 1828, HANNAH ROBBINS. They lived in Spencer, Mass.

Children:

- i. EDWARD,⁸ b. 12 Oct. 1829.
- ii. SARAH, b. 13 Sept. 1831.
- iii. CHAUNCEY, b. 2 Aug. 1833.
- iv. ESTHER VILETTA, b. 5 Dec. 1835; m. 15 Oct. 1852, Joseph A. Lyford, son of Joseph Lyford, b. 17 Dec. 1821. They lived in Spencer, Mass.

Children:

1. *Joseph Chauncey*, b. 12 Oct. 1853.
2. *Ella Jane*, b. 5 May 1856.
3. *Mary Etta*, b. 12 Jan. 1859.
4. *Carrie Estelle*, b. 21 Aug. 1861.
5. *Frank Howe*, b. 23 Feb. 1864.
6. *Taylor Clough*, b. 4 Dec. 1866.
7. *Fred Adams*, b. 4 Dec. 1869.
8. *Alice Mabel*, b. 10 July 1872.
9. *Henry Lee*, b. 12 Jan. 1876.

592. DARIUS⁷ HOWE (*Frederick*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 4 Feb. 1795; married 20 May 1821, MARY CLARK, daughter of John and Kezia (Smith) Clark, of Spencer, born in Spencer, 14 Sept. 1797. They lived in Spencer.

Children:

959. i. GEORGE CLARK,⁸ b. 30 Sept. 1821.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 20 March 1823; d. 26 Aug. 1844, in Hadley, Mass.
960. iii. DARIUS AMIDON, b. 3 Dec. 1832.
961. iv. JOHN CUTLER, b. 21 Aug. 1834.

593. DENNIS⁷ HOWE (*Frederick*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 18 April 1801; married 1 June 1827, at North Brookfield, Mass., AMELIA TURNER of Pelham, Mass., born 3 Jan. 1800. They lived in Spencer, where he died 15 Dec. 1868; his widow was living in 1896.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. FIDELIA S.,⁸ b. 17 Aug. 1828; m. 7 June 1855, Flavel Gaylord of Amherst, Mass., where they were living in 1896.

- ii. JOHN, b. 11 Sept. 1829; m. 24 Feb. 1857, Mary Ellen Terry, daughter of Harmon and Emeline (Ellis) Terry, born in Enfield, Conn., 18 March 1838, and d. 8 June 1862; he m. 2nd (name not given); he m. 3rd 8 Dec. 1882, Bertha L. Fearing of Hingham, Mass.
- iii. ELIZA, b. 22 March 1831.
- iv. JUSTINA, b. 2 June 1833; d. 22 March 1839.

594. ELIJAH⁷ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 17 Sept. 1790; married 31 Dec. 1814, FANNIE WATSON, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Parmenter) Watson, born in Spencer, Mass., 15 Feb. 1796. They lived in Spencer, where he died 30 May 1845.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. MARY,⁸ b. 13 Jan. 1816.
- ii. ELIJAH, b. 8 Oct. 1817.
- iii. EMELINE, b. 22 Sept. 1819.
- 962. iv. CHARLES W., b. 17 Feb. 1822.

595. ELIAS⁷ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 27 Dec. 1792; married 22 Oct. 1816, POLLY BEMIS of Chester, Mass., daughter of Sylvester and Polly (Bemis) Bemis, born in Chester, 9 Aug. 1791. They lived in Spencer until about 1834, when they moved to Cambridge, Mass., where he died 28 Dec. 1867; his widow died there 12 Sept. 1871.

Children born in Spencer:

- 963. i. AMASA BEMIS,⁸ b. 3 Nov. 1817.
- 964. ii. ELIAS, b. 9 July 1819.
- iii. MARY, b. 13 March 1821; m. 22 June 1843, Issacher Greene of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 1890.

Children:

- 1. *Mary Adalaide*, b. 29 June 1844.
- 2. *Elbridge Andrews*, b. 7 Jan. 1846.
- 3. *Albert Taylor*, b. 9 March 1849.
- iv. HORACE SMITH, b. 10 May 1823; he served as Captain in the Mass. Regt. during the Mexican war, and d. in California, 10 May 1852.
- v. ELIZA, b. 22 Dec. 1824; m. 26 Nov. 1845, Samuel P. Teel of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 27 Oct. 1887.

Children:

- 1. *Edward Augustus*, b. 12 Nov. 1846; d. young.
- 2. *Edward Augustus*, b. 1 Aug. 1850.
- 3. *Frank Hartean*, b. 25 June 1852.
- 4. *Charles Remick*, b. 10 Sept. 1855.
- 5. *Melia Elizabeth*, b. 3 Jan. 1858.
- 6. *Jennie Robinson*, b. 22 June 1868.
- vi. JULIETTE, b. 20 Nov. 1826; m. 31 Dec. 1845, Hiram Tucker of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 23 Feb. 1879. He was the inventor of a process of imitating marble and also of a bronze finish for iron work. He invented and patented a spring bed which was extensively used in the hospitals during the Civil war.

Children:

- 1. *Horace Howe*, b. 27 Sept. 1849.

- 2. *Hiram Greenwood*, b. 11 Nov. 1851.
- 3. *Elias Howe*, b. in Sept. 1854.
- vii. CORINTHA, b. 11 Oct. 1828; m. 15 April 1852, William H. Plummer of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 24 Nov. 1887, no children.
- viii. FANNY, b. 26 Nov. 1831; m. 3 July 1853, Thomas O. Barri. He was a Captain in the U. S. Infantry in the Civil war and d. 3 July 1863 of wounds received the day before in the battle of Gettysburg. She m. 2nd 18 March 1869, John W. Barri, brother of her first husband; he d. 13 May 1872.
Children:
 - 1. *John Atherton*, b. 27 Feb. 1855.
 - 2. *Fanny Curtis*, b. 26 Aug. 1857.
 - 3. *Thomas Howe*, b. 25 Sept. 1862.
 - 4. *Alice Hamilton*, b. 14 Jan. 1870.
- ix. SYLVESTER, b. about 1835; d. in infancy.

596. LIBERTY⁷ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 8 Feb. 1798; married in Feb. 1819, LUCY BEMIS, daughter of Sylvester and Polly (Bemis) Bemis, of Chester, Mass., born there 8 Sept. 1798. They lived in Chester, where he died 29 June 1834; she died 13 April 1873.

Children born in Chester:

- i. ADALINE R.,⁸ b. 6 Sept. 1820; m. 22 Feb. 1848, Augustus A. Elder. They lived in Chester, where she d. 22 Sept. 1883.
Children:
 - 1. *Augusta E.*, b. 18 Aug. 1856; m. 3 July 1884, Jason A. Fisk.
 - 2. *Addie S.*, b. 20 Jan. 1860; m. 20 Jan. 1880, Myron R. Flsk.
- ii. MATILDA, b. 18 March 1822; d. 4 Sept. 1834.
- iii. JOSHUA B., b. 6 Dec. 1823; m. Cordelia Winchell, and lived in Readsboro, Vt.
- iv. ALTAMIRA, b. 30 Dec. 1825; d. 30 Aug. 1828.
- v. SARAH ANN, b. 5 Dec. 1827; m. 17 Oct. 1844, Charles A. Miller of Wallingford, Conn., b. 21 April 1819. They lived in Worthington, Mass., a short time, and then moved to Chester.
Children born in Chester:
 - 1. *Levi A.*, b. 16 June 1846.
 - 2. *Charles L.*, b. 19 Sept. 1848.
 - 3. *Albert A.*, b. 20 Sept. 1850.
 - 4. *George H.*, b. 21 March 1853.
 - 5. *Martha A.*, b. 26 April 1855.
 - 6. *Jennie L.*, b. 28 Sept. 1857.
 - 7. *Alfred W.*, b. 7 Feb. 1860.
 - 8. *Andros A.*, b. 24 Sept. 1862.
 - 9. *Carrie B.*, b. 2 Sept. 1865.
 - 10. *Annie S.*, b. 7 Aug. 1867.
 - 11. *Grace H.*, b. 27 Dec. 1872.
 - 12. *Bertha A.*, b. 15 Aug. 1874.
- 965. vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 25 May 1830.
- vii. SYLVESTER BUCKMASTER, b. 22 May 1832; d. 1838.

viii. SUSAN L., b. 6 Dec. 1833; m. 16 Oct. 1852, Samuel Harrington and lived in Chester, Mass., where he d. 21 Dec. 1878.

Children born in Chester :

1. *Charles*, b. 5 July 1854.
2. *James*, b. 17 Jan. 1856; d. in March 1857.
3. *Mary Eva*, b. 29 May 1859.
4. *Lucy A.*, b. 26 Dec. 1861.
5. *Ella B.*, b. 2 May 1863.
6. *Merrick A.*, b. 26 March 1865.
7. *James M.*, b. 13 April 1868.
8. *Susie B.*, b. 23 April 1870.
9. *Nettie I.*, b. 22 Nov. 1872.
10. *Estella*, b. 30 April 1875.

597. TYLER⁷ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 11 Aug. 1800; married 31 March 1822, MARCIA ANN PROUTY, daughter of William and Lydia (Hatch) Prouty, born in Spencer, Mass., 4 Sept. 1802. They lived in Spencer until about 1834, when they moved to Cambridge, Mass. He was the inventor of the first spring bed. She died in Cambridge 29 Sept. 1872, and he died there 9 June 1880.

Children :

966. i. WILLIAM,⁸ b. in Chester, Mass., 4 May 1822.
967. ii. OTIS, b. in Spencer, 10 July 1824.
- iii. LORINDA, b. in Spencer, 3 Nov. 1826; m. 30 Dec. 1849, John Andrews Fulton of Cambridge.
- iv. LYDIA ANN, b. in Spencer, 14 March 1829; m. 3 Jan. 1848, James Luke, b. in Boston, 2 Oct. 1823; she d. in Cambridge, 20 Sept. 1904.

Children :

1. *Otis Howe*, b. in Manchester, N. H., 20 Oct. 1848; m. 9 Sept. 1872, Ella Louisa Dillaway; she d. 23 Jan. 1885; he m. 2nd Fannie Leighton. He was President of the Central National Bank of Boston.
2. *Arthur Fuller*, b. in Cambridge, 28 Jan. 1853; m. 17 Dec. 1878, Eliza Watts Brown. He was the Sec'y and Treas. of the National Tube Works of Boston.
3. *Lorinda Fulton*, b. in Cambridge, 10 Aug. 1856; m. 10 Dec. 1888, Edgar Jones Bliss.
4. *Lydia Alice*, b. in Cambridge, 23 March 1858; m. 17 Sept. 1889, Stephen W. Abbott of Beverly, Mass. She d. there 11 April 1890.
- v. THOMAS J. G., b. in Spencer, 21 April 1832; m. in 1857, Minerva Sawyer; he d. in Cambridge, 21 Feb. 1883.
- vi. JOHN EDWARD, b. in Cambridge, 27 April 1835. At the outbreak of the Civil war he enlisted in the first three months regiment, and re-enlisted for three years, in the 18th Mass. Vols. and was killed at Fredericksburg, 13 Dec. 1862.

598. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 12 May 1803; married 12 March 1828, AZUBAH TOWNE STONE, born 18 March 1806. He was a skilled mechanic, and a man of great ingenuity; he was the inventor and patentee of the "truss wooden bridge"

used in the construction of large bridges. He constructed the bridge for the Western Railroad over the Connecticut River at Springfield, Mass. He also designed and built the roof over the large depot of the Boston & Worcester R. R. at Boston, which was considered at that time a very difficult and hazardous undertaking, and it was successfully accomplished. He lived in Spencer several years, then moved to Springfield, Mass., where he died 19 Sept. 1852. She married second, Dr. William Bridgeman of Springfield, and died in Bridgeport, Ct., 17 Feb. 1897.

Children:

- i. GEORGE S.,⁸ b. in Spencer, 20 March 1829; d. 26 July 1831.
- ii. MARIAN STONE, b. in Spencer, 15 April 1831; d. 9 Aug. 1831.
- iii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. in Spencer, 29 Oct. 1832; m. Kate Lemon of Cleveland, Ohio, where he d. 13 Oct. 1901.
- iv. ELLEN MARIA, b. 15 July 1834; m. Hiram Garretson of Cleveland, Ohio.
- v. JANE ELIZABETH, b. 29 Nov. 1838; d. 1 Feb. 1845.
- vi. ANDREW J., b. 23 Aug. 1842; d. 31 Aug. 1843.
- vii. ANDREW J., b. 20 Oct. 1844; d. 25 Aug. 1847.
- viii. JENNIE, b. 16 July 1848; m. 17 Nov. 1869, Benjamin Porter Howe; she m. 2nd 1 Oct. 1883, John Atherton Barri.

599. ALPHONSO⁷ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 3 July 1805; married 20 Sept. 1832, POLLY SLAYTON of Brookfield, Mass., she died there 13 Feb. 1847, aged 33 years; he married second, 29 Aug. 1847, LUCY BEMIS, daughter of Elihu and Sally (Lamb) Bemis, born 7 Aug. 1821. They lived in Brookfield, where she died in 1885; he died there in 1888.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. SARAH ANN,⁸ b. 28 May 1833; d. 5 June 1833.
968. ii. JOHN MURRAY, b. 26 April 1834.
- iii. SARAH JANE, b. 16 Nov. 1835.
- iv. ANGENETTE C., b. 31 July 1837; m. Joseph P. Vaughn of Prescott, Mass., and d. 23 Jan. 1915.

Children:

- i. *Ernest Howe*, an attorney in Worcester, Mass.
969. v. ELBRIDGE G., b. 4 April 1839.
- vi. ALBERT S., b. 12 Jan. 1841; m. 29 Sept. 1870, Ella Lyman of East Brookfield, Mass. They lived in Hartford, Conn., where he d. 23 Nov. 1905. He served in the Civil war as a private in Co. D. 24th Regt. Mass. Vols.
- vii. LORINDA SLAYTON, b. 4 Sept. 1842; m. William Howard Whiting, and d. 10 Aug. 1914.
- viii. FRANCES AMELIA, b. 30 March 1845; m. Howard Ambrose Vaughn, and d. 28 July 1909.
- ix. EDWIN A., b. 2 Feb. 1847; m. Sophronia Canedy. They lived in Springfield, Mass., where he was a machinist, and d. 10 May 1907.

By second wife:

- x. MARY LUCY, b. 31 May 1848; m. 1 Jan. 1871, Frank A. Smith, and d. in 1907.

- xi. ABBIE ELIZABETH, b. 29 July 1849; d. 6 Jan. 1851.
- 970. xii. JULIUS ALPHONSO, b. 31 May 1851.
- xiii. ARTHUR M., b. 10 Dec. 1853; d. 6 Feb. 1899, unm.
- xiv. WILLIAM HAYES, b. 20 Jan. 1857; living in 1927.
- xv. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. 1 March 1861; living in 1927.
- 971. xvi. CHARLES SUMNER, b. 31 Oct. 1864.
- xvii. JENNIE, b. 12 Nov. 1868; d. 1 March 1872.

600. HIRAM⁷ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 21 Jan. 1808; married (int. 14 Oct. 1835) AZUBAH WILLIAMS of Charlton, Mass., born there 10 Nov. 1813. He had the misfortune to lose his father when he was but eight years old, and at the age of ten, he was put to work for a farmer in Charlton, and worked on different farms in that town until he became of age. Having in the meantime become an expert in a saw mill, he decided to settle down on the old homestead of his father, and make lumber sawing his principal business. Although he was a conscientious and upright man in all his dealings, he had but little use for set forms of religion, and was not a member of any church, he never used tobacco, and rarely used intoxicating liquors. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen of Spencer from 1853 to 1857, and was a man highly respected by his townsmen.

Children born in Spencer:

- 972. i. EBENEZER,⁸ b. 27 Aug. 1836.
- 973. ii. MOSES, b. 5 Jan. 1840.
- iii. HENRY, b. 19 Sept. 1844.
- iv. ———, a daughter, b. ———; m. John Prouty of Spencer.
- v. MINNIE, b. (no date given); lived in Spencer in 1898.

601. JAMES BLISS⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*,¹ born in Milford, N. Y., 2 June 1810; married 8 Oct. 1835, ANNA STEELE, daughter of Nathaniel and Esther (Benedict) Steele of Delhi, N. Y., born 29 Jan. 1811, died 5 Aug. 1885. He died 9 June 1872.

Children:

- i. EMMA ESTHER,⁸ b. 12 Sept. 1842; m. 13 Sept. 1865, Thomas Emerson Proctor of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *James Howe.*
- 2. *Anna Steele.*
- 3. *Emily Waters.*
- 4. *Thomas Emerson.*

602. ZIMRI⁷ HOWE (*Jezaniah*,⁶ *Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Granville, N. Y., in 1800; married in 1820, ESTHER ZERUA WILCOX of West Henrietta, Monroe Co., N. Y. They lived in Gowanda, N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died in Little Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., in 1867.

Children born in Gowanda:

- i. ROLLIN STEPHENS.⁸

- ii. WILBUR SWIFT, b. ———; he was impressed into Morgan's Cavalry of C. S. A. and was shot in battle in Ohio.
- iii. ORTON WERT, b. ———.
- 974. iv. RALPH PLUMB, b. 23 May 1841.
- v. ARTHUR HARRISON, b. ———; he served in the army in the Civil war, in the 92nd N. Y. Regt., N. Y. Vols., in 1864-5; later he lived in Buffalo, N. Y.
- vi. MARY E., b. ———.
- vii. CLARINDA, b. ———.
- viii. FRANCES AMELIA, b. ———; m. ——— Beardsley.
- ix. MINA ZERUAH, b. ———.

603. ORSON⁷ HOWE (*Jezaniah*,⁶ *Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Granville, N. Y., about 1802; married BELINDA DUTTON. They lived in Rutland, Vt., a few years; about 1827 they moved to Chatauqua, N. Y., where they lived until about 1832, when they moved to Wayne, Ashtabula Co., Ohio; about 1839 he moved to Colebrook, in the same county. He died in Kankakee, Ill., in March 1863. His widow died in Pawnee Co., Kan., in 1886.

Children:

- i. JULIA,⁸ b. in Rutland, Vt., in 1821.
- ii. RUFUS B., b. in Rutland, Vt., in 1823; d. 1857.
- iii. ALMERON, b. in Rutland, Vt., in 1826; d. 1858.
- iv. CHARLES, b. in Chatauqua, N. Y., in 1828.
- v. BENJ. F., b. in Chatauqua, N. Y., about 1831; m. in 1858, Sarah C. ———, and settled in Ashtabula Co., Ohio. At the beginning of the Civil war he enlisted in the 6th Ohio Cavalry, and served until the close of the war; he then moved to Philadelphia, where his wife died 12 Sept. 1881. In 1898 he was living at the Soldiers' Home in Hampton, Va.
- vi. ESTHER, b. in Wayne, Ohio, about 1833; d. in Saginaw, Mich., in 1859.
- vii. PHEBE, b. in Wayne, Ohio, about 1835.
- viii. LAURA, b. in Wayne, Ohio, about 1838; d. in Chatauqua, N. Y., 1873.
- ix. LOUISE, b. in Colebrook, Ohio, about 1840; d. 1864.
- x. EDWARD E., b. in Colebrook, Ohio, about 1842.
- xi. ROSINA, b. in Colebrook, Ohio, about 1845.
- xii. JEZANIAH, b. in Colebrook, Ohio, about 1847.

604. CHESTER⁷ HOWE (*Jezaniah*,⁶ *Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*, *John*¹), born in Wells, Vt., 22 March 1812; married 23 Sept. 1835, HARRIET D. FOX, of Ellicottville, N. Y., she died in Gowanda, N. Y., 21 April 1839; he married second, MATILDA E. TORRANCE of Persia Township, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y. They lived in Gowanda, where he died 15 March 1858.

Children:

- i. ii. There⁸ were two children by the first wife that d. young.
- 975. iii. VICTOR A., b. 26 April 1842.

- iv. VICTORIA A., b. 15 May 1847; m. D. B. Parker, and lived in Randolph, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Torrence*.

605. AARON⁷ HOWE (*Hezekiah*,⁶ *Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 12 July 1790; married LUCINDA CHAPMAN PECK, daughter of Simeon and Lucinda (Chapman) Peck, born in Deerfield, Mass., 5 March 1801. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., for many years. He died in Troy, N. Y., in 1848.

Children born in Jamaica:

976. i. CHANDLER CROSSET,⁸ b. about 1818.
 ii. PHILINDA AUGUSTINE, b. ———; d. in 1897, unm.
 iii. AMOS, b. ———; d. young.
 iv. ALBERT WELLMAN, b. ———; m. and d. about 1886; he had several children.
 v. CORDELIA, b. ———; d. young.
 vi. SARAH ANN, b. ———; m. Gideon Ostrander, and had one son who d. in infancy.
 977. vii. ELLIOT CALVIN, b. 14 Feb. 1828.
 viii. CORNELIA, b. ———; d. young.
 ix. CORNELIUS, b. ———; d. young.

606. SILAS N.⁷ HOWE (*Silas*,⁶ *Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Ludlow, Vt., 6 Oct. 1811; married 1 Jan. 1840, RHOENA PARKER, daughter of Sylvester and Alice (Davis) Parker, born in Westminster, Vt., 24 July 1815. They lived in Troy and Irasburg, Vt., where she died 6 July 1881. He died 30 Oct. 1887.

Children:

978. i. EDWARD SYLVESTER,⁸ b. in Troy, Vt., 7 March 1846.

607. CALVIN A.⁷ HOWE (*Silas*,⁶ *Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Ludlow, Vt., 8 July 1819; married FRANCES BLANCHARD, daughter of Benjamin Blanchard. They lived in Claremont, N. H., a few years, and then moved to Acworth, N. H., where he was engaged in farming.

Children:

- i. EMMA A., b. about 1851.
 ii. ELLA.
 iii. WILLIE, b. in Sept. 1869.
 iv. WALTER, b. in Sept. 1869.

608. DEXTER⁷ HOWE (*Reuben*,⁶ *Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 11 April 1818; married 24 April 1843, SYLVIA GATES, daughter of Delphos and Sally (Howe) Gates. She died 9 July 1854, and he married second, 11 April 1865, ELIZABETH SCOVELL, daughter of Harris and Elizabeth (Burr) Scovall, born 30 Aug. 1834.

Children:

- i. CORNELIA SCOVELL,⁸ b. 17 March 1866.

- ii. CHARLES HARRIS, b. 20 June 1867; d. 10 Sept. 1868.
- iii. GEORGE DEXTER, b. 4 Nov. 1869.

609. ADDISON⁷ HOWE (*Joel*,⁶ *Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Plymouth, Mass., 10 Dec. 1812; married 18 Feb. 1835, EDE WARD, daughter of Caleb and Mary (Rice) Ward, born 19 Nov. 1814, of Ashburnham, Mass. They lived in Ashburnham.

Children born in Ashburnham:

- i. ELIZA M.,⁸ b. 6 Nov. 1835; m. Edwin Gates, and lived in Verona, N. Y.
- ii. ELSIE A., b. 24 Feb. 1839; m. Nathaniel Kenny; m. 2nd Abel Stephen Parnell.
- 980. iii. LEROY ADDISON, b. 6 May 1841.
- iv. AMELIA E., b. 14 July 1843; m. George W. Martin, and lived in Peacham, Vt.
- v. HARLAN B., b. 25 Feb. 1847; m. Flora A. Underwood, and lived in Westminster, Mass.

610. JONAS⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Micah*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Cambridge, Vt., 24 April 1808; married in 1833, THANKFUL SCOTT, born in Whitefield, N. H., about 1808. They lived in Carroll, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died in 1891.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁸ b. about 1837; m. and had one son and three daughters.
- 981. ii. NATHANIEL S., b. about 1839.
- iii. JOHN I., b. about 1841.
- iv. CHARLES M., b. about 1844.
- v. HELEN J., b. about 1851.

611. SILAS⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Micah*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Whitefield, N. H., 14 July 1822; married 20 Oct. 1847, JULIA W. GILMAN, who was born in Chelsea, Vt., 5 July 1829. They lived in Carroll, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Carroll:

- i. ELLEN,⁸ b. about 1848.
- ii. ZEEB, b. about 1850; m. and had one daughter.
- iii. GEORGE, b. about 1852; m. and had three sons.
- iv. MARY, b. about 1853.
- v. MARIA, b. about 1855.
- vi. ANNIE F., b. about 1857; m. and lived in Danville, Vt.; she had three sons.
- vii. ALICE L., b. in Oct. 1859.
- viii. LAURA J., b. about 1862; m. and lived in Medford, Mass.
- ix. SARAH J., b. about 1864; m. and lived in Danville, Vt.; she had one son.

612. FREDERICK ALONZO⁷ HOWE (*Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Shutesbury, Mass., 12 Dec. 1813; married 30 Oct. 1856, SARAH A. SMITH. He came to Michigan with his father in the early 30s, and settled in Bertrand Township (near Buchanan, where he was a farmer.

Children :

- 981. i. WILLIAM S.,⁸ b. 27 Aug. 1857.
- 982. ii. GEORGE E., b. 8 April 1859.
- iii. ALONZO F., b. 10 Nov. 1862; m. 15 March 1903, Annie May Glover.

613. FRANCIS WILLARD⁷ HOWE (*Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*, *John*¹), born in Shutesbury, Mass., 14 Oct. 1818; married 6 Feb. 1848, BETSEY ANN CRANE, born about 1829; she died, and he married second, 1 Nov. 1854, HANNAH FRENCH, born in N. Y. State about 1830. They lived in Bertrand Township, near Buchanan, Mich., where he was a farmer.

Children :

- 983. i. FRANK M.,⁸ b. 2 Nov. 1848.
- ii. LUELLA A., b. 20 Feb. 1850.
- iii. ALICE, b. 15 Jan. 1852.

By second marriage :

- iv. MARY ELLA, b. 19 Jan. 1859; m. William H. Danforth.
- 984. v. HORACE I., b. 6 Oct. 1861.

614. JOSHUA HEZEKIAH⁷ HOWE (*Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Truxton, N. Y., 27 Jan. 1822; married 23 March 1848, LUCRETIA SYLVIA FOX, daughter of Alanson Jonathan and Caroline J. (Harrison) Fox, born in N. Y. State, 16 Feb. 1831, died in Berrien Springs, Mich., 4 Dec. 1896. He was a farmer and a merchant, and lived in Buchanan, and at Berrien Springs, where he died 18 June 1904.

Children :

- i. FRANCES AMELIA,⁸ b. 4 May 1849; m. 28 Nov. 1875, William H. Rogan; m. 2nd B. U. Burnham.
- ii. MEDORA ARABELLA, b. 16 Dec. 1850; d. young.
- iii. FREDERICK ALONZO, b. 27 Feb. 1853; d. young.
- 985. iv. ALBERT ORLEANS, b. 22 April 1854.
- v. LILLIE BELLE, b. 18 March 1859; m. 31 March 1896, Rev. Milo Smith.
- vi. EUGENE CARLTON, b. 26 May 1866.

615. GEORGE ANTIPAS⁷ HOWE (*Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Truxton, N. Y., 23 Sept. 1823; married 11 March 1848, MARY VAN STAVERN. They lived in Niles, Mich., where he was a gunsmith, but later he practiced dentistry in that city for many years.

Children :

- i. FREDERICK ALONZO,⁸ b. 15 July 1849; d. young.
- ii. KATE LYDIA, b. 5 Sept. 1850; m. Charles Allen.
- 986. iii. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 28 Dec. 1852.
- iv. JAMES FRANKLIN, b. 4 March 1854; d. 16 Sept. 1870.
- v. IDA ISABEL, b. 25 Dec. 1855.
- vi. ZORA EMMA, b. 18 Oct. 1857.
- vii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1859.

viii. GERTRUDE MARY, b. 27 Feb. 1862.

ix. JOSEPH WALTER, b. 7 Feb. 1865.

616. CHARLES FRANKLIN⁷ HOWE (*Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in New York State, 22 March 1832; married 21 Oct. 1858, LUCY CROFOOT. He lived on his father's old homestead, near Buchanan, Mich.

Children:

987. i. CHARLES OSMOND,⁸ b. 3 Oct. 1859.
 988. ii. FREDERICK WILLARD, b. 24 Oct. 1862.
 iii. HARRY BLISS, b. 2 Nov. 1867.
 iv. LULU CHARLOTTE, b. 15 Jan. 1872; m. 20 Aug. 1903, Byran W. Treat.
 v. RELDA MAY, b. 12 May 1877; m. B. Sordon Lister.

617. GARDNER⁷ HOWE (*Fortunatus*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Feb. 1788; married in Southborough, Mass., 1 July 1816, BETSEY GRAVES, daughter of Thomas and Persis (Bellows) Graves. They lived in the western part of Marlborough, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. POLLY BELLOWS,⁸ b. 30 June 1817; m. 10 Dec. 1834, David Brewer, son of Joel and Polly (Newton) Brewer of Southborough, b. 16 March 1806. She d. 11 March 1843.
 989. ii. LUTHER BARNARD, b. 24 Feb. 1819.
 990. iii. WILLIAM BRADLEY, b. 2 Sept. 1821.
 iv. PERSIS, b. 30 Nov. 1824; d. young.
 991. v. GARDNER, b. 2 Sept. 1827.
 vi. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 13 July 1831. He served in the army in Co. I 5th Regt. Mass. Vols. and lived in Southborough.

618. DEXTER⁷ HOWE (*Fortunatus*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., (no date given); married 26 Jan. 1825, SALLY DUNTON. They lived in Framingham, Mass., a few years, then they moved to Marlborough, where he died. She married second, 30 March 1837, Edward Phelps; he died, and she married third, Samuel Gleason.

Children by first marriage:

- i. OLIVE P.,⁸ b. about 1825; m. 25 Dec. 1844, Charles H. Underwood, son of Joshua and Lucy Underwood, b. 22 Dec. 1822; they lived in Framingham.
 Children:
 i. *Edwin F.*, b. 6 Jan. 1853.
 ii. ADOLPHUS F., b. 7 Oct. 1827; m. in 1848, Mary A. Underwood, daughter of Joshua and Lucy Underwood, b. 3 Jan. 1828, d. in Marlborough, 4 Jan. 1900; he d. there 10 Oct. 1900.

619. LYMAN⁷ HOWE (*Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 June 1797; married in 1820, REBECCA PIERCE. They lived in the western part of Marlborough, on the old homestead of his grandfather (Noah

How) where he was a farmer. He died 17 Aug. 1851; she died 16 April 1853.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 992. i. LYMAN WINSLOW,⁸ b. 9 Nov. 1821.
- 993. ii. ALANSON SMITH, b. 25 Dec. 1822.
- iii. CAROLINE BRUNSWICK, b. 30 April 1825; m. 16 May 1842, William George Hapgood, son of Thomas and Mary (Witt) Hapgood, b. 2 Dec. 1819, d. in Berlin, Mass., 24 March 1889.

Children:

- 1. *Caroline Eldora*, b. 15 Nov. 1845; m. 12 Sept. 1856, John Q. Maynard of Berlin.
- 2. *Abbie Augusta*, b. 3 Jan. 1847; m. 1 March 1865, N. H. Cartwright of Berlin.
- 3. *Mary Rebecca*, b. 11 June 1850; d. 11 Aug. 1858.
- 4. *John Winslow*, b. 29 Nov. 1852; d. unm.
- 5. *Irving Ellsworth*, b. 21 March 1865; m. 2 Sept. 1888, Lillian V. Wilkins.
- iv. CATHERINE GATES, b. 9 June 1826; m. 9 April 1849, Tilson W. Barker; he was b. in Bethel, Me., 27 Sept. 1818. They lived in Berlin, Marlborough and Bolton, where he was a blacksmith. She d. in Bolton, Mass., 24 Dec. 1885.

Children born in Berlin:

- 1. *George D.*, b. in 1840; d. in 1855.
- 2. *Alanson W.*, b. 27 Sept. 1851.
- 3. *Ella G.*, b. 23 Sept. 1854.
- 4. *Herbert D.*, b. 15 Aug. 1859.
- v. ALONZO BRIGHAM, b. 18 Feb. 1829; d. 1 March 1830.
- 994. vi. ALONZO FRANKLIN, b. 25 March 1831.
- vii. WILLIAM HARTWELL, b. 1 Nov. 1833; d. 17 March 1834.
- viii. LAVINIA PARKER, b. 18 Sept. 1836; m. 25 Dec. 1853, John W. Bliss, son of Isaac and Susanna F. (Davis) Bliss, b. 18 July 1835. They were divorced, and he went to Kansas. He served in the army in the Civil war, and later he became the editor of a paper in Kansas. She m. 2nd 13 Aug. 1862, Henry J. Watkins of Hudson, Mass.; she had by her first husband, one son.

Children:

- 1. *Charles*.

By her second marriage:

- 2. *A daughter*.

- 995. ix. GEORGE LEVI, b. 13 March 1844.

620. ABRAHAM⁷ HOWE (*Archelaus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 July 1789; married 1 Sept. 1811, SALLY BRIGHAM, daughter of Aaron and Elizabeth R. (Barnes) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 25 March 1792. They lived in Marlborough until 1826, when they moved to Lowell, Mass. He was a wheelwright and a skilled mechanic; he invented several mechanical contrivances of considerable value, and served one term in the Legislature as a representative from Lowell. He died in Lowell, 28 Feb. 1861.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. AARON B.,⁸ b. 2 Feb. 1812; m. 31 Aug. 1834, Elizabeth Bennett, and d. 26 June 1843.

- ii. ARCHELAUS, b. 22 Jan. 1814; went to California in 1852.
- 996. iii. EDWARD BARNES, b. 16 Jan. 1816.
- iv. ABRAHAM, b. 28 July 1818; d. 1 Aug. 1838.

621. LUTHER⁷ HOWE (*Archelaus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Sept. 1791; married 7 Feb. 1816, LUCY BRIGHAM, daughter of Col. Ephraim and Lucy (Rice) Brigham of Marlborough, born 11 March 1798. They lived in Northfield, Mass., where he died 1 April 1826.

Children:

- i. EZRA L.,⁸ b. 1 Aug. 1817; m. 29 July 1837, Sarah Hammond. They lived in Natick, Mass., where she d. 18 Oct. 1890; he d. there 4 Jan. 1891.
- ii. SOPHIA, b. 22 May 1820; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Samuel Hammond; she d. in Marlborough, 31 March 1848.
- iii. SOPHRONIA, b. 27 Dec. 1821; m. 3 Dec. 1844, L. Stedman Wheeler and lived in Marlborough where he was engaged in the Express business.

Children:

- 1. *Hattie*.
- 2. *Frank*.
- 3. *Fred*.

- 997. iv. ARCHELAUS MATTHIAS, b. 21 April 1823.
- v. HARRIET, b. 2 Dec. 1825; m. 1 Jan. 1845, Sewall H. Bowker; she d. in Worcester, 11 June 1870.

622. THOMAS⁷ HOWE (*Archelaus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Nov. 1793; married 5 Feb. 1819, PATTY BIGELOW, daughter of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow of Marlborough, born 13 April 1797. They lived for a few years in Northfield, Mass., and moved to South Deerfield about 1836, where he was a farmer, and where he died 2 Aug. 1846. After his death the family moved to Marlborough where she died 18 Aug. 1853.

Children:

- i. MARTHA,⁸ b. 1 Jan. 1820; d. 12 Sept. 1857, unm.
- ii. THOMAS, b. in Sept. 1821; d. in Oct. 1823.
- iii. MARY LUCINDA, b. 8 Jan. 1825; m. 18 Jan. 1849, Samuel Hammond; she m. 2nd John Howes of Worcester.
- iv. AUGUSTA, b. 3 Nov. 1827; m. 14 Jan. 1850, Lambert Bigelow, son of Levi and Nancy (Ames) Bigelow, b. 6 May 1823. They lived in Marlborough and Shrewsbury; she d. there 7 Aug. 1884. He d. in Shrewsbury. No children.
- v. THOMAS HOLLY, b. 8 Sept. 1830; he was a well known music teacher and composer in Boston, and d. there, unm.
- vi. LUCY ANN, b. 30 Oct. 1833; m. 22 Jan. 1852, Horace H. Bigelow (brother of Lambert), b. in Marlborough, 2 June 1827; a prominent business man in Worcester, at one time actively engaged in the manufacture of shoes, but later was the owner of the Worcester and Shrewsbury R. R. and he became a large real estate owner, and with Mr. Edward L. Davis, he presented the City of Worcester with the large park near Lake Quinsigamond. No children.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 28 April 1838; d. 1 Aug. 1857, unm.

623. LEVI⁷ HOWE (*Archelaus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 June 1796; married 23 Nov. 1820, HANNAH FRENCH of Dedham, Mass., she died about 1822; he married second (int. 26 Oct. 1823), CLARISSA KILBURNE of Pepperell, Mass. They lived in Dedham, until about 1828, when he moved to Northfield, Mass., where she died 8 Jan. 1853; he died in Bernardston, Mass., 24 Aug. 1861.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS FRENCH,⁸ b. in Dedham, Mass., 2 Sept. 1822; m. Elsie Tuttle Cox; he m. 2nd Eliza Ann Wheelock.

By second marriage:

- ii. HANNAH MARIA, b. in Dedham, 18 Aug. 1824; m. Horace B. Morse, and d. in Natick, Mass., 19 May 1850.
 iii. MARY JANE, b. in Dedham, 19 Dec. 1825; m. George H. Phelps.
 iv. CLARISSA ANN, b. in Dedham, 8 Oct. 1827; d. 2 Nov. 1827.
 v. CAROLINE AMELIA, b. in Vernon, Vt., 2 Jan. 1829; m. George Spafford of Ludlow, Mass.
 998. vi. ABRAHAM PARKER, b. in Northfield, Mass., 1 May 1831.
 vii. LOUISA KILBURNE, b. in Northfield, 19 April 1833; m. D. H. Jacques, and d. in New York, 14 Oct. 1863.
 viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. in Northfield, 24 April 1835; he went to Fitchburg, Mass., where he enlisted in the army, and d. at Roanoke Island, N. C., 7 March 1862.

624. OLIVER⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Vermont, 5 Sept. 1799; married in Lynn, Mass., 2 Nov. 1823, HARRIET SAUNDERS, born 1 June 1802. He settled in Lynn, where he died 24 Sept. 1835; she died there 14 June 1885.

Children born in Lynn:

999. i. OLIVER SAWYER,⁸ b. 6 Sept. 1824.
 ii. NATHANIEL SAUNDERS, b. 6 Sept. 1829; d. 20 Oct. 1835.

625. ASA GOODNOW⁷ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Northborough, Mass., 26 Jan. 1820 (name changed to John Calhoun Howe by act of Legislature; married 5 July 1845, MARY F. BARTLETT, daughter of Uriah and Beulah (Hastings) Bartlett, born in Northborough, and died 20 April 1851; he married second, ELIZA ANN ———. He was a very skilful mechanic, and was the inventor of several improvements in firearms, and died in Worcester, Mass., 19 Aug. 1892.

Children:

- i. FRANK HERBERT,⁸ b. 28 Feb. 1846; d. young.
 ii. ELLEN FRANCES, b. 10 April 1848; m. 12 Dec. 1868, Henry Pressy of Worcester.
 iii. MARY JANE, b. 16 Feb. 1851; d. 31 July 1852.
 iv. ORREN CLARENCE, b. 6 Feb. 1856; d. 23 June 1862.

626. ALONZO BENJAMIN⁷ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Northborough, Mass., 20 Oct.

1827; married 11 May 1852, SABRA E. BARNES of Boylston, Mass., she died 22 Aug. 1853. He married second, 9 June 1854, LUCY A. GREEN of Boylston, born 20 Sept. 1836, and died 2 Feb. 1890; he married third, in April 1893, MRS. OLIVE E. WEBSTER. He died 28 Jan. 1894. He went to California in 1849, but returned home in a couple of years later, and settled down as a farmer. He was quite a prominent man in the town, serving as one of the Selectmen, and in other town offices, and was an old time democrat in politics.

Children born in Northborough:

- i. FANNY BEAUREGARD,⁸ b. 26 Jan. 1862; m. 22 Nov. 1880, Chester E. Hildreth, son of Moses and Lurana (Whitcomb) Hildreth of Northborough, b. 30 Dec. 1857.

Children:

1. Howard Alonzo, b. 15 Feb. 1882.
2. Melvin Chester, b. 20 Dec. 1892.

627. HENRY STEPHEN⁷ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Northborough, Mass., 12 Nov. 1829; married 22 June 1864, MARY CATHER of Millbury, she died in Northborough, 10 May 1886; he married second, 4 July 1888, MRS. LYDIA R. (WHEELER) TIMSON, widow of Henry Timson of Northborough. She died in 1897. He died

Children born in Northborough:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,⁸ b. 20 Feb. 1866; m. Lois Morse.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 5 July 1869; d. 9 Sept. 1869.
- iii. ORA HERBERT, b. 1 Sept. 1870; d. 5 Sept. 1871.
- iv. ETTA MAY, b. 29 July 1876; m. in April 1896, Frederick C. Garfield.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 28 Feb. 1881; m.

628. GEORGE WINTHROP⁷ HOWE (*Winthrop*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Pelham, N. H., 25 March 1834; married ——— 1858, SUSAN SLOCOMB, daughter of Capt. John W. and Serepta (Adams) Slocumb, born 5 March 1832, died 6 Jan. 1863; he married second, ADELIA P. DRURY, daughter of Thomas J. and Jane (Morse) Drury, born 11 Dec. 1841, died in Marlborough, 30 Dec. 1867; he married third, 26 Aug. 1869, HATTIE F. COBURN. They lived in Marlborough where he was at one time engaged in the manufacture of shoes. He died there 25 Nov. 1920.

Children:

- i. SUSAN S.,⁸ b. 11 Dec. 1863; d. 21 April 1867.
- ii. ALFRED MURRAY, b. 23 April 1866; d. 30 Dec. 1917, unkm.
1000. iii. EVERETT CHASE, b. 2 April 1871.
- iv. WILLIAM ATWOOD, b. 10 June 1875; lives in Marlborough.

629. GEORGE WINDSOR⁷ HOWE (*Jereboam*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Lowell, Mass., 28 Oct. 1829; married CLARA A. WYMAN. They lived in Lowell and Marlborough, Mass., many years. He died in Southborough, Mass., about 1923.

Children:

1001. i. WARREN GEORGE,⁸ in Lowell, Mass., 24 Nov. 1852.
 ii. LIZZIE C., b. in Lowell, 6 April 1858; m. 5 Dec. 1879, Frank Hemenway, now (1927) living in Southborough.
 iii. NELLIE F., b. 19 March 1862; m. 22 Oct. 1890, Joseph R. Tainter, and lived in Marlborough.

Children:

- i. Hollis, b. 13 Oct. 1891.
 2. Wyman W., b. 30 April 1893; d. in Aug. 1893.
 iv. ALICE CLARA, b. 15 June 1873; d. in New York City, 31 Aug. 1927, unm.

630. AUGUSTUS J.⁷ HOWE (*Jereboam*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Lowell, Mass., 23 Aug. 1836; married 5 June 1867, MARY JANE HILTON, daughter of Isaac and Margaret Hilton, born in Jefferson, Maine, 15 Jan. 1841, and died in Lowell, 18 March 1882. He was a carpenter and builder, and was well known as a musician, being a violinist, and for several years was a member of an orchestra, his wife being also a well known pianist. He died in Pelzer, N. C., 13 May 1909.

Children:

- i. IRVIN AUGUSTUS,⁸ b. in Lowell, 1872.

631. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 6 Sept. 1791; married 22 Oct. 1818, LYDIA PERRY, daughter of Elihu and Lydia (Day) Perry of Milford, Mass., born 27 July 1795. As a boy he went with his father to Grafton, Vt., but when he became of age, he returned to Mass., and settled in Milford, where he became a well known citizen, and died there 12 Sept. 1845; she died 16 July 1870.

Children born in Milford:

- i. AN INFANT,⁸ b. and d. young.
 ii. AURELIA PERRY, b. 26 June 1821; m. 26 Nov. 1840, Alanson Chapin; she m. 2nd 25 Nov. 1847, Moses K. Glines; she d. in New York City, in Feb. 1886.

Children:

- i. *George Eugene*, b. 8 May 1849.
 2. *Isaac Herbert*, b. 3 July 1853.
 iii. LAURETTA NEWTON, b. 9 May 1824; m. in June 1849, Stephen Baxter Richardson of Nashua, N. H., b. 15 July 1818, son of Joseph L. and Pearly Richardson. They lived in Nashua, several years.

Children:

- i. *Jane Lizzie*, b. 27 Oct. 1847.
 2. *Charles Addison*, b. ———; d. age 9 mo.
 3. *An infant*, d. young.
 4. *Laura Alice*, b. 19 Feb. 1859.
 iv. GEORGE ELIHU, b. 25 Nov. 1834; d. 1 June 1866, unm.

632. TYLER⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Winchendon, Mass., or Grafton, Vt., 26 July 1793; married 7 Dec. 1826, RUTH BURGESS, daughter of Barzillai

and Ruth (Ross) Burgess, born in Grafton, Vt., 8 April 1800. They lived in Grafton, Vt., where he was a farmer, until 1858, when they moved to Winona, Minn., and later they moved to St. Charles, Minn. He was a well known man in Grafton, and he held the commission of Captain in the State Militia of Vermont. He died in St. Charles, Minn., 20 Jan. 1871. His wife died there 9 Jan. 1865.

Children born in Grafton:

- i. CHARLES T.,⁸ b. 5 Feb. 1829; d. in Springfield, Calif, 22 Sept. 1859.
- ii. LUCIA ELVIRA, b. 9 May 1831; m. 5 May 1858, Alfred French of Hardwick, Vt., and lived in Northfield, Vt., where he d. 27 Jan. 1868; she d. 31 Dec. 1868.
- iii. BARZILLAI B., b. 14 Nov. 1833; he went to Winona, Minn. He enlisted in 7th Minn. Regt. and d. at Memphis, Tenn., 9 Nov. 1864.
1002. iv. LEVERETT NEWTON, b. 29 Oct. 1837.
- v. ESTHER ROSS, b. 15 Feb. 1844; m. 28 Dec. 1869, Orange N. Hart, b. 9 Sept. 1833, and moved to Winona, Minn.; later they moved to South Haven, Mich.

633. FRANKLIN⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Vt., 27 March 1800; married in Millbury, Mass., 5 May 1828, RUHAMAH H. BROWN of Sutton, Mass., born 12 Dec. 1804. They lived in Millbury, Mass.

Children:

- i. SARAH R.,⁸ b. 6 Nov. 1828; m. George A. Bodge of Hartford, Conn.
- ii. MARY A., b. 27 June 1831; m. Nelson Mowry of Hartford, Conn.
Children:
1. *Leverett Nelson*, b. 16 May 1855; m. Agnes Redfield.
2. *Walter H.*
1003. iii. JONAH FRANKLIN, b. 18 Sept. 1833.
1004. iv. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. 18 July 1836.
1005. v. EDWARD EVERETT, b. 19 Sept. 1838.
- vi. ORILLA AMELIA, b. 20 Aug. 1840; m. 26 Sept. 1860, Norman B. Stevens of Chicago, Ill., b. 15 May 1828. They afterwards lived in Winona, Minn., where he d. 6 Oct. 1892.
Children:
1. *Mary E.*
- vii. MARTHA ANN, b. 5 Aug. 1843; m. James G. Stoddard of Worcester, Mass. He served in the army in the Civil war, and was severely wounded.
Children:
1. *Martha A.*, b. 10 Dec. 1866; m. 15 May 1888, Edward B. Nichols.
1006. viii. GEORGE BROWN, b. 28 Dec. 1844.

634. RUFUS⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Vt., about 1806; married SUSAN STEWART. They lived in Grafton, Vt., where he died in 1856.

Children:

- i. JAMES H.,⁸ b. ———; lived in Pittsburg, Pa.
- ii. LIVONIA A., b. ———; m. ——— Howard, and lived in Westmoreland, N. H.
- iii. HIRAM.
- iv. HENRY.
- v. LEROY S., b. ———; lived in Lyndon, Vt.
- vi. LIZETTE.
- vii. LUCY, b. ———; m. ——— Page, lived Nashua, N. H.
- viii. ELLEN M., b. ———; m. ——— Upham, lived in Troy, N. H.
- ix. LUCIUS S., b. ———; lived in Walpole, N. H.
- x. ELBRIDGE GERRY.

635. JONAH⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Vt., 12 Sept. 1808; married HARRIET BOYNTON; she died, and he married second, SARAH or SOPHRONIA BOYNTON. He lived several years in Girard, Erie Co., Pa., later they moved to Minn. He died 29 Aug. 1857.

Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS JONAH,⁸ b. 21 Aug. 1833.
- ii. HELEN HARRIET, b. 10 Feb. 1836; m. Rev. James F. Holcomb.
- iii. ELIZA A., b. 16 March 1838; m. Theron S. Talmage of Tama Co., Iowa.
1007. iv. CHARLES M., b. 21 March 1842.

By second wife:

- v. HARRIS W. or HENRY, b. 7 Nov. 1853; lived in Wilmington, Vt.

636. ABEL B.⁷ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Vt., about 1810; married SOPHIA WOOLEY, born in Vermont, about 1815. They lived in Springfield, Mass., where he was a mason by trade.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA,⁸ b. about 1838; d. 1869, aged 31 years.
- ii. LEVINA, b. about 1842.

637. REV. ELBRIDGE GERRY⁷ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 14 Aug. 1799; married in Pawtucket, R. I., 15 Aug. 1825, MARY ANN CONDY, daughter of Capt. Thomas Hollis Condry, a Revolutionary soldier; she died, and he married second, MARY SOULE STURTEVANT of Halifax, Mass. He graduated Brown University, in 1821, and the Andover Theological Seminary, in 1824. He was a pioneer Congregationalist minister in Kaskaskia, Ill., and in other places in Illinois, until 1828; later he was minister in various places in New England, but afterwards was located in Waukegan, Ill. He died in Waukegan, in July 1883.

Children:

- i. HOLLIS CONDY,⁸ b. in Springfield, Ill., in 1829; d. in Paris, Ill., in 1827.

- ii. MARY CONDY, b. in Pawtucket, R. I., 16 June 1829; m. George S. Wheeler of Waukegan, Ill.

Children:

1. *Fanny*, b. 29 June 1853.
 2. *Josie*, b. 7 April 1856.
 3. *Mary*, b. 15 Aug. 1859.
 4. *George*, b. 21 Feb. 1863.
 5. *Clara*, b. 9 Aug. 1864.
- iii. LYDIA WARREN, b. in Southwick, Mass., d. in Halifax, Mass., in 1834.

By second wife:

- iv. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. in Waukegan, Ill., 22 Aug. 1863.
v. IRA STURTEVANT, b. 31 Jan. 1866.

638. WILLARD⁷ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 6 Oct. 1801; married (int. 28 Sept. 1828), LUCY L. MARTIN. They lived in Danvers, Mass.

Children born in Danvers:

1008. i. GEORGE BROWNING,⁸ b. 17 Sept. 1829.
1009. ii. ALBERT W., b. 25 May 1832.

639. PHINEAS MOORE⁷ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 8 June 1808; married 3 May 1832, ANNA H. HARRINGTON. They lived in Paxton, where he was one of the leading citizens, and for several years was a member of the Board of Selectmen, and held other town offices. He died 30 May 1881.

Children:

- i. DELIA NEWTON,⁸ b. 9 July 1836; m. 26 Nov. 1856, Daniel Francis Estabrook of Worcester, Mass.; no children.
ii. EDWARD REED, b. 24 Jan. 1840; d. 5 July 1849.
1010. iii. HENRY ARTEMAS, b. 10 Oct. 1841.

640. JONAH⁷ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 24 Dec. 1810; married 30 June 1835, MARY S. KNIGHT; she died, and he married second, MRS. ABIGAIL BROWNING, widow of R. H. Browning. They lived for several years in Leicester, Mass. He died in Worcester, 13 July 1892.

Children born in Leicester:

- i. MARY CATHERINE,⁸ b. 10 Oct. 1840; m. George A. Gray.
Children:
i. *Mary Elsie*.
1011. ii. PLINY MOORE, b. 20 Aug. 1849.

641. PLINY KNIGHT⁷ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 12 April 1813; married 30 Nov. 1837, ANGELINE DUNCAN. They lived in North Brookfield, Mass., where he became one of the prominent citizens, and was one of the Selectmen, and held other town offices. She died 22 Jan. 1875. He died there 14 Aug. 1890.

Children born in North Brookfield:

- i. JULIET PHELPS,⁸ b. 2 Jan. 1839; m. 6 May 1857, Leonard Graves Jr., son of Leonard and Nabby (Harris) Graves, b. in New Lebanon, N. Y., 18 June 1830; she d. in No. Brookfield, 16 May 1873.
Children:
 1. *Mabel Angeline*, b. 24 April 1860.
 2. *Frank Willard*, b. 26 Oct. 1865; lived at Buffalo, N. Y.
- ii. WILLARD MOORE, b. 23 March 1843; m. in Nov. 1866, Mary J. Woods of North Brookfield, and d. 18 March 1871.
- iii. ALMIRA DUNCAN, b. 4 Dec. 1844; m. 2 Jan. 1873, Silas H. Penniman of West Brookfield, Mass. Later they were of Pittston, Pa.
- iv. ADDISON KNIGHT, b. 5 Jan. 1848; m. 7 May 1874, Mary A. Breese of Pittston, Pa.
- v. IDA LOUISA, b. 13 Dec. 1856.

642. ARTEMAS⁷ HOWE (*Artemas*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 12 Oct. 1815; married 4 May 1843, PHEBE B. ROGERS, born about 1816, died in Paxton, 21 June 1878, aged 62. He married second, ELIZA ANN BELLOWS. They lived in Paxton where she died 4 July 1895. He died there 28 March 1896.

Children born in Paxton:

- i. SUSAN ADELAIDE,⁸ b. 27 March 1844; d. 18 May 1869.
- ii. LIZZIE E., d. in 1850; d. young.

643. EDSON HUMPHREY⁷ HOWE (*Philip R.*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 17 Nov. 1818; married 23 Sept. 1838, ANGELINE M. READ of Rutland, Mass. He enlisted in the 36th Regt. Mass. Vols. in 1862, was taken prisoner, and died in Andersonville Prison, 27 Aug. 1864. She married second, Austin Barton, and died about 1880.

Children:

- i. ORIANA,⁸ b. 16 April 1844; d. 23 May 1850.

644. ORRIN PORTER⁷ HOWE (*Philip R.*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 27 April 1831; married in June 1843, ELIZA PRISCILLA WETHERBEE, daughter of Calvin and Priscilla (Bannister) Wetherbee, she died in 1871; he married second, in 1876, EMMA GOODENOW, she died in 1879, and he married third, in 1882, HENRIETTA FERGUSON. He lived in Brookfield a few years and then moved to West Brookfield, Mass.; later he moved to Ill., and settled in Earlville, Lasalle Co., where he died 8 March 1888. His widow was living in Hastings, Neb., in 1899.

Children:

- i. EDWIN P.,⁸ b. in Brookfield, Mass., 14 June 1844; d. in Brookfield, in 1848.
1012. ii. CHARLES AUGUSTINE, b. in West Brookfield, Mass., 22 March 1847.
- iii. HENRY EDSON, b. in 1850; d. 1863.
- iv. LIZZIE, b. in 1854; d. in 1855, aged 6 mos.

- v. MARY EDITH, b. 10 Aug. 1857; m. J. A. Skinner, and was living in Lincoln, Neb., in 1899.
- vi. MINA PRISCILLA, b. in 1863; d. in 1874.
- vii. EVA MAUD, b. in 1866; d. in 1871.

645. JOHN ORIS⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 17 Jan. 1810; married MARIA ELIZABETH MAYNARD of Marlborough, Mass.; she was born 23 Dec. 1825.

Children:

- i. ELLEN M.,⁸ b. 22 Aug. 1852.
- ii. LOUISA JENNY, b. 23 Aug. 1856; d. in Worcester, Mass., 30 June 1885, unm.
- iii. CAROLINE E., b. 19 Dec. 1858.
- iv. FANNY B., b. 7 Sept. 1860.
- v. JOHN MAYNARD, b. 6 May 1862.
- vi. FREEMAN SUMNER, b. 27 Oct. 1864.

646. ABRAHAM SMITH⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 2 Nov. 1811; married HARRIET SPEAR; she died, and he married a second wife.

Children:

- i. MARY.⁸

By second wife:

- ii. HENRY.

647. JARVIS⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 14 March 1814; married 14 April 1836, HARRIET HAMILTON of Shutesbury, Mass.; she died and he married second, 9 Sept. 1846, MARY E. NICHOLS of Oxford, Mass., born 2 Nov. 1820. He was well known as the inventor of boot-trees. He lived in several places, but about 1856 he settled in North Brookfield, Mass., where he died 13 Aug. 1879.

Children:

- i. LOUISA NATALIE,⁸ b. in Shutesbury, 18 Nov. 1836; m. and went west.
- ii. LUCY ANN, b. 17 Dec. 1838.
- iii. ALEXANDER H., b. in Spencer, Mass., 7 Dec. 1842; he went to Kansas.

By second wife:

- iv. MARY ELIZA, b. in Worcester, Mass., 21 June 1847.
- v. OLIVER ISHAM, b. in Tolland, Conn., 25 Aug. 1849.
- vi. EDWIN JARVIS, b. in Spencer, Mass., 20 June 1851; d. 4 Sept. 1851.
- vii. ROSELLE ISETTA, b. in Stafford, Conn., 16 Dec. 1854.
- viii. SEETON IMMER, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1 June 1857; d. 2 Aug. 1857.

648. MARIOT GALE⁷ HOWE (*Paul*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 30 Nov. 1818; married DOLLY W. ———. He moved to Vermont, and settled in Sharon.

Children :

- i. CELIA P.,⁸ b. about 1850.
- ii. SARAH E., b. about 1856.
- iii. GEORGE MARIOT, b. about 1858.
- iv. MINNIE A., b. in March 1860.
- v. PAUL A., b. about 1865.

649. CHARLES WILLARD⁷ HOWE (*Samuel H.*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1821; married 14 Jan. 1846, REBECCA ANTHONY, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca P. (Earle) Anthony, born 27 March 1825, died in 1862; he married second, 14 Sept. 1870, MARY S. ANTHONY, sister of his first wife, born 3 April 1827. They lived several years in Leicester, Mass., later they moved to Delphos, Ring-old Co., Iowa.

Children born in Leicester :

- i. CHARLES M.,⁸ b. 29 July 1847.
- ii. ADALIZA, b. 2 Aug. 1848.
- iii. ELLA JOSEPHINE, b. 21 Sept. 1849.

650. JOHN HUBBARD⁷ HOWE (*Samuel H.*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 29 May 1830; married 16 June 1857, ELIZA AUGUSTA BIGELOW, daughter of Capt. Lewis and Sophia (Stowell) Bigelow, of Worcester, Mass., born 12 July 1829. They moved to Rochester, N. Y., where she died 4 April 1887; he married second, in 1901, EVA LOOMIS. He early engaged in active business in Rochester, and became president of the Howe-Rogers Co. He died in Rochester, 16 Sept. 1903.

Children :

- i. HENRY BIGELOW,⁸ b. 16 July 1856; d. unm.
- ii. LIZZIE SOPHIA, b. ———; m. Lewis Bigelow, and had three children.
- iii. CLINTON ROGERS, b. ———; d. young.
- iv. FLORENCE MARIE, b. ———; d. unm.
- v. ANDREW JACKSON, b. ———; d. young.
- vi. JOHN BIGELOW, b. 14 Nov. 1867.
- vii. MARY ELIZA, b. 8 Nov. 1869; m. 28 Oct. 1891, Harvey C. Chase, son of Ethan Allen Chase, and lived in Calif.

Children :

- i. John Howe, b. 5 Nov. 1894.

651. GEORGE CLIFFORD⁷ HOWE (*George B.*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Paxton, Mass., 6 April 1822; married 1 June 1862, NANCY D. CHASE; she died, and he married a second wife (name unknown). He lived in West Boylston, Mass., where he was engaged in trade at Oakdale. He died

Children :

- i. JEANETTE CLIFFORD,⁸ b. 1 March 1866; m. Alexander Clapp of Worcester, Mass.
- ii. ALICE GERTRUDE, b. in 1872; m. and d. leaving one child.

By second wife:

- iii. MOLLIE.
- iv. MARGERY.

652. PHINEAS⁷ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 1 Dec. 1802; married 16 June 1828, PHILA PARK HOLLAND, born in Canton, Me., 14 Feb. 1809. They lived in Canton, Me., where he was a farmer, and where he died 20 Sept. 1870, and she died 14 May 1883.

Children born in Canton:

- i. SYBIL B.,⁸ b. in Oct. 1829; m. in 1855, Thomas Reynolds of Canton, Me.

Children born in Canton:

- 1. Nellie, b. 27 Dec. 1859; m. Wallace Hutchinson of Carthage, Me.
- 2. Arthur, b. ———; m. Emma L. Howe of Augusta, Me.

1013. ii. JOHN WARD, b. 19 May 1831.

653. CURTIS POLLARD⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boscawen, N. H., 9 Oct. 1798; married 27 May 1824, MIRIAM P. DOLLOFF; she died 11 Feb. 1831; he married second, 2 Feb. 1832, ABIGAIL D. GLEASON of Mexico, Me., born 20 Jan. 1805; she died 31 Oct. 1839, and he married third, 16 May 1841, LUCY GLEASON of Grafton, Mass. He settled in Mexico, Me., where he was a farmer, and where he died 25 Nov. 1858. His widow died there 4 July 1871.

Children:

- i. CURTIS QUINCY,⁸ b. 1 Nov. 1824; d. 8 May 1849.
- ii. MIRIAM ANNETTE, b. 3 Nov. 1827; m. 26 Dec. 1847, Oliver Binley of Newport, Vt.

Children:

- 1. Laura Miriam, b. 20 Oct. 1848; d. 25 Dec. 1866.
- 2. Hannah Howe, b. 23 April 1853; m. 10 Sept. 1879, Zebulon Marshall Cleaves.

By second wife:

- iii. ABIGAIL FRANCES, b. 2 June 1838.

By third wife:

- iv. MARTHA BENSON, b. 29 Jan. 1843; m. Frank G. Parsons.
- v. ELIZABETH LURANE, b. 6 Sept. 1844; was living in 1880.

654. OLIVER BEAL⁷ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Rumford, Me., 19 May 1802; married ESTHER C. BURBANK. He was a physician and settled in Shelburne, N. H., where he had a large practice. He died there 19 Sept. 1860. She was living in Gorham, N. H., in 1880.

Children:

- i. RICHERAND,⁸ b. 10 Aug. 1833; he was graduate of Dartmouth College, and d. in Chicago. Ill., 8 March 1863.

- ii. VIRGIL DELPHINE, b. 20 Aug. 1838; d. in Farmington, Minn., 1 Nov. 1869.
- iii. CORNELIA ANN, b. 18 Dec. 1835; d. 19 Jan. 1837.
- iv. EMILY CLARK, b. 9 July 1840; m. ——— Bedell, and d. 9 May 1884.
- v. ELLEN MARIA, b. 4 April 1841; was living in Gorham, N. H., in 1880.

655. ALVIN⁷ HOWE (*Sampson*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Rumford, Me., 21 July 1813; married MELVINA GARDNER of Dixfield, Me. They lived in Franklin Plantation a few years, then moved to Rumford, and later moved to Paris, Me.

Children:

- i. MANDANA,⁸ b. about 1848.
- 1014. ii. OTIS, b. 25 Oct. 1850.
- iii. HENRY, b. about 1854.
- iv. IDA M., b. about 1856.
- v. ELLA F., b. about 1859.
- vi. WILLIAM W., b. about 1862.
- vii. MARY E., b. about 1865.
- viii. JULIA A., b. about 1868.
- ix. JOHN, b. about 1871.
- x. GEORGE, b. about 1874.

656. LEVI⁷ HOWE (*Levi*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 27 June 1789; married 3 Oct. 1816, DOLLY STRATTON; she died, and he married second, 6 May 1818, SUSANNA BROWN, daughter of John and Phebe (Fosgate) Brown, born in Bolton, Mass., 1783. They lived in Lancaster a few years, and later they moved to Sterling, Mass., where he died 25 Dec. 1861; she died there 10 Jan. 1863.

Children:

- i. DOLLY STRATTON,⁸ b. in Lancaster, 7 Aug. 1821; d. 30 Aug. 1882.

657. JOTHAM⁷ HOWE (*Levi*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 22 Nov. 1797; married 28 Dec. 1820, MYRA KENDALL of Boylston, born about 1800, died 14 May 1839, aged 39; he married second, 11 Nov. 1840, LOUISA HOLT. He lived in Boylston, but later he moved to Clinton, Mass., where he died 13 Sept. 1861.

Children:

- 1015. i. NATHANIEL LAMSON,⁸ b. 17 May 1821.
- ii. AN INFANT, d. 25 Dec. 1830.
- iii. AN INFANT, b. 1831; d. 2 April 1832, aged about 6 mos.
- iv. AN INFANT, b. and d. 30 Aug. 1834.

658. MICAH⁷ HOWE (*Levi*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 26 May 1800; married 13 Oct. 1822, LYDIA MOORE BALL.

Children born in Boylston:

- i. LUCY MOORE,⁸ b. 25 Jan. 1824; m. John A. Bruce.
- ii. LYDIA LUCINDA, b. 2 March 1827.
- iii. MARY MOORE, b. 10 May 1829.
- iv. LAMBERT LAMSON, b. 7 July 1832.

659. ABEL⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Berlin, Mass., 16 Oct. 1795; married 17 Dec. 1817, BETSEY SAWYER, daughter of Dea. Amos and Persis (Howe) Sawyer, born in Berlin 8 Aug. 1799. They lived in Berlin many years, where she died in 1833. He died in Canton, Me., 15 May 1843.

Children born in Berlin:

- i. HANNAH ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 16 April 1820; m. 16 April 1841, William Francis Eager, son of Col. William and Abigail (Flint) Eager, b. in Northboro, Mass., 7 Oct. 1815. They lived in Northboro a few years, then moved to Marlborough, Mass., where she d. 30 Aug. 1865; he d. there 26 Feb. 1876.

Children born in Northboro:

1. *Harriet Flint*, b. 19 April 1842; m. Franklin Abraham Howe (see Abraham Howe family of Marlborough).
2. *Henry W.*, b. 30 March 1846; m. and lived in Marlboro.
- ii. ELLEN FRANCES GERTRUDE, b. — 1824; m. 20 May 1846, John A. Lane and lived in Springfield, Mass., where he d.; after his death she moved to Marlborough, Mass., where she d. 30 Jan. 1893; no children.

660. EPHRAIM⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Berlin, Mass., 7 July 1808; married 25 Sept. 1831, SUSAN JONES, daughter of Timothy and Sally (Barnard) Jones, born in Berlin, 17 July 1811. They lived in Berlin where he was a farmer.

Children born in Berlin:

- i. SARAH ANN,⁸ b. 6 Aug. 1832; d. young.
- ii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. 14 Dec. 1833; d. 28 Dec. 1833.
- iii. ABEL ELLIOT, b. 28 Sept. 1836.
- iv. JOHN HALE, b. 13 May 1838; m. 3 May 1863, Elerette Dole, daughter of Reuben Dole of Marlborough. He enlisted in Co. F. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols., 16 July 1861, and was discharged 1 July 1862. He went to Linden, Kansas; later he returned to Marlborough, and d. 24 June 1894.
- v. MARY SUSAN, b. 9 May 1840; m. Levi Taylor of Marlborough, Mass., where he was a blacksmith.
- vi. CHARLES EPHRAIM, b. 24 April 1842.
- vii. TIMOTHY LEWIS, b. 15 Dec. 1843.

661. SILAS⁷ HOWE (*Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., 17 Dec. 1793; married SALLY HASTINGS (ancestry unknown). They lived in Sterling, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 13 Jan. 1864.

Children born in Sterling:

- i. ABIGAIL SAWYER,⁸ b. 27 Sept. 1819; m. 8 Jan. 1846, James E. Ball of Boylston, Mass.
- ii. SILAS H., b. 6 Sept. 1825; d. 9 April 1851, unm.
- iii. SARAH, b. in July 1830; m. 12 Feb. 1854, Luther K. Jewett. She d. a widow, 21 Oct. 1923, aged 93.
- 1016. iv. ELI E., b. about 1832.
- 1017. v. WILLIAM, b. about 1834.
- vi. A SON, b. about 1839; d. 6 Oct. 1843.

662. WILLIAM PARKER⁷ HOWE (*Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., 7 Sept. 1798; married 2 April 1820, PERSIS K. NEWTON. They lived in Sterling and West Boylston.

Children:

- i. JULIA ANN,⁸ b. — 1822; d. 21 Feb. 1844.
- 1018. ii. CHARLES PARKER, b. —.
- 1019. iii. ALBERT FRANCES, b. —; m. — Mixer.
- iv. HORACE A., b. about 1829; d. in Worcester, Mass., 20 July 1847.
- v. MARIA P., b. —; m. E. W. Fuller, and lived in Canton, Lewis Co., Mo.
- 1020. vi. WALDO BEAMEN, b. about 1834.
- vii. GEORGIA, b. —; d. aged 2.
- viii. GEORGE A., b. in West Boylston, Mass., 26 Jan. 1840.
- ix. WILLIAM IRVING, b. in Sterling, Mass., about 1843; d. 24 April 1867, unm.

663. GILBERT HAMILTON⁷ HOWE (*Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., 6 March 1810; married 21 April 1836, ELIZABETH MARGARET PARKER, daughter of Lewis and Elizabeth (Seaver) Parker, born 24 Sept. 1813. They lived in Sterling, where he was a farmer, and where he died 9 July 1893. She died in Minneapolis, Minn., 18 Jan. 1882.

Children born in Sterling:

- i. MARY AUGUSTA,⁸ b. 8 Jan. 1838; m. 8 Nov. 1860, James Henry Little, b. in Shirley, Mass., 29 June 1838, and d. 18 Sept. 1879; she d. 4 July 1877.
- Children:
 - 1. *Jane Elizabeth*, b. 12 Nov. 1861; d. 8 Sept. 1884.
 - 2. *Carina Hammond*, b. 16 Feb. 1866.
 - 3. *Arthur Wilson*, b. 8 Aug. 1867.
 - 4. *Ora Howe*, b. 25 June 1869.
 - 5. *Mary Helen*, b. 24 June 1875.
- 1021. ii. HENRY GILBERT, b. 23 April 1839.
- iii. CHARLES LEWIS, b. 14 Nov. 1841; d. 1 May 1861.
- iv. WILLIAM PARKER, b. 7 Sept. 1846; he was the editor and owner of "The Trade Reporter" of Minneapolis, Minn.
- v. PETER OSGOOD, b. 8 Oct. 1848; d. 22 Jan. 1861.
- vi. SILAS WALTER, b. 13 Aug. 1850; d. 29 Jan. 1861.
- vii. HERBERT KENDALL, b. 18 Feb. 1853; d. 2* April 1861.
- viii. THOMAS PRENTISS ALLEN, b. 23 Jan. 1855; he was Assistant Engineer of the Great Northern Ry Co., at St. Paul, Minn., and lived in Minneapolis.
- ix. ANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 20 Aug. 1857; d. 1858.

664. OTIS SUMNER⁷ HOWE (*Silas,⁶ Silas,⁵ Phineas,⁴ Josiah,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Sterling, Mass., 18 Nov. 1816; married 5 April 1843, BETSEY EAGER, daughter of George and Sally (Howe) Eager, born in Boylston, Mass., in May 1817 and died in Sterling, 5 Aug. 1886. They lived in Sterling, where he died 22 March 1890.

Children born in Sterling:

- i. SARAH FRANCES,⁸ b. 29 Jan. 1844; m. 21 March 1873, Samuel L. Allen, son of Samuel and Abby S. Allen. They lived in Shrewsbury, Mass.
1022. ii. LEVI OTIS, b. 12 July 1845.
- iii. RUFUS E., b. 24 Oct. 1847; m. 16 April 1878, Rosa A. Whittemore, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Whittemore.
- iv. ADA AMANDA, b. 23 Nov. 1854; m. 29 Jan. 1879, Charles S. Whittemore, son of Joseph and Elizabeth Whittemore.
1023. v. CHESTER C., b. in 1858; m. 7 March 1888, Mary S. Fuller, and lived in Clinton, Mass.

Children:

- i. Earl F., b. 29 June 1891.

665. JOHN⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ Silas,⁵ Phineas,⁴ Josiah,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Boylston, Mass., 10 July 1814; married MARY C. ———. They lived in Boylston, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Boylston:

- i. MARY FRANCES,⁸ b. 13 Nov. 1843.
- ii. JOHN WILLIAM, b. 8 July 1845.
- iii. ELIZABETH STEARNS, b. 27 Feb. 1848.

666. SILAS BEAMAN⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ Silas,⁵ Phineas,⁴ Josiah,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Boylston, Mass., 18 Nov. 1815; married ELVIRA FREEMAN. They lived in Boylston, and Shrewsbury, Mass.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE.
- ii. SARAH E., b. ———; m. 24 Nov. 1892, Edward L. Knowlton of Shrewsbury, Mass.

667. ABRAHAM PUFFER⁷ HOWE (*Abraham,⁶ Silas,⁵ Phineas,⁴ Josiah,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 13 March 1817; married Anna P. ———. They lived in Holden, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Holden:

- i. GEORGE ADDISON,⁸ b. 29 Oct. 1859.
- ii. FRANCES MARIA, b. 13 Aug. 1861.

668. OTIS⁷ HOWE (*William,⁶ Ephraim,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Josiah,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Brookfield, Mass., 10 Jan. 1790; married in Sept. 1815, MARTHA R. MITCHELL of Boston, Mass. They lived in Worcester, Mass., Sacketts Harbor, N. Y., and Vergennes, Vt., and he died in New York, in Oct. 1825.

Children:

- i. OTIS R.,⁸ b. in Worcester, Mass., 5 July 1816; d. there in Oct. 1817.

- ii. ELIZABETH A., b. in Sacketts Harbor, N. Y., 9 June 1818; m. 2 June 1848, Dr. George F. Ramsdell of Springfield, and afterwards lived in Newton, Mass.
- iii. FRANCIS H., b. in Sacketts Harbor, N. Y., in Oct. 1820; d. in March 1825.
- iv. NANCY M., b. in Vergennes, Vt., 31 March 1824; m. 5 May 1847, James R. Rogers of Hardwick, Mass., son of James and Eliza F. Rogers.

669. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 20 Nov. 1792; married (int. 27 Feb. 1819) ALMIRA LYON, daughter of Benjamin and Priscilla (Paine) Lyon of Woodstock, Ct., born 24 March 1795. They lived in Brookfield, where he died in Oct. 1865; she died there 21 June 1876.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. FRANCIS WILLIAM,⁸ b. 18 Dec. 1819; went to Clifton, Ill.
- 1024. ii. CHARLES OLIVER, b. 12 July 1822.
- iii. WALTER LYON, b. 7 April 1824; d. in California.
- iv. CHARLOTTE, b. 1 Jan. 1826; m. S. F. Miller, and d. 1853.
- v. JABEZ CROSBY, b. 15 Feb. 1833; m. 9 Feb. 1858, Sarah C. Bliss of West Brookfield, Mass., daughter of Jesse and Mary (Penniman) Bliss, b. 25 Aug. 1832. He moved to Homewood, Ill.
- vi. SUSAN WALKER, b. 16 April 1834; m. David Keith of St. Louis, Mo.
- vii. GEORGE OTIS, b. 28 March 1836; lived in St. Louis, Mo.

670. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 9 April 1795; married 11 May 1820, SUSAN B. WALKER of Boston, Mass., born 6 July 1797, and died 21 Aug. 1826; he married second, 29 Oct. 1828, SUSANNA BOYLSTON WALKER of Brookfield, Mass., born 5 May 1803. He lived in Boston, Mass., where he was a merchant for a time with his brother, Jabez C. Howe; later he was senior member of the firm of George Howe & Co. He died in Boston, 18 Dec. 1871.

Children born in Boston:

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM,⁸ b. 8 Feb. 1821; d. 25 Sept. 1825.
- ii. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 28 May 1824; d. 1 Aug. 1861.
- iii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 30 July 1826; d. 10 Aug. 1827.
- iv. GEORGE DUDLEY, b. 1 Oct. 1829; m. Alice Greenwood of Boston; she d. 6 Jan. 1924. They lived in Boston where he was a merchant.
- v. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 21 Jan. 1831; he graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1853, and d. in Nahant, Mass., 19 Aug. 1875.
- vi. CROSBY, b. 31 Oct. 1832; d. 5 June 1833.
- vii. JAMES HENRY, b. 16 Oct. 1834; m. 30 June 1863, Elizabeth H. Slater of Webster, Mass.
- viii. SIDNEY WALKER, b. 12 June 1837; graduated Amherst College in the class of 1859, and was killed at Williamsburg, Va., 5 May 1862, unm.
- ix. FRANCIS BOYLSTON, b. 10 June 1839; d. in Munich, Bavaria, 23 Aug. 1858.

- x. ARTHUR CROSBY, b. 30 Nov. 1843; d. in Boston, 27 May 1862.

671. FRANCIS⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 14 March 1799; married 30 Sept. 1824, MARIA ALONA RICHARDS of Enfield, Mass. He was a merchant, and carried on business in Enfield, in 1824, and in Ware, Mass., in 1827, and in Boston, Mass., in 1829, but returned to Brookfield in 1831 where he engaged in the same business. He became one of the leading citizens of that town, and took an active part in political affairs, and held many town offices; he was representative to the Legislature 1841-43, and was a member of the Senate in 1846. He took an active part in the formation of the Republican party, and was an ardent supporter of the Government during the Civil war. He died in Brookfield, 4 Jan. 1879; she died 28 Feb. 1892.

Children:

- i. SUSAN MARIA,⁸ b. in Ware, Mass., 12 Nov. 1827; d. in Brookfield, 7 March 1847.
- ii. ABBY JANE, b. in Boston, Mass., 29 Nov. 1829; m. 7 Sept. 1875, S. R. Patterson of London, Eng., a barrister, author and scientist of note; she served during the Civil war, two years at Annapolis, Md.
- iii. AMOS, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 11 April 1833; d. 7 Aug. 1836.
- iv. WILLIAM WIRT, b. 19 May 1835; m. 18 Dec. 1860, Elizabeth L. Hobbs. He was in business in Boston from 1856 to 1862. He enlisted in the 44th Regt. Mass. Vols. as Sergt. in Co. H. After the close of the war he settled in Panola Co., Miss., and became a cotton planter, and held several county offices, and remained there until 1884, when he moved to Boston, Mass., and died in Newton, Mass., 4 Oct. 1905.
- v. LUCRETIA POPE, b. 4 Sept. 1837; m. 12 Oct. 1865, William John Pingree, a prominent merchant in Boston, born in Point Wolf, N. B., 16 Feb. 1835, and d. in Boston, in 1912; she d. there in 1922.
- vi. ALBERT RICHARDSON, b. 3 Jan. 1840; m. 12 April 1866, Kate F. Brewster of Boston, Mass. He enlisted as 1st Lieut. in Co. H 44th Regt. Mass. Vols., and later was promoted to Major in the 5th Mass. Cavalry, and served in Virginia and Texas until 1865. At the close of the war, he settled in Panola Co., Miss., and was delegate from there to the Republican National Convention in 1868. He was Treasurer of Panola Co. in 1869, and was a member of the State Legislature in 1870-1, and in 1872 he was elected to Congress. He d. 7 June 1884; she d. in Boston, Mass., 26 Nov. 1925.
- vii. HENRY F., b. 12 July 1842; d. 28 July 1851.
- viii. FREDERICK A., b. 12 Feb. 1845; he served in the 42nd Regt. Mass. Vols. in the Civil war; after the war he settled in Boston, where he was a merchant, and d. 5 Oct. 1904.

672. DEXTER⁷ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,²), *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 27 Sept. 1797; married 29 Feb. 1822, DELILAH ELLINGWOOD; she died in Dixmont, Me., 20 Aug. 1844; he married second, 25 Feb. 1845, HARRIET CUSHMAN of Monson, Me. He lived in Dixmont, Me., where he was a farmer, and died there in 1870; she died there 18 March 1887.

Children born in Dixmont:

- i. SALLY,⁸ b. 25 Nov. 1822; d. 2 Feb. 1824.
- ii. EBENEZER, b. 19 March 1825; d. 8 Sept. 1826.
- iii. MARY J., b. 31 May 1827; m. and moved to Anoka, Minn., where she d. 16 Oct. 1861.
- iv. IRENE E., b. 5 March 1829; m. 1 Jan. 1859, John Whitcomb. They lived in Boston until about 1862, when they moved to Monticello, Minn.

Children:

1. *Delia Ellingwood*, b. 24 June 1860; m. 24 June 1883, David W. Davis.
 2. *Mary H.*, b. 26 Dec. 1861; d. 24 Sept. 1887, unm.
 3. *Fairfield*, b. 8 June 1864.
 4. *John Howard*, b. 26 Jan. 1869.
 5. *Noyes Hartley*, b. 2 Oct. 1875; m. 1 March 1899, Evelyn Ingersol.
 - v. EMMA, b. 13 Feb. 1832; m. 22 Aug. 1852, Samuel Wilder. They lived in Dixmont, Me., until about 1855, when they Moved to Monticello, Minn.
- Children:
1. *Ada Florence*, b. in Dixmont, Me., 26 June 1853; d. 22 Oct. 1855.
 2. *William Leroy*, b. 14 June 1856; m. Elizabeth Winslow Barnes.
 3. *Arthur Eugene*, b. 25 May 1860; m. Nellie Welcome; he m. 2nd Bridget A. McNamara.
 4. *Walter Samuel*, b. 28 May 1862; d. 22 March 1864.
 5. *Edwin Howe*, b. 9 April 1871; m. Agnes Dunn.
 - vi. WILLIAM D., b. 10 Oct. 1835; d. 6 April 1841.
 - vii. ADELIA F., b. 1 July 1837; d. 23 Aug. 1840.
 - viii. SARAH A., b. 19 Feb. 1840; d. in Monticello, Minn., 29 Nov. 1900, unm.

By second wife:

- ix. DELIA A., b. 25 Jan. 1846; m. 2 Sept. 1876, James F. Ranch of Pittsfield, Me.
- Children:
1. *Nellie F.*, b. 19 Jan. 1881.
 - x. RODERIC N., b. 4 March 1848.

673. OTIS⁷ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 22 Feb. 1799; married 26 April 1831, PHEBE COFFIN. They lived in Dixmont, Me., where he was a farmer, and where she died 18 Feb. 1876; he died there 22 Oct. 1876.

Children born in Dixmont:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 8 March 1832; m. 4 Oct. 1858, Erastus Cushman of Monson, Me.; she d. 4 June 1892.

Children:

- i. *Mellen Erastus*, b. in Monson, 26 Nov. 1860; m. 13 April 1896, Minnie B. Evans, and lived in Veazie, Me.
2. *Cora S.*, b. in Dixmont, 16 Oct. 1867; d. 16 June 1894.
3. *Lillian M.*, b. in Sangersville, Me., 26 Oct. 1870; d. 16 Sept. 1873.
- ii. JOHN COLBY, b. 31 Oct. 1833; m. 8 Nov. 1859, Abby C. Russell of Monticello, Minn. They lived in Logansport, Ind., where she d. 14 April 1895, no children.
- iii. LAURAETTE C., b. 1 May 1837; m. 22 Sept. 1854, John Fernald, b. in Concord, N. H., 2 May 1823, and d. in Dixmont, Me., 25 Aug. 1899.

Children:

1. *William L.*, b. in Detroit, Me., 2 Oct. 1855; m. 4 Oct. 1881, Emma F. Hoover, and was living in Logansport, Ind., in 1901.
2. *Charles O.*, b. 3 Oct. 1858; d. in Logansport, Ind., 28 Oct. 1881.
3. *Mae E.*, b. 21 Feb. 1861; m. 23 Oct. 1886, George H. Pratt, and lived in Dixmont, Me.
1025. iv. CROSBY OTIS, b. 10 Dec. 1838.
1026. v. SAMUEL E., b. 7 Oct. 1842.

674. SAMUEL⁷ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dixmont, Me., 26 March 1801; married in 1831, BETSEY COBURN. They lived in Dexter, Me., where he died 3 Jan. 1840.

Children born in Dexter:

- i. SARAH,⁸ b. 2 March 1832; m. 1 May 1850, William Fletcher; he d. 10 July 1869, and she m. 2nd 30 Aug. 1870, James Morris. She graduated from the New England Medical College, 3 March 1869; they were living in Buffalo, N. Y., in 1901.

Children:

1. *Bernetta*, b. 28 March 1851.
2. *Willie*, b. 6 June 1854; d. in July 1872.
- ii. MARY, b. 6 Feb. 1834; she was a teacher in the Wayland Seminary in Washington, D. C.
- iii. ELVIRA MATILDA, b. 6 Sept. 1837; m. 5 Oct. 1857, William H. Bigelow of Skowhegan, Me. He was superintendent of the U. S. Railway Mail service in New England for several years, and d. 13 May 1890.

Children:

1. *Walter Wayland*, b. in Buda, Ill., 27 Aug. 1858; m. 16 Oct. 1889, Lottie Brown, and d. 23 Oct. 1897.
2. *Helen Franc*, b. in Buda, Ill., 8 Jan. 1860; m. 4 Feb. 1885, Eugene S. Neal, and lived in Menoken, N. D.
3. *Julia Mae*, b. in Canaan, Me., 13 May 1863.
4. *Henry Morris*, b. in Clinton, Me., 29 Oct. 1871; m. 4 Feb. 1893, Lucy Knight. They were living in Portland, Me., in 1901, where he was the city editor of the Portland Daily Press.

675. DR. ABNER⁷ HOWE (*Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 14 Oct. 1780; married 29 Oct. 1806, SARAH THORNDIKE, daughter of Joseph and

Sarah (Leach) Thorndike, born 3 Feb. 1781. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1801, and then studied medicine with Dr. Benjamin Rush of Philadelphia, Pa., and with Prof. Nathan Smith, M. D., of Dartmouth, graduating in 1803. He commenced practice at Jaffrey, but soon moved to Beverly, Mass., where he became widely known as a most successful physician. He died in Beverly 12 March 1826; she died there 3 Feb. 1849.

Children born in Beverly:

- i. CAROLINE THORNDIKE,⁸ b. 29 March 1808; d. in Beverly, 28 July 1829.
1027. ii. LUCIUS MANLIUS, b. 29 Dec. 1809.
1028. iii. ISRAEL THORNDIKE, b. 28 March 1811.
- iv. MARY BROWN, b. 26 Aug. 1812; d. in Beverly, 13 Feb. 1889.
1029. v. OCTAVIUS, b. 22 Jan. 1814.
1030. vi. JAMES, b. 30 Dec. 1816.
- vii. EMILY, b. 21 Oct. 1818; m. 28 Sept. 1865, Samuel P. Lovett.
1031. viii. HENRY, b. 21 Jan. 1821.
- ix. EDWARD, b. 6 May 1823; m. 5 March 1857, Hannah A. Masury of Beverly. He was a sea captain, and d. at sea, 6 May 1867.

676. DR. ADONIJAH⁷ HOWE (*Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 21 June 1784; married 15 May 1807, MARY WOODBURY, daughter of Hon. Peter Woodbury of Frankestown, N. H. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1812, and settled in Jaffrey, where he commenced the practice of medicine, and where he died 7 Aug. 1815. His widow married second, Dr. Luke Howe (his brother).

Children born in Jaffrey:

- i. MARY ELOISA,⁸ b. 9 April 1808; m. 13 Aug. 1829, Dr. John Fox, and lived in Jaffrey, where she d. 2 Feb. 1837; he m. 2nd her half sister, Isabella Woodbury Howe.
- ii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 9 Oct. 1813; d. 31 July 1837.

677. DR. LUKE⁷ HOWE (*Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 28 March 1787; married 26 Jan. 1819, MARY (WOODBURY) HOWE (his brother's widow). He graduated from Dartmouth College, and settled in Jaffrey, where he practiced medicine. He was at one time president of the New Hampshire Medical Society, and died in Jaffrey, 24 Dec. 1841; she died there 18 Jan. 1875.

Children born in Jaffrey:

- i. ISABELLA WOODBURY,⁸ b. 22 Dec. 1819; m. 23 Jan. 1843, Dr. John Fox, son of Jonathan and Sybil (Jackson) Fox of Jaffrey, b. 2 Aug. 1803, and d. in Concord, N. H., in 1882; she was living in Jaffrey, in 1900.

Children:

1. *Mary Isabel*, b. 1 Jan. 1849.
2. *John Howe*, b. 14 June 1856.
3. *Kate Woodbury*, b. 15 July 1859.
1032. ii. ADONIJAH WOODBURY, b. 25 Sept. 1825.

678. REV. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 13 Aug. 1796; married 13 Oct. 1823, HARRIET NASON, daughter of Seth and Nancy (Gould) Nason, of Harvard, Mass. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1817, and of Andover Theological Seminary in 1821, and was ordained minister of the church in Pepperell, Mass., 16 Oct. 1822. He died in Pepperell, 19 July 1840; she died in Newburyport, Mass., 18 May 1885.

Children born in Pepperell:

1033. i. JAMES SETH NASON,⁸ b. 25 Sept. 1824.
 1034. ii. FRANCIS AUGUSTINE, b. 20 April 1827.
 iii. HARRIET MARIA, b. 25 March 1829; m. 17 Jan. 1855, Dr. George Marshall Howe.
 iv. CORNELIUS, b. 14 Feb. 1833; d. 18 March 1833.
 v. CAROLINE, b. 4 Feb. 1835; d. 9 Nov. 1835.
 vi. JOHN, b. 10 April 1838; d. 16 April 1841.

679. HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Job Lane*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shoreham, Vt., in April 1797; married HARRIET CHIPMAN; she died, and he married second, LAURA MERRILL, daughter of Enos and Delight (Higley) Merrill; she died, and he married third, 16 April 1829, MARGARET FANNING MASON, daughter of John Mason of Castleton, Vt.; she died in Canandaigua, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1844; he married fourth, JANE M. LAWRENCE. He was a graduate from Middlebury College in the Class of 1817, and was principal of the Canandaigua Academy for 24 years and died in April 1865.

Children:

- i. HARRIET C.,⁸ b. about 1825; d. 14 Dec. 1847, aged 22 years.
 ii. HENRY, b. ———; d. aged 2 years and 5 months.
 By third wife:
 iii. ELLEN ELIZABETH, b. in Canandaigua, 28 Dec. 1831.
 1035. iv. WILLIAM WIRT, b. in Canandaigua, 24 Dec. 1833.
 By fourth wife:
 v. HENRY LAWRENCE, b. in Canandaigua, in Sept. 1849; d. aged one year.

680. JAMES HENRY⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lebanon, N. H., 17 Feb. 1807; married 21 Aug. 1833, CHARLOTTE W. WRIGHT of Montpelier, Vt., who died in Troy, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1842; he married second, 9 March 1848, H. MARIA KASSON of Burlington, Vt. They lived in Troy, N. Y.

Children:

- i. LUCY WHITNEY,⁸ b. 20 Feb. 1835; m. 28 Oct. 1857, Edwin S. Skinner, and lived at Lake Forest, Ill.
 Children:
 1. Edwin, b. in Sept. 1858.
 2. Charlotte, b. 1861.
 3. James Howe, b. in Jan. 1864.

- ii. JOHN KASSON, b. 10 July 1850; a graduate of Yale, in the class of 1871.
- iii. ALLEN DRESSER, b. 20 Nov. 1853; a graduate of Yale in the class of 1874.

681. JEDEDIAH B.⁷ HOWE (*Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Richmond, N. H., 14 March 1800; married ANNA GARNSEY, daughter of Cyril and Salome (Garfield) Garnsey, born 3 Feb. 1802; she died, and he married second, 29 March 1829, AMANDA CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Samuel Jr. and Barbara (Babcock) Chamberlain, born in Peter-sham, Mass., 20 March 1803. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he died 29 Nov. 1842; she married second, 29 May 1850, Nathaniel Brown of Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. LEWIS,⁸ b. 22 Jan. 1830.

682. ELI⁷ HOWE (*Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Richmond, N. H., 24 June 1804; married EUNICE PICKERING (ancestry unknown); she died and he married second, JANE ELIZABETH COOK, who was born in Oct. 1809. They lived in New York City, where he died about 1832; she married second, James W. Hanfield (a pattern maker), of New York. About 1842 they with her son Amos, moved to St. Louis, Mo. She died 21 July 1882.

Children:

- 1036. i. AMOS,⁸ b. in New York City, 19 Feb. 1830.

683. SAMUEL STOW⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Oct. 1809; married 29 Sept. 1835, MARTHA A. FAY, daughter of Sylvester Fay of Southborough, Mass., born 21 May 1816, died in Marlborough, 30 June 1890. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and where he died 17 Aug. 1855.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 1037. i. WARREN H.,⁸ b. 21 May 1839.
- ii. ANNIE M., b. 23 Sept. 1842; d. 20 Jan. 1909.

684. JOHN ADAMS⁷ HOWE (*John*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 Feb. 1812; married 10 Feb. 1834, ABIGAIL E. NEWTON, daughter of Silas and Delia Newton, born in Marlboro, 2 June 1814. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 19 Feb. 1835; m. 9 Oct. 1855, Charles A. Witt, son of Dwight Witt of Marlborough.
- ii. LYDIA D., b. 27 July 1839.
- iii. MARY L., b. 24 July 1841.
- iv. MARTHA FAY, b. 24 July 1848; d. 20 Sept. 1852.

685. SOLOMON HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Berlin, Mass., 29 Nov. 1821; married

1851, LUCINDA SAVAGE, daughter of James Savage of Boston, born 8 March 1831. He was for many years engaged in business in Boston with his brother William Addison, and afterwards was of the firm of Howe, Pierce & Co. and later he engaged in railroad enterprises. In 1861, he moved from Boston, to Bolton, Mass., and represented the town in the State Senate, in 1865. He died in Bolton, in Feb. 1879.

Children:

- i. MARY GRACE,⁸ b. in 1853; m. 9 March 1882, Leslie Hastings, son of C. Sawyer and Cordelia (Bigelow) Hastings, b. in Berlin, 15 April 1849. He graduated Harvard University in the class of 1872, studied law and commenced practice of law in Boston. He d. in Cambridge, Mass., 31 May 1887.
- ii. JAMES SULLIVAN, b. ———; graduated Harvard University in the class of 1881, and lived in Boston where he commenced the practice of medicine.
1038. iii. SOLOMON HENRY, b. about 1856; he was a merchant in New York City, and d. there 19 March 1926; he m. Mabel Almy.
- iv. WILLIAM ADDISON, b. about 1860.

686. JOSIAH DEXTER⁷ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Oakham, Mass., 16 June 1806; married 7 June 1832, HANNAH RICE, daughter of Lemuel and Hannah (Allen) Rice, born in Barre, Mass., 22 April 1811. They lived in Petersham, Princeton, Lexington and Dedham, Mass. He died in Dedham, 10 June 1867.

Children:

1039. i. ALLEN LEWIS,⁸ b. in Petersham, 22 May 1833.
1040. ii. JOSIAH DEXTER, b. in Princeton, 5 Aug. 1838.
- iii. LEMUEL RICE, b. in Lexington, 27 July 1842; m. in Hallowell, Me., 29 Nov. 1871, Martha Ada Silsby, and d. in Brookline, Mass., 2 Sept. 1913. She was living in Barre, Mass., in 1927.
- iv. MARY HANNAH, b. in Lexington, 7 Nov. 1844; d. in Dedham, 30 Aug. 1876.
- v. ALICE GRACE, b. in Dedham, Mass., 10 Aug. 1848; d. there 22 Nov. 1875.
- vi. LIZZIE, b. in Dedham, Mass., 14 July 1850; m. 20 Sept. 1871, Stephen Henry Ingersoll, b. in Newbury, N. Y., 5 March 1833. They lived in Barre, Mass., in 1896.

687. LEWIS REED⁷ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Oakham, Mass., 27 March 1813; married 22 Dec. 1836, NANCY BIGELOW GOULDING, who was born 22 Aug. 1809. They lived in Orange, Mass., where he was a carpenter, and where he died 20 Sept. 1891; she died there 29 Sept. 1895.

Children born in Orange:

- i. NANCY ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 6 Nov. 1837; d. 15 June 1872.
- ii. WILLIAM LEWIS, b. 21 Aug. 1839. He was a graduate from Amherst College, and served in the Civil war as a Lieut. in Co. F. 36th Mass. Regt. Vols.; he d. 6 Jan. 1863.

- iii. MARY LUCRETIA, b. 23 Oct. 1841; m. Cephas M. Thayer.
Children:

i. *Lewis E.*

1041. iv. CHARLES GOULDING, b. 9 Dec. 1844.

688. SOLOMON A.⁷ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Chichester, N. H., 17 April 1815; married 21 June 1840, RUTH BARNES of Boston, Mass. They lived in Orange, Mass., where he was a carpenter, but later they moved to Falmouth, Mass.

Children born in Orange:

1042. i. WILLIAM H. H.,⁸ b. 17 Jan. 1841.
ii. ANNA M., b. 26 Aug. 1843.
1043. iii. JOSIAH R., b. 23 July 1846.
iv. MILLARD FILLMORE, b. 5 April 1850.
v. SOLOMON A., b. 14 Aug. 1856.

689. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁷ HOWE (*Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Phillipston, Mass., 31 Jan. 1826; married 1 Jan. 1862, HANNAH DERBY, daughter of Abel Derby, born in Manchester, Vt., 15 May 1835. They lived in Orange, Mass., where he was a carpenter.

Children:

1044. i. JOSIAH DERBY,⁸ b. 13 March 1863.
ii. ELLEN JANE, b. 17 Sept. 1865; d. 4 Aug. 1874.
iii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 23 Oct. 1867.
iv. KATE ARATHUSA, b. 6 Feb. 1870.
1045. v. JOHN REED, b. 11 Feb. 1873.
vi. MARY LUCY, b. 7 Jan. 1874, in Montague, Mass.
1046. vii. FRANK ADAMS, b. 2 Jan. 1879.

690. OLIVER CUMMINGS⁷ HOWE (*Jacob*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Attica, N. Y., 18 Dec. 1813; married 31 March 1857, JULIETTE ———, born in Durham, N. Y., 6 April 1826. They moved to Rio, Columbia Co., Wis., and he was a member of the Legislature of Wisconsin.

Children:

- i. JANETTE C.,⁸ b. in Lowville, Wis., 31 Dec. 1858.
ii. JULIA F., b. in Lowville, Wis., 31 July 1861.

691. JOHN R.⁷ HOWE (*John R.*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born about 1811; married ——— NELSON, and lived in Nelsonville, Athens Co., Ohio, where he died about 1894.

Children:

- i. JAMES E.,⁸ b. ———; was Mayor of Nelsonville in 1861.

692. JAMES FULLER⁷ HOWE (*John R.*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Athens Co., Ohio (no date given); married in 1836, HANNAH BINGHAM, born in Athens Co., Ohio, 11 Dec. 1819. They lived in that county where he died 18 June 1901.

Children born in Athens Co.:

- i. FRANCES,⁸ b. ———; m. 18 Nov. 1886, William Cravens of Hopkinsville, Ky.
- ii. HENRY.
- iii. WILLIAM, d. young.
- iv. JAMES C., b. 5 Sept. 1844. He served in the army during the Civil war, and d. 15 April 1865.
- v. EMMA, b. 13 Dec. 1846.
- vi. ANNETTE, b. 21 Sept. 1852; m. 23 Dec. 1874, Franklin R. Carpenter, b. in Parkersburg, W. Va., 5 Nov. 1848.

Children:

1. *Frank Howe*, b. in Georgetown, Colo., 27 June 1876; d. 29 June 1876.
2. *Arthur Howe*, b. 19 Oct. 1877.
3. *Mary Howe*, b. 16 Sept. 1879; d. 9 March 1882.
4. *Harold Howe*, b. 26 Jan. 1881; d. 20 Oct. 1890.
5. *Cranston Howe*, b. 10 Oct. 1882.
6. *Malcolm Howe*, b. 7 Aug. 1884; at Bridgeport, W. Va.
7. *Grace Howe*, b. 21 Oct. 1887, in Rapid City, S. D.
8. *Franklin Howe*, b. 27 Nov. 1889; d. 10 June 1890.
9. *Annette Howe*, b. 15 Aug. 1892.
10. *Dorothea Howe*, b. 24 Aug. 1894; d. 27 Aug. 1894.
11. *Talbot Howe*, b. 29 Jan. 1896.
- vii. JOHN, b. 21 Sept. 1852; d. 12 Nov. 1853.
1047. viii. LOUIS, b. 28 Aug. 1854.
- ix. WALTER, b. 10 Jan. 1857; d. 18 Sept. 1886.
- x. ESTELLE, b. 11 March 1860; m. in Nov. 1880, Charles W. Harris.

Children:

1. *Mary H.*, b. in Oct. 1881; d. in Oct. 1889.
2. *Charles*, b. in Oct. 1884.

693. SILAS⁷ HOWE (*Luke R.*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Northboro, Mass., 5 Jan. 1816; married 7 Dec. 1836, SARAH MAYNARD, daughter of Taylor and Betty (Babcock) Maynard, born in Northboro, 14 Oct. 1814; she died in 1841, and he married second, 4 Aug. 1841, SARAH HILL of Royalston, Mass.; she died in Westboro, Mass., 23 June 1847; he married third, MARY E. FAIRBANKS. She died in Westboro.

Children born in Westboro:

- i. HENRY TAYLOR,⁸ b. 8 July 1837; d. 9 July 1839.
- ii. ABBY MARIA, b. 13 Dec. 1838.
- iii. HENRY S., b. 3 Jan. 1841; d. 13 May 1842.

By second wife:

- iv. SARAH JANE, b. 19 June 1842.
- v. MARY ELIZA, b. 28 Jan. 1844.
- vi. LUCY MELINDA, b. 3 Aug. 1845.

By third wife:

- vii. CHARLES SILAS, b. 26 Aug. 1848; d. in Worcester, Mass., 22 July 1892.

694. ISRAEL GOULDING⁷ HOWE (*Luke R.*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Northboro, Mass., 17 Aug. 1824; married (int. 26 March 1842) LOUISA A. FLAGG of South-

borough, Mass. They lived a short time in Westboro, then moved to Southborough, where he was a farmer, and where she died; he married second, 27 Oct. 1910, MRS. NETTIE S. (WILDER) SMITH.

Children:

- i. MARY JANE,⁸ b. in Westboro, 16 Oct. 1845; d. 7 Jan. 1847.
- ii. GEORGE EDWARD, b. in Westboro, 20 March 1849; d. 8 March 1852.
- iii. HARRISON I., b. in Southborough, 3 Nov. 1850; d. 8 Aug. 1853.
- iv. DAVID F., b. 21 Aug. 1854.
- v. JAMES A., b. 4 Aug. 1856.
- vi. HARRIET L., b. 23 Aug. 1859; m. ——— Littlefield, and lived in Somerville, Mass.
- vii. CARRIE A., b. 30 May 1862; m. ——— Works, and lived in Marlborough, Mass.

695. ELBRIDGE GERRY⁷ HOWE (*Isaiah*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., 6 Aug. 1811; married (int. 18 March 1839) ELEANOR L. NEWTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Putnam) Newton, born about 1808. They lived in Oakham and Auburn, Mass. He died 21 Nov. 1850, aged 39 years; she died 7 June 1852, aged 44.

Children:

- i. ELEANOR ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 22 Aug. 1841; m. 16 Jan. 1871, George R. Burnside of Mt. Vision, N. Y. They lived in Buffalo, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Blanche*, b. 22 March 1872; d. 21 Sept. 1874.
2. *Pearl*, b. 31 Jan. 1876.
3. *Isabel*, b. 27 Feb. 1880.
- ii. SERENE NEWTON, b. 31 Aug. 1843; lived in Oxford, Mass.; he m. 13 April 1866, Clara W. Lovering of Auburn, Me.
- iii. ABBIE ELMINA, b. 6 Sept. 1845; m. ——— Flagg.

696. ALFRED⁷ HOWE (*Isaiah*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., 8 Dec. 1812; married 25 Nov. 1841, AZUBAH HUMPHREY of Oxford, Mass., daughter of Rufus and Sally (Amidown) Humphrey, born 27 July 1807.

Children:

- i. ANSEL LORENZO,⁸ b. in Auburn, Mass., 10 March 1844; he served in the Civil war, in the 39th Mass. Regt. and was killed at Weldon R. R., Va., 18 Aug. 1864.

697. LORENZO⁷ HOWE (*Isaiah*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., about 1814; married in 1845, SARAH ANN LANE, daughter of Jabez and Sarah (Talcott) Lane, born 16 Nov. 1821; she died 16 Oct. 1846; he married second, 27 Sept. 1849, MARIA DOUGLAS of Oneida, N. Y., daughter of John and Mary (Tipple) Douglas, born in Verona, N. Y., 12 Oct. 1821. They lived in Brookfield, Mo.

Children:

- i. JOHN DOUGLAS,⁸ b. 31 July 1858, and lived in Brookfield, Mo.

698. SYLVESTER⁷ HOWE (*Isaiah*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 21 March 1819; married 7 April 1845, PHEBE J. WOODWARD, daughter of William and Jane (Harvey) Woodward of Hatley, P. Q., born 17 May 1824. He went to Hatley, P. Q., about 1843, making the trip on horseback, and went to work for Mr. Woodward; his brother Franklin went there soon after. After the death of Mr. Woodward, he bought the homestead and lived there until his death which occurred 1 Oct. 1864; his widow died there 7 Oct. 1886.

Children born in Hatley:

1048. i. HARVEY ALVIN,⁸ b. 27 Aug. 1847.
1049. ii. HERBERT FRANCIS, b. 30 March 1850.
- iii. ABBIE JANE, b. 10 Sept. 1854; m. in 1877, Samuel Corey, son of Benjamin Corey of Stanstead, P. Q.; she d. 31 Aug. 1883.

Children:

1. *Harry Leavitt*, b. 13 July 1878.
2. *Harvey*, b. ———; d. aged 2 years.
- iv. ELIZABETH ELMIRA, b. 1 Aug. 1860; m. 15 Aug. 1889, Herbert F. Webster, son of Malcolm Webster of Hatley, P. Q., b. 18 Nov. 1859, and lived in Nashua, N. H.

Children:

1. *Fritz Malcolm*, b. 1 Dec. 1892.

699. ALVIN⁷ HOWE (*Isaiah*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Ashcot, P. Q., (no date given); married DIANTHA MERRIAM of Auburn, Mass., where he afterwards lived.

Children:

- i. ANNA T.,⁸ b. 24 Sept. 1856; d. 7 Sept. 1872.
- ii. CHARLES A., b. ———; lives in Auburn, Mass.
- iii. LULU, b. ———; m. ——— Davis, and lived in Peterboro, N. H.
- iv. LUTHER.

700. LEVI L.⁷ HOWE (*Isaiah*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Ashcot, P. Q., (no date given); married MARY KIMBALL of Ipswich, Mass. They lived in Ipswich.

Children:

- i. THOMAS,⁸ m. and lives in Ipswich, Mass.
- ii. ELIZABETH WHEELER, b. 10 Oct. 1869; d. 9 Aug. 1928, unm.
- iii. FRANKLIN, m. and lives at Nashua, N. H.

701. ALVIN⁷ HOWE (*Barnet*,⁶ *Alvin*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in North Brookfield, Mass., 25 March 1824; married MRS. MARTHA BEMIS.

Children:

- i. GEORGE M.,⁸ b. 6 Dec. 1852.
- ii. ANNA M., b. 10 Jan. 1854.

702. ALBERT NELSON⁷ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 9 July 1819; married 27 June 1849, LOIS MARIA ALLEN, born in Burke, Vt., 1 Feb. 1817. They lived in Dover several years; later they moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where he died 26 Dec. 1893; she died 27 April 1891.

Children:

- i. LORA MARION,⁸ b. in Dover, Vt., 12 May 1850; m. 16 Sept. 1879, Luella Mary Sherman, daughter of Luke and Laurette (Barber) Sherman, b. in Putney, Vt., 24 Feb. 1857.
- ii. FREDERICK ABBEY, b. in Dover, Vt., 4 Sept. 1852; d. 25 Dec. 1873.
- iii. FANNIE AMELIA, b. in Lyndon, Vt., 10 June 1855; d. 16 Oct. 1873.
1050. iv. ALBERT SHERMAN, b. in Dover, Vt., 18 Feb. 1864.

703. EDWARD FRANKLIN⁷ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlboro, Vt., 1 Jan. 1818; married in Olmsted, Ohio, 2 Oct. 1842, MARY MATILDA STEARNS, born in Olmsted, O., 26 Nov. 1824, and died in Utica, Crawford Co., Wis., 15 July 1901.

Children:

- i. ORA,⁸ b. in Olmsted, Ohio, 14 Aug. 1844; m. in Amherst, Ohio, 14 June 1890, Helen Welsh; she d. 2 Jan. 1901; he m. 2nd in Chicago, Ill., 21 March 1904, Hattie McClees.
1051. ii. ELDEN, b. in Olmsted, Ohio, 5 Dec. 1846.
- iii. LUCY JANE, b. in Olmsted, Ohio, 15 Feb. 1849; m. in Utica, Crawford Co., Wis., 15 Sept. 1870, Lewis Frederick Copsy, b. in Rockford, Ill., 8 Jan. 1849.

Children:

1. Guy H., b. 5 Feb. 1873; d. same day.
2. Raymond Orlo, b. in Utica, Wis., 5 Oct. 1874; m. 24 Nov. 1899, Minnie Sophia Sappington.
3. Perry Howe, b. in Utica, Wis., 3 June 1877; m. 12 June 1901, Nora Edna Vanderbilt.
4. Cora Ethel, b. in Utica, Wis., 16 Sept. 1885.
- iv. ELMA ELECTA, b. in Amherst, Ohio, 2 July 1851; m. in Utica, Wis., 3 Dec. 1877, Charles H. Jenks, b. 21 Feb. 1845; she d. in Munden, Kans., 19 Aug. 1894.

Children born in Munden:

1. Pearl Vivian, b. 6 Oct. 1880.
2. Nora May, b. 11 Oct. 1882.
3. Roscoe Conklin, b. 26 June 1884.
- v. FRANKIE LILLY, b. in Amherst, Ohio, 18 Feb. 1854; m. 1 Jan. 1877, Horace Miller, b. in Seneca, Wis., 4 Dec. 1850.

704. LAFAYETTE⁷ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Elyria, O., 3 July 1824; married 11 Oct. 1849, MARY TISDALE, born in New York, 26 Jan. 1831, died in Ventura, Cal., 18 Dec. 1891; he married second, in Fredericksburg, Iowa, 5 Nov. 1893, MRS. L. H. FREEMIRE. He served in the 1st Minn. Vols. 1861-4.

Children :

- i. AGNES E.,⁸ b. in Rockland, Ill., 17 Oct. 1853, a teacher, now (1925) in San Jose, Calif., unm.
- ii. ELLA D., b. in Manchester, Ill., 20 Sept. 1855; m. J. J. Williams, and lived and d. in Salt Lake City, Utah; she had one son and a daughter.
- iii. LILLIAN, b. in Owatonna, Minn., 12 July 1859; m. 11 Feb. 1880, Merriot H. Linderman, and lived in Fredericksburg, Iowa.

Children born in Fredericksburg :

1. Lloyd H., b. 1 Sept. 1881.
 2. Guy A., b. 8 April 1883.
 3. Arthur W., b. 15 June 1885.
 4. Helen M., b. 20 Sept. 1887.
 5. Mabel M., b. 29 Nov. 1889.
 6. Nina M., b. 24 Sept. 1893.
1052. iv. EDGAR FRANKLIN, b. in Owatonna, Minn., 3 Feb. 1862.
- v. MINNIE A., b. in Dover, Minn., 29 Jan. 1864; m. 19 June 1901, Albert D. Pugh of Des Moines, Iowa.

Children :

1. Jonathan H., b. 16 June 1902.
 2. Lawrence.
- vi. HATTIE T., b. in Owatonna, Minn., 25 Feb. 1868; m. at Redlands, Calif., 31 May 1901, Clarence J. Thorne of Fredericksburg, Iowa. They now (1926) live in San Jose, Calif.

Children :

1. Frank.

705. MARSHALL OTIS⁷ HOWE (*Otis*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Wardsboro, Vt., 4 Oct. 1832; married 15 Aug. 1866, GERTRUDE ISABEL DEXTER, daughter of Avery Joseph and Mary (White) Dexter of Wardsboro, Vt. He studied law, but was compelled on account of ill health, to abandon that profession. He bought the Reuben Taft farm in Newfane, Vt., and moved there in March 1867. He was Superintendent of the Schools in Wardsboro for two years, and in Newfane for nine years, a Justice of the Peace for many years, was representative to the State Legislature in 1882, Agricultural editor of the Vermont Phoenix 1880-1890; supervisor of the U. S. Census for the District of Vermont in 1890. He was living in Newfane, Vt., in 1904.

Children born in Newfane :

- i. MARSHALL AVERY,⁸ b. 6 June 1867; m. 8 June 1909, Edith Morton Packard, daughter of Rev. Edward Newman Packard of Stratford. He graduated from the University of Vermont, in the class of 1890 (Ph.D. Columbia University, 1898), instructor in cryptogamic botany in University of California, 1891-6; acurator of the herbarium of Columbia University, 1899-1901; assistant curator N. Y. Botanical Garden, 1901; fellow N. Y. Academy of Sciences and of the American Association for the Advancement of Science; member of the Botanical Society of America, editor of *Torreyia*, and author of various papers and pamphlets.

- ii. HERMONE ALLINE, b. 1 Jan. 1869; m. 26 Nov. 1903, Della C. Landfear, daughter of J. Henry and Minnie (Wyman) Landfear of Brookline, Vt., and was living in Brookline, Vt., in 1904.
- iii. ARTHUR OTIS, b. 7 March 1871; he graduated from the University of Vermont in the class of 1897.
- iv. CARLTON DEXTER, b. 30 July 1874. He graduated from the University of Vermont in the class of 1898, was principal of McIndoe Academy, 1898-1902; principal of the High School at Essex Junction, Vt., 1902.
- v. CLIFTON DURANT, b. 30 July 1874. He graduated from the University of Vermont in the class of 1898; he was a teacher in the High School at Woodstock, Vt., 1898-9; instructor in botany at the University of Vermont, 1899-1901, and an assistant in botany at the University of Chicago, 1901.

706. FAYETTE R.⁷ HOWE (*Lambert*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 23 Jan. 1824; married 24 Feb. 1847, MARTHA A. STOWE, born in Wilmington, Vt., 2 Oct. 1828. They lived in Dover, and Marlboro, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 5 March 1877; she died there 22 July 1876.

Children born in Dover:

- i. ANNETTE E.,⁸ b. 18 April 1849; m. 13 Sept. 1868, A. D. Knight of Dover, Vt., b. 9 Jan. 1840. They lived in Stratton, Vt., where she d. 24 Feb. 1899.

Children:

- 1. Florence C., b. 18 Nov. 1869; m. 29 Oct. 1890, Bert B. Collins of Dover, Vt.
- 2. Imogene, b. 17 Jan. 1872; m. 1 Jan. 1893, Edgar L. Pike of Stratton, Vt.
- 3. Lula, b. 27 Sept. 1877; m. 6 Nov. 1895, Clifford E. Mann of Dover, Vt.

1053. ii. OSCAR E., b. 2 Jan. 1853.

iii. FRED E., b. 22 Sept. 1854; d. in Marlboro, Vt., 25 Sept. 1884.

1054. iv. JOHN J., b. 16 Nov. 1855.

1055. v. MILLER E., b. 19 Jan. 1862.

707. LORENZO L.⁷ HOWE (*Lambert*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 20 May 1829; married 11 March 1852, ABBY M. GOULD. They lived in Dover, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where she died 6 Feb. 1900; he died there 24 Jan. 1918.

Children born in Dover:

- i. IRWIN L.,⁸ b. 5 June 1853; d. 2 April 1854.
- ii. HENRIETTA A., b. 11 Nov. 1855; m. 27 Aug. 1880, Almond B. Moore of Wardsboro, Vt., and d. 27 July 1884.
- iii. WAYLAND, b. 29 July 1858; d. 9 Aug. 1858.
- iv. ELLEN M., b. 17 Sept. 1859; m. 1 Feb. 1888, Daniel C. Willard of Halifax, Vt. They were living in Greenfield, Mass., in 1920.
- v. LUCIEN P., b. 11 Feb. 1862; d. 23 June 1865.
- 1056. vi. WESLEY D., b. 5 Nov. 1864.

- vii. A SON, b. 29 Aug. 1867; d. 6 Sept. 1867.
- 1057. viii. SHERMAN L., b. 16 Aug. 1868.
- 1058. ix. WARREN F., b. 8 April 1871; m. 10 Aug. 1893, Minnie C. Evans of Watertown, N. Y., and lived in New York City in 1919.
- x. MARION E., b. 28 Oct. 1873; lived in East Dover, Vt.
- xi. ARTHUR J., b. 4 Aug. 1878; lived in Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, 1919.

708. HARLOW E.⁷ HOWE (*Lambert,⁶ Gardner,⁵ Jotham,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Dover, Vt., 5 March 1834; married 27 May 1858, JOSEPHINE C. JOHNSON, born 9 Dec. 1839. He lived in Dover, Vt., but moved to Marlboro, Vt., previous to 1880.

Children born in Dover:

- i. MIRIAM L.,⁸ b. 27 Feb. 1864.
- ii. EUGENE Y., b. 7 Aug. 1868.

709. DR. JAMES OTIS⁷ HOWE (*Lyman,⁶ Gardner,⁵ Jotham,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Dover, Vt., 10 April 1823; married AMELIA ——— in 1848, at Halifax, Vt. They lived in Dover, Vt., where he was a physician, and where he died 30 Dec. 1852. His widow married a second husband, and died in St. Louis, Mo., in 1912.

Children:

- 1059. i. LESLIE LAMONT,⁸ b. 9 Jan. 1850.
- ii. CLARENCE PRESTON, b. 31 March 1852; d. 27 Oct. 1852.

710. GARDNER L.⁷ HOWE (*Lyman,⁶ Gardner,⁵ Jotham,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Wardsboro, Vt., 7 April 1827; married at Wilmington, Vt., 16 Aug. 1849, JANE BOYD. He died in Williamsville, Vt., 28 Aug. 1865.

Children:

- i. FRANK,⁸ d. young.
- ii. FRANK BOYD, d. young.
- iii. FRANK G., b. ———; lived in Brattleboro, Vt., where he d. in 1877.

711. EDMUND PERRY⁷ HOWE (*Lyman,⁶ Gardner,⁵ Jotham,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Dover, Vt., 11 Oct. 1838; married at Heath, Mass., 29 Nov. 1866, LAURA A. WORDEN. They lived in Dover, Vt., Heath, Mass., and Brattleboro, Vt. He died in Brattleboro, 21 June 1885; his widow died there in May 1923.

Children:

- i. ANNIE L.,⁸ b. in Dover, Vt., 9 Sept. 1867; m. at Brattleboro, 10 Sept. 1890, Luther C. Bellows. They lived in Brattleboro, Vt.

Children born in Brattleboro:

- 1. *Forrest Howe*, b. 19 May 1892; m. at Barre, Vt., 14 Sept. 1912, Marion L. Dickey.
- 2. *Laura Louise*, b. 29 March 1898.

- 1060. ii. FRANK E., b. in Heath, Mass., 2 Oct. 1870.

- iii. IVA L., b. in Brattleboror, Vt., 12 Aug. 1872; m. 21 Sept. 1899, Herbert A. Barker of Brattleboro.

Children:

- i. *Lawrence Howe*, b. 24 Jan. 1901; m. 14 March 1922, Marion Hinkley.
2. *Leora Alberta*, b. 16 Sept. 1903.

712. HENRY SHERMAN⁷ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., or Olmsted, O., 8 July 1833; married HATTIE NESBETT. They were living in Boise, Idaho, in 1904.

Children:

- i. FRANK.⁸
- ii. FRED.
- iii. HOWARD.

713. EDWARD⁷ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Olmsted, O., 23 April 1837; married 20 Aug. 1863, RUCIA McFADDEN. They were living in Council Bluffs, Iowa, in 1904.

Children:

- i. EDWARD LEE,⁸ b. in 1864.
- ii. JENNIE, b. in 1869.

714. CHARLES HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Amos J.*,⁶ *Walter*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in La Porte Co., Ind., 1 June 1838; married 24 Sept. 1866, EUNICE KING, daughter of Benjamin King, born in Three Rivers, Mich., in 1840.

Children:

- i. FRANK DENNIS.⁸
- ii. ANNA.

715. DANIEL MILTON⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Westminster, Mass., 7 Oct. 1810; married 19 June 1834, HARRIET WOODBURY of Stoddard, N. H., born 21 June 1811. They live in Westminster, where he died 29 March 1848. She married second, 31 March 1852, Zenas Larned of Charlton, Mass., and died in Oxford, Mass.

Children born in Westminster:

- i. MARY L.,⁸ b. 10 April 1835; d. next day.
- ii. GEORGE M., b. 16 Oct. 1836; d. 22 Feb. 1843.
- iii. ORANGE F., b. 13 Sept. 1838; d. 14 Feb. 1843.
1061. iv. JOSEPH GILBERT, b. 3 Dec. 1840.
1062. v. GEORGE MILTON, b. 23 July 1844.
- vi. ORANGE FRANKLIN, b. 22 Dec. 1846; m. Sarah E. Merriam, and d. 17 May 1882; they had three children.
- vii. DANIEL MILTON, b. 29 Sept. 1848.

716. FRANKLIN⁷ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Westminster, Mass., 30 Nov. 1820; married 5 Oct. 1848, MARTHA L. DAVIS, daughter of Winslow and Lydia (Learned) Davis of Gardner, Mass. They lived in

Westminster, where he was drowned, 20 Dec. 1861. After his death, his widow and children moved to Gardner, Mass.

Children born in Westminster:

- i. CHARLES FRANKLIN,⁸ b. 29 Sept. 1849; d. in Fitchburg, Mass., 27 Aug. 1875.
1063. ii. VOLNEY W., b. 17 Aug. 1851.
- iii. MARY L., b. 6 June 1854; d. in Gardner, 19 Nov. 1868.
- iv. LAURA E., b. 10 Oct. 1856.
- v. FLORENCE ISABELLE, b. 22 Oct. 1858; d. in Gardner, 27 Sept. 1884.
- vi. MARTHA L., b. 16 Sept. 1861; d. in Gardner, 23 Dec. 1884.

717. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*William T.*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Wyandot Co., Ohio, 20 Aug. 1819; married 25 March 1845, RACHEL LONGWELL. They lived in Wyandot Co., where he died 8 April 1874.

Children born in Wyandot Co.:

- i. MELANCTHON,⁸ b. 2 Nov. 1846; m. 6 Jan. 1871, Rebecca Hite; no children.
- ii. AMELIA, b. 1 Sept. 1848; m. 6 Aug. 1871, W. S. Bowers; she d. 17 Jan. 1893.

Children:

1. Willie S., b. 31 March 1873; m. 26 June 1895, Anna Throckmorton.
2. Ada F., b. 6 July 1875; m. 19 Dec. 1893, William Throckmorton.
3. George F., b. 10 Dec. 1876.
4. Carroll B., b. 14 Jan. 1879.
5. Clifford F., b. 18 Jan. 1881.
6. Lawrence, b. 1 Oct. 1882.
7. Elva N., b. 5 July 1884.
8. Etta N., b. 13 Jan. 1886.
9. Bertha, b. 23 Feb. 1889.
- iii. CICERO, b. 30 March 1851; m. 21 June 1899, Cora B. Stinmetz.
1064. iv. JAMES G., b. 2 Nov. 1853.
1065. v. FREMONT, b. 14 March 1857.
- vi. ALICE, b. 7 July 1862; d. 1 Sept. 1889, unm.

718. WILLIAM HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Calvin*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 4 Feb. 1816; married 9 July 1844, ELIZA SHAW, daughter of Solomon and Rebecca (Foster) Shaw, born 29 Feb. 1816, and died in Shrewsbury 10 April 1864. He married second, SARAH T. PARTRIDGE. They lived in Shrewsbury where was a well known farmer, and a prominent citizen. He died 28 April 1875.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. JOHN FOSTER,⁸ b. 23 Dec. 1844; d. 17 May 1864.
1066. ii. EDWARD CALVIN, b. 8 Aug. 1847.

By second wife:

- iii. CLARENCE P., b. 29 Jan. 1872; d. 28 July 1872.

719. SETH WYMAN⁷ HOWE (*Calvin*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 7 April 1819; married 18 Jan. 1844, HARRIET E. HOWE, daughter of Amasa and Elizabeth (Allen) Howe, born in Shrewsbury, 19 May 1821; she died 10 May 1855; he married second, 22 April 1856, KATE W. SUMNER, daughter of Erastus Sumner. They lived in Shrewsbury where he was a farmer, and one of the leading citizens. He died 14 July 1892.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 29 Jan. 1845; d. 31 Oct. 1860.

By second wife:

- ii. ANNA SUMNER, b. 31 July 1863.

720. SAMUEL INGERSOLL⁷ HOWE (*Calvin*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 8 Feb. 1822; married 24 Sept. 1846, SARAH H. CARTER, daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Stowe) Carter of Berlin, Mass., born 13 Jan. 1824; died 11 March 1856; he married second, 5 Jan. 1859, LUCY A. PERRY, daughter of Jesse and Sarah A. (Brigham) Perry, born 31 March 1830, died 19 March 1886; he married third, 30 Nov. 1882, LAURA B. PERRY, sister of his second wife. He lived in Shrewsbury, where he was a farmer, and a very prominent citizen, and served the town as one of the Selectmen, for several years. He represented the town in the legislature in 1877. He spent two years in California 1852-4, and held various town offices; he died in Shrewsbury 13 May 1889; his widow died there 14 Aug. 1891.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

1067. i. WALTER CHANNING,⁸ b. 19 Aug. 1850.
ii. SARAH ELLEN, b. 25 Jan. 1856; m. 20 June 1878, Daniel Q. Beede.

By second wife:

- iii. JENNIE LINCOLN, b. 1 Sept. 1860.
iv. FRANK PERRY, b. 6 May 1868.
v. MARY W., b. 6 Aug. 1870.

721. LORENZO⁷ HOWE (*Amasa*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Aug. 1819; married CLARISSA ANN ———. They lived in Shrewsbury where he died 4 Aug. 1844.

Children:

- i. ANN MARIA,⁸ b. 11 June 1843; d. 25 Feb. 1844.
ii. MARY ANN AUGUSTA, b. 23 Dec. 1844.

722. EDWIN⁷ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁶ *Hiram*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 28 March 1834; married 7 April 1858, ELIZABETH CLARISSA BROWN, daughter of Allen and Mary (Stearns) Brown, born in Holden, 12 Dec. 1838. They lived in Holden where he was a farmer for several years, but later he engaged in the shoddy business in

Holden until 1888, when he moved to Worcester, Mass., and there engaged in the milk business. He was an earnest attendant of the Baptist Church, in politics he was a republican, and was a prominent member of the Masonic fraternity, a member of the Morning Star Lodge, Eureka Chapter, Hiram Council and Worcester County Commandery K. T., all of Worcester. He died there 26 Feb. 1925.

Children:

- i. EDWARD ELLSWORTH,⁸ b. 1 Sept. 1861; m. Nellie M. Stone of Holden.
- ii. MABEL, b. 27 July 1864; d. 25 April 1899, unm.
- iii. ABBIE GRACE, b. 18 Aug. 1866; is now living in Worcester (1927).
- iv. CORA BLANCHE, b. 13 Oct. 1868; m. Albert E. Woodward of Worcester; she d. 20 Dec. 1893.

723. HIRAM⁷ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁶ *Hiram*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 30 July 1836; married 17 March 1883, ELIZA HEALY CLEVELAND, daughter of George and Miriam Bell (Warden) Cleveland, born 9 Jan. 1843. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. MARY ABBIE,⁸ b. 30 June 1884; d. 22 Aug. 1884.
- ii. OSCAR IRA, b. 7 Nov. 1885.

724. CHARLES CARROLL⁷ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁶ *Joel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 10 Sept. 1833; married LYDIA H. CLARK of Washington, Me. He died in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 5 Feb. 1880. She died in Woburn, Mass., 13 April 1918.

Children:

- i. NELLIE G.,⁸ b. in Waltham, Mass., in 1853; she is now (1927) living in Woburn, Mass.
1068. ii. CHARLES CARROLL, b. in Plattsburg, N. Y., 21 June 1872.

725. EDWARD ERNEST⁷ HOWE (*Lewis S.*,⁶ *Joel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Rochester, Minn., 1 Sept. 1860; married 20 Dec. 1886, CARRIE HELEN COFFIN. They lived in Minneapolis, Minn.

Children born in Minneapolis:

- i. CLARA BELLE,⁸ b. in 1889.
- ii. FLORENCE ADELAIDE, b. in March 1890.
- iii. EDNA, b. (no date given); m. George Pourpa of Minneapolis.

Children:

- i. Robert.

726. DANIEL⁷ HOWE (*Levi*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 23 Nov. 1825; married 1 April 1856, RHODA EWING, daughter of Peter and Judith Ewing, born in Cavendish, Vt., 30 Oct. 1827, and died in

Worcester, Mass., 5 July 1869. They lived in Worcester where he died 14 Jan. 1879.

Children born in Worcester :

- i. GEORGE EDWARD,⁸ b. 26 Nov. 1856.
- ii. FRED LEVI, b. 4 Oct. 1859; d. 13 Aug. 1860.
- iii. LYDIA E., b. 1 March 1862; d. 11 Sept. 1862.

727. JOSEPH APPLETON⁷ HOWE (*Clark,⁶ Daniel,⁵ Gideon,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Fort Ann, N. Y., about 1824; married PHEBE A. ———. They lived in Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., in 1860, where he was a blacksmith.

Children :

- i. IDA,⁸ b. about 1854.
- ii. ELLEN, b. about 1856.
- iii. ELIZA, b. about 1858.

728. CLARK⁷ HOWE (*Clark,⁶ Daniel,⁵ Gideon,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y., about 1831; married JANETTE A. ———, who was born in N. Y. State about 1836. They lived in Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., where he was a blacksmith.

Children born in Queensbury :

- i. DELBERT,⁸ b. about 1856.
- ii. ALONZO, b. about 1858.
- iii. NELLIE, b. about 1859.
- iv. JENNIE, b. about 1861.
- v. ELEANOR, b. about 1867.
- vi. WILLIE, b. about 1869.
- vii. MABEL, b. about 1872.
- viii. ERWIN, b. about 1875.
- ix. BYRON, b. about 1877.
- x. THEKLA, b. in 1880.

729. JUBAL⁷ HOWE (*Clark,⁶ Daniel,⁵ Gideon,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born at Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y., 10 July 1842; married at Glens Falls, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1869, ELIZABETH FONDA WILSON, born in Warrensburg, Warren Co., N. Y., 20 March 1850. They lived in Queensbury, N. Y., and Fort Edward, N. Y.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH BELLE,⁸ b. in Ft. Edward, N. Y., 4 Aug. 1872.
- ii. BETTY LINA, b. in French Mountain, 20 Feb. 1874.

730. JUBAL⁷ HOWE (*Lyman,⁶ Daniel,⁵ Gideon,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Worcester, Mass., 20 Dec. 1825; married 9 Oct. 1850, URSULA C. HOWLAND, daughter of Eseck and Laura (Holden) Howland, born 22 May 1826. They lived in Framingham, Mass., where he died 11 Jan. 1861. After his death, she moved to East Montpelier, Vt., where she died 31 March 1891.

Children :

- i. GEORGE FRANCIS,⁸ b. in Framingham, 25 May 1851; he lived in Barre, Vt., in 1885.

731. GIDEON⁷ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 15 March 1830; married 7 Dec. 1848, ALMIRA SOPHRONIA MILLER, daughter of Hollis Miller of Westborough, Mass.; she died in Holliston, Mass., 17 Oct. 1855; he married second, 16 June 1856, SUSAN B. POND, daughter of Gilman and Rachel Pond of Franklin, Mass., born 6 April 1840. They lived in Dedham, Mass., where he died 16 Jan. 1906; she died in 1923.

Children:

- i. FRANK GIDEON,⁸ b. in Westboro, Mass., 15 May 1849; d. 31 Aug. 1849.
- ii. EMMA LOUISE, b. in Holliston, Mass., in March 1851; m. 28 Jan. 1872, William Benjamin Temple of Marlborough, Mass. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Frank*.
2. *Eva*.
3. *George*.
4. *Charles G*.

By second wife:

- iii. LILLIAN SUSAN, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 3 Sept. 1858; m. 27 June 1885, Willis Herbert Libby, b. 31 July 1855. They lived in Dedham, Mass.

Children born in Dedham:

1. *Georgianna M.*, b. 11 May 1886.
2. *Clifford E.*, b. 3 Jan. 1888.
3. *Charles C.*, b. 20 May 1890.
4. *Ralph G.*, b. 23 Aug. 1893.

1069. iv. RALPH GIDEON, b. in Needham, Mass., 28 Aug. 1863.

832. HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Westborough, Mass., 12 Jan. 1832; married 1 Nov. 1855, MARY ABIGAIL THORP, daughter of Ezekiel and Nancy Thorp, born in Boston, Mass., 6 Sept. 1835. They lived in Boston, where he died 17 Sept. 1903.

Children born in Boston:

- i. NELLIE ESTELLE,⁸ b. 5 June 1857.
- ii. LYMAN EVERETT, b. 12 Sept. 1862.

733. JOEL CARLTON⁷ HOWE (*Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shoreham, Vt., 29 Dec. 1855, MARY MCCOY MELLEY of Washington, Iowa. They lived several years in Washington, Iowa, then moved to Gaylord, Kan., where they were living in 1899.

Children born in Washington:

- i. CHARLES MILLIARD,⁸ b. 25 Nov. 1856; m. 12 June 1888, Flora Belle Veto, b. in Clarkesville, Mo., 15 Oct. 1867; they were living in Gaylord, Kans., in 1899.

1070. ii. CARLTON FREDERICK, b. 23 July 1860.

1071. iii. SAMUEL MELLEY, b. 27 May 1866.

734. JUBAL WASHBURN⁷ HOWE (*Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lockport, N. Y., 20 July 1827;

married 22 Sept. 1851, MARIETTE PERRY, born in Monroe Co., N. Y., 29 Sept. 1834. They lived a short time in La Salle, Ill., then moved to Amboy, Lee Co., Ill.; later they moved to Aurora, Ill., where they were living in 1899.

Children:

- 1072. i. ALBERT PERRY,⁸ b. in La Salle, 2 Oct. 1854.
- 1073. ii. GEORGE, b. in Amboy, 23 Sept. 1860.
- iii. ANNA, b. in Amboy, 13 Jan. 1862; m. 22 Sept. 1891. Lawrence Hull, b. in Pike, N. Y., 19 April 1861.

735. JOSEPH ELMER⁷ HOWE (*Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lockport, N. Y., 20 Feb. 1834; married 7 Oct. 1857, FRANCES LACEY, born in Lockport, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1838. They moved to Michigan, and settled in Carson City, Montcalm Co., where he lived a few years, but later moved to Pueblo, Colo., where she died 27 Nov. 1892. He was living there in 1899.

Children:

- 1074. i. CHARLES ELMER,⁸ b. in Carson City, 14 Nov. 1859.
- ii. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 11 Nov. 1861; m. 24 Dec. 1884, Leonard Gardner Morse, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 16 April 1863. They were living in Pueblo, Colo., in 1899.

Children born in Pueblo:

- 1. Edna Frances, b. 28 May 1886.
- 2. Keith Charles, b. 29 Aug. 1889.

736. EDGAR CLARK⁷ HOWE (*Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lockport, N. Y., 24 March 1860; married 1 Oct. 1890, COLFARN REBECCA HARRIS, born 30 Sept. 1874. They lived in Oshkosh, Wis., a few years, where they lost their two oldest children in a cyclone, 26 May 1896; later they moved to Oakwood, Mich.

Children:

- i. ORRIN HALL,⁸ b. 26 Jan. 1894; killed 26 May 1896.
- ii. MINA EFFIE, b. 28 July 1895; killed 26 May 1896.
- iii. NINA CLARA, b. 21 Aug. 1897.

737. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Charles*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Bridport, Vt., 2 June 1820; married 2 Dec. 1840, LUCY RUSSELL, daughter of William and Cynthia (Hamilton) Russell, born in Crown Point, N. Y., 26 June 1820. They lived in Bridport, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Bridport:

- i. FREDERICK C.,⁸ b. 2 June 1843; he enlisted in Co. D 14th Regt. Vt. Vols. in the Civil war, and was wounded at Battle of Gettysburg, 3 July 1863; he lived to get home and d. 11 Aug. 1863.
- ii. ELIZA JANE, b. 29 Jan. 1851; m. 25 Oct. 1870, Jason N. Spaulding, son of Loyal and Lydia (Norton) Spaulding, b. in Addison, Vt., 6 Feb. 1848; he was a merchant in Bridport, Vt.

Children:

- i. *Frederick Wright*, b. 18 Feb. 1874; m. 10 March 1908, Gertrude Belle Eldredge of Bridport, Vt.

- iii. JAMES HERBERT, b. 14 April 1856; m. 30 April 1884, Ella Pratt Hill, daughter of Edgar G. and Mary (Pratt) Hill, b. in Bridport, 12 Jan. 1850, d. 30 Jan. 1895. He married second, 17 Feb. 1897, Etta Mary Eells, daughter of Isaac L. and Jennie M. (Walker) Eells, born in Cornwall, Vt., 21 Aug. 1871. He has been Town Clerk of Bridport, for nearly thirty years, and carries on an insurance business, and is a dealer in farm machinery. She is the editor of the local paper, no children.

738. EPHRAIM S.⁷ HOWE (*Jeremiah M.*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Livermore, Me., 19 Jan. 1801; married 12 June 1825, LYDIA BARKER, born in Lewiston, Me., 14 Jan. 1804, died 19 Sept. 1835; he married second, 31 Jan. 1838, CASSANDRA BARKER, born in Lewiston, 26 Oct. 1810. They lived in Lewiston, Me., several years, but later they moved to Wisconsin, and settled in Mt. Morris.

Children born in Lewiston:

1075. i. CYRUS BARKER,⁸ b. 25 March 1826.
- ii. NANCY MALVINA, b. 29 March 1828; m. 19 Dec. 1846, Austin Browne, and lived in Mt. Morris, Wis., where she d. 19 Sept. 1859.

Children:

1. *Evelyn Maria*, b. 25 Oct. 1848.
2. *Mary Isadore*, b. 11 Dec. 1850.
- iii. LYDIA MAY STONE, b. 8 Aug. 1839; d. 8 Nov. 1844.

739. HENRY PATCH⁷ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 31 Jan. 1803; married in Oxford, Mass., 31 May 1824, MARTHA F. THURSTON of Oxford. They lived in Millbury, Mass., a few years, then he went to Shirley, Mass., but later they moved to Worcester, Mass., where he died 24 May 1847, aged 44 years.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL FORBES,⁸ b. in Millbury, 10 March 1825.
- ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Millbury, 5 Jan. 1827.
- iii. MARTHA A. E., b. about 1828; m. in Worcester, 7 May 1849, John Coon (Kuhn) of Cleveland, Ohio.
- iv. LAURA F., b. in Shirley, Mass., about 1836; m. 26 April 1860, Benjamin C. Marsh, son of Samuel Marsh, and lived in Sutton, Mass.

Children born in Sutton:

1. *Charles Homer*, b. 17 June 1862.
2. *Mary Converse*, b. 13 July 1864.
3. *Edwin Clement*, b. 6 Oct. 1867.
- v. ALFRED THATCHER THURSTON, b. 9 Jan. 1843, in Worcester.

There were probably others.

740. LEONARD⁷ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 8 Sept. 1805; married

ELIZA FOSTER. They lived in Worcester where she died 12 Feb. 1826.

Children:

1076. i. GEORGE LEONARD,⁸ b. in Worcester, 20 Oct. 1825.

741. EBER ANDRUS⁷ HOWE (*Timothy,⁶ Timothy,⁵ Bezaleel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born 26 May 1784; married (name not given). In 1820 he was located in Sunbury Township, Delaware Co., Ohio, where he appears to have had several children, four sons and three daughters, but we have the name of only one.

Children:

1077. i. AARON,⁸ b. (no date given); m. and lived in Delaware Co., Ohio.

742. AARON⁷ HOWE (*Timothy,⁶ Timothy,⁵ Bezaleel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born probably in New York State, 6 Oct. 1785; married MARY ———, who was born in Pennsylvania, 11 Jan. 1786. They lived in Avon, N. Y., in 1850. He died 6 Nov. 1864; she died 23 July 1868.

Children:

i. LYSANDER.⁸

ii. ROXY.

iii. PHILANDER.

iv. VENUS, b. about 1810; was living with her parents in Avon, in 1850, unm.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Feb. 1812.

vi. LEWIS.

1078. vii. JOHN LESTER, b. 19 April 1817.

743. TITUS⁷ HOWE (*Timothy,⁶ Timothy,⁵ Bezaleel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Cayuga Co., N. Y., 14 Nov. 1793; married 26 May 1814, ALMIRA HICKS, daughter of Daniel B. and Mary Hicks, born 16 Jan. 1799. He died 25 Aug. 1867; she died 5 March 1873.

Children:

i. NELSON AUGUSTUS,⁸ b. 18 Aug. 1816.

ii. CHESTER SILL, b. 9 Sept. 1818.

iii. POLLY MARION, b. 25 Feb. 1821.

iv. EDWIN RUTHVEN, b. 5 Oct. 1823.

v. HELEN LOUISA, b. 1 Feb. 1830.

vi. ALMIRA MELVINA, b. 14 Nov. 1833.

vii. JULIA ELIZABETH, b. 5 May 1837.

viii. AMELIA VIRGINIA, b. 22 Oct. 1839.

ix. OSCAR SOBRIDKIE, b. 28 April 1843.

744. BAXTER⁷ HOWE (*Timothy,⁶ Timothy,⁵ Bezaleel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Scipio, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 2 April 1799; married 14 Nov. 1819, LYDIA CLARK HICKS, born in Granville, Washington Co., N. Y., 2 May 1796. They lived in Fleming, Cayuga Co., N. Y., until about 1832, when they moved to Castile, Genessee Co., N. Y.; about 1835 they

moved to Peru, Huron Co., Ohio, where he died 29 March 1872; she died 28 Dec. 1879.

Children:

1079. i. SALEM TOWN,⁸ b. in Fleming, N. Y., 11 Sept. 1820.
- ii. MILTON WATTS, b. in Fleming, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1822; m. 20 Nov. 1845, Lucia Maria Nelson; he m. 2nd 30 Dec. 1858, Alice Maria Tillson.
- iii. AN INFANT SON, b. 3 March 1825; d. 8 April 1825.
- iv. JAMES HARVEY, b. 11 June 1826; m. in May 1850, Hannah Louise Hatfield; he d. in Norwalk, Huron Co., Ohio, in June 1888.
- v. LYDIA ELIZA, b. in Fleming, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1828; d. 26 Aug. 1834.
- vi. DANIEL BISHOP, b. in Fleming, 15 Oct. 1831; m. Ellen Hawks.
- vii. RICHARD SILL, b. in Castile, Genessee Co., N. Y., 13 March 1834; d. 6 Sept. 1834.
- viii. MARY ELIZA, b. in Peru, Ohio, 22 Oct. 1836; m. 15 Dec. 1858, John M. Terry.

745. BENJAMIN FOWLER⁷ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 21 July 1802; married (name not given). He died 23 Sept. 1884.

Children:

- i. NANCY,⁸ b. ———; m. John Lockwood, and lived in Mount Vernon, N. Y.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. ———; m. William Raynor.
- iii. CAROLINE, b. ———; m. ——— Johnson.
- iv. WILLIAM.

746. SILAS BEZALEEL⁷ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 2 May 1806; married (name not given) and died 19 Aug. 1869. No further record given.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN F.⁸
- ii. ALEXANDER.
- iii. JOHN LLOYD.
- iv. MARGARET, b. ———; m. ——— Chamberlain.

Children:

- i. Grace, b. ———; m. ——— Raynor.

747. JOHN WESLEY⁷ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 21 Feb. 1808; married in New York, 10 June 1829, ANASTASIA BURDGE, daughter of Richard and Lydia Burdge, born in Milton, N. Y., 20 July 1809. He died 10 Feb. 1879; she died in New York City, 11 Aug. 1890.

Children:

1080. i. CHARLES WESLEY,⁸ b. 26 July 1831.
1081. ii. JOHN, b. 28 May 1838.
- iii. HARRIET, b. 7 Feb. 1840.
1082. iv. SILAS, b. 29 April 1842.
- v. ROBERT, b. 8 April 1846.

- vi. BENJAMIN F., b. 16 June 1848; m. Annie Whiting of Brooklyn, N. Y.
- vii. WILLIAM B., b. 26 Dec. 1850.

748. TIMOTHY ANDRUS⁷ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 16 Feb. 1810; married 6 Dec. 1836, JANE ELIZABETH ARMSTRONG, who died in New York City, 18 June 1843. He married second, 8 Oct. 1845, GEORGIANNA E. WILSON. They lived in New York City, where she died 22 May 1867; he died 4 March 1886.

Children:

- i. ANDRUS BEZALEEL.⁸
- ii. SARAH ARMSTRONG.
- iii. LUCY ANN.
- iv. WILLIAM SIMPSON.

By second wife:

- v. CULLEN BRYANT.
- vi. JANE ELIZABETH.
- vii. ROBERT THOMAS.

749. STEWART DEAN⁷ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Albany, N. Y., 5 July 1816; married 24 April 1838, RUTHETTA HALLOCK, daughter of James and Ann (Derby) Hallock, born in New York City, 28 Feb. 1814. They lived in New York City, where he died in 1887.

Children born in New York City:

- i. EMMA,⁸ b. 8 Jan. 1841; m. H. Richmond Ford.
- ii. ANDRUS F., b. 23 Nov. 1843; d. 9 April 1895.

750. ROBERT DAVIS⁷ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 16 April 1818; married 24 Sept. 1850, SARAH ELIZA BLAND, daughter of Hon. James and Martha Wyche (Sills) Bland of Virginia. Previous to 1840 he settled in Vicksburg, Miss., and was living there in 1871. He died 27 Nov. 1880.

Children:

- i. JULIET PEALE,⁸ b. 26 Aug. 1866; m. 17 June 1891, Rev. Nolan Bailey Harmon of the Miss. Methodist Conference, and was living in Ellisville, Miss., in 1905.

Children:

- 1. *Nolan Bailey*, b. at Meridian, Miss., 14 July 1892.
- 2. *Robert Howe*, b. in Bay St. Louis, Miss., 5 Oct. 1894.
- 3. *John Wesley*, b. in Meridian, Miss., 21 Dec. 1896.
- ii. ROBERTA, b. 27 Oct. 1876; d. in 1877.

751. SAMUEL CHANDLER⁷ HOWE (*Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 14 April 1820; married in New York City, 20 May 1847, MARY CATHERINE LANE, daughter of Joshua Sands and Sarah Ann (Durling) Lane, born in N. Y. City, 24 Jan. 1822. They lived in New York City.

Children born in New York City :

- i. HULDAH ELIZABETH,⁸ b. 10 April 1848.
- ii. FRANCIS LANE, b. 7 Oct 1851.
- iii. SARAH LOUISE, b. 21 April 1854; d. 1891.
- iv. CARRIE CHESEBROUGH, b. 12 Feb. 1857.
- v. ROBERT SAMUEL, b. 6 Sept. 1862; d. 1864.

752. AUGUSTUS⁷ HOWE (*Brigham,⁶ Baxter,⁵ Bezaleel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born 23 Sept. 1818; married ANN ELIZABETH MASSIE, born 20 Aug. 1824, died 12 Jan. 1901. He died 24 Jan. 1888.

Children :

- i. WALTER,⁸ b. 3 May 1849.

753. JOHN MORGAN HOWE (*John M.,⁶ Bezaleel,⁵ Bezaleel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in New York, 19 Oct. 1844; married 17 Oct. 1866, in Patterson, N. J., EMMA ROE, daughter of David and Emma Eliza (Blois) Roe; she died in Englewood, N. J., 28 Sept. 1904.

Children :

- i. GRACE,⁸ b. in Passaic, N. J., 13 April 1868.
- ii. ETHEL, b. in Passaic, N. J., 29 Jan. 1870.
- iii. BERTHA, b. in Passaic, N. J., 9 March 1872.
- iv. MORGAN ROE, b. in Passaic, N. J., 23 Dec. 1873.
- v. ALMA, b. in Asbury Park, N. J., 17 July 1881.

754. GEORGE ROWLAND⁷ HOWE (*John M.,⁶ Bezaleel,⁵ Bezaleel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in New York, 21 Oct. 1847; married 11 June 1879, LOUISA ANNA BARBER, daughter of Paris and Jane (Eno) Barber, born 11 Jan. 1854.

Children born in Newark, N. J. :

- i. GEORGE ROWLAND,⁸ b. 20 Dec. 1880; d. 26 Sept. 1881.
- ii. HERBERT BARBER, b. 25 Oct. 1882.
- iii. RUTH ENO, b. 22 April 1886.

755. CHARLES MORTIMER⁷ HOWE (*John M.,⁶ Bezaleel,⁵ Bezaleel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in New York, 1 May 1851; married 12 Oct. 1876, MARGARET IDA CANFIELD, daughter of Caleb Augustus and Sarah Hall (Withington) Canfield, born 14 Sept. 1854. They lived in Passaic, N. J. He died at Clifton Springs, N. Y., 18 Dec. 1920.

Children born in Passaic :

- i. EDITH,⁸ b. 10 March 1878; m. 12 Oct. 1900, Irving D. Kip, son of Rev. Peter and Josephine (Sutphen) Kip.

Children born in Passaic :

1. Elizabeth, b. 15 May 1904.
2. Margaret, b. 18 Nov. 1907.
3. Charles Eno, b. 28 Feb. 1917.

1083. ii. JOHN CANFIELD, b. 16 Sept. 1880.

756. LYMAN⁷ HOWE (*Luther,⁶ Theodore,⁵ Charles,⁴ Jonathan,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Royalton, Vt., 13 Dec. 1812; married 8 Dec. 1842, SARAH M. FORBUSH, daughter of Elijah

Forbush of Reading, Vt., born 4 June 1814. They lived in Montpelier, Vt., where she died 27 Sept. 1884. He was living in Essex Junction, Vt., in 1897.

Children:

- i. HARRIET E.,⁸ b. in Royalton, Vt., 21 May 1844; d. 21 April 1852.

757. STORRS LYMAN⁷ HOWE (*Luther*,⁶ *Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Royalton, Vt., 7 Dec. 1820; married 27 Jan. 1845, ELIZA DURKEE, b. in Greenwich, N. Y., 5 Nov. 1823, and died 19 Sept. 1872; he married second, 29 Nov. 1881, JANETTE FIFIELD, born in Orange, Vt., 17 Oct. 1836. They lived in Montpelier, Vt., where for thirty seven years he was the local agent for the Central Vermont R. R.

Children:

- i. ELLEN LOUISA,⁸ b. 4 Feb. 1846; d. 24 Aug. 1848.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 31 Jan. 1850; d. 23 April 1853.

758. ALBERT PAIGE⁷ HOWE (*Alpheus*,⁶ *Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Barnard, Vt., 4 March 1818; married 24 Dec. 1850, ELIZABETH H. HUTCHINSON, born in Hartford, Vt., 9 July 1815; she died 7 Feb. 1860, and he married second, 11 July 1860, MINERVA BARNES, born in Stockbridge, Vt., 28 Aug. 1821. They lived in Barnard, Vt., several years, but in 1871 they were living in Hartford, Vt.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HARLEY,⁸ b. 10 March 1842; m. 1 Jan. 1868, Susan Leavitt, who was b. 23 Nov. 1842.

By second wife:

- ii. STELLA M., b. 16 Aug. 1861.

759. ELIZUR FOSTER⁷ HOWE (*William*,⁶ *Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 17 July 1837; married 12 Dec. 1860, ANN A. CHURCH, who was born 23 March 1838, and died in Tunbridge, Vt., 1 Feb. 1864; he married second, 13 March 1865, ELLEN WHITNEY; she was born in Tunbridge, 14 Dec. 1837. They lived in Tunbridge where he was a farmer. He died 1 Sept. 1896; she died there 4 July 1914.

Children born in Tunbridge:

1084. i. BYRON CHURCH,⁸ b. 3 Nov. 1863.
- ii. ANNE REBECCA, b. 10 Dec. 1867; living in Tunbridge, 1927.
1085. iii. WILLIAM WHITNEY, b. 19 Aug. 1872.
- iv. SARAH ADELINE, b. 15 Dec. 1875; m. 30 Jan. 1903, Albion B. Wilson, who was b. in Weathersfield, Vt., 16 April ——. They lived in Hartford, Vt., where she d. 9 April 1905.
1086. v. ELMER ELIZUR, b. 22 Oct. 1882.

760. URIAH⁷ HOWE (*Charles*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 5 May 1810; married HANNAH

PIERCE of Berlin, Vt. He was killed by the cars at Lower Cabott, Vt.

Children:

- i. ———, ⁸ a son who d. in infancy.
- ii. ———, a daughter, who m. E. R. Sargent, and was living in St. Johnsbury, Vt., in 1908.

761. THOMAS⁷ HOWE (*Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 6 Jan. 1813; married ALMIRA LOCKWOOD, daughter of Joseph Lockwood. They lived in Madrid, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. HENRY,⁸ b. ———; m. Mabel Victoria Welsh, and had eight children.
- ii. GILBERT, b. ———; m. Matilda Haskell; no further record.

762. ALLEN⁷ HOWE (*Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 25 Aug. 1817; married 16 Dec. 1840, SUSAN EDDY, born 15 June 1820, and died 21 July 1897. They lived in Madrid, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where he died 25 July 1903.

Children born in Madrid:

- i. ELSIE RUTH,⁸ b. 31 July 1842; m. 18 March 1860, Arthur Herns (?).
- ii. LAURA ANN, b. 5 Oct. 1850; m. John Meeker, and lived in Potsdam, N. Y.

Children:

1. *A daughter.*
2. *Allen*, b. ———; m. 3 Oct. 1900, Emma Whitney, daughter of Milton A. Whitney.
- iii. HEMAN W., b. 11 Feb. 1855; m. 26 Feb. 1880, ———.

763. FREDERICK⁷ HOWE (*Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 13 Feb. 1820; married 18 Dec. 1845, HARRIET ALLEN, born 28 Oct. 1825, died 5 Oct. 1864; he married second, 4 Oct. 1865, JULIA M. HOLCOMB of Watertown, N. Y. He died 17 July 1883.

Children:

- i. IRA,⁸ b. 30 May 1849; d. 19 June 1855.
- ii. HORACE MANN, b. 12 Sept. 1853; d. 29 June 1855.
- iii. NELLIE E., b. 31 Dec. 1856; m. William G. Brown, and lived in St. Albans, Vt., and had a large family.
- iv. ALICE, b. 19 June 1859; m. Charles Hyde.

By second wife:

- v. EDITH J., b. 20 Dec. 1868; m. 22 Aug. 1904, Erwin L. Olmstead, and lives in Potsdam, N. Y.
- vi. ESTELLA H., b. 16 Oct. 1873.

764. WILLIAM SEYMOUR⁷ HOWE (*Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 8 March 1822; married 9 Feb. 1847, ELIZA ANN STRATTON, daughter of Daniel P. and Lucinda (Judd) Stratton, born 7 June 1824;

she died 21 Jan. 1902. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 April 1905.

Children:

- i. ELIZA.⁸
- ii. AN INFANT.
- iii. ELLA ELIZA, b. in Hopkinton, N. Y., 6 Nov. 1849; m. 14 Nov. 1874, Patrick Henry Smith, son of Bryan and Bridget (Kelly) Smith, b. in Woodstock, N. Y., 13 Oct. 1851.

Children:

- i. *Ella Grace*, b. in Ogdensburg, N. Y., 30 Aug. 1875; m. ——— Seaver, and lived at Twin Falls, Idaho.
- iv. CARRIE.

765. EDGAR A.⁷ HOWE (*Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 2 Sept. 1828; married 15 March 1852, FIDELIA SPRAGUE, born 29 March 1832. She died 15 Sept. 1903. He was living in Antwerp, N. Y., in 1908.

Children:

- 1087. i. ALBERT B.,⁸ b. 28 June 1853.
 - 1088. ii. CHARLES A., b. 7 Jan. 1856.
 - 1089. iii. FRANK S., b. 15 Oct. 1859.
 - iv. HATTIE S., b. 17 May 1861; m. 5 Feb. 1885, James G. Clark. They lived in Antwerp, N. Y.
- Children:
- i. *Iva C.*, b. 21 Dec. 1886.
 - 2. *Pearl I.*, b. 14 Aug. 1889.
 - 1090. v. CARLTON E., b. 13 Sept. 1864.
 - 1091. vi. GEORGE E., b. 24 Aug. 1868.

766. WALTER E.⁷ HOWE (*Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 2 Dec. 1834; married 20 March 1864, HELEN BRANCH, who was born 8 Feb. 1838, and died 7 May 1898. Later he went to live with his son Arthur in Pasadena, Calif., where he died 14 Aug. 1910.

Children:

- i. CLINTON H.,⁸ b. 30 March 1865; d. 22 Sept. 1876.
- 1092. ii. WILLIAM F., b. 22 Sept. 1866.
- 1093. iii. ARTHUR WILBERT, b. 17 Sept. 1874.

767. WILLIAM HARRISON⁷ HOWE (*Elon*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jericho, Vt., 26 June 1820; married in Hiram, Ohio, ELIZA WESTLAND; she died 5 Aug. 1852, and he married second, in Shalersville, Ill., LAURA MARIA MATTESON, born 6 May 1835, died 6 June 1855; he married third, in Waukegan, Ill., CORDELIA SOPHIA PART-
RIDGE, who was born 30 Jan. 1837. He went from Jericho, Vt., to Hiram, Ohio, and later he moved to Waukegan, Ill. He was a soldier in the Mexican war, and also served in the Civil war, in the 15th and 55th Regts Ill., Vols. He died 16 Jan. 1901.

Children:

1094. i. ORION PERSEUS,⁸ b. 29 Dec. 1848.
 1095. ii. LYSTON DREWETT, b. 27 Aug. 1850.

By second wife:

1096. iii. WILFRED ELON, b. 7 March 1855.

By third wife:

- iv. EDITH ADEEL, b. 8 April 1859; m. ——— Hess.
 v. ELLA CORA, b. 17 Nov. 1861; m. ——— Fuller.
 vi. CLARA MAY, b. 27 July 1864; m. ——— Clark.
 vii. FRANCIS MARION, b. 6 May 1866; m. ——— Strom.
 viii. IDA BELLE, b. 26 Jan. 1868; m. ——— Mayer.
 ix. ALICE ELIZA, b. 15 Nov. 1870; m. ——— Hardy.
 x. MARION RUBENA, b. 2 March 1874; m. ——— Barrett.
 xi. ANGELINE LEOTA, b. 27 Nov. 1876.

768. NATHAN⁷ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 4 May 1797; married in 1822, NANCY J. MUDGETT. He moved with his father to New York State, and settled in Humphrey, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died there 28 May 1851 or 52.

Children:

- i. MARY C.,⁸ b. 24 May 1824; m. Eli M. Bateman of Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and later they moved to Kansas.
 ii. NANCY D., b. 22 April 1826; m. 4 Feb. 1847, Hiram Leech of Ellicottville, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.; she m. 2nd in 1875, Silas H. Wanzer of North Bend, Dodge Co., Neb. They lived in Stuttgart, Arkansas Co., Neb., where they both died in 1890.

Children:

1. *Roxana D.*, b. 6 Nov. 1848; m. 1 May 1883, Rev. Joseph Wilson of Madison, Neb., where she d. 21 Jan. 1885.
 2. *Cynthia E.*, b. 24 June 1850; m. Charles E. Roscoe of Comanche, Clinton Co., Iowa.
 3. *Riley Nathan*, b. 27 March 1852; m. in Dec. 1878, Emma H. Lynn; they live in Humphrey, Neb.
 1097. iii. OSCAR, b. ———.
 iv. OSSIAN (twin brother of Oscar); he served in the Civil war, and d. in camp.
 v. EMILY JANE, b. ———; m. James Harris, and lived in Great Valley, N. Y., and d. 28 Jan. 1894.
 vi. CYNTHIA L., b. in Humphrey, N. Y., 8 Oct. 1836; m. Alonzo Niles. They lived in Great Valley, N. Y. She d. 28 Jan. 1896.
 vii. WILSON NATHAN, b. ———; m. Etta Butler and lived in Great Valley, N. Y. He was a soldier in the Civil war.

769. HORACE⁷ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 17 July 1803; married ANN MABEE; he married second, DIANA JEFFORDS. He settled in Great Valley, N. Y., but later he moved to Little Valley, N. Y., where he lived several years. Afterwards he

moved to a place called Cowlitz Prairie, in Lewis Co., Wash., where he died 23 Sept. 1884.

Children:

1098. i. NATHAN,⁸ b. ———.
 ii. He had several other children by his first wife, of whom we have no record.

By second wife:

- iii. IDA, b. 26 April 1843; m. Guilford Whipple, and they were living in Little Valley, N. Y., in 1890.
 iv. WILLIS M., b. 23 Nov. 1855; m. Etta Sheehan, who d. 30 July 1889, leaving an infant child. He was living in Little Valley, N. Y., in 1890.

770. DANIEL HAVEN⁷ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in the town of Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y., 20 March 1811; married 11 Dec. 1838, LUCY HICKS, daughter of Solomon and Lucy (Butts) Hicks, born in Leroy, N. Y., 10 July 1816. Before he was twenty one years of he ran away from home, and attended an academy for about one year, and by teaching and going to school he acquired a fair education for the times. In 1834 he and his brother Horace kept a store at Killbuck, a village in Great Valley, N. Y. Afterwards he engaged in the lumber business, near what is now Salamanca, N. Y. After his marriage he settled in Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind. He was a close student, a fluent speaker and a ready debater. He died in Patriot, 17 Feb. 1841. The parents of his wife Lucy were among the pioneers of Indiana. They emigrated from Vermont about 1811, living for a time in Leroy, N. Y. They moved from there in 1826 to Indiana, going down the Alleghany and the Ohio, in a flat boat and settling about forty miles below Cincinnati, near the village of Patriot, in Switzerland Co., Ind. After the death of his father, his mother married second, 6 Dec. 1849, Samuel P. Oyler; they then settled in Franklin, Ind., in 1850. He served in the Civil War, as Major of the 7th Ind. Vols. and also as Lieut Col. of the 79th Ind Vols. After the close of the war he served as Senator in the State Senate, and also as Circuit Judge. He died 6 Sept. 1898. After his death his widow went to live with her son in Indianapolis, Ind., where she died 28 April 1904.

Children:

1099. i. DANIEL WAITE,⁸ b. 24 Oct. 1839.

771. ALGERNON SIDNEY⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Paris, Me., 1 Sept. 1809; married 27 June 1852, CAROLINE BRADBURY, daughter of Andrew and Mary (Muzzey) Bradbury of Standish, Me., died in North Bridgeton, Me., 9 Nov. 1860.

Children:

- i. ANNA,⁸ b. 3 June 1855; d. in New York City, in 1888.

772. WILLIAM LIVINGSTON⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in North Bridgeton, Me., 26 March 1811; married in New York City in 1844, MARY TREMBLING; he married second, in Waterville, Me., EME-LINE F. THAYER. They moved from Maine to Northfield, Minn., where he died 20 Jan. 1882.

Children:

i. IDA,⁸ b. ———; d. in Northfield, Minn., aged eight years.

773. CHARLES TURNER⁷ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Bridgeton, Me., 14 Jan. 1819; married in Waterford, Me., 9 May 1843, FRANCES M. LONGLEY, daughter of Albert Longley, born in Otisfield, Me., 5 Oct. 1828, died in Sherborn, (?) 4 March 1893.

Children:

i. GEORGE WILLIAM,⁸ b. 18 July 1844; d. unm.

ii. AUGUSTA ANN, b. 10 Dec. 1847.

iii. HERBERT L., b. 9 Jan. 1856.

iv. MARY C., b. 9 Aug. 1861.

774. ADDISON GOODALE⁷ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Turner, Me., 5 Nov. 1802; married 1 Jan. 1826, MARY TURNER TORREY. He died in Baltimore, Md., 2 Aug. 1865. His widow died in Kenosha, Wis., 10 Aug. 1872.

Children:

1100. i. JAMES HENRY,⁸ b. 5 Dec. 1827.

ii. JULIA, b. 14 May 1831; d. about 1850, unm.

iii. GRACE THAXTER, b. 3 July 1838; was living in 1897.

775. HON. TIMOTHY OTIS⁷ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Livermore, Me., 24 Feb. 1816; married 21 Dec. 1841, LINDA ANN HAYNES, daughter of Francis F. and Linda (Bates) Haynes, born 2 Nov. 1818, and died 1 Aug. 1881. In 1839 he was admitted to the bar in Readfield, Me., and in 1840 he served one term in the Maine Legislature. Soon after his marriage, he moved to Green Bay, Wis., where he commenced the practice of law. About 1850 he was elected Circuit Judge, Circuit Judges being at that time ex officio judges of the Supreme Court, of which he was, during a part of his term Chief Justice. He resigned in 1855, and resumed the practice of law. In 1861 he was elected United States Senator, and was twice reelected, serving until 1879, during which time he served upon important committees and took an active part in the deliberations of that body. After the death of Salmon P. Chase, President Grant offered him the appointment of the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, but he declined. In 1881 he was the U. S. Delegate to the International Monetary Conference held in Paris, and during the same year he was appointed Postmaster General by President Arthur, and during

the time that he served he effected several important reforms. He held the position of Postmaster General until his death, which occurred in Kenosha, Wis., 25 March 1883. He was an able and efficient speaker and took an active part in all the political campaigns after his entry into political life.

Children:

- i. MARY ELIZA,⁸ b. in Readfield, Me., 16 May 1844; m. Enoch Totten, and lived in Washington, D. C.

Children:

1. Alice Crosby, b. 10 Feb. 1869; d. 6 Oct. 1884.
2. Howe, b. 11 March 1870.
3. Edith, b. 7 Oct. 1879.
4. Gerald Howe, b. 13 Nov. 1880.

1101. iii. FRANK HOWARD, b. in Green Bay, Wis., 10 May 1850.

776. LEMUEL DEXTER⁷ HOWE (*Solomon*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 18 Nov. 1807; married 9 Sept. 1829, PHILENA NEWTON, who was born in Newport, N. H., 13 May 1806. They lived in Crown Point, N. Y., a few years, then moved to Parma, Monroe Co., N. Y.; later they moved to Forestville, Chatauqua Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. JAMES H.,⁸ b. in Crown Point, 6 Oct. 1835; m. 21 March 1859, Zeruiah Keyes, b. 16 May 1836, and lived in Forestville, N. Y.
- ii. NEWTON P., b. in Crown Point, 27 Sept. 1837; m. Laura Bates, and lived in Winslow, Me.
- iii. SABRA JANE, b. in Parma, N. Y., 11 July 1840; m. 18 Nov. 1862, Joseph Maryatt, lived in Washington, Me.
- iv. ANDREW C., b. in Parma, N. Y., 30 Nov. 1842; m. 15 Jan. 1868, Julia A. Gage, and lived in Forestville, N. Y.

777. JAMES⁷ HOWE (*Jeremiah*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Stockbridge, Vt., 21 Jan. 1815; married MARTHA HOLLAND; she died, and he married second, ELIZA PRATT; she died and he married third, ABIGAIL HASTINGS. They lived in Pittsfield, Vt.

Children:

- i. MARY.⁸
By second wife:
- ii. SEWELL, b. ———; he lived in Manchester, N. H.
By third wife:
- iii. SARAH.
- iv. DANIEL.

778. SIMEON A.⁷ HOWE (*James*,⁶ *Tilly*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Foxcroft, Me., 8 March 1830; married 22 Sept. 1852, CIDONIA E. PRATT, born in Ohio, 13 June 1831. He served as sergeant in the army from Mich. in the Civil war, and died in Fulton, Mich., 29 Jan. 1895.

Children:

1102. i. ARDEN N.,⁸ b. in Fulton, Mich., in Nov. 1858.

779. LEVI⁷ HOWE (*Thomas,⁶ Fiske,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Rindge, N. H., 19 Nov. 1796; married 22 May 1823, SALLY CHADWICK, daughter of Joshua and Mary (Crumbie) Chadwick, who was born 12 Aug. 1799, and died 18 Dec. 1823; he married second, 20 April 1825, ALMEDA RICHARDS, daughter of Capt. Moses and Sarah (Stoughton) Richards of Gill, Mass. They lived in Rindge, N. H., where he was a merchant and a farmer. He served as a member of the board of selectmen for sixteen years, and as a representative to the Legislature for four years. He died in Rindge 8 Aug. 1869. His widow afterwards went to live with her daughter in Orange, Mass.

Children born in Rindge:

- i. A DAUGHTER,⁸ by the first wife, d. in infancy.

By second wife:

- ii. GEORGE MORRILL, b. 26 March 1826; he engaged in business in Concord, Mass., where he d. 14 Nov. 1855, unm.
- iii. CLEMENTINE STOUGHTON, b. 26 July 1829; m. 27 March 1851, George Percival Sherwin of Royalston, Mass., b. 6 Jan. 1825. They afterwards lived in Orange, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Arthur Howe*, b. 22 May 1869.
- iv. SARAH ALMEDA, b. 6 Aug. 1831; m. 18 Dec. 1855, John Conant Felt, son of John and Huldah (Conant) Felt of Jaffrey, N. H., b. 10 May 1827. They lived in Orange, Mass., where he d. 28 Jan. 1874.
- v. THOMAS GILBERT, b. 6 Oct. 1833; d. 17 Oct. 1854.
- vi. ELVIRA EVELINE, b. 27 Feb. 1839; d. 23 Feb. 1860.
- vii. MARIANNA, b. 3 Dec. 1841; d. 9 Jan. 1858.

780. DENNIS⁷ HOWE (*Thomas,⁶ Fiske,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Rindge, N. H., 28 Feb. 1800; married 8 Dec. 1825, LUCY BALL, daughter of Jeremiah and Lucy (Putnam) Ball of Townsend, Mass. He was a farmer and a manufacturer of wooden ware, and lived in Rindge until 1855, when he moved to Jaffrey, N. H., where he died 4 Aug. 1872. She died in Jaffrey, 22 Oct. 1876.

Children born in Rindge:

- i. FANNY WOODBURY,⁸ b. 1 Dec. 1826.
- ii. ANDREW, b. 9 Dec. 1828; d. 26 Dec. 1828.
- iii. WALTER HASTINGS, b. 14 March 1830; d. 23 Feb. 1858, unm.
- iv. ANDREW KENDALL, b. 17 June 1832; d. 23 May 1838.
- v. SYLVANUS WARREN, b. 20 May 1834; d. 6 Oct. 1853.
- vi. ELLEN ROANNA, b. 15 April 1836; d. 21 June 1838.
- vii. MILTON SYLVESTER, b. 4 May 1838, served as a private in the 14th N. H. Regt., and d. 24 Nov. 1862.
- viii. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 23 June 1840; m. 26 Dec. 1865, Amos Jewett Blake of Fitzwilliam, N. H., b. 20 Oct. 1836; she d. 22 June 1867.

1103. ix. ASAH EL SHURTLEFF, b. 22 Feb. 1844.

781. THOMAS⁷ HOWE (*Thomas,⁶ Fiske,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Rindge, N. H., 25 May 1801; married 20 Oct. 1824, LUCY FAY, who was born 10 Sept. 1799. They

lived in Wendell, Mass., where he was a farmer; died in Sept. 1865.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE MARIA,⁸ b. in Templeton, Mass., 16 Nov. 1825; d. 27 Oct. 1826.
- ii. CHARLOTTE MARIA, b. in Templeton, Mass., 27 April 1828, m. 6 Jan. 1847, Edwin R. Parkhurst of Chelmsford, Mass. They afterwards lived in Wilmington, Mass., where she d. 15 Dec. 1851.

Children:

1. *George Webster*, b. 28 Oct. 1847.
2. *Emma Fostina*, b. 11 Aug. 1850.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. in Wethersfield, Vt., 15 July 1831; d. 4 Oct. 1832.
- iv. GEORGE WAYLAND, b. in Wethersfield, Vt., 13 March 1834.
- v. SOPHIA FAY, b. in Boston, Mass., 25 Feb. 1836; d. 15 Oct. 1853.

782. STILLMAN⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Fiske*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Rindge, N. H., 16 July 1810; married 12 Sept. 1836, MALINDA STREETER, daughter of Adams and Huldah (Barber) Streeter, born 14 Feb. 1816. They lived in Winchendon, Mass., where he died 4 Nov. 1838. She married second, 17 Dec. 1840, NAHUM POLAND, and died 29 Jan. 1879.

Children:

- i. THOMAS STILLMAN,⁸ b. in Winchendon, 22 Sept. 1837; d. 7 June 1845.

783. DAVID⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Fiske*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Rindge, N. H., 16 April 1799; married 20 Feb. 1821, OLIVE EMERY, daughter of Samuel and Olive (Jaquith) Emery of Jaffrey, N. H. They lived in East Jaffrey, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 8 Aug. 1841; she died there 13 July 1871.

Children born in Rindge:

- i. JERUSHA AUGUSTA,⁸ b. 8 April 1822; m. 8 Sept. 1843, John Smith Dutton, and lived in Jaffrey, N. H.; she d. there 25 Jan. 1845.
- ii. OLIVE MARIA, b. 17 Aug. 1823; m. 6 Dec. 1843, Aaron Perkins, son of Moses and Rhoda (Spofford) Perkins, b. 16 June 1817, and lived in East Jaffrey, N. H.
- iii. EMERANCY F., b. 15 Jan. 1825; d. 16 Oct. 1846, unm.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. 18 Dec. 1826; d. 21 Jan. 1845, unm.
- v. A SON, b. and d. in Sept. 1828.
- vi. NANCY ROSELIA, b. 22 Aug. 1831; d. 26 Nov. 1848.

784. AVERY FISKE⁷ HOWE (*Winslow*,⁶ *Fiske*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Templeton, Mass., 9 July 1816; married in Brockton, Mass., 8 Oct. 1842, ELIZA T. DODGE, born 14 Feb. 1816. They lived in Cambridge, Mass.

Children:

- i. EMMA E.,⁸ b. 3 Sept. 1846.

785. EDWARD W.⁷ HOWE (*Winslow,⁶ Fiske,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Templeton, Mass., 24 Nov. 1830; married 25 Dec. 1859, ANNA M. JOHNSON. He was principal of the High School at West Roxbury, Mass.

Children:

- i. ANNA,⁸ b. in Roxbury, 13 July 1867.

786. LEWIS⁷ HOWE (*Francis,⁶ Francis,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in New Haven, Vt., about 1811; married EMILY ———, who was born in Vermont, about 1810. They lived in Royalton Township, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. JULIA,⁸ b. about 1834.
ii. BURTON, b. about 1843.

787. FRANCIS P.⁷ HOWE (*Francis,⁶ Francis,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Royalton Township, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, about 1819; married ELIZABETH ———, who was born in Conn., about 1820. They lived in Royalton Township, Ohio, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁸ b. in Conn., about 1838.
ii. ALBERT, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1839.
iii. WILLOUGHBY, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1841.
iv. HENRY, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1843.
v. EDWIN, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1846.
vi. FRANCIS, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1848.

788. JEROME BONAPARTE⁷ HOWE (*Ezekiel,⁶ Francis,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born (date and place of birth not given); married in 1829, CATHERINE BUDD, near Kinderhook, N. Y.; she died in 1840; he married second, in 1844, MARY E. GREENE of Boone Co., Ky. He was living in Louisville, Ky., in 1871.

Children:

- i. DAUGHTER.⁸
ii. DAUGHTER; she was living in 1871.

By second wife:

- iii. CHARLES WESLEY, b. about 1850.
iv. GEORGE SETTLES, b. about 1851; d.
v. CORTEZ JEROME, b. about 1854.
vi. JAMES BUCHANAN, b. about 1856.
vii. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. about 1859.
viii. MARY ELLEN, b. about 1868.

789. EBENEZER BOYLSTON⁷ HOWE (*Ezekiel,⁶ Francis,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born about 1815; married SUSAN C. PAYNE; she died soon after the birth of her daughter Susan. He enlisted in the Mexican war 30 May 1846, as Capt. of Co. C. 1st Regt. Ky. Inf., and was discharged at New Orleans, La., 17 May 1847. He went to California,

leaving his young family with a party named Ramey in Medora, Ind., and never returned east. He married a second time in California, 28 Aug. 1854, ARABELLA ———, and died at Alameda, Calif., 16 Jan. 1874.

Children:

- 1104. i. EBENEZER EZEKIEL,⁸ b. in Troy, N. Y., in 1838.
- 1105. ii. WILLIAM BAILEY, b. in Louisville, Ky., 4 Aug. 1840.
- iii. THOMAS.
- iv. SUSAN.

790. JOHN WESLEY⁷ HOWE (*Lambert,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Lowell, Mass., in Feb. 1826; married in 1854, HARRIET WOODWARD, who died in Dorchester, Mass., 20 Aug. 1879. They lived in Lowell and Dorchester, Mass.

Children:

- i. HARRY GARDNER,⁸ b. 7 May 1855.
- ii. KATE ISABEL, b. in Dorchester, 10 May 1857.
- iii. FREDERICK, b. in Dorchester, 15 Sept. 1862.

791. HENRY FRANKLIN⁷ HOWE (*Lambert,⁶ Francis,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Lockport, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1838; married 21 Oct. 1868, SUSAN CUMMINGS HEWINS. They lived in Dorchester.

Children:

- i. HERBERT GUILD,⁸ b. in Dorchester, 18 Dec. 1872; d. 14 March 1884.

792. EBENEZER⁷ HOWE (*Perley,⁶ Ebenezer,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Gardner, Mass., 7 April 1809; married AMY ANN BLY (ancestry not given). They lived in Gardner, Mass.

Children born in Gardner:

- 1106. i. HENRY MARTIN,⁸ b. 1 Aug. 1834.
- ii. MARIA JANE, b. 23 Sept. 1838; m. Dwight C. Osborne.
- iii. NANCY SCOTT, b. 8 April 1840; d. 1881.
- iv. JASON J., b. 23 June 1843; d. 8 Nov. 1846.
- v. JOSEPHINE ARVILLA, b. 13 Dec. 1846; d. 6 Aug. 1868.

793. PERLEY⁷ HOWE (*Perley,⁶ Ebenezer,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Gardner, Mass., 17 Sept. 1811; married 28 Nov. 1833, MARY PUFFER WHITNEY, daughter of Joseph G. and Levina (Dunn) Whitney, born 19 July 1812. They lived in Gardner, Mass. He died 2 June 1882.

Children born in Gardner:

- 1107. i. ORANGE ELI,⁸ b. in Gardner, 25 Dec. 1835.
- ii. ALVA SERENO, b. in Gardner, 30 Aug. 1837; m. 17 March 1863, Lucy Ann Glazier, daughter of John Coolidge Glazier of Ashburnham, Mass. He was a graduate of Amherst College, and was a teacher in various schools. He d. in Woonsocket, R. I., 4 Sept. 1877.
- iii. GEORGE P., b. in Ashburnham, Mass., 12 March 1847; m. 17 Nov. 1872, Eliza J. Kelton, daughter of Charles and

Susan (Reed) Kelton, b. 2 Oct. 1851; she d., and he m. 2nd 27 Sept. 1881, Mary Hamilton Pierson. They were living in Chelsea, Mass., in 1887.

794. EZEKIEL⁷ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 7 Dec. 1802; married 25 Jan. 1827, CLARISSA MARTIN of Weston, Vt. He died 16 July 1829. She died 26 Jan. 1835.

Children:

- i. ANN ELIZA,⁸ b. 22 Oct. 1827; m. Philip Howe.

795. JOSEPH PAYSON⁷ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 23 March 1807; married 8 Nov. 1832, MARIA CONANT, daughter of Josiah and Annis (Derby) Conant, born in Westminster, Mass., 16 July 1807; she died in Gardner, Mass., 29 Oct. 1851; he married second, 27 Oct. 1852, ELIZA HOLDEN, daughter of Asa and Olive (Smith) Holden, born in Westminster, Mass., 22 Jan. 1818; she died in Gardner, 7 June 1853; he married third, 31 May 1854, MARIA HYDE, daughter of Ezra and Polly (Raymond) Hyde, born in Winchendon, Mass., 10 April 1814. She died in Gardner, 24 Oct. 1880. He lived in Gardner, where he was a farmer and a stone mason. He died there 12 Dec. 1890.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. MARIA,⁸ b. 26 March 1839; d. 31 Oct. 1858, unm.
 ii. ABBY, b. 23 Aug. 1844; d. 12 Dec. 1852.
 1108. iii. EDWARD PAYSON, b. 11 Jan. 1847.
 iv. IMOGENE, b. 13 Nov. 1848; m. 27 Nov. 1872, Hiram Ray, son of Anson and Emily (Jackson) Ray, b. in Westminster, Mass., 3 April 1845.

Children:

1. William P., b. 14 April 1875.
 2. Frederick J., b. 6 Dec. 1877; m. 3 Jan. 1900, Mabel C. Merriam.
 3. Mabel, b. 26 April 1888.

796. SAMUEL STILLMAN⁷ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 11 Oct. 1808; married 4 Jan. 1831, EMELINE WOOD, daughter of Aaron and Bethia (Bayard) Wood, born in Gardner, 11 May 1811. They lived a short time in Providence, R. I., then moved to Templeton, Mass., but returned to Gardner, in a short time, where he passed the most of his life, and became a chair manufacturer, and a prominent business man, and at one time he held the office of postmaster. He died there 21 Sept. 1889; she died there 13 Sept. 1894.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. MOSES WOOD,⁸ b. 7 Dec. 1836; m. 16 Sept. 1868, Olive E. Cummings, daughter of Daniel and Olive (Lewis) Cummings.
 ii. HARRIET EMMA, b. 24 April 1841; d. 3 Sept. 1842.
 iii. ELLA FRANCES, b. 25 Aug. 1848; m. 30 Dec. 1868, Edmund

K. Newton, son of Allen and Martha (Woodbury) Newton, b. in Templeton, Mass., 31 Aug. 1845.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. *Waldo*, b. 2 Nov. 1874.

797. STOWELL⁷ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 27 Dec. 1810; married 12 Oct. 1841, LOIS M. HOWE, daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Colby) Howe, born in Newport, N. H., 25 Nov. 1816, she died in Ludlow, Vt., 23 May 1852. He married second, 13 Sept. 1854, HARRIET N. WARREN, daughter of Silas and Belinda (Dickinson) Warren, born in Ludlow, Vt., 24 April 1824. They lived in Ludlow, Vt., where he was a farmer and where he died 6 Oct. 1873; she died in Gardner, Mass., 24 April 1899.

Children born in Ludlow:

1109. i. ELROY S.,⁸ b. 3 July 1843.
By second wife:
1110. ii. SILAS W., b. 27 June 1857.
- iii. HARRIET B., b. 7 July 1859; d. in Worcester, Mass., 26 May 1925, unm.
- iv. IDA M., b. 26 Jan. 1862; she was living in Worcester in 1925.

798. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 6 Nov. 1817; married 4 July 1844, JERUSHA HOWE, daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Colby) Howe, born in Newport, N. H., 4 March 1823. They lived in Gardner, Mass. He died at Harpers Ferry, Va., where he was temporarily stopping, 19 Dec. 1856; she died in Troy, N. Y., 10 March 1877.

Children born in Gardner:

1111. i. HORACE G.,⁸ b. 2 April 1845.
1112. ii. SAMUEL W., b. 3 Oct. 1846.
- iii. JOHN F., b. 1 May 1850; d. 4 July 1852.
- iv. MYRON W., b. 5 Nov. 1851; he entered at West Point, in June 1870, and was graduated in June 1875; he was commissioned 2nd Lieut. in the 4th U. S. Artillery. He participated in Gen. O. O. Howard's campaign against the Nez Perces Indians. He d. in San Diego, Calif., 16 June 1879.
- v. SUSAN J., b. 27 Nov. 1855; d. in Gardner, 27 Aug. 1884.

799. SIMEON⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 14 May 1813; married ABIGAIL FAIRBANKS, daughter of Jabez and Abigail (Seaver) Fairbanks, born 31 Nov. 1812. They lived in Gardner, where he died 4 March 1893; she died there 29 Oct. 1893.

Children born in Gardner:

1113. i. SIMEON AUGUSTUS,⁸ b. 2 July 1839.
1114. ii. MARCUS HILL, b. 6 Dec. 1841.

- iii. ADELINE FROTHINGHAM, b. 30 Aug. 1843; d. 3 May 1861, unm.
- 1115. iv. MARSHALL MONROE, b. 21 Aug. 1845.
- v. CHARLES HENRY, b. 26 Aug. 1851; he is now (1927) living in Gardner.
- 1116. vi. WILLIE FRANK, b. 24 March 1856.

800. HARRISON⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin, Ebenezer,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Gardner, Mass., 5 Oct. 1818; married 7 July 1842, FANNY KENDALL, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Nichols) Kendall, born in Gardner, 3 April 1814, and died in Gardner, 3 Oct. 1849. He married second, 2 Oct. 1850, MARTHA E. BULLOCK of Richmond, N. H.; she died 6 April 1868, and he married third, 15 June 1873, MARTHA L. SHEPSTONE, daughter of James and Harriet (Luton) Shepstone, born in England, 14 Feb. 1839. He died in Gardner, 4 March 1891.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. JAMES H.,⁸ b. 12 March 1844; d. 3 April 1886.
- ii. LUCY F., b. 7 Sept. 1845; m. in 1871, George Sweet; he d. in 1875; she m. 2nd Charles Plantier.
- iii. SUMNER C., b. 22 July 1847; m. in 1876, Jane Ray.

By third wife:

- iv. ELSIE, b. 22 March 1874; d. 29 March 1874.
- v. ALICE MAY, b. 7 May 1875; she was living in Fitchburg, Mass., in 1903.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. 10 April 1877; d. 9 June 1879.
- vii. GILBERT H., b. 14 July 1878; he was living in Gardner, in 1925.
- viii. FRANK A., b. 12 Sept. 1880; d. 5 July 1886.

801. MARCUS⁷ HOWE (*John,⁶ Joel,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Worcester, Mass., 6 Feb. 1791; married (name not given) and settled in Whitefield, Lincoln Co., Me.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁸ b. about 1833; d. 25 Aug. 1861, unm.

802. SAMUEL S.⁷ HOWE (*Marius,⁶ Joel,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Bristol, Me., 2 May 1813; married 6 Oct. 1841, JANE ENDICOTT, who was born 12 Oct. 1815. They lived in Cambridge, Mass., for several years, then moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. LIZZIE M.,⁸ b. 9 Sept. 1842; m. 5 Jan. 1871, Andrew Jacobs.
- ii. AUGUSTA ENDICOTT, b. 12 Jan. 1845; d. 25 Dec. 1863.
- iii. FRANK, b. 6 Nov. 1846 (twin); d. 26 Nov. 1846.
- iv. FRED, b. 6 Nov. 1846 (twin); d. 26 Nov. 1846.
- v. IDA F., b. 20 Feb. 1848.
- vi. MATTIE E., b. 10 April 1853.
- vii. SAMUEL C., b. 24 Feb. 1857.

803. NELSON⁷ HOWE (*Zalmon,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Marlboro, N. H., 7 May 1807; married

24 Dec. 1831, ELIZA SWEETSER, daughter of Caleb and Mary (Whittemore) Sweetser, born 14 March 1815; she died 3 June 1850, and he married second, 5 Dec. 1850, ANGELINE PLATT, daughter of David Platt of Troy, N. Y. They lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H., in the village of Howeville, where he was engaged in a wood working business; later he moved to Boston.

Children born in Fitzwilliam:

- i. HANNAH SOPHRONIA,⁸ b. 12 Oct. 1832; m. 10 Nov. 1853, Bradford Sherman, son of Jonathan and Mehitable (Knowles) Sherman, and lived in Chelsea, Mass.

Children:

1. Roger, b. 16 Aug. 1854.
2. An infant, b. 16 Nov. 1857; d. 20 Nov. 1857.
- ii. OSCAR FITZLAND, b. 20 Nov. 1834; m. 26 Oct. 1864, Mary Emily Holder, daughter of Daniel and Mary M. (Morris) Holder, b. 1 Aug. 1834. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he was engaged in mercantile business. He d. 10 Nov. 1894.
- iii. MARTHA ANN, b. 1 Nov. 1837; d. 1 May 1848.
- iv. MARIA AUGUSTA, b. 9 Feb. 1840; d. 9 Aug. 1843.
- v. AUGUSTA MARIA, b. 12 Jan. 1844.
- vi. CHARLES NELSON, b. 20 May 1846; d. 10 Sept. 1847.
- vii. AN INFANT, b. 28 Sept. 1848; d. 29 Sept. 1848.

804. JOEL⁷ HOWE (*Zalmon*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Marlboro, N. H., ——— 1820; married 6 March 1844, NANCY RICHARDSON, daughter of George and Sophronia (Nichols) Richardson, born in Royalston, Mass., 23 Jan. 1829. They moved to Keene, N. H., where he died 5 April 1867.

Children:

- i. EDGAR M.,⁸ b. about 1849.
- ii. LILLIAN F., b. about 1853.

805. JOTHAM⁷ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 23 May 1810; married MARY M. TOWNSEND. They lived in Princeton, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 16 Oct. 1882; she died there 7 Dec. 1879, aged 62 years.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. SARAH MARIA,⁸ b. 30 Dec. 1836; d. in Holden, Mass., 25 Jan. 1854.
- ii. WARREN, b. 18 Sept. 1839; d. 5 March 1893.
- iii. MARTHA EMELINE, b. 16 May 1843.
- iv. ELEANOR AMELIA, b. 28 June 1845; d. 20 March 1910.
- v. MARY ALICE, b. 3 Aug. 1848.

806. SILAS⁷ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 5 Oct. 1814; married 24 April 1838, PERSIS WALKER HUBBARD, daughter of Benjamin and Polly (Walker) Hubbard, born 24 Sept. 1815; she died 22 Feb. 1884, and he married second, 6 Nov. 1884, MALVINA

HENRY, widow of Jonathan Henry, and died 29 Oct. 1891. They lived in Holden, Mass.

Children born in Holden:

- 1117. i. AUGUSTUS FRANKLIN,⁸ b. 19 April 1839.
- 1118. ii. CHARLES NELSON, b. 7 Jan. 1841.
- iii. FRANCES ANN, b. 7 Feb. 1843; m. Hiland Shipman, and went to Iowa, where she d. 1 July 1869.
- 1119. iv. LEVI HUBBARD, b. 23 Aug. 1845.
- v. MARY CHANDLER, b. 10 Oct. 1847 (twin); d. 5 Feb. 1869, unm.
- 1120. vi. JOSEPH LEANDER, b. 10 Oct. 1847 (twin).
- vii. HERVEY NEWTON, b. 4 June 1849; d. 27 Sept. 1849.
- viii. SILAS ALBERT, b. 18 Sept. 1856; d. 6 Aug. 1878.

807. AMASA⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 13 Nov. 1807; married 9 Oct. 1831, ABIGAIL T. WINN, of Holden, Mass.; she died in Worcester, Mass., 7 July 1838, aged 32 years; he married second, 14 Oct. 1839, LUCY A. HOLT of Boston, Mass.; she died in Worcester, 14 June 1841, aged 28 years. He married third, in Norwich, Ct., 29 Sept. 1841, MARY HOLT.

Children:

- i. HERVEY EMMONS,⁸ b. 15 March 1833.
- ii. ELLEN ELIZABETH, b. 16 Nov. 1834.
- iii. LUCY, b. in 1837; d. 1 May 1838, aged 14 mos.

808. LYMAN⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 13 Dec. 1811; married 14 Oct. 1835, SUSANNAH WINN of Holden, Mass. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he died 21 Sept. 1881. She was daughter of Jeremiah and Betty (Richardson) Winn, born in Holden, Mass., 15 April 1813, died in Worcester, Mass., 5 Feb. 1892.

Children:

- i. HARRIET SUSANNA,⁸ b. 4 Aug. 1836; d. 30 Nov. 1836.
- ii. LYMAN, b. in 1837; d. 19 Feb. 1840, aged 3 yrs.
- iii. HENRY LYMAN, b. 3 Oct. 1839; d. 14 Oct. 1841.
- iv. FRANCES MATILDA, b. 10 Jan. 1844; d. 9 Aug. 1844.
- v. EMMA FRANCES, b. 15 June 1846.
- vi. FREDERICK LYMAN, b. 4 Feb. 1848; d. 20 May 1851.

809. WILLIAM⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 1 June 1814; married in Dec. 1838, MARY ANN JEFFERSON, daughter of John Jefferson. She died 10 June 1886, aged 66 years.

Children:

- i. AUGUSTA F.,⁸ b. 10 April 1842; m. 15 Aug. 1860, Martin V. B. Jefferson of Uxbridge, Mass., b. about 1834. They lived in Holden, Mass.
- ii. MARIANNA, b. 27 July 1843; m. 1 June 1865, Addison N. Putnam.
- iii. DORA L., b. 23 Oct. 1856; m. 8 Nov. 1877, Henry W. Warren.

810. JOEL⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 11 May 1818; married 20 April 1844, CAROLINE A. MAYNARD, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 20 July 1824. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he died 24 Dec. 1893.

Children born in Worcester:

1121. i. ALDEN AUGUSTUS,⁸ b. 2 July 1849.
 ii. CARRIE E., b. 1 Dec. 1860; m. 20 May 1885, William B. Cary, and lived in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

1. *Barton*.
 2. *Clinton*.
 3. *Helen*.

811. JOHN WALKER⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 20 Jan. 1822; married 20 Nov. 1845, BETSEY BARTON, daughter of Jennison and Celia (Brown) Barton, born in Rutland, Mass., 12 May 1812, and died in Worcester, Mass., 3 Oct. 1891.

Children:

- i. LOUELLEN MARIA,⁸ b. 19 Nov. 1850.

812. GEORGE⁷ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 25 May 1827; married 24 March 1853, MARY E. GLEASON. They lived in Holden, Mass.

Children:

1122. i. FRANK LOWELL,⁸ b. 24 Sept. 1854.
 ii. MARY ADA, b. 22 Dec. 1856; d. 29 Oct. 1864.
 iii. GENIE MARIA, b. 22 Feb. 1859; d. 18 Oct. 1864.
 iv. GEORGE HARRY, b. 28 Aug. 1862; d. 5 Feb. 1863.
 1123. v. CHARLES JOSEPH, b. 5 Jan. 1865.
 1124. vi. JOHN BERNARD, b. 4 May 1868.
 1125. vii. GUY WINFRED, b. 16 July 1871.
 viii. GEORGE LOUIS, b. 19 June 1874; m. 25 Dec. 1907, Laverna Kendig.

813. WILLIAM HENRY⁷ HOWE (*John P.*,⁶ *Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Conway, Mass., 26 Aug. 1841; married 12 April 1866, MARY WHEELER of West Brookfield, Mass.; she died 24 Oct. 1874; he married second, 23 Nov. 1880, LOIS ADA BEMIS, daughter of Cheney and Annie I. (Langdon) Bemis, born in Spencer, Mass., 21 Feb. 1856. They lived in North Brookfield, Mass., many years, then moved to Marlborough, Mass., where he died 12 June 1919.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,⁸ b. in West Brookfield, Mass., 16 Jan. 1867; m. 19 June 1890, Fanny Glazier.
 ii. MABEL F., b. in North Brookfield, Mass., 18 Aug. 1873; d. 11 June 1874.

By second wife:

- iii. JOHN B., b. 12 Jan. 1882; d. 24 Sept. 1882.

- iv. MARY ALICE, b. 16 Nov. 1883; m. 28 Sept. 1921, Henry T. Hogan of Marlborough.
- v. ELLA RUTH, b. 29 Nov. 1884.
- vi. ANNA WHEELER, b. 21 April 1889.

814. IRA ALLEN⁷ HOWE (*John P.*,⁶ *Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in North Adams, Mass., 26 April 1845; married 12 June 1875, DELLA KING of Greenwich, Mass.; he married second, 22 Feb. 1897, MRS. EMILY F. (BLODGETT) WEST. He lived in Shelburne, Mass., where he was a provision dealer.

Children:

- i. EDWARD E.,⁸ b. in Dana, Mass., 23 Aug. 1878; d. 7 Sept. 1879.
- ii. LILLIAN J., b. in Hardwick, Mass., 4 Nov. 1879; d. 8 Nov. 1879.
- iii. ALFRED B., b. in Athol, Mass., 17 Feb. 1881; d. 20 Feb. 1881.
- iv. ALICE.

815. CHARLES AMOS⁷ HOWE (*John P.*,⁶ *Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in North Brookfield, Mass., 11 Jan. 1853; married 5 May 1884, MARION BROOKS of Spencer, Mass. They lived in Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

- i. HAROLD F.,⁸ b. in Haverhill, 4 June 1890.

816. EDWARD FRANCIS⁷ HOWE (*John P.*,⁶ *Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in North Brookfield, Mass., 16 April 1855; married 1 July 1880, ABBIE E. McGRATH of Athol, Mass., born 14 Feb. 1857, died in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Jan. 1917. They lived in North Brookfield a few years, and then moved to Marlborough, Mass.

Children:

- i. HERBERT LESLIE,⁸ b. in North Brookfield, 31 March 1881; m. 28 May 1904, Mattie A. Perry.
- ii. EDNA FRANCES, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 26 June 1884; d. 8 Sept. 1884.
- iii. LEROY PERKINS, b. in Marlborough, 8 Oct. 1886.
- iv. FLORENCE, b. 17 Aug. 1890; d. 2 Dec. 1890.

817. THOMAS HERBERT⁷ HOWE (*John P.*,⁶ *Perkins*,⁵ *Simon*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in North Brookfield, Mass., 4 March 1859; married 2 June 1880, LILLA MARIA HODGE of Athol, Mass., born 13 Feb. 1860. They lived in Athol, Mass., where she died 15 April 1882. He then moved to Marlborough, Mass., where he died 8 Nov. 1884.

Children:

- i. HARRY LEROY,⁸ b. and d. 8 April 1881.

818. JOHN HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Abel*,⁶ *Perkins*⁵ *Simon*, *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Stow, Mass., 25 March 1838; mar-

ried SARAH ELIZABETH GATES, daughter of William D. and Sally (Newton) Gates of Marlborough, Mass. He died in Marlborough, 17 June 1875.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 1126. i. FRED GATES,⁸ b. 31 July 1859.
- ii. HARRY PORTER, b. 29 Feb. 1864.

819. AARON SMITH⁷ HOWE (*Charles,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Simon⁴, Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Cato, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 4 Dec. 1826; married 8 Nov. 1865, S. EMILY BARKER of Youngstown, N. Y. He served as sergeant of Co. F. 10th N. Y. Cavalry, during the Civil War, and settled in Clinton, Henry Co., Mo., but later he moved to Clayton, Ill., where he was living in 1896.

Children born in Clinton, Mo.:

- i. ELLA BARKER,⁸ b. 13 Jan. 1870.
- ii. MARY R., b. 26 July 1875; d. 21 Jan. 1895.

820. GEORGE GLEASON⁷ HOWE (*Hollis,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Simon,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Ira, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 1 Aug. 1825; married 4 May 1854, EMILY ANGELINE NUTTING, who was born in Amherst, Mass., 14 May 1821. They settled in Faribault, Minn., but later in life they moved to Orondo, Wash., where he was living in 1896; his wife died 1 July 1890.

Children born in Faribault:

- i. KATHERINE JULIA,⁸ b. 1 Nov. 1857; d. 15 Sept. 1865.
- ii. MARY NUTTING, b. 27 Oct. 1860; m. 14 Dec. 1877, Albert Luther Rogers.

Children:

- 1. Emily, b. 21 Sept. 1888.
- 2. Jennie, b. 8 Sept. 1890.
- iii. MILTON BIRD, b. 27 Oct. 1860; he was living in Waterville, Minn., in 1896.

821. HENRY PERLEY⁷ HOWE (*Hollis,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Simon,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Ira, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 23 June 1829; married 23 March 1853, ELLEN M. HOWE, who was born in Belchertown, Mass., 1 April 1825. They moved to Danville, Tenn., and afterwards to Orlando, Fla., where he died 6 April 1891. His widow was living there in 1897.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM FRANK,⁸ b. in Clayton, Mich., 29 Aug. 1854; d. 14 Nov. 1855.
- ii. WILLIAM CLARENCE, b. in Clayton, Mich., 18 Sept. 1856; d. 18 Jan. 1876.
- iii. HARRY WATSON, b. in Terre Haute, Ind., 11 April 1859.
- iv. MINNIE B., b. in Clayton, Mich., 8 Oct. 1866.

822. ALMERON⁷ HOWE (*Moses,⁶ Jonathan,⁵ Moses,³ Gershom,⁴ Eleazer,² John¹*), born in Waterford, Me., about 1806; married MARY RAND, and lived in Waterford, where he was a farmer.

Children :

1127. i. JONATHAN P.,⁸ b. about 1829; m. Lucy A. ———.
 ii. MERCY E., b. about 1833.
 iii. CHARLES W., b. about 1835.
 iv. NANCY R., b. about 1839.

823. SAMUEL NELSON⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 12 Oct. 1811; married 13 June 1843, PERSIS EAGER PARKER of Barre, Mass., born 8 May 1821; she died in Barre, 23 Feb. 1847; he married second, 9 March 1849, ABIGAIL FOSKETT, daughter of Daniel and Lucinda (Foskett) Foskett of Barre, Mass., born 31 Dec. 1813. He died 21 Feb. 1858. She married second, 1 Jan. 1861, Stoughton W. Knight of McDonough, N. Y.

Children :

- i. CECELIA,⁸ b. ———; d. at the age of 1 yr. 8 mos.

By second wife :

- ii. HUBERT NELSON, b. 25 Feb. 1855; d. in Westminster, Mass., 8 Dec. 1880.

824. ADONIRAM JUDSON⁷ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Holden, Mass., 11 Aug. 1823; married NANCY M. ———. They lived in McDonough, Chenango Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer, and where he was living in 1880.

Children born in McDonough :

- i. FRED H.,⁸ b. about 1858.
 ii. GEORGE W., b. about 1860.

825. SAMUEL OSCAR⁷ HOWE (*Abraham F.*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 8 Oct. 1811; married 4 Nov. 1836, REBECCA FIELD HARE, born in New York, 20 Oct. 1809. They lived in New York City, where he died 19 Sept. 1843; she died 20 Oct. 1885.

Children born in New York City :

- i. JOSEPHINE CORDELIA,⁸ b. 8 Oct. 1837; d. 9 June 1839.
 ii. HENRY CLAY, b. 26 Sept. 1839; d. 25 Nov. 1839.
 1128. iii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 5 May 1841.
 1129. iv. SAMUEL OSCAR, b. 17 Oct. 1842.

826. ALBERT⁷ HOWE (*Abraham F.*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 16 Jan. 1814; married 28 March 1838, CAROLINE KEITH of West Roxbury, Mass. They lived in Roxbury, Mass., until about 1842, when they moved to Brighton, Mass. Later they moved to Boston, where he died 6 Feb. 1894; his widow died in Brookline, Mass., 23 July 1897.

Children born in Roxbury :

- i. GEORGIANNA,⁸ b. 31 Jan. 1839; d. 29 Feb. 1840.
 ii. HELEN FRANCES, b. 29 Aug. 1841; m. 17 Dec. 1861, Stephen Dexter Bennett of Brighton, Mass., b. 15 July 1838. They moved to Brookline, Mass., where she d. 6 Jan. 1927.

Children:

1. *Henry Dexter*, b. 6 Sept. 1862.
2. *Stephen Howe*, b. 24 Sept. 1865.
3. *Helen Maud*, b. Oct. 1868; m. Charles F. Richardson.
4. *Elizabeth Dexter*, b. 25 Sept. 1874; d. in 1914, unm.

827. GEORGE HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Abraham F.*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in West Roxbury, Mass., 2 April 1821; married in 1842, CATHERINE FIELD of New York; she died in 1863, and he married second, in 1864, CLIFFORD (?) FIELD of New York. He lived in Brighton, Mass., from 1850 to 1875, and while there, he was a member of the State Legislature. In 1875 he moved to Chatham, Mass., where he died 14 Sept. 1889.

Children:

- i. MARY HESTER,⁸ b. in Oct. 1843; m. in Nov. 1862, Samuel Nolan of New York.
- ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. in Feb. 1845; he served in the army in the Civil war, and d. in camp in Virginia in 1864.
- iii. MARGARET FIELD, b. in Sept. 1847; d. in New York in 1892.

828. WILLIAM ELLIOT⁷ HOWE (*Abraham F.*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., 7 Feb. 1848; married (name not given) and moved to Evanston, Ill., where he died about 1886. (We have but little information concerning this family).

Children:

- i. CHARLES,⁸ b. about 1873.

829 CHARLES⁷ HOWE (*Charles*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Key West, Fla., 6 Feb. 1830; married 20 Sept. 1852, MARY JOHNSON, daughter of Capt. Charles and Margaret (Howard) Johnson of Key West, born 8 July 1832; she died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 March 1865, and he married second, 28 Aug. 1866, JULIA BLODGETT GATES, daughter of Sumner and Mary (Smith) Gates of Hadley, Mass., born 16 Dec. 1837. He lived in Key West, Fla., Brooklyn, N. Y., Hadley, Mass., and later he moved to Boston, Mass., where he died. She died 1 April 1904.

Children:

1130. i. CHARLES EDWARD,⁸ b. 11 Dec. 1853.
- ii. HOWARD, b. 16 July 1856; d. in Key West, 1 June 1877.
- iii. MARGARET ESTELLE, b. 11 Nov. 1859; was living in 1896 in New Jersey.
- iv. MARY, b. 7 June 1863; m. 26 Aug. 1885, William Smith Miller, son of Curtis Edward and Elizabeth (Smith) Miller, b. in South Hadley, Mass., 27 July 1860. They lived in Northampton, Mass., where she d. 2 July 1901.

Children:

1. *Mary Elizabeth Howe*, b. 21 Oct. 1886.
2. *Grace Adele Howe*, b. 8 Nov. 1889.

By second wife:

1131. v. HARRY B., b. 17 May 1869.

vi. GRACE EMMA, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 June 1872; d. in So. Hadley, Mass., 30 Nov. 1876.

1132. vii. RALPH HOWARD, b. in Hadley, Mass., 10 Oct. 1878.

viii. CLIFFORD H., b. in Hadley, Mass., 17 Oct. 1881; d. 31 Jan. 1882.

830. EDWARD COLE⁷ HOWE (*Charles*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Duck Key, Fla., 3 June 1831; married HANNAH WATLINGTON, daughter of Capt. Francis and Emeline (Johnshon) Watlington of Key West, Fla., born in New York City, 20 March 1834. They lived in Key West, several years, and then moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.; later he returned to Key West, where he died 10 March 1880. He was several times a member of the Florida Legislature.

Children:

i. AMELIA ANN,⁸ b. in Key West, 21 Nov. 1855; m. 18 Oct. 1876, James Albert Hovey, and was living in Newport, R. I., in 1896.

Children:

i. *Frank*.

ii. JULIA WALL, b. in Key West, 12 June 1858; she was living in New York State in 1896.

iii. LOUISA HEIDER, b. in Key West, 24 July 1862; was living in New York State in 1896.

iv. EDWARD COLE, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 5 Feb. 1866; m. 19 Jan. 1898, Susie Perrin Martin of Brooklyn, N. Y. He was living in Nebraska in 1896.

1133. v. ALBERT HOVEY, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 6 Jan. 1872.

831. SAMUEL HOLLAND⁷ HOWE (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Westminster, Mass., 20 March 1823; married MELISSA E. WHEELER, who was born in N. H., about 1835. They lived in Fitchburg, Mass., where he was a painter.

Children:

i. LOELLA B.,⁸ b. about 1858; m. Edgar F. Fletcher, and lived in Fitchburg.

ii. IDA R., b. about 1861; m. Fairfield A. Caswell, and lived in Fitchburg.

iii. NELLIE E., b. about 1875.

832. MOSES⁷ HOWE (*Moses*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 April 1816; married 6 April 1845, NANCY STEARNS, born about 1820, died 9 Jan. 1849; he married second, 17 Oct. 1849, LUCY WHITAKER. They lived in Marlborough, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 4 Nov. 1853. His widow married 3 July 1856, Eber Brewer of Northboro, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. LUCY ANN,⁸ b. 16 March 1846; m. 8 Dec. 1864, George H. Murray. He was a private in the 13th Regt. Mass. Vols. in the Civil war. They lived in Northborough, where he was a farmer, and had a large family.

ii. MOSES ADAMS, b. 7 April 1848; d. 28 Feb. 1850.

833. NEEDHAM⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Oct. 1812; married 10 June 1841, CANDACE NEWTON, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Sept. 1821. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer; he died there 1 April 1876; she died there 11 Oct. 1905.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EPHRAIM DANA,⁸ b. 4 April 1842; m. 3 Sept. 1873, Clara E. Allen of Gardner, Mass.; she d. 27 Feb. 1900; he m. 2nd 23 April 1903, Louisa K. Long of Hingham, Mass. He graduated Tufts College in the class of 1867. He served in the Civil war, in Co. I 5th Regt. Mass. Vols.; later he went to Gardner, Mass., where he commenced the practice of law, which he continued until his death, 13 Feb. 1917; his widow d. 30 Aug. 192-; no children.
- ii. HANNAH B., b. 25 Oct. 1843; d. 22 Aug. 1867, unm.
- iii. NEEDHAM WILBUR, b. 1 May 1847; d. 10 Sept. 1848.
- iv. OLIVER E., b. 2 Nov. 1850; m. 22 Nov. 1876, Angie S. Billings of Leominster, Mass., and lived in Marlborough, where he d. in 1926.
- v. IDA F., b. 18 Oct. 1854; d. 16 Aug. 1872.
- vi. ANNIE M., b. 10 June 1858; m. 14 May 1879, Albert D. Smith of Northbridge, Mass., and lived in Marlborough.

834. EPHRAIM⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 March 1820; married 26 Nov. 1846, LUCY B. RUSSELL, daughter of Otis and Levina (Rice) Russell, born in Marlborough, 22 March 1823. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a well known citizen, and where he died 20 Jan. 1894. She died 10 Dec. 1863.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELDORA M.⁸, b. 14 Jan. 1850; m. 1 Jan. 1875, Daniel W. Carey.
- ii. DELIA A., b. 21 Oct. 1851; m. 1 Oct. 1883, Harlan P. Creighton.
- iii. EMMA F., b. 1 Dec. 1853; d. 16 Aug. 1874, unm.
1134. iv. IRVING R., b. 1 Oct. 1856.
1135. v. WINSLOW B., b. 23 July 1858.
1136. vi. OSCAR W., b. 30 Aug. 1859.
- vii. LAVINIA R., b. 3 Jan. 1862; d. 18 Aug. 1862.

835. ABEL⁷ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 April 1833; married 14 Oct. 1858, MARTHA E. RUSSELL, daughter of Otis and Levina (Rice) Russell, born in Marlborough, 13 Nov. 1831; she died 8 Jan. 1875. He married second, 14 Oct. 1882, MRS. THERESA J. (BLAKE) BICKFORD, daughter of Eliphalet Blake. He was engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough for many years, and died there 5 April 1916. She married third, 21 Dec. 1922, Frank S. Rice.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. FRED ABEL,⁸ b. 30 Nov. 1884; m. 1 June 1915, Florence W. Evans, daughter of Edwin A. Evans.

- ii. GLOVER ELBRIDGE, b. 10 Aug. 1891; is a physician and lives in New Haven, Conn.

836. SANBORN ORISON⁷ HOWE (*Eleazer O.*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born 5 Jan. 1847; married 19 Jan. 1872, CLARA MOULTON. They lived in Hudson, Mass., where he died 22 Jan. 1904. She died 23 April 1918.

Children:

- i. HOLLIS SANBORN,⁸ b. in Hudson, Mass., 8 April 1872.
- ii. FLORIMON MOULTON, b. in Hudson, Mass., 19 May 1879. He lived in Hudson several years; later he became interested in banking, and moved to Providence, R. I., where he is now the president of the Industrial Trust Co. of that city. He is much interested in the Family History, and was a liberal contributor toward the publication of this genealogy. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, and a highly respected citizen.

837. LEVI⁷ HOWE (*Henry*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 18 June 1817; married in 1841, JULIA S. SPAULDING; she died in 1874, and he married second, in 1875, MALINDA B. FORSYTH, and lived in West Concord, Vt., where he was engaged in trade.

Children:

- i. ALBERT,⁸ b. in Concord, Vt., 10 March 1842; m. and lived in Concord in 1871.

838. HENRY⁷ HOWE (*Stephen*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 17 March 1835; married NELLIE A. ———. They lived in Lunenburg, Vt., where he was a farmer; he died there 11 April 1879.

Children born in Lunenburg:

- i. ELIZA,⁸ b. about 1868.
- ii. ANNA M., b. 20 Jan. 1872; d. 1 Oct. 1872.

839. EDWIN A.⁷ HOWE (*Martin R.*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Luther*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Mass., 4 March 1843; married 28 March 1867, ALVESTIE K. WOOD, born in Grafton, 16 Jan. 1847. He lived in Grafton, where he was for many years Town Clerk. He served in the army in the Civil war, and was commander of the G. A. R. Post for 24 years, and was tax collector for 26 years. He died 1 Dec. 1927.

Children born in Grafton:

- i. MINNIE GERTRUDE,⁸ b. 22 Jan. 1869.
- ii. MABEL L., b. 20 Feb. 1872.
- iii. HARRY E., b. 20 Aug. 1874.

840. LEWIS BRAKENRIDGE⁷ HOWE (*Elijah F.*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Luther*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Terre Haute, Ind., 15 Dec. 1866; married 8 June 1893, CAROLINE D. WHITE. They are now (1927) living in Glendale, Calif.

Children:

- i. FRANK BAILEY,⁸ b. in Peoria, Ill., 28 July 1897; m. 11 Aug. 1919, Frances Saltmarsh, and is now (1927) living in Los Angeles, Calif.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

841. WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*David*,⁷ *Nehemiah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Thetford, Vt., about 1814; married SARAH BASTOON of New York City. They lived in Thetford, Vt., where he was a blacksmith, and where he died (date not given).

Children:

- i. HENRY,⁹ d. at Thetford in 1888.
 1137. ii. HAMILTON TYLER, b. 19 April 1849.

842. LORENZO⁸ HOWE (*David*,⁷ *Nehemiah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Thetford, Vt., about 1817; married CAROLINE M. ———. They lived in Thetford and West Fairlee, Vt., where he was a blacksmith.

Children:

- i. ELMINA,⁹ b. about 1845.
 ii. ADELINE, b. about 1846.
 iii. MARION, b. about 1848.
 iv. NEWTON K., b. about 1850; d. in West Fairlee, Vt., 6 Jan. 1880.
 v. DAVID, b. about 1853.
 vi. CHARLES, b. about 1855.
 vii. HARRY W., b. about 1858.
 viii. EDWARD, b. about 1865.

843. SENACA⁸ HOWE (*Eli*,⁷ *Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Newport, N. H., 10 March 1810; married 3 June (2) -1855, ASENATH HOWE, daughter of Abel and Jerusha (Colby) Howe, born in Newport, N. H., 11 June 1815; she died, and he married second, 13 April 1847, MEHITABLE N. MUZZEY, daughter of John and Abigail N. (Bean) Muzzy, born 11 July 1826, died 22 Sept. 1863. They lived in Newport, where he was a farmer, and where he died 31 May 1862.

Children born in Newport:

1138. i. ABEL P.,⁹ b. 27 July 1840.
 ii. ALBERT C., b. 5 May 1841; m. Electa Still.

Children by second wife:

- iii. FRANK EDWIN, b. 24 April 1848; m. Annie Hill.
 iv. ELBRIDGE N., b. 1 July 1850; m. 30 Aug. 1873, Mary Esther Page, daughter of John and Lucy (Jewett) Page, b. 17 June 1850.
 v. WALLACE M., b. 24 April 1852.
 vi. JOHN M., b. 2 Sept. 1855.
 vii. MARY A., b. 4 Nov. 1858.
 viii. HATTIE, b. 14 Sept. 1862.

844. GILBERT⁸ HOWE (*Eli*,⁷ *Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Newport, N. H., 27 Oct. 1816; married ALICE MARSTON. They moved to Carroll, N. H., where he was a farmer. He died prior to 1880.

Children:

- i. MALVINA,⁹ b. about 1845.
- ii. GEORGE G., b. about 1848; m. Mary A. ———. He lived in Carroll.

745. CYRUS B.⁸ HOWE (*Eli,⁷ Eli,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Newport, N. H., 20 Feb. 1825; married BETSEY K. COMSTOCK, daughter of ——— and Sally B. Comstock. They lived in Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer and where he died prior to 1860.

Children:

- i. CHARLES H.,⁹ b. about 1849; he was living in Newport in 1880.

846. JOSHUA C.⁸ HOWE (*Stephen,⁷ Eli,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John,¹*), born in Newport, N. H., 10 July 1810; married 14 Feb. 1837, LYDIA KELLEY, daughter of Edmund and Abigail (Bagley) Kelley, born in Newport, N. H., 5 Aug. 1811; she died 28 July 1864, and he married second 25 Dec. 1864, ELIZA M. WARTHEN, daughter of Rodney and S. (Tenney) Warthen, born in May 1824. They lived in Goshen, N. H., and Pittsford, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 21 Dec. 1891. She died in Rutland, Vt., 5 Aug. 1896.

Children:

- i. MARTIN,⁹ b. in Goshen, N. H., 2 June 1838; d. in Pittsford, Vt., 24 Dec. 1871.
- ii. MIRIAM, b. in Pittsford, Vt., 21 Sept. 1845; m. 10 April 1871, Almanza Heath, son of Uriah and Mary (Stevens) Heath, b. in Dracut, Mass., 11 Aug. 1847, and lived in Pittsford, Vt.

Children:

1. Ella A., b. in Croydon, N. Y., 8 Sept. 1875.
2. Ida M., b. in Mt. Holly, Vt., 10 Oct. 1881.

847. DR. PHILIP⁸ HOWE (*Stephen,⁷ Eli,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Newport, N. H., 4 Jan. 1819; married 3 Sept. 1845, ANN ELIZA HOWE, daughter of Ezekiel and Clarissa (Martin) Howe, born in Weston, Vt., 21 Oct. 1827, died in Gardner, Mass., 6 Feb. 1846. He married second (int. 29 July 1848), MARY ANN SMITH of Fitchburg, Mass. He taught school a few years, then studied medicine, and graduated from the Eclectic School of Petersburg, Va. In 1848 he commenced the practice of medicine in Bennington, Vt.; in 1852 he moved to Dixon, Ill., where he practiced his profession until 1863, when he moved to California, and continued his practice in Los Angeles, Pomona and Santa Ana. He died in Santa Ana, Cal., 19 Nov. 1902.

Children:

1139. i. ALVIN J.,⁹ b. in Bennington, Vt., 21 Jan. 1850.
- ii. ALVAH W., b. in Bennington, Vt., 21 Jan. 1850; d. 1852.
- iii. EUGENE W., b. in Dixon, Ill., 27 Dec. 1857; d. 1863.
1140. iv. CLARENCE FRED, b. 20 May 1867.

848. HORACE⁸ HOWE (*Stephen,⁷ Eli,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Newport, N. H., 28 Sept. 1827; married HANNAH MUZZY, daughter of Daniel and Lanora (Jones) Muzzy, born 6 April 1833, in Newport. They moved to Illinois, where he died 3 Sept. 1886.

Children:

- i. MARIETTA.⁹
- ii. MARTHA.
- iii. ELNORA.
- iv. WILLIAM.

849. GEORGE W.⁸ HOWE (*Abel,⁷ Eli,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Newport, N. H., 22 June 1812; married SALLY M. CARR, daughter of Col. Benjamin and Sarah (Wilcox) Carr, born 17 Nov. 1812. They lived in Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Newport:

- i. DANIEL W.,⁹ b. 20 Oct. 1837; m. 28 Oct. 1861, Maroa H. Page, daughter of John and Lucy (Jewett) Page, b. 20 March 1844. They lived in Marlow, N. H.
- ii. HARRIET A., b. 28 Sept. 1841; m. Charles Kempton, son of Silas Kempton, b. in 1838, and lived in Lempster, N. H.

Children:

1. Nettie.
2. Willie.
- iii. FLORA M., b. 31 Aug. 1843; m. Dr. Ira P. George, son of Rodney George. They went to Neb., and settled in Gibbon, Buffalo Co.
- iv. MARCIA E., b. 23 Jan. 1847; m. and went to Nebraska.
- v. GEORGE A., b. 14 Nov. 1850.
- vi. ETTA A., b. 8 Feb. 1854.

850. WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*William K.,⁷ Eli,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Henniker, N. H., 26 Feb. 1836; married 2 Sept. 1856, MARY J. FLANDERS, born 1 April 1837. They lived in Sutton, N. H.

Children:

1141. i. WILLIS H.,⁹ b. 4 July 1857.
- ii. FRED L., b. 30 July 1859; m. 9 Oct. 1882, Myra A. Andrews; she d. in Feb. 1884; he m. 2nd 9 Nov. 1885, Nettie A. Crosby, b. in May 1868.
- iii. HATTIE M., b. 26 Feb. 1864; m. 11 June 1881, Fred A. Felch.

851. HORACE M.⁸ HOWE (*William K.,⁷ Eli,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Henniker, N. H., 17 Dec. 1837; married 13 Feb. 1858, LUCINDA BARNARD, born 1 Aug. 1841, died 12 May 1859; he died in Sutton, N. H., 25 April 1885.

Children:

- i. FREDERIC,⁹ b. 29 March 1859; d. 10 March 1860.

852. JOEL MILLER⁸ HOWE (*Joel,⁷ Micah,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Peter,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Henniker, N. H., 19 Dec. 1818; mar-

ried 22 Sept. 1846, ELIZABETH B. WOODS of Thornton, N. H.; she died 9 Feb. 1860. He married second, 1 Jan. 1861, LUCINDA F. GOULD of Concord, N. H. They lived in Henniker where he was a farmer.

Children born in Henniker:

1142. i. JOSEPH MILLER,⁹ b. 27 July 1847.
 ii. EDGAR WILLIS, b. 6 July 1849; m. Ella F. ———. *
 iii. MARY ISABELLA, b. 27 Oct. 1851.
 iv. EDWIN BAXTER, b. 1 March 1854.
 v. HELEN HARVEY, b. 31 March 1857.
 vi. DELANO AMSDEN, b. 5 Feb. 1860.

853. FLORIMOND LIVINGSTON⁸ HOWE (*Micah*,⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 31 July 1816; married ELIZABETH DUNLAP.

Children:

- i. FLORRO F.,⁹ b. in Washington, D. C., 10 June 1864; d. in Boston, Mass., 22 May 1866.

854. COMMODORE NATHANIEL MANLEY⁸ HOWE (*Micah*,⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 25 Aug. 1821; married 12 Oct. 1859, VIRGINIA ROBB, who was born 20 Feb. 1835, and died 21 June 1913. He died 25 Aug. 1893.

Children:

- i. FRANK,⁹ b. 31 Aug. 1860.
 ii. HELEN MARGARET, b. 17 July 1864; m. 10 Nov. 1884, F. Scott Smith. They live in Pasadena, Calif; have one child.
 iii. AGNES, b. 4 July 1869; m. H. Winfield Huff.
 iv. ERNEST LIVINGSTON, b. 14 Sept. 1871; d. 3 Aug. 1872.

855. MERRILL AMSDEN⁸ HOWE (*Micah*,⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 12 July 1827; married 30 April 1860, CATHERINE MCINTYRE, who was born 5 May 1845, and died 5 Oct. 1915.

Children:

- i. FRANCES ANN,⁹ b. 5 May 1861; m. 16 Jan. 1881, Timothy Artemas Spaulding, who was b. 9 March 1845.

Children:

1. *Merrill Clark*, b. 6 Nov. 1881; d. in July 1884.
 2. *Florence Lydia*, b. 27 Aug. 1887.
 3. *Helena Wells*, b. 30 Aug. 1889; d. 20 March 1898.

- ii. MERRILL DELANO, b. (date not given); lived to be 22 months old.

1143. iii. MERRILL NATHANIEL, b. 3 Aug. 1889.

856. MOSES BARTLETT⁸ HOWE (*Lyman C.*⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in N. H., 16 Nov. 1833; married SUSAN EMELINE BOARDMAN, who was born in Bridgewater, N. H. They lived in several places in New Hampshire. He died in Hill, N. H. She died in Bristol, N. H.

Children:

- i. JENNIE HATTIE,⁹ b. in Bristol, N. H., 29 April 1860.
- ii. ELVA MAY, b. in Bradford, N. H., 12 March 1863; m. 22 March 1885, Frank W. Whittier; no children.

857. MICAH C.⁸ HOWE (*Lyman C.*,⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Newbury, N. H., 12 Nov. 1836; married 1 Sept. 1859, HARRIET C. SMITH, who was born in Langdon, N. H., 9 May 1840.

Children:

- i. ANGIE FIDELIA,⁹ b. in Bradford, N. H., 29 July 1860; m. 10 April 1884, George William Lambert, who was b. in Lyme, N. H., 12 Aug. 1853; no children.
- ii. ETTA SOPHRONIA, b. in Hanover, N. H., 21 April 1867; m. 22 March 1892, Irving Harem Gale, b. in Danbury, N. H., 20 Aug. 1869. They were living in Lebanon, N. H., in 1903; no children.

858. GEORGE L.⁸ HOWE (*Lyman C.*,⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Bradford, N. H., 14 July 1840; married 12 July 1863, ELLEN C. BAGLEY, who was born in Bradford, N. H., 8 Dec. 1846, she died 25 April 1882; he married second, 24 June 1884, MRS. MATTIE FLETCHER of Gardner; he married third, 24 Sept. 1902, MRS. ANNIE P. WILLIAMS of Athol, Mass.

Children:

- i. WARREN ELMER,⁹ b. in Grantham, N. H., 14 July 1864; d. 22 Aug. 1864.
- ii. ARTHUR LEOLIN, b. in Bradford, N. H., 4 Jan. 1868; m. 19 Oct. 1896, Flora M. Pratt, b. in Malden, Mass., 18 Feb. 1872; no children.
- iii. ELVER LESTON, b. in Claremont, N. H., 17 March 1871; d. in N. Y. City, 27 Dec. 1890.

859. JASON¹ CURTIS⁸ HOWE (*Lyman C.*,⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Bradford, N. H., 3 March 1851; married 18 Feb. 1874, MATTIE EVANS; he married second, 20 March 1886, HANNAH JANE HEMPHILL, born in Warner, N. H., 20 Dec. 1852. They lived in Warner and Hopkinton, N. H.

Children:

- i. EVA MAY,⁹ b. in Warner, N. H., 10 Sept. 1887.
- ii. FRED MOSES, b. in Warner, N. H., 26 Aug. 1889.
- iii. SADIE CARRIER, b. in Hopkinton, N. H., 5 Oct. 1891.

860. PETER SYLVESTER⁸ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Amesville, Athens Co., Ohio, 1 Oct. 1822; married 18 May 1854, RACHEL P. OWEN, born 14 July 1828. They were living in Mt. Victory, Ohio.

Children:

- i. ALBERT EUGENE,⁹ b. 23 Dec. 1855.
- ii. MARY EUDORA, b. 21 Nov. 1857.
- iii. ABIGAIL KATE, b. 1 Sept. 1860.
- iv. ROSANA MAUD, b. 16 Jan. 1865.

861. ALBERTUS⁸ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Amesville, Ohio, 24 Sept. 1826; married 27 Oct. 1850, MARY S. WISEMAN, who was born 21 Nov. 1831. They were living in Forest, Hardin Co., Ohio, in 1871.

Children:

- i. MARVIN F.,⁹ b. 28 Oct. 1851.
 1144. ii. EDWIN NEWTON, b. 6 Oct. 1853.
 iii. IDA ALBERTINE, b. 28 Oct. 1856.
 iv. ELLA CLEMENTINE, b. 6 April 1859.
 v. HARVEY BROUGH, b. 16 Oct. 1863.
 vi. MARY ALMA, b. 24 Nov. 1867.

862. MARVIN FULLER⁸ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Amesville, Ohio, 17 Dec. 1828; married 19 Nov. 1857, SARAH ANN CARTER, who was born 23 Oct. 1837; he married second, 18 Dec. 1867, NANCY TUTTLE, who was born 4 May 1840. They were living in Forest, Hardin Co., O., in 1871.

Children:

- i. CLARENCE DENTON,⁹ b. 29 Nov. 1858.
 ii. MARY ABIGAIL, b. 16 April 1862.
 iii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 9 Jan. 1864.
 iv. SARAH EMMA, b. 20 Nov. 1868.

863. GARDNER DURFEE⁸ HOWE (*Sylvanus*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Amesville, O., 26 July 1833; married 13 Feb. 1868, ANGELINE BALDWIN, who was born 20 Feb. 1847. He served in the army during the Civil war, and was living in Mt. Victory, Hardin Co., in 1871.

Children:

- i. RALPH MORTON,⁹ b. 29 Jan. 1869.
 ii. EVA LEONA, b. 26 May 1871.

864. JOHN⁸ HOWE (*Zimri*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Castleton, Vt., 18 Oct. 1833; married in 1852, HELEN BARBOUR; she died, and he married second, in 1860, HELEN M. HUNT. He graduated from Middlebury College, Vt., studied law, and practiced his profession in Castleton for many years, but later moved to Pensacola, Fla.

Children:

1145. i. EDWARD BARBOUR,⁹ b. in Castleton, Vt., 29 Nov. 1858.

By second wife:

1146. ii. HENRY HUNT, b. in West Haven, Vt., 23 Feb. 1861.
 iii. WILLIAM G., b. about 1867; was living in Denver, Col., in 1914.
 iv. CHARLES S., b. about 1874.

865. JOHN ALONZO⁸ HOWE (*Alonzo*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Poultney, Vt., 1 Oct. 1834; married DELIA ANN RICE, and lived in Albany, N. Y.

Children born in Albany:

1147. i. JOHN ALONZO,⁹ b. 8 Nov. 1859.
 ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 7 Sept. 1861; m. 17 April 1890, Charles H. Cassavant of Washington, D. C.
 Children:
 1. *Howe Kendrick*, b. 15 May 1891.
 2. *Edith*, b. 14 Aug. 1892; d. 19 Feb. 1896.
 3. *Henry Bradley*, b. 15 Aug. 1894.
 4. *Theodore Wallace*, b. 24 March 1896.
1148. iii. EDWIN DEWEY, b. 11 July 1865.
 iv. DANIEL RICE, b. 1 March 1873; d. 23 Nov. 1881.
 v. LILLIAN EUSEBIA, b. 28 Oct. 1874.

866. HARRISON⁸ HOWE (*Alonzo*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*, *John*¹), born in Poultney, Vt., 3 Feb. 1840; married 19 Oct. 1864, ESTELLE V. CRANSTON. They lived in Poultney, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Poultney:

- i. HENRY CRANSTON,⁹ b. 1 June 1867; m. 5 Feb. 1896, Anna Allen Kellogg.
 ii. GRACE ESTELLE, b. 13 Dec. 1869.
 iii. BENJAMIN HORR, b. 5 Sept. 1875.
 iv. JUDSON FREEMAN, b. 19 Sept. 1880.

867. ADDISON⁸ HOWE (*Samuel*,⁷ *Lovell*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Oct. 1814; married 8 Nov. 1843, MARY K. KNOWLTON, daughter of Josiah and Esther Knowlton of Boylston, Mass. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 2 March 1874. She died there 11 Feb. 1890, aged 73 years.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ABBIE SOPHIA,⁹ b. 5 Aug. 1844; m. 15 July 1874, Albert S. Burpee of Sterling, Mass.
 ii. CHARLES ADDISON, b. 23 July 1849; d. 9 Oct. 1857.
 iii. ESTELLE WOODBURY, b. 22 April 1851; d. 21 Oct. 1852.
 iv. EVERETT ADDISON, b. 2 Feb. 1860; d. 24 Sept. 1860.

868. LEWIS⁸ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Maine, about 1814; married SARAH C.———. They lived in Fryeburg, Me., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM L.,⁹ b. in Fryeburg, about 1865.

869. BENJAMIN B.⁸ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born about 1821; married PERMELIA D. ———. They lived in Fryeburg, Me., for many years, but prior to 1880 they moved to Lovell, Me., where he was a farmer and a carpenter.

Children:

- i. ERNEST R.,⁹ b. about 1857.
 ii. MARIA, b. about 1858.
 iii. FRANK LEWIS, b. about 1860.
 iv. JOSEPH W., b. about 1867.
 v. LULU W., b. about 1871.

870. WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Peter*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 11 Oct. 1825; married 25 March 1856, SARAH C. WEEKS of Hopkinton, N. H. They lived in Hopkinton, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. ADDIE L.,⁹ b. 23 Jan. 1857.
- ii. WILLIE E., b. 5 March 1860.
- iii. MINNIE J., b. 20 Aug. 1866.

871. RUFUS S.⁸ HOWE (*Peter*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Henniker, N. H., 17 March 1832; married 1 June 1857, SARAH W. NOYES, daughter of Nathan and Rachel (Cheney) Noyes of Henniker, born 14 March 1843. They lived in Henniker, where he was a farmer and a mechanic.

Children born in Henniker:

- i. SARAH A.,⁹ b. in Oct. 1858; d. 19 Oct. 1858.
- ii. ETTA L., b. 19 April 1860.
- iii. INA BELLE, b. 30 April 1864.
- iv. MARY N., b. 27 Sept. 1876.

872. ALANSON PAGE⁸ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 12 Oct. 1836; married 19 March 1873, ELIZA J. BROWN, daughter of Noah and Jane (Sanborn) Brown, born in Sanbornton, N. H., 11 July 1853.

Children born in Sanbornton:

- i. MABEL AUGUSTA,⁹ b. 8 Jan. 1874.

873. JOHN MILLS⁸ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Sanbornton, N. H., in Aug. 1839; married in 1865, BETSEY CLOUGH; she died 13 Feb. 1875. He was a soldier in the Civil war, serving in the 3d N. H., Regt. for one year.

Children born in Sanbornton:

- i. NELLIE WING,⁹ b. in Nov. 1866.
- ii. JOHN WESLEY, b. 11 Nov. 1872.

874. RUFUS⁸ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 23 Oct. 1843; married in Nov. 1866, MAHALA C. QUIMBY, daughter of Daniel Quimby of Hill, N. H. He served three years as a soldier during the Civil war.

Children born in Sanbornton:

- i. HARRIET MAHALA,⁹ b. 23 Nov. 1867.
- ii. SADIE MAY, b. 17 July 1871.
- iii. HENRY RUFUS, b. 16 June 1873.

875. GEORGE PLUMMER⁸ HOWE (*Rufus*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 23 Aug. 1845; married in Manchester, N. H., in March 1872, MARIAN CAMPBELL, a native of Glaasgow, Scotland. He was a sol-

dier in the Civil war, and was severely wounded at the battle of Chancellorsville, Va. They lived in Sanbornton, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Sanbornton:

- i. ELLEN,⁹ b. in Dec. 1872.
- ii. GEORGE CAMPBELL, b. in Jan. 1875.

876. WILLARD⁸ HOWE (*Joel,⁷ Ephraim,⁶ Asa,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1828; married JANE CADWELL, who was born in Sunderland, Mass., about 1835, and died in Montague, Mass., 19 April 1923. They lived in Montague, Mass., where he was a farmer and where he died.

Children born in Montague:

- i. EFFIE,⁹ b. — 1863; m. ——— Lawrence.
- ii. FREDERICK, b. — 1876.

877. HARLAN⁸ HOWE (*John,⁷ Ephraim,⁶ Asa,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1838; married MARY L.———. They lived in Wendell, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wendell:

- i. FRANK L.,⁹ b. about 1868.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1870.
- iii. ELLA, b. about 1873.
- iv. MARY S., b. about 1876.

878. ABEL⁸ HOWE (*Asa,⁷ Abel,⁶ Asa,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 11 Sept. 1815; married 6 May 1841, MARTHA WILLIAMS, daughter of Parley Williams, born 12 April 1818; she died 27 Sept. 1895. They lived in Hubbardston, Mass., where he died 2 Feb. 1889.

Children born in Hubbardston:

- i. HERBERT WILLIAM,⁹ b. 17 Dec. 1842; m. 17 May 1868, Mary W. Brown.
1149. ii. WALTER EUGENE, b. 6 Jan. 1846.
- iii. ALICE STEARNS, b. 22 Dec. 1848; d. 3 Sept. 1862.
- iv. MARY A., b. 8 Dec. 1859; m. 15 Sept. 1881, R. Alfred Waite, son of Rockwell and Sarah A. Waite.

879. GEORGE⁸ HOWE (*Newell,⁷ Abel,⁶ Asa,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*), born in Wendell, Mass., 16 March 1812; married IRENE C. HAYNES, daughter of William and Lucy (Anderson) Haynes; she died 9 July 1845, leaving two children; he married second (int. 6 July 1846) LUCY ANN HUBBARD, who died 12 May 1860. He is said to have married a third wife, a MARY MATILDA STEELE, but of which we find no record. He lived in Wales, and Palmer, Mass., and in Bolton, Ct.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HARRISON,⁹ b. about 1840; he served as Capt. in the 57th Regt. Mass. Vols., and was killed in battle in front of Petersburg, Va., 30 July 1864.

- ii. LARENE EMELINE, b. in Wales, Mass., 21 Aug. 1844; m. Timothy D. Potter of Wilbraham, Mass.
There may have been other children.

880. CUTLER NEWELL⁸ HOWE (*Newell*,⁷ *Abel*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Wendell, Mass., 25 Nov. 1823; married 10 April 1849, EUNICE KIMBALL of Tolland, Ct., he being then of Rockville, Ct., she daughter of John and Nancy (Turner) Kimball, born 12 May 1823. They lived in Stafford and Vernon, Ct. He died 22 Oct. 1880.

Children:

- i. LAURA ERVILLA,⁹ b. in Feb. 1852, and d. the same year.
- 1150. ii. FRANK NEWELL, b. 31 Dec. 1856.
- 1151. iii. GEORGE CUTLER, b. 9 Oct. 1858.

881. JONAS HOLLAND⁸ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 28 April 1821; married 10 June 1846, MARGARET ADELE SWINDELL, daughter of John C. and Annie (Legate) Swindell of Boston, Mass. For a few years he was associated with George Fuller in the study of portrait painting in Boston, but returned to his native town and engaged in farming. In 1854 he went to Minnesota, and purchased some government land near Minneapolis, in the town of Plymouth; he lived for forty four years. He was active in town and county affairs, held the office of Town Clerk and other local offices, was a member of the Legislature in 1868, and here he was instrumental in having the State establish a School for Deaf and Dumb pupils. He was an ardent abolitionist, and at the outbreak of the Civil war, he enlisted in Co. F, 11th Regt. Minn., Vols., and served as 1st sergeant until the close of the war. He was very active in politics, espousing the cause of the Populist party. He died 1 Oct. 1898.

Children:

- i. CORA AGNES,⁹ b. 8 Dec. 1847; she graduated from the Minnesota Institute for the Deaf and Dumb in June 1870, and for several years was a teacher in that institution. She d. 15 May 1898.
- ii. GERTRUDE LEONORA, b. 29 July 1849; m. 14 June 1873, Augustus Hasbrouck Gow. She was a teacher in the public schools, and was one of the organizers of the Minneapolis Woman Suffrage Association. They moved to Pomona, Calif., in 1888, where she d. 15 Feb. 1897.
- iii. LAURA NEGUS, b. 23 April 1851; m. 5 April 1874, Walter Atwood Carpenter. She was a teacher in the public schools of Minneapolis, and was very active in the Woman Suffrage movement in that city. After her marriage, they moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:

- 1. *Alice.*
- 2. *Corinne.*
- 3. *Doris.*
- 4. *Lilian.*

- iv. ANNIE ESTELLE LEGATE, b. 4 July 1852; m. 12 Sept. 1880, Thompson Alexander Best. Like her sisters she was a teacher in the public schools. They moved to Casselton, N. D.

Children:

1. *May Margaret.*
2. *Arthur Howe.*
3. *Annie.*

- v. MARY ANGELA, b. 19 Jan. 1854; d. 18 Jan. 1867.

- vi. GEORGE EDWARD, b. 27 March 1856; d. 10 Jan. 1867.

- vii. CAROLINE SPOONER, b. 25 Jan. 1858; m. 30 June 1885, William Delles. She was also a teacher in the public schools. They lived in Minneapolis.

1152. viii. JAMES BENJAMIN, b. 30 June 1860.

- ix. MARGARET ALICE, b. 18 Jan. 1862; m. 24 May 1894, Cecil Fredus Carpenter. They live in Minneapolis, Minn.

Children:

1. *Carmen.*
2. *Edith.*
3. *Fredus.*

- x. JONAS, b. 29 Aug. 1863; d. 11 Dec. 1866.

882. THOMAS STEVENS⁸ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 22 July 1823; married 9 June 1847, CHARLOTTE BIGELOW, daughter of Charles and Elizabeth (Walker) Bigelow, born in Barre, Mass., 18 March 1825. They lived in Petersham, on the old Negus Homestead, one of the early settled farms of that town. He was a collector of antique furniture, china and books, and died in Petersham, 21 April 1893.

Children born in Petersham:

- i. ELIZABETH ARATHUSA,⁹ b. 6 June 1852; m. 21 Aug. 1883, Charles H. Gay. They lived a few years in Boston, then returned to Petersham, and lived on the old homestead.
- ii. CHARLES BIGELOW, b. 28 June 1856; m. Mary K. Murphy, and lived at Sandy Hill, N. Y.

883. HENRY E.⁸ HOWE (*Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Gill, Mass., 21 April 1810; married 1 April 1836, EMILY PIERCE, daughter of William and Lydia (Lincoln) Pierce, born in Wendell, Mass., 29 Dec. 1814, died 12 Feb. 1845; he married second, in 1847, MARY ANN WOOD. (From another correspondent the name is given as MARY JANE PURCELL). He with his brother Lyman, went west, and located in Princeton, Ill., for a short time, then settled in Galena, Ill.; later he moved to Monona, Iowa. In 1870 he moved to Madison, Wis., and was a farmer and a dealer in horses. He died in Madison 6 April 1879.

Children:

- i. A CHILD,⁹ b. and d. in infancy.

1153. ii. LEONARD HENRY, b. in Galena, Ill., 16 June 1837.

By second wife:

1154. iii. ELMER LYMAN, b. in Galena, Ill., 9 Oct. 1848.

1155. iv. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. in Monona, Iowa, 17 Jan. 1851.

- v. ALICE L., b. and d. in infancy.
1156. vi. FRANK ASA, b. in Monona, Iowa, 30 Nov. 1853.
- vii. CAROLYN LUCRETIA, b. in Monona, Iowa, 9 May 1860; m. 23 Dec. 1887, Lew Foster Porter. They now (1928) live in Madison, Wis.
- Children:
1. *Joseph*, b. 8 Jan. 1889; m. Mabel Paulsen.
 2. *Philip Howe*, b. 15 Aug. 1891; m. 5 May 1917, Ruth Thomas.
 3. *Paul Wood*, b. 7 Nov. 1893; m. 28 June 1924, Gladys Middleton.
 4. *Mary Eliza*, b. 28 Jan. 1897; m. 21 June 1919, Aurey Cohoe.
- viii. MARY ELIZA, b. in Monona, Iowa, 23 Dec. 1864; m. 21 Nov. 1897, William Edward Aitchison of Council Bluffs, Iowa. She d. in Milwaukee, Wis., 9 Dec. 1925; no children.
884. ASA C.⁸ HOWE (*Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) born in Gill, Mass., 24 Dec. 1814; married 4 Dec. 1839, ALMIRA B. BATES. They lived in Gill, Mass., where he was a farmer.
- Children born in Gill:
1157. i. HENRY CLAYTON,⁹ b. 31 Oct. 1841.
- ii. LYMAN B., b. 4 Nov. 1844; m. Frances A. ———.
- iii. JOSEPHINE, b. 12 Jan. 1846.
- iv. ISABEL E., b. about 1851; m. Lewis N. Parks.
885. WILLIAM ELLIOT⁸ HOWE (*John W.*,⁷ *Jason*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Seth*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹), born in Waltham, Mass., 8 Nov. 1850; married 11 Dec. 1879, MARY HELEN WILSON, daughter of George F. and Maria F. (Stetson) Wilson, in Quincy, Mass., born 11 Jan. 1850. They lived in Quincy, Mass., where he was an insurance broker. He died there 2 Dec. 1920.
- Children:
- i. FLORENCE MARIA,⁹ b. in Boston, Mass., 29 Aug. 1881; m. 14 April 1927, Robert Howes Burnham, and they now (1928) live in Quincy, Mass.
1158. ii. FREDERICK WARLAND, b. in Quincy, Mass., 18 July 1885.
- iii. WILLIAM EVERETT, b. in Quincy, Mass., 25 March 1889.
- iv. MARION LOUISE, b. in Quincy, Mass., 5 Dec. 1890; m. 26 Jan. 1918, Ralph Wilmer Austin. They live at Quincy.
- Children born in Quincy:
1. *Fred Wilmer*, b. 22 June 1919.
 2. *Paul Howe*, b. 28 Dec. 1920.
 3. *Ralph Williams*, b. 17 July 1922.
 4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 21 ——— 1924.
886. FREDERICK CUTLER⁸ HOWE (*Thomas J.*,⁷ *Jason*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Seth*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Feb. 1855; married 19 Nov. 1884, EVELYN R. FESSENDEN, who was born in Arlington, Mass., 27 April 1857. He went to New York City, where he, with his brother Charles F. Howe, engaged in mercantile business under the firm name Frederick C. Howe & Bro.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK STANLEY,⁹ b. 28 Nov. 1885.
- ii. MARY EVELYN, b. 19 Nov. 1888.
- iii. RUTH FESSENDEN, b. 31 Jan. 1895.

887. ELBRIDGE⁸ HOWE (*Elias,⁷ Parley,⁶ Hezekiah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Framingham, Mass., 14 Feb. 1812; married in April 1840, OLIVE MARIA GILMORE, daughter of William and Molly (Hill) Gilmore, born in Franklin, Mass., 5 June 1819. They lived in Natick, Mass., where he was a druggist.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE O.,⁹ b. in Sept. 1841; d. 20 April 1843.
- ii. ELBRIDGE H., b. about 1844.
- iii. IDA M., b. about 1855.

888. ELIAS⁸ HOWE (*Elias,⁷ Parley,⁶ Hezekiah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Framingham, Mass., 9 Aug. 1820; married 10 Oct. 1847, CAROLINE HILLS, born in Union, Me., 11 July 1823, died 13 Sept. 1894. He early went to Boston, where he became one of the best known music publishers and dealers in musical instruments in New England. He with his brother Willard Howe, were among the prime movers in the holding of the Howe Family Gathering at South Framingham, Mass., 31st of Aug. 1871. He was chosen secretary of the Executive Committee having that meeting in charge, which proved to be the largest family gathering ever held in New England. It was at this meeting that the suggestion was made that a family register or genealogy be published, and soon after that meeting, Rev. J. H. Temple of Framingham, and Mr. Alfred Poor of Salem, Mass., were temporarily employed in gathering family data for that purpose. Mr. Howe spent much time and money in that work, and it is to him and his brother Willard, that the Howe family is indebted for the material thus gathered, and which was the beginning and foundation of this publication. He died 5 July 1895.

Children:

- i. HARRIET AUGUSTA,⁹ b. 17 Sept. 1848; m. 20 Sept. 1893, Henry Ware of Salem, Mass., b. 11 Sept. 1847; d. in March 1917; she is now (1928) living in Needham, Mass.
- 1159. ii. WILLIAM HILLS, b. 24 July 1850.
- iii. ELIAS PERRY, b. 9 Aug. 1852; d. 3 April 1853.
- iv. ANNAH CAROLINE, b. 14 Dec. 1853; d. 18 Oct. 1875.
- v. MINNIE DELIA, b. 11 Jan. 1856; d. 24 July 1858.
- vi. MARY MATILDA, b. 8 Feb. 1859; d. 23 Aug. 1860.
- vii. ADDIE FRANK, b. 6 Sept. 1860; d. 28 Sept. 1862.
- 1160. viii. EDWARD FRANK, b. 22 Sept. 1863.
- ix. ELIAS WILSON, b. 21 May 1856; d. 12 Nov. 1873.
- x. GEORGE HERBERT, b. 23 Feb. 1869; d. 21 Jan. 1875.

889. HAMILTON⁸ HOWE (*Elias,⁷ Parley,⁶ Hezekiah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Framingham, Mass., 29 Dec.

1824; married 29 Sept. 1850, MARGARET ANN GARDNER. He died 19 Aug. 1896; she died in Roxbury, Mass., 27 March 1906.

Children:

- i. FLORENCE ADA,⁹ b. 7 Oct. 1855.
- ii. BLANCHE BLAKELY, b. 28 May 1860.

890. CHARLES⁸ HOWE (*Elias*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 19 Dec. 1826; married 1849, ADELINE DEARTH. They lived in Framingham, Mass.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. ALICE L.,⁹ b. 31 Aug. 1850; m. Eugene M. Robinson; she d. 21 June 1883.
- ii. ADELINE FLORENCE, b. 21 June 1855; d. 27 June 1883.
- iii. MARY BERTHA, b. 19 July 1859; d. 12 Feb. 1865.

891. WILLARD⁸ HOWE (*Elias*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 19 Aug. 1829; married 27 April 1859, CHARLOTTE A. FAY, daughter of Martin and Jane (Fay) Fay. She died in Framingham, 3 Jan. 1883, aged 51. He married second, HARRIET E. COOLIDGE. He married third, 5 Sept. 1894, MRS. NETTIE M. FREEMAN, daughter of Moses M. Fiske of Framingham. He was for many years Post Master at South Framingham, and was one of the Selectmen in 1871-2. A Justice of the Peace, 1868 to 1911, he was also President of the Farmers and Mechanics Savings Bank from its organization in 1883, and a Director in the Framingham National Bank. He was active in various local organizations, and was for many years with his brother Elias greatly interested in the Howe Family Genealogy, which was one of the results of the Howe Family Gathering at Framingham, in 1871. He came into possession of a large collection of Howe family data that was left by Rev. J. H. Temple of Framingham, who had been employed in the gathering of the material, for some time, and it was this material that constituted the beginning and the foundation of this volume. Mr. Howe died in Framingham, 1 Nov. 1916.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. GEORGE WILLARD,⁹ b. 20 Aug. 1860; d. 18 Oct. 1862.
- ii. HARRIE M., b. 21 April 1864.
- iii. FRANK F., b. 1 June 1868; he attended Phillips Academy at Exeter, N. H., and was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1892. He d. 7 Feb. 1894.

892. JOSEPH TOMBS⁸ HOWE (*Amasa*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Framingham, Mass., 13 April 1814; married 10 April 1839, ELIZA D. JENNESS, born in Derry, N. H., 11 April 1813; she died in Natick, Mass., 22 Jan. 1852; he married second, 10 Nov. 1852, EMILY SARGENT, who was born in Orford, N. H., 9 Oct. 1828. They lived in Natick.

Children born in Natick:

- i. JOSEPHINE ELIZA,⁹ b. 1 Nov. 1840.
- ii. AURELIA S., b. 25 May 1841; d. 17 Nov. 1843.
- iii. ANNETTE C., b. 2 March 1846; m. 25 Dec. 1868, Alexander Smith, who was b. 28 April 1843. They lived at Natick.
- iv. ELLA JENNESS, b. 7 Oct. 1848.
- v. LILLIAN E., b. 31 Aug. 1851.

By second wife:

- vi. DEWITT CLINTON, b. 3 Oct. 1853; d. 6 Aug. 1855.
- vii. CHARLES S., b. 11 June 1855; d. 11 Aug. 1855.
- viii. MINNIE B., b. 27 Jan. 1858; d. 12 Aug. 1858.
- ix. J. MURRAY, b. 1 Feb. 1863.

893. NOAH⁸ HOWE (*Noah,⁷ Parley,⁶ Hezekiah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Providence, R. I., 25 May 1816; married about 1837, ABBY ANN STEWART of Providence. They lived in Providence, where he died 18 Dec. 1862.

Children born in Providence:

- i. AMBROSE F.,⁹ b. in 1837; d. 24 May 1838, aged 7 mos.
1161. ii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. in 1842.
- iii. ELLEN AUGUSTA, b. 5 Aug. 1844; m. John Jenckes Holmes.

Children born in Providence:

1. Alice Stewart, b. 8 June 1868.
2. Hannah Jenckes, b. 1 Sept. 1870.
3. Abby Elvira, b. 9 April 1872.
4. John Jenkes, b. 14 Sept. 1875.
5. Elizabeth, b. 29 May 1877; d. 12 Feb. 1923.
6. Howard Stewart, b. 1 April 1884.
- iv. EMILY S., b. in 1846; d. 16 Aug. 1846.
- v. ARTHUR MASON, b. 17 Nov. 1848; d. 21 March 1876.
- vi. ANNIE STEWART, b. 5 April 1857.

894. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁸ HOWE (*Perley,⁷ Perley,⁶ Hezekiah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Natick, Mass., 30 Aug. 1817; married 23 May 1841, BETSEY CORBETT PERRY, daughter of Josiah and Anna (Corbett) Perry, born in Milford, Mass., 20 March 1818. They lived in Milford, where he was engaged in business for many years. She died 11 July 1881.

Children born in Milford:

- i. ANNA ASENATH,⁹ b. 26 May 1844; m. 30 June 1863, Perry Allen Lindsey; they lived in Milford and Boston,, Mass.
Children:
 1. George William, b. in Milford, 17 May 1864.
 2. Frank Allen, b. in Boston, 4 May 1866.
 3. Betsey Augusta, b. in Boston, 2 April 1868.
- ii. ELLEN LYDIA, b. 26 Nov. 1849; she lived in Milford.
- iii. BETSEY GEORGIETTA, b. 25 March 1859; d. 9 Aug. 1859.

895. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁸ HOWE (*Parley,⁷ Parley,⁶ Hezekiah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Framingham, Mass., 18 June 1819; married 10 Nov. 1845, MARGARET RILEY of New York City.

Children:

- i. MARY ASENATH,⁹ b. 18 June 1848; d. 20 Jan. 1851.
- ii. GEORGE FRANK, b. 27 Feb. 1851; d. 10 May 1867.
- iii. ROBERT BRUCE, b. 22 June 1854.
- iv. WILLIAM PERRY, b. 13 Sept. 1856.
- v. ANNIE FRANCES, b. 18 Dec. 1858.

896. JOSEPH P.⁸ HOWE (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Monroe Co., N. Y., 15 July 1827; married 14 July 1853, SABRENA S. VOSBURGH, born in Penn., 10 Oct. 1830. In 1856 he went to Minnesota, and settled in Bristol Township, Fillmore Co., where he lived for several years; later they moved to Granger, in the same county. He was a lawyer, and was a member of the State Legislature in 1860.

Children:

- i. HATTIE E.,⁹ b. in Bristol, 21 Jan. 1857.
- ii. EDWARD L., b. in Bristol, 6 Nov. 1860.
- iii. FLORENCE E., b. in Bristol, 20 May 1862.
- iv. JOSEPH H., b. in Bristol, 15 Jan. 1865.
- v. CORA BELLE, b. in Granger, 26 Aug. 1869; d. 23 May 1870.

897. BOWMAN⁸ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 30 Aug. 1814; married 1 Jan. 1838, HANNAH WHITCOMB, daughter of Jacob and Phillis (Sweet) Whitcomb, born in Fitzwilliam, 26 June 1815, died 18 Dec. 1854; he married second, 2 Oct. 1855, CYNTHIA WHITCOMB, sister of his first wife, born 21 Sept. 1825. They lived in Fitzwilliam several years, then moved to Richmond, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 20 Jan. 1877.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,⁹ b. in Fitzwilliam, 14 Sept. 1838; m. 1 March 1866, Sarah J. Knights, daughter of Jason and Sally Knights of Phillipston, Mass., b. there 5 April 1842.
- ii. ISAAC WHITCOMB, b. in Fitzwilliam, 8 May 1840; d. 3 July 1842.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Fitzwilliam, 10 June 1843; m. 29 June 1865, Henry Handy, son of Paul and Betsey (Grant) Handy, b. in Fitzwilliam, 8 Aug. 1836.

Children:

1. *Alberto Leroy*, b. 20 March 1867.
2. *Nellie Mabel*, b. 26 Nov. 1876.
3. *Arthur Edison*, b. 10 April 1879.
1162. iv. ORRIN BOWMAN, b. in Richmond, N. H., 7 Aug. 1847; m. 17 March 1872, Emma Flint, daughter of Amos A. and Catherine (Carter) Flint of Richmond.

By second wife:

- v. CORA M., b. in Richmond, 20 April 1859; d. 6 Dec. 1861.
- vi. EMILY S., b. in Richmond, 6 Nov. 1861.
- vii. ELBRIDGE, b. in Richmond, 5 Jan. 1864.
- viii. EPHRAIM W., b. in Richmond, 13 Sept. 1867.

898. NAHUM⁸ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 4 Nov. 1817; married 18 Nov. 1840, PHEBE PERLEY, who was born in Winchendon, Mass., in 1817; she died in Fitzwilliam, 16 Oct. 1861. He married second, 6 April 1865, NANCY A. KETCHUM, daughter of Levi and Nancy A. (Byam) Harris, born 10 Feb. 1828. They lived in Fitzwilliam, where he died 16 Aug. 1873.

Children born in Fitzwilliam:

- i. LAURA ANN,⁹ b. 22 Nov. 1841; d. 29 April 1860.
- ii. JANE M., b. 1 Oct. 1843; m. 22 March 1864, Joseph E. Harkness, son of Elisha and Ann (Burgess) Harkness.
- iii. ELLA PHEBE, b. 8 May 1846.
1163. iv. HENRY PERLEY, b. 27 Oct. 1848.
- v. HELEN M., b. 28 April 1851.
- vi. FLORA M., b. 3 Oct. 1854.

By second wife:

1164. vii. WALTER NAHUM, b. 13 Feb. 1866.

899. FLINT⁸ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 23 Aug. 1819; married in Grafton, Mass., 9 Sept. 1843, SARAH ANN FULTON of Coleraine, Mass. They lived in Grafton, Mass., a few years, then moved to Iowa, and settled in Hardin Co., where he died 9 Nov. 1865.

Children:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,⁹ b. in Grafton, 21 May 1845; d. 25 Dec. 1847.
 - ii. NAHUM, b. in Grafton, 14 Feb. 1849.
- There may have been other children.

900. MOSES TAYLOR⁸ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 10 Aug. 1827; married 16 Sept. 1852, ELVIRA GIBSON WELLINGTON, daughter of Amos and Mary Jane (Gibson) Wellington, born in Ashby, Mass., 26 April 1832. They lived in Mass. a few years, then moved to Minn., and later moved to Iowa. He died in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 19 Aug. 1886. She died in Chariton, Iowa, 7 Dec. 1894.

Children:

1165. i. EDGAR WELLINGTON,⁹ b. in Concord, Mass., 28 Jan. 1854.
 - ii. MARY JOSEPHINE, b. in Hatfield, Mass., 31 July 1855; m. 18 Dec. 1879, James Ellis of Prairie Grove, Iowa. She m. 2nd in 1891, Peter Christenson of Linwood, Iowa.
- Children:
- i. *Cyril Ellis*, b. in Prairie Grove, in 1880.
 1166. iii. GEORGE SWAN, b. in Erving, Mass., 19 Dec. 1857.
 - iv. MINNIE JANE, b. in Monona, Iowa, 14 April 1864; m. 24 April 1888, William Penn Robertson of Pocatello, Idaho. He d. in Pocatello, 15 Sept. 1888; she d. in Ottumwa, Iowa, 17 Oct. 1894.

901. HORACE HOUGHTON⁸ HOWE (*Eli*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 9 Feb. 1826; married 15 Oct. 1850, CYNTHIA ALCESTRA GREEN, daughter of Gideon and Betsey Green. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he was a farmer, and a business man, prominent in town affairs. In 1876 he was a member of the State Legislature, and for many years was one of the trustees of the Springfield Savings Bank, and later was its President. He died in Springfield, 19 May 1899; she died there 21 June 1917.

Children born in Springfield:

- 1167. i. HERBERT HORACE,⁹ b. 3 July 1853.
- 1168. ii. LEONARD HOUGHTON, b. 18 July 1858.
- 1169. iii. FREDERICK LEWIS, b. 23 Nov. 1860.

902. WILLIAM H.⁸ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., about 1828; married MARY CARLETON. They lived in Concord, N. H., where he died in 1912, aged 84 years.

Children:

- 1170. i. WILLIAM BERNARD,⁹ b. in Concord, 3 July 1859.

903. SOLON M.⁸ HOWE (*Daniel*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., about 1832; married 6 Feb. 1860, MARY ANN WARD of Springfield, Vt. They lived in Springfield, Vt.

Children:

- i. MARY S.,⁹ b. 20 July 1861.
- ii. EMMA L., b. 4 Dec. 1862; m. 16 Nov. 1880, Roger W. Hall.

904. HENRY F.⁸ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 17 Oct. 1835; married JULIA WHITCOMB; she died and he married second, 4 Oct. 1864, MARCIA WESTGATE.

Children:

- i. LULU M.,⁹ b. 21 Sept. 1860; m. George Trotter.

Children:

- 1. Edna M., b. 4 Oct. 1882.
- 2. Minnie B., b. 4 Aug. 1885.
- ii. LUMAN H., b. 17 Sept. 1861; m. 2 July 1885, Jennie Wilkinson.

By second wife:

- iii. HENRY C., b. 21 Aug. 1865; d. 3 Feb. 1884.
- iv. JULIA L., b. 30 Sept. 1867.
- v. WILLIAM L., b. 8 Feb. 1870; d. 31 July 1872.
- vi. WILLIS E., b. 27 July 1872.
- vii. WALLACE F., b. 3 Oct. 1875.
- viii. NELLIE M., b. 15 Oct. 1878.
- ix. FRED H., b. 2 April 1881.
- x. GERTRUDE E., b. 12 July 1882.
- xi. LEONORA, b. 5 July 1884.

905. FRANKLIN L.⁸ HOWE (*Lewis,⁷ Daniel,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Springfield, Vt., about 1836; married MARIA H. ———. They lived in Springfield and Woodstock, Vt.

Children:

- i. GEORGE F.,⁹ b. about 1856.

906. JEROME⁸ HOWE (*Peter,⁷ William,⁶ Abner,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born 1 Aug. 1848; married FANNIE HILL. He died in July 1914.

Children:

- i. CORA,⁹ b. 1 Jan. 1874; m. ——— Pingrey.
 1171. ii. CHARLES ROLAND, b. 31 Jan. 1876.
 1172. iii. WALTER VINCENT, b. 24 March 1878.
 iv. CHARLOTTE, b. in Aug. 1889.
 Four other children d. young.

907. CHARLES⁸ HOWE (*Peter,⁷ William,⁶ Abner,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Mt. Palatine, Ill., 6 March 1852; married 18 Sept. 1874, CAROLINE ELIZABETH ERWIN, daughter of William and Susan Ann (Sain) Erwin, born in Wenona, Ill., 13 May 1854, died in Chicago, Ill., 24 April 1910. He lived in Mt. Palatine, a short time, then moved to Wenona, Ill.; later he moved to Chicago. He was a banker for some years; later he engaged in the wholesale grain business.

Children born in Wenona:

1173. i. CHARLES ARTHUR,⁹ b. 3 July 1876.

908. HENRY LAFAYETTE⁸ HOWE (*Moses,⁷ Peter,⁶ Abner,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Schroepel, N. Y., 6 July 1831; married AUGUSTA HASTINGS. He lived several years in Sandy Creek, N. Y., then moved to Syracuse, N. Y., where he was a lawyer. He died there 26 April 1914.

Children:

1174. i. FRANKLIN,⁹ b. in Sandy Creek, in 1854.

909. ELIJAH MUNGER⁸ HOWE (*Moses,⁷ Peter,⁶ Abner,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Schroppel, N. Y., 2 July 1834; married 9 Oct. 1858, JANE L. SHELDON. He married second, 14 Oct. 1881, RUTH JEANETTE EARLE, born 6 Dec. 1848, died 26 June 1924. He lived at Sandy Creek, and Syracuse, N. Y., and died 3 April 1908. He was a farmer, Postmaster, merchant and superintendent of factory.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,⁹ b. 9 Oct. 1862; d. 9 Aug. 1864.

By second wife:

- ii. HENRY EARLE, b. 4 June 1882, in Sandy Creek; m. 27 Nov. 1924, Margaret S. Robinson, b. 28 April 1891. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.
 iii. IDA LAVINA, b. 17 Sept. 1885, in Sandy Creek; d. 7 Feb. 1910, in Syracuse.

910. SAMUEL⁸ HOWE (*Daniel,⁷ Peter,⁶ Peter,⁵ Peter,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Benton, N. H., about 1813; married in 1836, MERAB ROYCE, daughter of Samuel and Dorcas (Foster) Royce, born in Landaff, N. H., 20 Feb. 1810 and died in Benton, 25 Nov. 1888. They lived in Benton, where he was a farmer; he died there 5 Feb. 1899.

Children born in Benton:

- i. SARAH ROYCE,⁹ b. 20 Oct. 1837; m. Parker Swasey; she m. 2nd Truman Gray.
- ii. JULIA, b. in Feb. 1839; m. Rev. H. S. Norris; she m. 2nd Rev. T. D. Chandler.
- iii. LUTHERIA, b. in 1840; m. Henry Wilmot; she m. 2nd Paul Meador.
- iv. PHEBE, b. 14 Feb. 1843; m. Paul Meador; she d. 1903.
- v. DORCAS, b. 31 Jan. 1845; m. 25 Oct. 1865, P. W. Allen; she d. 1914.
- vi. EFFIE E., b. (no date given); m. E. H. Lewis, and lived in Pike, N. H.
- vii. FRED S., b. in Dec. 1847; m. Mary Atkinson, and d. in Lawrence, Mass., about 1907.
- viii. ROYAL, b. about 1849; d. 1851.
- ix. HALSEY R., b. 14 Feb. 1851; m. Martha Foster; he m. 2nd Lilla Bisbee; he d. in April 1904.

911. WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Daniel,⁷ Peter,⁶ Peter,⁵ Peter,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Benton, N. H., in 1818; married in 1840, ELIZA TYLER, daughter of Kimball and Sallie (Street-er) Tyler. They lived in Stoneham, Mass., several years, and about 1861 he moved to Paw Paw, Mich., where he died in Feb. 1861.

Children:

1175.
 - i. HARRY T.,⁹ b. 20 Nov. 1841.
 - ii. SUSAN, b. in 1844; m. 18 May 1862, Charles Flanders; they were living in Spokane, Wash., in 1906.
 - iii. LUCETTA, b. about 1849; m. 10 March 1877, Alvah A. Hutchins.
 - iv. WILLIAM, b. in March 1852; d. 29 Dec. 1853.

912. TIMOTHY⁸ HOWE (*Daniel,⁷ Peter,⁶ Peter,⁵ Peter,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Benton, Mass., about 1822; married HARRIET CLOUGH. They lived in Benton. He died about 1882.

Children:

- i. FRANK,⁹ b. ———; lives in Lisbon, N. H.
- ii. HARRY, b. ———.

913. DANIEL M.⁸ HOWE (*Daniel,⁷ Peter,⁶ Peter,⁵ Peter,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Benton, N. H., 1 Nov. 1834; married in 1854, SUSAN CLOUGH of Lisbon, N. H.; she was a twin sister of Harriet Clough, wife of Timothy Howe. They lived on the old homestead in North Benton. He served nearly three years in the Civil war, and was severely wounded.

Children:

- i. KENDRICK L.,⁹ b. 12 March 1856.
- ii. PAUL M., b. 1 July 1860.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 20 July 1866.
- iv. KATE S., b. 20 Nov. 1870; m. ——— Morse, and lives in Benton.

914. CALVIN⁸ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., about 1806; married in 1836, ELIZA JENKINS; she died, and he married second, 9 March 1850, MRS. CLARA N. EVANS. He lived in Concord, N. H., where he was a merchant for many years. He died in Concord, N. H., 13 Aug. 1882, aged 76 years.

Children:

- i. EDWARD,⁹ b. ———; d. in early manhood.

915. NATHANIEL⁸ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., about 1811; married 4 Feb. 1840, MARY J. CHOATE. They lived in Enfield, N. H., where he was engaged in farming.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. ELIZA.⁹
- ii. SARAH.

916. THOMAS F.⁸ HOWE (*Nathaniel*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Enfield, N. H., 4 July 1813; married, 28 Dec. 1836, NANCY BARNES of Lebanon, N. H., born about 1815, died in Thetford, Vt. He lived in Thetford, Vt., where he was engaged in mercantile business for many years. He died 19 Sept. 1894.

Children born in Thetford:

- i. MARY J.,⁹ b. about 1841.
- ii. GEORGE, b. ———; he served in the army in the Civil war.
- iii. FRANCES, b. about 1844.
- iv. THOMAS F., b. about 1846.
- v. ABBIE F., b. about 1849.
- 1176. vi. HARRY EUGENE, b. about 1853 (twin).
- vii. HATTIE IMOGENE, b. about 1853 (twin).
- viii. ARTHUR B., b. about 1855.
- ix. JENNIE M., b. about 1858; m. ——— Post, ———.

917. BENJAMIN DARWIN⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Pomfret, Vt., 13 June 1814; married ELIZA HITCHCOCK, daughter of John and Sarah (Webster) Hitchcock, born in Claremont, N. H., 5 Aug. 1819; she died in Bethlehem, N. H., 10 July 1897. He was a bookbinder and lived in Claremont, N. H., until 1849, when he moved to Hanover, N. H., and established a book bindery and bookstore which he retained until his death. There he purchased one half of the double house built in 1773, by Eleazer Wheelock, the first president of Dartmouth College; later his wife bought the other half of this historic

mansion, and the family continued to maintain quite an establishment, coachman and servants, until after the death of the mother. This building was presented to the town of Hanover on 22 Feb. 1900, "as the Howe Library" a memorial to her parents and brother, by Miss Emily Hitchcock Howe.

Children:

- i. SARAH M.,⁹ b. in Claremont, N. H., 6 June 1842; d. 7 Aug. 1847.
- ii. CAROLINE G., b. in Claremont, 25 Aug. 1847; d. 8 Aug. 1848.
- iii. JOHN R. HITCHCOCK, b. in Claremont, 13 Oct. 1849; d. 16 Sept. 1851.
- iv. EMILY HITCHCOCK, b. in Hanover, N. H., 24 Aug. 1852; m. 22 March 1900, Hiram Hitchcock, son of Jesse and Chloe Hitchcock of Claremont, b. 27 Aug. 1832; he d. in New York City, 30 Dec. 1900. He was one of New Hampshire's most distinguished sons. In 1859 he formed a business partnership with Paran Stevens and Alfred B. Darling, and built and operated The Fifth Avenue Hotel in New York. In 1866 he and Geu di Cesnoia made extensive studies and excavations in Cypres, Greece and Italy, and it was through him that the Metropolitan Museum of Fine Arts secured the "Di Cesnoia Collection of Cypriate Antiquities." He became one of the Trustees of the N. H. College of Agriculture and Mechanical Arts; he was president of the Dartmouth National Bank, a director of the Museum of Fine Arts. He was a member of the following societies: British Society of Biblical Archaeology, American Geographic Society, The New Academy of Science, New York Chamber of Commerce and the University Club.

Mrs. Emily H. Hitchcock was a philanthropist, and a public spirited woman; at her death she bequeathed to the Mary Hitchcock Memorial Hospital, \$20,000; to Dartmouth College, the Hitchcock country estate of 90 acres on the Connecticut River, which estate joined the Dartmouth Campus; to Park Pine Association, her pine land at Hanover, valued at \$5,000; and to the Howe Library at Hanover, \$50,000, and the Library was made residuary legatee. She died in Hanover, N. H., 16 Jan. 1912.

- v. CHARLES HENRY WEBSTER, b. in Hanover, 24 June 1856; he graduated Dartmouth College in the class of 1880 and d. in New York City, 25 April 1881.

918. JAMES WASHBURN⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Plymouth, Vt., 12 April, 1816; married 30 March 1841, at Danville, Vt., NANCY GOSS, daughter of John and Mary (Moore) Goss, of Danville, born 14 July 1821, and died in Barre, Vt., 30 March 1896. He moved from Royalton, Vt., to Cabot, Vt., in 1839, where he was a farmer, and died 16 Dec. 1865.

Children born in Cabot:

- i. ELMINA BUCKMAN,⁹ b. 22 Jan. 1842; m. 15 April 1862, Hiram W. Hoadley of Woodstock, Vt., who was b. 25 Jan. 1839, son of Cyrus and Mary (Densmore) Hoadley of Hartland, Vt. He was a wholesale baker in Gardner,

Mass., for many years, and d. there 10 June 1921; she d. there 16 Jan. 1915.

Children:

1. *Edith Maria*, b. 29 Sept. 1866; m. in March 1885, George Albert Hill of Fitchburg, Mass.
 2. *Isabell Mary*, b. 23 July 1869; m. in Aug. 1887, Albert Edward Kendall, and lived in Gardner, Mass.
 3. *James Albert*, b. in March 1871; m. Minnie Towne; he m. 2nd Etta Pollard of Gardner.
 4. *Alice Eldora*, b. 16 June 1877; m. 12 July 1900, Charles Arthur Brown of Gardner.
 5. *Herman Charles*, b. 25 Jan. 1879; m. 14 Oct. 1900, Grace Victoria Clark, and lives in Los Angeles, Calif.
 6. *Elizabeth McKenzie*, b. 21 March 1881; m. George Ashton Black, and lives in Gardner.
 7. *Helen Maud*, b. 19 Aug. 1885.
1177. ii. SAMUEL WASHBURN, b. 18 April 1843.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 24 June 1845; d. 17 May 1847.
- iv. ELDORA JANE THOMPSON, b. 23 Feb. 1848; m. 24 April 1901, John C. Miller, son of John and Statira (Booth) Miller, b. in Springfield, Vt., 22 March 1826, d. 9 May 1912.
1178. v. CHARLES MORGAN, b. 13 Jan. 1851.
- vi. ALICE LAMOTTE, b. 26 Jan. 1855; m. 12 Sept. 1876, Frank P. Browne, son of Charles and Sophia (Wilson) Browne. He was a salesman, and lived near Boston for many years; he d. in Gardner, Mass.

Children:

1. *Howard Washburn*, b. in Newton, Mass., 2 Feb. 1890; m. Mary Agnes Rutherford, and lived in Gardner.
 2. *Agnes*, b. in Roxbury, Mass., in 1891; d. in Gardner in 1912.
- vii. MARY LOUISE, b. 22 Nov. 1858; m. 14 March 1883, Orville I. Daniels, who d. at Barre, Vt., 21 July 1897; she d. in Northampton, Mass., 6 June 1924.
- Children:
1. *Arthur Howe*, b. 6 July 1884; m. 5 April 1915, Gertrude E. Smith, and lives in Northampton.
1179. viii. FRANK ASHLEY, b. 7 Oct. 1860.

919. ROLLIN CLAYTON MALLORY⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Plymouth, Vt., 20 March 1819; married in 1844, HARRIET MCKENZIE, born in Woodstock, Vt., 10 Feb. 1822. He was generally known as "Mallory Howe" and lived in Cabot, Vt., in 1846. About 1852 he moved to St. Johnsbury, Vt., where he engaged in business, and later with his son were general contractors in tinsmithing, and for many years had the contract to furnish the tin scoops used by the Fairbanks Scale Co. When he was about 72 years old, he had the misfortune to lose one leg, and about five years later he lost the other leg. He lived in a wheel chair, always cheerful and happy. He died in April 1905, aged 86; his wife died prior to 1904.

Children:

- i. GEORGE MACKENZIE,⁹ b. in Woodstock, Vt., 1 Nov. 1845; m.

27 Jan. 1869, Alma Cynthia Nelson, daughter of Orrin and Sarah Nelson, b. 1 Nov. 1847, d. 1 May 1925. He d. 16 March 1911; no children.

- ii. LAURA T., b. 8 Dec. 1851, in Woodstock, Vt.; she d. in St. Johnsbury, 6 July 1922, unm.

920. SAMUEL WASHBURN⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*² *John*¹), born in Plymouth, Vt., 3 May 1822; married in Claremont, N. H., 12 May 1853, ELIZABETH BAILEY TYLER, born 15 Nov. 1822, died in Claremont, 26 April 1868; he married second, in Boston, 3 May 1870, SARAH S. YOUNG; she died in Boston in 1922. When he was about 15 years old, he shipped from New Bedford on a whaling vessel, and followed the seas for eleven years. In 1848 he shipped on the "Mary Adams," a merchant vessel bound for Calcutta. In 1851 he was in California. During two periods covering 15 years, he was a harbor police officer in Boston, when he was injured. He went to Faribault, Minn., about 1871, where he had previously purchased some land relinquishments, and engaged in the grocery business. After a year, he returned to Boston, and thence to Albany, N. Y., then he went to Mazomanie, Dane Co., Wis., and later to Dakota Territory, and filed land west of the present town of Northville in Spink Co. near where his brothers Charles and Isaac were living. He sold the land to Isaac about 1886, and went to Belleville, Kan., where he died very sudden 20 Aug. 1897.

Children:

1180. i. FRED TYLER,⁹ b. in Claremont, N. H., 17 May 1855.
921. ISAAC⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 28 Dec. 1824; married 5 Jan. 1855, SARAH IDE, daughter of Rodman and Villette (Herrick) Ide, born at Saratoga Springs, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 6 Feb. 1831, and died at Edgerton, Wis., 30 May 1907. He graduated at the Caledonia Co. Grammar School at Peacham, Vt., in 1843. He then studied medicine with Dr. Walter Carpenter of Randolph, Vt. In 1849 he graduated with high honors from the Vermont Medical School. In 1850 he taught school, and practiced medicine at East Randolph, Vt. On account of the death of his sister Judith from consumption, he became much concerned about his own health, and he decided to go west in 1851. He walked five hundred miles, and finally settled at Ft. Atkinson, Wis., 9 Aug. 1851, where he commenced the practice of dentistry. His health was much improved, and in 1853 he was elected Town Clerk, Superintendent of Schools and Justice of the Peace. Here he commenced the study of law in the office of O. B. Messenger. In 1867 he moved to Oregon, Rock Co., Wis., and became a partner with his brother C. M. Howe in a general store, which business he continued until 1882, when he moved to Spink Co., Dakota Territory, where he filed land near the

present town of Mellette. He was elected County Judge in 1886; he then moved to Redfield, the county seat. He was elected to that position four terms. In 1894 he was a candidate for Governor on the Populist ticket. He was a Democrat in politics, and was a member of the Masonic fraternity. He died at Redfield, 28 Nov. 1894.

Children:

- i. MARY MONTAGUE,⁹ b. at Fulton, Rock Co., Wis., 7 Nov. 1859; m. 6 Oct. 1886, Arthur Wilfred Shelton, b. 15 Sept. 1859; d. 1 Nov. 1908. She d. 24 April 1923, in Rhineland, Wis. She was a graduate of the University of Wisconsin in 1884. He graduated from the same University in the class of 1883, and from the Law School in 1885. He served one year as District Attorney. She served two terms as County Superintendent of Schools.

Children:

- i. Margaret, b. 27 March 1888; a graduate of the University of Wis., 1928.
- ii. JAMES RODMAN, b. 23 Dec. 1867.
- iii. GRACE WASHBURN, b. 15 May 1871; a graduate of the University of Wisconsin in the class of 1897. She has been a teacher and principal of High Schools in several places, but on account of her health, she was forced to move to Colorado, and is now (1928) living in Allison, LaPlatte Co.

922. CHARLES MORGAN⁸ HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Woodstock, Vt., 4 Aug. 1828; married 6 Feb. 1856, MARY JANE BICKFORD, daughter of Daniel and Fannie (Blake) Bickford, born in Cabot, Vt., 24 Sept. 1828, and died in Minneapolis, Minn., 4 March 1899. When he was eighteen years old he went to Nashua, N. H., to work for the mills, and after two years in that place, he decided to take a sea voyage with the hope to improve his health, the result of which, he followed the sea until 1855. According to his diary which he kept, he left Montpelier, Vt., Feb. 20, 1855, and started for the West, and reached Janesville, Wis., on the 26th. He engaged in farming at Indian Ford, Rock County; here he stayed a few years, then purchased a half interest in a grocery store in Fulton, Rock Co. In 1863 he enlarged his business, and moved to Stoughton, Dane Co. In 1876 he sold out, and opened a general store at Mazomanie, Dane Co. In 1881 he with his son Frank, went to Dakota Territory where they secured land Spink Co., and in 1882 they opened a general store and lumber yard. In 1889 they gave up the store and lumber yard, and turned their attention to the grain business and farming. He had accumulated a modest fortune in land, having at one time four thousand acres of land in the James River Valley, most of which is still owned by the family. This farm was used for wheat growing, and in one year they raised 35,000 bushels of wheat. He was a leading citizen, and was the Chairman of the Board of Supervisors of the Town of Mellette, from

its organization in 1884. In politics he was a Democrat. In 1879 he was appointed a member of the State Board of Charities and Correction, having in charge all the penal and philanthropic institutions in the state, and much of the time he was Chairman of the Board. In 1901 he went to California, and made his home at Long Beach, Los Angeles Co., where he died 30 March 1909.

Children :

- i. FRANK AZRO,⁹ b. at Indian Ford, Rock Co., Wis., 22 Oct. 1859.
- ii. FANNIE SABRA, b. at Fulton, Rock Co., Wis., 15 Oct. 1861; m. 29 June 1885, Leroy Clarke Hedges, son of William H. and Myra (Clarke) Hedges, b. in Sidney, Fremont Co., Iowa, 6 Aug. 1859. They lived in Mellette, S. D., where he was a physician and a farmer. She was a graduate of the University of Wisconsin in the class of 1882, was an accomplished linguist and pianist. She d. in Chicago, 5 Oct. 1889, where she had gone ten days before.

Children :

1. *Ernest Howe*, b. 30 July 1887; m. 11 June 1911, Martha Christiana Pederson, daughter of Abraham and Anna M. (Nelson) Pederson, b. 25 Oct. 1886. They live in Chicago.
2. *Hiram Clarke*, b. 30 July 1889; m. 27 June 1914, Ethel Agnes Rehnberg, daughter of Albert A. and Edla S. (Bolander) Rehnberg, b. 7 Aug. 1891. They live in Maywood, Ill.

924. EDWIN HARRISON⁸ HOWE (*Timothy*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Underhill, Vt., 5 April 1817; married 10 Jan. 1843, PAMELA HATCH. He died 7 Oct. 1863.

Children :

- i. HELEN A.⁹
- ii. EMMA A.
- iii. EDWIN H.

925. RICHARD SMITH⁸ HOWE (*John*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Plainfield, N. H., 22 July 1822; married 21 June 1854, EMELINE DUSTIN, daughter of Moody Dustin, born in Claremont, N. H., 11 April 1825. They lived in Lebanon, N. H.

Children born in Lebanon :

- i. ARDEN SMITH,⁹ b. 22 June 1855.
- ii. EMMA LOUISA, b. 5 May 1859; m. 1 Feb. 1881, Charles Henry Fairbanks of Newport, N. H.; they had three children.
- iii. ALICE EVELINE, b. 5 Oct. 1861.

926. ANSEL P.⁸ HOWE (*David*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Underhill, Vt., 8 July 1825; married 14 April 1852, NANCY M. HOWE, daughter of Capt. Jonathan and Sally (Wier) Howe, born in Enfield, N. H., 6 Feb. 1832; she died there 24 June 1865. He married sec-

ond, 1 Jan. 1867, MARTHA JANE GOODRICH. They lived in Enfield, N. H. He died in Enfield, N. H., 12 March 1899.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. CHARLES W.,⁹ b. 11 Feb. 1853; m. 28 Oct. 1879, Isabel Cutting; m. 2nd 14 Aug. 1914, Josephine Knapp.
- ii. EDWARD G., b. 9 Dec. 1857; d. 19 Nov. 1877.

927. WALTER H.⁸ HOWE (*Timothy,⁷ Jotham,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Peter,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Underhill, Vt., 5 May 1837; married REBECCA WHITING. They lived in North Brookfield, Mass.

Children born in North Brookfield:

- i. CARRIE,⁹ b. 7 May 1853.
- ii. MARION F., b. 4 May 1861.

928. ENOCH⁸ HOWE (*Calvin,⁷ Jotham,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Peter,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Underhill, Vt., 1 March 1832; married 27 Nov. 1856, ELLEN BRYANT, who was born in Essex, Vt., 23 July 1834. They lived at Essex Junction, and Burlington, Vt. He died at Essex Junction, 8 June 1874, and she died in Burlington, Vt., 27 Jan. 1921.

Children born at Essex Junction:

1181. i. FREDERICK BRYANT,⁹ b. 21 June 1861.
- ii. KATE ELIZA, b. 19 May 1863; d. at Essex Junction, 21 June 1885.
1182. iii. EDGAR PRATT, b. 18 Feb. 1865.
- iv. ALICE C., b. 11 Sept. 1867.

929. WARREN⁸ HOWE (*Calvin,⁷ Jotham,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Peter,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Underhill, Vt., 4 July 1836; married SARAH BELDEN; she was a descendant of John Alden of the Mayflower. He went west and settled in Chicago, where he spent the last twenty five years of his life. He was president of the Howe & Davidson Co., a large folding box concern. He was the inventor of the folding box, and was the first to cut out a folding box on a cylinder press; he also invented the triangular pail package for stick candy. He died in March 1901.

Children:

1183. i. HOMER WARREN,⁹ b. 23 Sept. 1871.
- ii. GERTRUDE AMY, b. 3 July 1873; m. Roy J. Carrier of Chicago; he d. in 1908, and his family moved to Pasadena, Calif., and it is to her that we are indebted for the data regarding this family.

Children:

1. Philip Howe, b. 31 July 1901.
2. Adelaide Harriet, b. 15 July 1904.
- iii. HALLE, b. 1876; d. 1879.

930. GEORGE WADSWORTH⁸ HOWE (*Lucien,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Phineas,⁵ Peter,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² John¹*), born in Port Huron, Mich., 5 Feb. 1844; married 23 Dec. 1869, EUNICE A. STURGES.

daughter of Barlow Sturges, born in Vermillion, O. He served as sergeant of Co. K. 20th Regt. Mich., Vols., in the Civil war. They lived in Port Huron, Mich.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE A.,⁹ b. 8 Oct. 1870.

931. EDWARD THOMAS⁸ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 15 Jan. 1849; married 11 April 1878, ANNA FRANCES PEABODY, daughter of Joseph and Millicent Peabody, born 3 Nov. 1850, and died 30 June 1889. He died in Hingham, Mass., 5 June 1925.

Children:

- i. EDWARD PEABODY,⁹ b. 16 Jan. 1879.
- ii. BESSIE FISHER, b. 3 Sept. 1880.
- iii. ANNA ALBION, b. 3 Nov. 1883; d. 20 July 1891.
- iv. HELEN LOUISE, b. 20 April 1889.

932. PERCIVAL SPURR⁸ HOWE (*Thomas*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brookline, Mass., 26 Jan. 1863; married 7 Jan. 1889, BLANCHE THORNE PERRY, daughter of Cornelius A. and Fannie Louise (Parker) Perry, born 19 Dec. 1865. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1885, later he became a member of the firm of Garrison & Howe of Boston, where he was associated for more than thirty years. He was president of the Suncook Mills, and was a member of the Algonquin Club of Boston. He died in Nahant, Mass., 28 May 1927.

Children:

- i. PERCIVAL SPURR,⁹ b. in Newton, Mass., 12 April 1895; he was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1916, and is now (1927) engaged in business in New York City.

933. WILLIAM FRANCIS⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 20 Dec. 1837; married first, (name not given); she died, and he married second, CAMILLA C. DIKEMAN, who died in San Francisco, Cal., 8 Dec. 1899. He married third, GEORGINA WAITE. She died 11 Jan 1921. He lived in St. Louis, Mo., San Francisco, Cal. In 1859 he left San Francisco, and returned to Boston, where he lived until 1876, when he went back to San Francisco, and is now (1927) living in Oakland, Cal.

Children:

- i. CLARA LOUISE,⁹ b. in Thetford, Vt., 28 June 1862; d. in California, 11 June 1921.
- ii. FREDERICK WILLIS, b. in June 1866; d. 11 Jan. 1869.

By second wife:

1184. iii. WILLIAM DIKEMAN, b. 9 Sept. 1869.
1185. iv. ROBERT PERLEY, b. in St. Louis, Mo., 10 July 1872.
- v. WALTER CLARKE, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1874.

834. CHARLES WOODFORD⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 18 Aug. 1843; married MRS. EMMA SMITH. They lived in San Francisco, where he died 25 Feb. 1879. She died 8 March 1910.

Child:

1186. i. CHARLES KINGSLEY,⁹ b. 26 Dec. 1874.

935. FRANK COLE⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in San Francisco, Cal., 11 April 1860; married 29 May 1898, CLARA LOUISE FISHER; she died in Dec. 1900. He married second, in 1903, HARRIET WORDEN; she died in 1913. He married third, MRS. ——— ANDREWS.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY MAY,⁹ b. 10 June 1900.

By second wife:

- ii. MARGUERITE, b. 17 June 1904.

936. ELBRIDGE HAYNES⁸ HOWE (*Emerson*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Rindge, N. H., 30 July 1838; married in Mason, N. H., 30 June 1860, CAROLINE HARTWELL BALDWIN, daughter of Charles and Sarah (Jones) Baldwin of Hillsboro, N. H.; she died in Leominster, Mass., 18 May 1922. He died there 4 June 1883.

Children:

- i. MINNIE AURELIA,⁹ b. in New Ipswich, N. H., 5 Dec. 1862; m. in Fitchburg, Mass., 8 March 1881, Edwin Upton Powers, son of Darwin and Mary Powers of Leominster, b. 6 Oct. 1853, d. 12 March 1919. They lived in Leominster, where she d. 17 June 1920.

Children:

1. *Emma Louise*, b. 17 Dec. 1881; m. 6 Nov. 1901, Manley G. Hatstat of Leominster, where they are now (1928) living.
2. *Fred Emerson*, b. 30 Oct. 1884; m. 1 Jan. 1921, Martha ———; they are now (1928) living in Leominster.

- ii. CHARLES EMERSON, b. in Leominster, 21 June 1867; m. 26 Nov. 1890, Annie Isabell Decoff of Leominster, daughter of John and Margaret Decoff, b. in Boston, 23 Jan. 1869. They live in Newcastle, N. H.; no children.

1187. iii. WILBUR HENRY, b. in Leominster, Mass., 26 Feb. 1875.

937. EDWARD PORTER⁸ HOWE (*Elbridge H.*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westfield, Mass., 15 Feb. 1842; married 4 Sept. 1867, (name not given). He served in the army during the Civil war, and after the close of the war, he engaged in the insurance business in Indianapolis, Ind., for some years, then he moved to Saratoga, N. Y., where for many years, he was the publisher of the "Saratoga Sun"

and was a prominent Democratic politician. He died in Saratoga, 18 Oct. 1909.

Child:

- i. LOUIS McHENRY,⁹ b. in Indianapolis, 14 Jan. 1871.

938. EDWARD WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Edward*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Hardin, Ohio, 22 Aug. 1845; married 5 Oct. 1870, HENRIETTA J. MERRILL, who was born in Plymouth, N. H., 23 May 1843. He is now (1928) living in Brighton, Mass.

Children born in Charlestown:

1188. i. LIVERUS HULL,⁹ b. 26 Jan. 1872.
- ii. ALBERT SPAULDING, b. 3 Aug. 1873.
- iii. MARY JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1879.

939. GEORGE HUBBARD⁸ HOWE (*Buckley H.*,⁷ *Buckley*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 25 Sept. 1849; married 28 Feb. 1877, LILLA F. TALBOT, she died 16 Dec. 1905; he married second, 15 Feb. 1910, MARY C. E. ELDREDGE. They lived for several years in Evans, Colo., but later he returned to Mass., and settled in Wakefield, where he is now (1928) living.

Children:

- i. HELEN GERTRUDE,⁹ b. in Evans, Colo., 18 Nov. 1880; m. 22 June 1904, George Marshall Howe, son of Benj. Franklin Howe, who was b. in Sudbury, Mass., 23 June 1882.

940. CHARLES ISRAEL⁸ HOWE (*William W.*,⁷ *Israel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 Feb. 1850; married 7 Sept. 1870, NELLIE M. TRAIL, daughter of James Trail of Marlborough. They lived in Marlborough, where he was engaged in the clothing business. He died in Marlborough, 28 June 1887. She died there 29 Sept. 1909. Children born in Marlborough:

- i. FREDERICK B.,⁹ b. in 1870; d. 2 Sept. 1899.
- ii. CORA ELIZABETH, b. 29 May 1874; d. 15 Dec. 1898.

941. DANIEL AUSTIN⁸ HOWE (*Samuel A.*,⁷ *Eliphalet*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Mass., 17 Jan. 1862; married 5 Dec. 1899, FLORENCE G. TENNEY, daughter of Arthur B. and Harriet E. (Gray) Tenney, born in Newton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1877. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he is engaged in the wholesale grocery business. He is a Republican in politics, an active member of the Congregational Church, and a member of the Worcester Board of Trade and other organizations.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. MILDRED GRAY,⁹ b. 24 Feb. 1901.
- ii. FRANK WARNER, b. 27 Oct. 1902.
- iii. DANIEL AUSTIN, b. 24 Nov. 1903.
- iv. FLORENCE ELLA, b. 1 Sept. 1905.
- v. ROGER.

vi. RUTH.

vii. HARTWELL GODDARD.

942. WALTER ELIPHALET⁸ HOWE (*Samuel A.*,⁷ *Eliphalet*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westborough, Mass., 15 Jan. 1868; married MARY BALLOU.

Children:

i. MAUD.⁹

ii. DANIEL W.

943. JAMES WESTON HOWE (*Samuel A.*,⁷ *Eliphalet*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Westborough, Mass., 20 June 1873; married CARRIE DELANO.

Children:

i. MADELINE.⁹

944. GEORGE⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehe-miah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., 4 July 1824; married 13 June 1850, MARY ANN WILLARD, who was born 18 Dec. 1823, died in Cambridge, Mass., 24 March 1905. He graduated from the Harvard Law School in 1847, and was admitted to the bar the same year. He spent several years in California, and on his return, he began practice of law in Brattleboro, Vt., was admitted to the bar of the Supreme Court of United States in 1856, and was Attorney General of Vermont in 1858-9. Was appointed U. S. District Attorney for Vermont by President Lincoln in 1861. He received an appointment in the U. S. Pension Bureau, and moved from Brattleboro in 1880. He died in Vernon, Vt., 21 Feb. 1888.

Children:

1189. i. GEORGE EBENEZER, b. in Brattleboro, Vt., 5 Feb. 1862.

945. JOHN⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehe-miah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., 21 Dec. 1825; married 24 Oct. 1853, LOUISE J. RUSSELL, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah Russell of New Bedford, Mass., born 22 Nov. 1834, died in Providence, R. I., 30 June 1915. He was a civil engineer, and lived in Providence, R. I. In 1879 he was appointed and commissioned brigade engineer of R. I. militia, which position he held for many years. In 1884 he was appointed instructor and inspector of rifle practice for R. I. militia. He died in Providence, 31 Dec. 1894.

Children born in Providence:

- i. THOMAS RUSSELL,⁹ b. in New Bedford, Mass., 17 Jan. 1855; d. in Searsport, Me.
 1190. ii. ARTHUR WARREN, b. 23 May 1857.
 1191. iii. ROBERT ANDERSON, b. 1 Jan. 1861; lives in Venice, Calif.
 iv. MARION LOUISE, b. 3 July 1863; d. 30 Dec. 1864.
 v. EDGAR, b. 9 Nov. 1865 (twin); d. 12 Nov. 1865.
 vi. EDWARD, b. 9 Nov. 1865 (twin); d. 23 Nov. 1865.

946. WARREN⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., 31 May 1831; married in Guilford, Vt., 2 May 1854, MARIA LOUISA BOYDEN, daughter of Levi and Lucia (Richardson) Boyden, born 3 Aug. 1832. He died 12 May 1856. She married second, 1 Nov. 1870, Isaac Frary Cleveland, and died 1 Oct. 1894.

Children:

- i. CORA,⁹ b. in Guilford, Vt., 13 Oct. 1855; m. 10 Aug. *876, Hiram W. Moore, son of Edmund and Barbara (Fiske) Moore, b. 26 April 1848. They lived in Lafayette, Ind., and afterwards in Indianapolis, Ind.

Children:

1. *Warren Edmund*, b. 22 Sept. 1877; m. 3 Oct. 1905, Pattie A. Wathen of Louisville, Ky.
2. *Robert Spencer*, b. 3 Sept. 1879; m. 14 Nov. 1905, Mary Eleanor Scheetz.

947. COL. ARAD H.⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., 28 Aug. 1833; married FRANCELIA PUTNAM, daughter of Israel and Maria H. (Warner) Putnam of Bernardston, Mass., born in Bernardston, 2 Jan. 1840. They lived on the old homestead in Vernon, where he died 6 Feb. 1865.

Children:

- i. WARREN MAYNARD,⁹ b. in Vernon, 23 Nov. 1863; d. in Oshkosh, Wis., 9 Dec. 1903.

948. FRED LYSANDER⁸ HOWE (*Caleb L.*,⁷ *Caleb*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 24 Dec. 1865, married in Dec. 1893, ALICE SHEA. He began his business life in Brattleboro, when he entered the employ of the Vermont National Bank, in which business he stayed for a few years, and then he engaged in the hotel business, and became one of the best known hotel managers in this country, and was for a long time, the manager of Hotel Princess, at the Bermudas, and of the Aspinwall Hotel at Lenox, Mass. He died at Brattleboro, Vt., 9 Aug. 1921.

Children born in Bermuda:

- i. STANLEY SHEA,⁹ b. 7 Oct. 1895.
- ii. MARTHA ELIZABETH, b. 26 April 1903; m. in 1925, Harry Anderson of Brattleboro, Vt.

Children:

1. *Alice Elizabeth*, b. in Dec. 1926.

949. CHARLES H.⁸ HOWE (*Henry T.*,⁷ *Squire*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Dryden, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 29 March 1844; married 1 Jan. 1868, AMANDA STEWART of Ithaca, N. Y. They lived in Ithaca and Dryden, N. Y.

Children:

1192. i. HARRY SQUIRE,⁹ b. in Ithaca, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1868.
- ii. SUSANNA MARTHA, b. in West Dryden, N. Y., 4 March 1870; d. 5 Nov. 1879.

950. JOHN BRADLEY⁸ HOWE (*Henry T.*,⁷ *Squire*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Dryden, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 14 Feb. 1853; married 29 Dec. 1880, IDA NORTON.

Children:

- i. GEORGE NORTON,⁹ b. 4 Jan. 1882.
- ii. MYRTIE MAY, b. 23 Dec. 1882; m. Ralph Myers, and had a daughter, Dorothy.
- iii. SARAH LOLA, b. 6 May 1885.
- iv. FREDERICK ELLSWORTH, b. 26 April 1887.
- v. EDITH BELLE, b. 20 July 1888.
- vi. FLORA DELL, b. 4 Dec. 1889.
- vii. MARY EVELYN, b. 18 Sept. 1891.
- viii. CLARENCE EVERETT, b. 21 Oct. 1892.

952. RHODERICK DHU⁸ HOWE (*Henry T.*,⁷ *Squire*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Dryden, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 21 July 1859; married 30 Aug. 1882, JESSIE DETRICK, born 14 Nov. 1864.

Children:

- i. ERNEST L.,⁹ b. 8 Aug. 1883; d. 19 Oct. 1883.
- ii. FLORENCE E., b. 23 Jan. 1887.
- iii. PERCY R., b. 7 March 1892.
- iv. MILDRED G., b. 7 Sept. 1895.

952. JAMES TOWNLEY⁸ HOWE (*Squire*,⁷ *Squire*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in New York State, 21 Dec. 1868; married in April 1900, MAGGIE OZAKELMAN, in Russell Co., Kans.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM MARION,⁹ b. 17 Dec. 1901.
- ii. EMMA KANSADA, b. 31 Dec. 1902.
- iii. SQUIRE, b. 23 March 1904.
- iv. ROSE, b. 19 July 1905.

953. FRED ALBERT⁸ HOWE (*Albert N.*,⁷ *Dudley*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Walpole, N. H., 6 Oct. 1866; married 20 Jan. 1892, HATTIE BLANCHE RICHARDS of Winchester, N. H.

Children:

- i. ALBERT RICHARDS,⁹ b. 15 Nov. 1892.
- ii. KATHERINE BLANCHE, b. 22 Jan. 1899.

954. BARTON⁸ HOWE (*Barton*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 22 Nov. 1823; married SYLVIA D. SLATE, who was born in Mass., about 1821. They lived in Chesterfield, for a few years, then moved to Newfane, Vt., prior to 1870.

Children:

- i. ANSON B.,⁹ b. about 1850.
- ii. LYMAN A., b. about 1862.

955. HORACE⁸ HOWE (*Barton*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 10 Feb.

1828; married 5 July 1849, HARRIET L. ALBEE, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah T. (White) Albee born 25 Oct. 1828. They lived in Chesterfield, where he died 7 Aug. 1870.

Children:

- i. CHARLES H.,⁹ b. 22 Nov. 1851; m. 17 March 1875, Alta Dean of Dover, Vt.
- ii. MARY JANE, b. 17 Dec. 1853; m. 4 July 1872, Henry H. Rice, son of Stephen and Martha A. (Bragg) Rice, b. 7 Aug. 1853.
- iii. HELENA A., b. 3 Oct. 1857; d. 10 Feb. 1862.
- iv. NETTIE B. (FARROW), adopted daughter, d. 7 May 1870, age 4 yrs.

956. HENRY H.⁸ HOWE (*Barton*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 1 July 1834; married 7 June 1854, MARY ADELAIDE HOLDEN, daughter of Wilson and Sarah (Stowell) Holden, born 16 Aug. 1837. They lived in Chesterfield, where he was a farmer, and where he died 16 Nov. 1896.

Children born in Chesterfield:

- i. WILLIAM F.,⁹ b. 29 July 1855; d. 21 Oct. 1873.
- ii. SARAH L., b. 14 Feb. 1858; m. 14 Feb. 1878, George W. French.
- iii. HENRY B., b. 9 May 1860.
- iv. HATTIE H., b. 24 June 1866; m. Irving C. White, and d. 2 April 1901.

Children:

- i. *Arline*.
- v. MABEL C., b. 21 Oct. 1873.

957. WILLIAM GREENE⁸ HOWE (*Uriah T.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Estes*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Cincinnati, O., 13 Oct. 1838; married 13 Oct. 1863, ANNIE LUCY HALE, daughter of B. J. M. Hale of Haverhill, Mass. He graduated from Michigan University in 1855. He served as Lt. and later as Capt. in the 30th Regt. Mass. Vols., during the Civil war, and was severely wounded at Baton Rouge, La. He was afterwards appointed provost marshal of the 4th Dist. of Mass.

Children:

- i. LUCY LAPHAM,⁹ b. 27 Oct. 1865.
- ii. SUSAN HILLARD, b. 28 Feb. 1867; d. 28 June 1868.
- iii. MABEL, b. 27 Feb. 1869.
- iv. JEANNETTE FRANCES, b. 29 Oct. 1870.

957a. HAROLD EDWARD⁸ HOWE (*Uriah*,⁷ *Joseph W.*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 24 Oct. 1879; married 1 June 1910, MAY HARRINGTON.

Children:

- i. JANE,⁹ b. 8 June 1913.

958. FREDERICK JAMES⁸ HOWE (*Robert H.*,⁷ *James C.*,⁶ *John C.*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born probably in Chi-

cago, Ill., about 1867; married in 1894, LEONA REESE of Augusta, Ky.

Children:

- i. RUTH.⁹

959. GEORGE CLARK⁸ HOWE (*Darius*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 30 Sept. 1821; married in 1862, MARY B. GALLUP; she died in Spencer, 20 Dec. 1872.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. JOHN L.,⁹ b. 5 Jan. 1863.
- ii. GEORGE H., b. 12 Jan. 1867.

960. DARIUS AMIDON⁸ HOWE (*Darius*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 3 Dec. 1832; married 8 Feb. 1856, ELLEN CERENA CHAPMAN, born in Oakland, Mich., 1 May 1835.

Children:

- i. CHARLES WILLIAM,⁹ b. in Oakland, Mich., 24 June 1860.
- ii. ADA ESTELLA, b. in Ovid, Mich., 1 Dec. 1867; m. Jackson Fairman of Vassar, Mich., and lived in Ovid, Mich.

Children:

1. *Marguretta*, b. 15 Oct. 1893.
2. *George*, b. 18 Nov. 1894.

961. JOHN CUTLER⁸ HOWE (*Darius*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 21 Aug. 1834; married at Hadley, Mass., 7 Aug. 1862, HELEN ELIZA DICKINSON, daughter of Caleb D. and Tryphena (Russell) Dickinson, born 26 Nov. 1837. They first went to Waterbury, Ct., but living there only a short time, they moved to North Hadley, Mass., where he was engaged in a manufacturing business, and where he died 14 Oct. 1913.

Children:

1194. i. GEORGE DICKINSON,⁹ b. in Waterbury, Conn., 10 Dec. 1863.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. in Hadley, Mass., 12 Sept. 1865; d. 7 Sept. 1870.
- iii. GRACE BEAMAN, b. in Hadley, Mass., 20 Oct. 1875.
- iv. ARTHUR CLARKE, b. in Hadley, Mass., 20 Oct. 1875.

962. CHARLES W.⁸ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 17 Feb. 1822; married 18 June 1853, SUSAN E. EVERETT.

Children:

- i. ISABEL F.,⁹ b. 29 Sept. 1863.

963. AMASA BEMIS⁸ HOWE (*Elias*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 13 Nov. 1817; married in Monroe, La., 27 Oct. 1842, SARAH FRY CALDWELL, who was born in Springfield, Mass., 16 Nov. 1820. He first settled in Monroe, La. About 1845 he sold his business in Monroe, and came North to assist his brother Elias in es-

tablishing his original patent of the sewing machine, located in Springfield, Mass. Afterwards he moved to New York City, where later he established the A. B. Howe Sewing Machine business. In 1868 he went to Cambridge, Mass., to attend the funeral of his father, and died while there, 15 Jan. 1868. His widow died 24 March 1872.

Children:

- i. CORNELIA MORGAN,⁹ b. in Monroe, La., 29 Aug. 1844; m. 3 Sept. 1862, Richard F. Hawkins of Springfield, Mass. He was the proprietor of extensive iron works in that city, and manufactured iron bridges.

Children:

1. *Julia*, b. 3 Nov. 1865.
2. *Paul Rhodes*, b. 23 June 1867.
3. *Harold*, b. 23 Oct. 1870.
4. *Florence*, b. 9 Aug. 1873.
5. *Edith*, b. 3 Dec. 1875 (twin).
6. *Ethel*, b. 3 Dec. 1875 (twin).
7. *David Smith*, b. 29 Aug. 1878.

1195. ii. BENJAMIN PORTER, b. in Springfield, Mass., 20 July 1846.

964. ELIAS⁸ HOWE (*Elijah*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jazaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 9 July 1819; married 3 March 1841, ELIZABETH J. AMES, daughter of Simon Ames, born in 1827, and died in Cambridge, Mass., 30 April 1849, aged 31 years, 8 months. He married second, (name not given). In early life he was employed at home in the making of cards used in the manufacture of cotton cloth, and thus acquired some of the ideas of machinery which he afterwards applied in the invention of the sewing machine. He lived with his father until 1835, when he went to Lowell, Mass., and obtained a situation in a manufactory of cotton machinery, where he stayed for a couple of years, and then went to Cambridge, Mass., and got employment in a machine shop. In a few months he went to Boston, and obtained employment in a shop kept by one Ori Davis for the manufacture of nautical and philosophical instruments, and it was while there, that he first conceived the idea of inventing the sewing machine, and he began work upon it about the year 1843. He received some pecuniary assistance from a former school mate, George Fisher, and in 1845 he produced a machine for which he afterwards secured a patent.

He vainly endeavored to interest the tailors of Boston in the invention, but they would have nothing to do with it and becoming discouraged, he took employment for several months as a railroad engineer. In 1847 he and his brother Amasa B. Howe, went to England to endeavor to introduce the invention there. Soon after his wife and three children joined him in London. While there he obtained employment in the establishment of William Thomas, who contracted with Elias to adapt his machine to the manufacture of corsets. After a few months, in consequence of some disagreement

with his employer he was discharged. This seemed to have been the darkest period of his life; his invention appeared to be a failure, and all his years of labor upon it to have gone for naught. He was out of employment and out of means, his wife was in failing health and he was in a strange land, and far from home and kindred.

By extraordinary exertions and economy, and the help of a few friends, he managed to raise money to send his wife and children back to America, and in 1849 he followed, landing in New York with only half a crown in his pocket. He soon found employment in a machine shop, but soon received news that his wife was dying in Cambridge. He was so poor that he was compelled to borrow money to go to Cambridge, and was obliged to attend the funeral of his wife in his daily working clothes. Soon after, the news came that all his household goods had been lost in the wreck of the vessel in which they were shipped. He spent several years trying to re-purchase the rights which he had sold in the years of adversity, and in lawsuits with infringers upon his patent.

At last in 1854 the validity of his patent was established and this was the turning point in his fortunes. He was recognized as the real inventor of the sewing machine, his invention containing the essential features of all other machines, and his income soon reached an enormous sum, it being estimated that at the expiration of his patent, he had realized about \$2,000,000. He received many medals and other marks of appreciation of his invention, including a gold medal and a Cross of the Legion of Honor at the Paris Exposition in 1867.

During the Civil war Mr. Howe was a zealous supporter of the Government, being largely instrumental in recruiting the 17th Regt. Conn. Vols., in which he enlisted as a private, and in which he served until he was compelled to leave the service by reason of failing health. At one time while he was in the service and the government was in financial straits, Mr. Howe advanced the money with which to pay the soldiers of the regiment. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 3 Oct. 1867.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. JANE ROBINSON,⁹ b. 22 April 1842; m. Levi Stockwell of Cleveland, Ohio, and was living (1896) in New York City.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 11 April 1867; m. 15 Oct. 1890, Eustis Langdon Hopkins.
2. *Jane Lillian*, b. 24 June 1869.
3. *Elias Howe*, b. 5 Oct. 1875.
4. *Levi Spear*, b. 21 Oct. 1877.
- ii. SIMON AMES, b. 29 Feb. 1844; m. Ella Peak of Bridgport, Conn.; he d. 15 Sept. 1883, leaving one child.
- iii. JULIA MARIA, b. 27 Jan. 1846; m. Alden B. Stockwell; she d. 21 March 1869; had one child.

965. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁸ HOWE (*Liberty*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jez-aniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Chester, Mass., 25 May

1830; married 14 June 1855, AMY P. MILLIKEN. They lived in Middlefield, Mass.

Children born in Middlefield:

- i. IDA M.,⁹ b. 19 April 1856; m. 4 April 1879, George R. Gibbs.
- ii. GEORGE L., b. 24 May 1858; m. Rebecca Halliday.

966. WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Tyler*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Chester, Mass., 4 May 1822; married 29 Nov. 1848, ROWENA HADLEY, born in Cambridge, Mass., 4 Feb. 1824. They lived in Cambridge where he died 6 Feb. 1884.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. ELLA ROWENA,⁹ b. 6 July 1851; m. 25 Aug. 1887, Frederick C. Jones. They lived in Lexington, Mass., where she d. 18 May 1928.
- ii. EDITH FRANCES, b. 14 Dec. 1852; m. 1 Jan. 1879, Moses E. Libby.

Children born in Roxbury:

1. *Edith Clymena*, b. 5 March 1880.
2. *Waldo Howe*, b. 15 March 1882.
3. *Ralph Edwin*, b. 9 Aug. 1891.
- iii. WILLIAM TYLER, b. 17 July 1856; d. in Cambridge, Mass., 27 Jan. 1858.

967. OTIS⁸ HOWE (*Tyler*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 10 July 1824; married in 1853, ELIZABETH BURNS, who was born 9 March 1835; she died in Cambridge, Mass., 27 Oct. 1888. He died there 7 July 1891.

Children:

1196. i. FRED FULTON,⁹ b. in San Francisco, Calif., 14 Aug. 1856.
- ii. AGNES ELIZABETH, b. in Cambridge, Mass., 1 Dec. 1859; m. 26 June 1888, William J. Winn.

Children:

1. *John*, b. in Cambridge, 5 April 1890.
- iii. JOHN EDWARD, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 Nov. 1863; m. 30 April 1895, Florence Duryea, b. in New York City. He graduated from Harvard University in the class of 1884.

968. JOHN MURRAY⁸ HOWE (*Alphonso*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*, *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 26 April 1834; married in Aug. 1860, HELEN M. SHERMAN of North Brookfield, Mass., she died 1 Feb. 1865; he married second, 15 Feb. 1866, SARAH A. LOVERING of Brookfield, Mass. He served in the army during the Civil war, and was in the U. S. Signal Corps at the surrender of Gen. Lee, at Appomatox. 9 April 1865. They lived in East Brookfield, Mass., for many years. He died in Springfield, Mass., 8 May 1905.

Children born in East Brookfield:

- i. ELIZA P.,⁹ b. 25 May 1861; m. 20 May 1886, Edgar C. Spencer, son of William B. and Mary A. Spencer. She d. in Faneuil, Mass., 2 March 1923.
1197. ii. ELDEN G., b. 2 Feb. 1863.

- iii. HELEN P., b. 29 July 1871; d. in Jan. 1872.
- iv. WILSON T., b. 9 Oct. 1875.
- v. FRANK D., b. 22 March 1884; d. in July 1884.

969. ELBRIDGE G.⁸ HOWE (*Alphonso*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 4 April 1839; married 3 May 1866, HARRIET STEVENS, daughter of Ezekiel and Tammy Stevens, born in East Brookfield, Mass., 7 Sept. 1836. He served in the army during the Civil war, as a Lieutenant. They lived at East Brookfield, where he was engaged in the provision business, and where he died 9 Nov. 1894. His widow died there 19 Feb. 1902.

Children born in East Brookfield:

- i. JULIA STEVENS,⁹ b. 27 June 1868; m. 20 Feb. 1895, Herbert Rockwell Burroughs, and they are now (1927) living in Warren, Mass.
- 1198. ii. HARRY ELBRIDGE, b. 11 Jan. 1870.
- iii. BELLE AMELIA, b. 17 March 1872; m. 1 Dec. 1898, Ernest R. Hayward, who d. 8 May 1918; she m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1924, Edgar Cummings, and they live at East Brookfield, Mass.
- iv. BLANCHE ADELIA, b. 17 March 1872; d. 10 Oct. 1872.

970. JULIUS ALPHONSO⁸ HOWE (*Alphonso*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in East Brookfield, Mass., 31 May 1851; married in Ware, Mass., 1 Jan. 1876, ANNA VAUGHN, daughter of Dexter and Mary Vaughn; she was born in Prescott, Mass., in 1845. They lived in East Brookfield, where he was a farmer. He died there 13 June 1905; she died there in 1919.

Children:

- i. ALPHONSO,⁹ b. in East Brookfield, 15 July 1883, and lives in East Brookfield.

971. CHARLES SUMNER⁸ HOWE (*Alphonso*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in East Brookfield, Mass., 31 Oct. 1864; married 27 Sept. 1885, ALICE DUFF; she died, and he married a second time, but we have no record of the marriage. He lived for a time in East Brookfield, but later moved to North Brookfield, Mass., where he died 26 Aug. 1924.

Children:

- i. FRANK,⁹ d. young.
- ii. MARY LUCY, d. young.

972. EBENEZER⁸ HOWE (*Hiram*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 27 Aug. 1836; married 18 Oct. 1869, MARY ANN HOBBS, daughter of Asa and Nancy C. (Mann) Hobbs, born in Sturbridge, Mass., 17 April 1844. They lived in Spencer, where he was engaged in the manufacture of boxes.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. IDA MAUD,⁹ b. 30 May 1870; m. 18 Sept. 1894, John Goodell

Prouty, son of George P. and Mary L. (Bemis) Prouty of Spencer, b. there 10 Feb. 1865.

Children:

- i. *Alfred Howe*, b. 19 Sept. 1895.
- ii. MINNIE GRACE, b. 2 Nov. 1871.
- iii. MYRON ELIAS, b. 20 Dec. 1878; d. 20 Aug. 1888.

973. MOSES⁸ HOWE (*Hiram*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 5 Jan. 1840; married in Oct. 1889, LORA GREENE, who was born in Bay City, Mich. He was one of the leading lumber dealers of Bay City, where he was living.

Children:

HIRAM,⁹ b. in June 1891; d. in Nov. 1891.

974. RALPH PLUMB⁸ HOWE (*Zimri*,⁷ *Jezaniah*,⁶ *Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Gowanda, N. Y., 23 May 1841; married in Nov. 1866, SARAH MARIA PRESTON, a native of Andover, N. Y. He served in the 72nd Regt. N. Y. Vols., (Sickles' Brigade) and lost a leg in the service. Later he was in the civil service at Washington, D. C.

Children:

- i. MARK WEBSTER,⁹ b. in Andover, N. Y.
- ii. GRANT PRESTON, b. in Irving, N. Y.
- iii. CHESTER ARTHUR, b. in Little Valley, N. Y.
- iv. EUGENIA MAY, b. in Warren, Pa.
- v. RUTH MAY, b. in Little Valley, N. Y.

975. VICTOR A.⁸ HOWE (*Chester*,⁷ *Jezaniah*,⁶ *Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Gowanda, N. Y., 26 April 1842; married in 1860, MARY J. GRAY of Randolph, N. Y. He died in Greeley, Colo., 22 Feb. 1893.

Children born in Randolph:

1199. i. CHESTER,⁹ b. 29 Oct. 1863.

976. CHANDLER CROSSET⁸ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁷ *Hezekiah*,⁶ *Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1818; married MARY OSTRANDER.

Children:

- i. CARRIE,⁹ b. ———; m. John Talmadge.
- ii. JESSIE, b. ———; m. (no name given); she d. leaving one child.
- iii. ALBERT, b. ———; m. (no name given), and had a family.
- iv. WILLARD, b. ———; m. (no name given); no children.

977. DR. ELLIOT CALVIN⁸ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁷ *Hezekiah*,⁶ *Jezaniah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Jamaica, Vt., 14 Feb. 1828; married EMILY MARIA SLOAN of Pittsfield, Mass., daughter of Thomas W. and Hannah (Barnard) Sloan of Hartford, Ct., born in New Lebanon, N. Y., 9 April 1839; he married second, MARY HAYDEN, daughter of Nathaniel L. and Mary Hayden of Hartford, Ct. He studied medicine in

New York City; while there he did reportorial work for the N. Y. Tribune. He afterwards practiced medicine in Troy, N. Y., where he became a professor in the Charlottesville Seminary, and afterwards in Fort Edward Institute. He lived in New Lebanon, and Yonkers, N. Y., for several years, but later he moved to Lansingburg, N. Y., where he spent the last 14 years of his life. He was a well known botanist, and also the composer of several popular pieces of music. He died 2 March 1899.

Children:

- i. ANGIE M.,⁹ b. in Brunswick, N. Y., 16 July 1867; m. Charles A. Simins of Troy, N. Y.

Children:

1. *William Sloan*.
2. *Pearl*.
- ii. JOSEPH DIMOCK, b. in New Lebanon, N. Y., 4 June 1869.
- iii. TALFORD SLOAN, b. in New Lebanon, N. Y. (no date given).
- iv. RALPH BARNARD, b. in Yonkers, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1874; he served in the Spanish war in Co. F 5th Regt. Mass. Vols.
- v. WINNIFRED HAYDEN, b. in Yonkers, 14 Dec. 1888.
- vi. WILLARD CLARK, b. in Yonkers (no date given).

978. EDWARD SYLVESTER⁸ HOWE (*Silas N.*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Troy, Vt., 7 March 1846; married 17 Sept. 1868, LAVINA HAMMOND, who was born in Coventry, Vt., 17 Sept. 1849.

Children:

- i. GEORGE NEWELL,⁹ b. 10 Sept. 1871.

979. LEROY ADDISON⁸ HOWE (*Addison*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Matthias*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Ashburnham, Mass., 6 May 1841; married 3 March 1872, ELLA MARIA WOOD, daughter of James B. and Susan M. (Barnes) Wood, born 23 June 1851. They lived in Westminster, Mass.

Children:

- i. AGNES WOOD,⁹ b. 10 April 1878; m. 2 July 1898, Ernest Clifton Mansur of Westminster.

980. NATHANIEL S.⁸ HOWE (*Jonas*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Micah*,⁵ *Matthias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Carroll, N. H., about 1839; married 29 Sept. 1860, RUTH A. CRAM, daughter of Richard and Betsey (Plummer) Cram, born in Thornton, N. H., 12 March 1843. He lived in Carroll, where he was a farmer. He was very active in the church, a great lover of music, and was the choir leader; a man highly respected by all. He died 3 Feb. 1898. She married second, in 1899, George O'Neal of Walden, Vt., where she died 6 May 1925.

Children born in Carroll:

1200. i. CHARLES N.,⁹ b. 25 April 1862.
- ii. EFFIE L., b. 31 Dec. 1863; m. in Sept. 1883, George F. Miles, son of Ephraim and Maria Miles of Carroll, N. H. She d. 14 Sept. 1884.

1201. iii. ERNEST E., b. 10 Oct. 1865.
 iv. BERTHA A., b. 15 June 1869; m. Edwin L. Brown of Carroll. She d. in Carroll, 17 June 1890.
 Children:
 1. *Clarence E.*, b. about 1890; killed on the R. R. near Worcester, Mass.
 2. *Sidney O.*, b. about 1888; lived in Boston.
981. WILLIAM S.⁸ HOWE (*Frederick A.*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Buchanan, Mich., 27 Aug. 1857; married 24 May 1881, AGNES ROSE WHIT; he married second, in 1888, NORA COFFEEN.
 Children by second marriage:
 i. FREDERICK WALLACE.⁹
 ii. ONELEE.
 iii. WANEETA.
 iv. BYRLE.
 v. JOSEPHINE.
982. GEORGE E.⁸ HOWE (*Frederick A.*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Buchanan, Mich., 8 April 1859; married 19 Oct. 1881, GEORGINA CHURCH.
 Children:
 i. DAISY LUCILLE,⁹ b. ———; m. J. E. Kilgore.
 ii. ROSE ANNE.
 iii. AUSTIN ALONZO.
983. FRANK M.⁸ HOWE (*Francis W.*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Buchanan, Mich., 2 Nov. 1848; married 28 Sept. 1869, JENNIE MCINTYRE.
 Children:
 i. NETTIE,⁹ b. 28 June 1874; d. 20 Oct. 1886.
 ii. CLAIRE, b. 19 Nov. 1875.
 iii. ROLLA, b. 14 Jan. 1881.
 iv. OLIVE, b. 30 Dec. 1883.
984. HORACE I.⁸ HOWE (*Francis W.*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born at Buchanan, Mich., 6 Oct. 1861; married 18 April 1883, DEDA BELLE GRICE.
 Children:
 i. EARL A.,⁹ b. 15 Aug. 1886; d. 18 Jan. 1887.
985. DR. ALBERT ORLEANS⁸ HOWE (*Joshua H.*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Buchanan, Mich., 22 April 1854; married 24 Jan. 1895, EDNA QUICK EATON, daughter of John and Virtaline (Bouton) Quick, born in Syracuse, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1867. After the Chicago fire in 1871, he entered the employ of Field Leiter & Co. of Chicago, but later went to Columbus, O., and studied dentistry with Dr. A. F. Emminger of that city. He then attended the Ohio Dental College at Cincinnati, O., where he graduated in 1881. He returned to Chicago in 1889, and practiced dentistry in that city for many years. He was prominent in the Masonic fra-

ternity in that city, and was past Commander of Knights Templars. In later years he retired from active practice of his profession and with a desire to see more of the world, he went abroad, and travelled over a greater portion of Europe on a bicycle, and had travelled to many points of interest in the United States. He early became interested in genealogy, and it is to him that we are much indebted for much of the Howe family data. Later he became much interested in astronomy. In the World war he was on the staff of Surgeons at the Contagious Disease Hospital in Chicago. His wife died in April 1913. He died in Chicago, 2 Jan. 1923.

Children:

- i. VIRGINIA HOSMER,⁹ b. 2 Nov. 1895; m. George H. Hillis, and they are now living in Phoenix, Ariz.
- ii. ALBERT ANTIPAS, b. 9 June 1897; d. 10 June 1897.
- iii. FRANCES FLORENCE, b. 30 March 1899.

986. CHARLES ALBERT⁸ HOWE (*George A.*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Niles, Mich., 28 Dec. 1852; married ELIZABETH ANN BENTZ, who was born 30 Sept. 1850.

Children:

- i. GEORGE AMBROSE,⁹ b. 5 Aug. 1882.
- ii. GERTRUDE LYDIA, b. 30 July 1884; m. J. J. Smith.
- iii. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 17 Feb. 1894.

987. CHARLES OSMOND⁸ HOWE (*Charles F.*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Buchanan, Mich., 3 Oct. 1859; married in April 1886, FANNIE LONG.

Children:

- i. BESSIE,⁹ b. 12 Oct. 1890.

988. FREDERICK WILLARD⁸ HOWE (*Charles F.*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Antipas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Buchanan, Mich., 24 Oct. 1862; married 21 Nov. 1888, JESSIE HARDING..

Children:

- i. CHARLES,⁹ b. 21 Aug. 1889.
- ii. MARJORIE, b. 3 Sept. 1893.
- iii. FREDERICK, b. 19 Dec. 1897.
- iv. JENNIE, b. in April 1904.

989. LUTHER BARNARD⁸ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁷ *Fortunatus*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 Feb. 1819; married 10 Nov. 1837, SARAH ELIZABETH ARNOLD of Marlborough, born about 1821. They lived in Sterling, Berlin, Marlborough and Southboro, Mass. He died in Southboro, Mass., 22 June 1897.

Children:

- i. JANE M.,⁹ b. in Marlborough, about 1839; m. 21 Dec. 1865, John B. Whalen, and lived in Sterling, Mass., where she d. 1 June 1879.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1841; m. 26 Jan. 1859, Nathan B. Ellis.

- iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. about 1843; d. 22 July 1853.
 - iv. CATHERINE AUGUSTA, b. 19 March 1846; m. ——— Hastings; she d. in Sterling, Mass., 12 Feb. 1873.
 - v. ALBERT ALONZO, b. in Southboro, Mass., 24 May 1848.
- There may have been others.

990. WILLIAM BRADLEY⁸ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁷ *Fortunatus*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Sept. 1821; married 6 March 1844, REBECCA S. WALKUP, daughter of William and Esther (Moore) Walkup of Framingham, Mass., born 23 March 1822. They lived in Southboro, a few years, and then lived in Charlton and Leicester, Mass. He is said to have married a second time in Hubbardston, to FIDELIA ALLEN, in 1849.

Children:

- i. ALBERT WILLIAM,⁹ b. in Southboro, Mass., 31 May 1845.
- ii. HARRIET MELINDA, b. in Southboro, Mass., 27 Oct. 1848; m. in Charlton, Mass., 31 March 1868, E. D. Bruce.
- iii. ELLA F., b. in Northboro, Mass., 3 Oct. 1855.

991. GARDNER⁸ HOWE (*Gardner*,⁷ *Fortunatus*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Sept. 1827; married MARY D. WENDELL. They lived in Marlborough a few years, where he was a shoemaker. He was a soldier in the 32nd Regt. Mass. Vols. Later he moved to Vineland, N. J., where he died 3 July 1898.

Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,⁹ b. in Marlborough, 12 Dec. 1853.
- ii. ERNEST E.

Probably there were other children.

992. LYMAN WINSLOW⁸ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*,¹ born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Nov. 1821; married 28 Nov. 1844, LUCY ANN SHERMAN, daughter of Samuel and Melissa (Carr) Sherman, born in Marlborough, in July 1823, died 28 Sept. 1881. He married second, 1 Jan. 1883, MELINDA (LAWRENCE) HOWE, widow of his brother Alonzo, and daughter of Parker and Catherine (Newton) Lawrence, born in Marlborough, 6 Dec. 1831. He lived in Marlborough where for many years he was a butcher, and a provision dealer. He died 15 June 1883. His widow died there 19 July 1918.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 1202. i. EUGENE LYMAN,⁹ b. 15 Sept. 1845.
- ii. EUDORA A., b. 11 Jan. 1847; d. 15 Sept. 1867, unm.
- 1203. iii. FRANK WINSLOW, b. 14 June 1850.
- iv. LUCY MARIA, b. 5 Feb. 1852; m. 12 June 1872, Francis Herbert Whitney, and lived in Marlborough.
- v. MELISSA REBECCA.
- vi. EDWIN ALPHEUS, b. 20 June 1858; m. 20 Oct. 1885, Clover D. Goss.

993. ALANSON SMITH⁸ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Dec. 1822; married 4 Oct. 1847, AUGUSTA HOWE, daughter of Eber and Louisa (Bigelow) Howe, born in Marlborough, 31 Jan. 1830; she died 8 Aug. 1854. He married second, 6 June 1855, CORDELIA B. HOWE, sister of his first wife, born 10 Sept. 1838. He enlisted in Co. H, 29th Regt. Mass. Vols., and served three years and a half. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He died 4 Nov. 1894. She died his widow in Berlin, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough:

1204. i. AUSTIN BARTLETT,⁹ b. 22 July 1850.
By second wife:
- ii. WALTER HARLAND, b. 3 May 1856; m.
iii. OLIVIA AUGUSTA, b. 6 Oct. 1859; m. 30 June 1879, Edmund W. Wheeler, son of Willard M. Wheeler of Berlin, b. in Berlin, Mass., 20 Oct. 1854. They live in Berlin, Mass.
Children:
1. *Alice C.*, b. 7 Jan. 1881; m.
2. *Sydney Walter*, b. 11 April 1887.
3. *Herman H.*, b. 20 June 1894.
iv. ELLA LOUISA, b. 1 April 1867; m. 3 May 1886, Walter A. Wheeler of Berlin, son of Rufus R. and Lucy (Walcott) Wheeler. They live in Berlin, Mass.
Children born in Berlin:
1. *Emily Cordelia*, b. 3 June 1887.
2. *Otis Chester*, b. 31 Aug. 1888; m.
3. *Freeman W.*, b. 28 Oct. 1891; m.
v. DELIA FRANCES, b. 13 Sept. 1869; d. 28 Sept. 1869.
1205. vi. CHESTER ALANSON, b. 11 Sept. 1874.

994. ALONZO FRANKLIN⁸ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 March 1831; married 13 June 1855, MALINDA C. LAWRENCE, daughter of Parker and Catherine (Newton) Lawrence, born in Marlborough, 6 Nov. 1831. They lived in Berlin, Mass., where he was a carpenter. He enlisted in Co. H, 29th Regt. Mass. Vols., in the Civil war, and died in Camp Dennison, Cincinnati, Ohio, 7 Sept. 1863. She married second, Lyman W. Howe, a brother of her first husband; she died 19 July 1918.

Children:

1206. i. FRANK D.,⁹ b. in Marlborough, 7 March 1857.
ii. FREDERICK W., b. 13 May 1859; d. young.
iii. STELLA G., b. in Berlin, 7 June 1861; m. Charles Longnecker; they were divorced, and she m. 2nd 17 April 1889, Rufus C. Webster, and live in Marlborough.
995. GEORGE LEVI⁸ HOWE (*Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 March 1844; married 7 Sept. 1879, LUCY CARTWRIGHT, daughter of Daniel and Salina (Horsley) Cartwright, born in Berlin,

Mass., 19 Nov. 1851. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 8 Aug. 1898.

Children:

- i. IRA L.,⁹ b. 10 June 1880.

996. EDWARD BARNES⁸ HOWE (*Abraham*,⁷ *Archelaus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Jan. 1816; married 17 Sept. 1837, MARY ANN MEADER, daughter of Edward Meader. They lived in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. CLARA W.,⁹ b. 1 Nov. 1838; m. 10 Sept. 1862, Dr. Henry J. Harwood. He was a surgeon in the army, in the Civil war, and d. at Suffolk, Va., 17 March 1863.
- ii. SARAH, b. 17 Aug. 1841; m. 25 Dec. 1866, Albert E. Nilkins.
1207. iii. EDWARD E., b. 23 Feb. 1843.

997. ARCHELAUS MATTHIAS⁸ HOWE (*Luther*,⁷ *Archelaus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Vt., 21 April 1823; married 6 April 1848, HANNAH JANETTE BRIGHAM, born in Westborough, Mass., 9 Jan. 1827. They lived in Westborough, until about 1860, when they moved to Worcester, Mass., where he engaged in the manufacture of shoe dies and cutters. He died there 26 Dec. 1906.

Children born in Westborough:

- i. ARTHUR LUTHER,⁹ b. 27 Nov. 1848; d. 14 Oct. 1849.
- ii. ELMER PARKER, b. 1 Nov. 1851; he was educated in the public schools of Worcester, and graduated from the Worcester Polytechnic Institute in 1871, and from Yale College in the class of 1876; he studied law and was admitted to the Bar in Sept. 1878. On 1 Jan. 1879 he became junior partner of the law firm of Millard, Hyde & Dickinson. He had taken a high position in his profession, giving special attention to litigation involving letters patent and matters relating to corporations; from 1881 to 1910 he was counsel for the American Trust Company of Boston, and was a director in several industrial corporations, notably the United Shoe Machinery Company, and was for many years one of the trustees of the Worcester Polytechnic Institute; he was a member of several prominent clubs in Boston, was never married and died in Boston, 18 June 1918.

998. ABRAHAM PARKER⁸ HOWE (*Levi*,⁷ *Archelaus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Northfield, Mass., 1 May 1831; married MAY H. KENYON.

Children:

- i. WALTER L.,⁹ b. 6 April 1860, and lived in Irvington, Ind., in 1900.

999. OLIVER SAWYER⁸ HOWE (*Oliver*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Lynn, Mass., 6 Sept. 1824; married 14 Nov. 1849, RUTH MARIA ALLEN, born in Lynn, 19 June 1825. He lived in Andover, and Wilbraham, Mass.

He died in Wilbraham, 7 April 1867. She died in Lynn, 26 Oct. 1893.

Children:

- 1208. i. OLIVER RAYMOND,⁹ b. in Ballardvale, 15 Sept. 1851.
- 1209. ii. EDWARD SAWYER, b. in Lynn, 20 April 1859.

1000. EVERETT CHASE⁸ HOWE (*George W.*,⁷ *Winthrop*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 April 1871; married 18 Sept. 1902, LOUISA CATHERINE BARRETT, born in Montreal, P. Q. He lives in Littleton, N. H., where he is a practising lawyer.

Children:

- i. CHARLES FRANK,⁹ b. in June 1903.

1001. WARREN GEORGE⁸ HOWE (*George W.*,⁷ *Jereboam*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Lowell, Mass., 24 Nov. 1852; married 31 Oct. 1877, WINNIFRED M. SAVERY. They lived several years in Marlborough, Mass., and about 1882 he moved to Nashua, N. H., where he died 21 Dec. 1925.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 1210. i. WYMAN R.,⁹ b. 19 Jan. 1880.
- ii. MARION SAVERY, b. 2 Feb. 1881; m. ——— Woodbury, and is now (1928) living in Springfield, Vt.

1002. LEVERETT NEWTON⁸ HOWE (*Tyler*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Mass., 29 Oct. 1837; married 25 Aug. 1864, EMILY P. ROBERTSON, daughter of Eli Robertson, born in Liberty, N. Y., 6 April 1842. They lived in St. Charles, Minn.

Children:

- i. IDA RUTH,⁹ b. in Dover, Minn., 20 April 1866; d. 28 June 1889, unm.
- ii. NETTIE ADALINE, b. in St. Charles, 10 Dec. 1870.
- iii. BERTHA, b. in St. Charles, 26 Oct. 1872; d. 19 Dec. 1873.
- iv. MARY, b. in St. Charles, 20 March 1880.

1003. JONAH FRANKLIN⁸ HOWE (*Franklin*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Grafton, Vt., 18 Sept. 1833; married MARIA GRIGGS of Bristol, Ct. They lived in Springfield, Mass.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK GRIGGS,⁹ b. (no date given); m. ——— Richards.
- 1211. ii. GEORGE MOWRY, b. in Springfield, Mass., — 1869.

1004. ELBRIDGE GERRY⁸ HOWE (*Franklin*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Hartford, Ct., 18 July 1836; married 1 Aug. 1865, ELLEN MARIA HULBERT of Enfield, Ct.

Children:

- i. FRANKLIN ELBRIDGE,⁹ b. 31 May 1866.

- ii. WALTER HENRY, b. 1 Jan. 1868; m. Lydia Parks. He graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1898.
- iii. WILLIAM RODNEY, b. 18 March 1871.

1005. EDWARD EVERETT⁸ HOWE (*Franklin*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born 19 Sept. 1838; married JULIET TOMKINS, daughter of Rev. Tomkins of Ky. He served in the Civil war, as Captain in the 21st Regt. Mass. Vols. He lived for a few years in Cincinnati, O., then moved to Knoxville, Tenn. We have no further record.

Children:

- i. MARTHA ANN.⁹
- ii. ERNEST.

1006. GEORGE BROWN⁸ HOWE (*Franklin*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born 28 Dec. 1844; married SUSAN MARCY, (ancestry unknown).

Children:

- i. ARTHUR FRANKLIN,⁹ b. 12 Dec. 1870.

1007. REV. CHARLES M.⁸ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born 21 March 1842; married 15 June 1870, MARY O. DENNIS of Tiffin, Iowa. He graduated from Dartmouth College and the Chicago Theological Seminary, and was pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Eldora, Iowa.

Children:

- i. LUCIUS E.,⁹ b. 8 May 1871.

1008. GEORGE BROWNING⁸ HOWE (*Willard*,⁷ *Jonah*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Danvers, Mass., 17 Sept. 1829; married HELEN TROW, who died in 1859; he married second, ELIZABETH OSGOOD. They lived in Danvers, Mass., where he died 21 Nov. 1874.

Children born in Danvers:

- i. JOSEPHINE C.,⁹ b. 31 Oct. 1866.
- ii. GEORGE WARREN, b. in 1868; d. in Dec. 1890.
- iii. WALTER BROWNING, b. 11 Feb. 1873; d. in 1890.
- iv. WILLARD, b. 19 Aug. 1874.

1009. ALBERT W.⁸ HOWE (*Willard*,⁷ *Jonah*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Danvers, Mass., 25 May 1832; married 26 Nov. 1854, SARAH A. PUTNAM, who was born in Andover, Mass., 26 Aug. 1833, died in Danvers, 3 Nov. 1856; he married second, 25 June 1862, JOSEPHINE E. MOORE of Waltham, Mass., born in Lowell, Mass., 15 Jan. 1841. They lived in Danvers, Mass.

Children born in Danvers:

- i. CHARLES ALBERT,⁹ b. 7 March 1856; d. 25 Sept. 1856.

1010. HENRY ARTEMAS⁸ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁷ *Artemas*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 10 Oct.

1841; married in 1872, SARAH E. AMES. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. ANNIE W.,⁹ b. 11 May 1873.
- ii. ALICE D., b. 27 Jan. 1877.
- iii. RUTH W., b. 1 Feb. 1883.

1011. PLINY MOORE⁸ HOWE (*Jonah*,⁷ *Artemas*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Leicester, Mass., 20 Aug. 1849; married 16 June 1875, SALLIE A. PUTNAM of Rutland, Mass. He died in Rutland, Mass., 21 Nov. 1913.

Children born in Worcester:

- 1212. i. GEORGE KNIGHT,⁹ b. 5 July 1877.
- 1213. ii. CLARENCE FLETCHER, b. 26 Feb. 1879.

1012. CHARLES AUGUSTINE⁸ HOWE (*Orrin P.*,⁷ *Philip R.*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in West Brookfield, Mass., 22 March 1847; married 28 Oct. 1868, AMELIA POMEROY. He served in the Civil war, in Co. G, 139 Regt. Ill. Vols. They lived in Wyanet, Ill.

Children:

- i. IRMA MAUD,⁹ b. in Wyanet, Ill., 21 Nov. 1870; m. Dr. L. Shoemaker, and lived in Wyanet.
- 1214. ii. ELMER PORTER, b. 22 Feb. 1872.
- iii. LOU EMERSON, b. 10 Nov. 1874; m. 24 April 1898, Mary Smith. They lived in Galesburg, Ill.

1013. JOHN WARD⁸ HOWE (*Phineas*,⁷ *Phineas*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Canton, Me., 19 May 1831; married 10 July 1859, CLARA C. MARSH, born in Dixfield, Me., 3 March 1840. He was educated in the public schools of Canton; about 1889 he moved to Deering, Me., where he lived about two years, then returned to Canton, and in 1892 he settled in Dixfield, Me., where he was a farmer and a prominent citizen. He died there 10 Aug. 1904. His widow died 25 May 1926.

Children born in Canton:

- i. ELLSWORTH WARD,⁹ b. 5 March 1863; d. 8 April 1867.
- ii. ELLIOTT WARD, b. 3 Oct. 1866; m. 4 May 1889, Mary Ella Wright of Canton. They lived in Rumford, Me., where he was engaged in mercantile business. He d. 22 Aug. 1922.
- iii. SYBIL ALICE, b. 1 Feb. 1870; m. 20 July 1903, John Clair Minot of Augusta, Me. They are now divorced.
- iv. CORA BELLE, b. 5 Oct. 1871.
- 1215. v. CARROLL PHINEAS, b. 1 Sept. 1875.
- vi. ABBIE MARSH, b. 14 March 1879; m. 19 Feb. 1908, George Cary Gray of Portland, Me. They lived in Woodfords, Me. He d. 3 April 1918.

Children:

- 1. William Henry, b. 21 Feb. 1909.
- 2. Robert Howe, b. 10 Aug. 1910.
- 3. Clara Marsh, b. 14 Oct. 1911.

1014. OTIS⁸ HOWE (*Alvan*,⁷ *Sampson*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Franklin Plantation, Me., 25 Oct. 1850; married 11 July 1876, MARY E. RIPLEY, daughter of George W. and Harriet R. (Warren) Ripley. They were living in Rumford in 1880, where he was a blacksmith.

Children:

- i. CHARLES ARTHUR,⁹ b. 30 April 1877.
- ii. LULA FRANCES, b. 12 March 1879.
- iii. LLEWELLYN OTIS, b. 12 July 1882.
- iv. BERTHA ELIZA, b. 21 Sept. 1884.
- v. ALICE MAY, b. 21 Dec. 1888.

1015. NATHANIEL LAMSON⁸ HOWE (*Jotham*,⁷ *Levi*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boylston, Mass., 17 May 1821; married 9 April 1843, MARY A. HOWARD, of Lancaster, Mass. They lived in Clinton, Mass., where he died 28 Jan. 1857.

Children:

- i. SARAH M.,⁹ b. 3 Oct. 1844.
- ii. MARY A., b. 20 July 1847; d. 20 Sept. 1849.
- iii. MARY AGNES, b. 15 Jan. 1849; m. 16 Aug. 1868, Roscoe D. Creamer.
- iv. ELLA F., b. in 1851; m. 8 Feb. 1871, William B. McMillan.
1216. v. NATHANIEL L., b. 11 Dec. 1853.
- vi. CORA L., b. in Aug. 1855; d. 13 Jan. 1859.
1217. vii. WALTER G., b. 29 Dec. 1856.

1016. ELI E.⁸ HOWE (*Silas*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., about 1832; married ELLA J. ———, born about 1849. They lived in Lancaster, Mass., where he was a farmer. They were living in Lancaster in 1880.

Children:

- i. GEORGE E.,⁹ b. 1874.
- ii. S. EVERETT, b. 1878.

1017. WILLIAM⁸ HOWE (*Silas*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., about 1834; married in Worcester, Mass., 19 Sept. 1860, SUSAN ROBINSON, daughter of Thomas B. and Susan Robinson of Sterling, born about 1839. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. LILLA F.,⁹ b. 26 June 1861.
- ii. LUCY A., b. 30 March 1865.
- iii. WILLIAM IRVING, b. 24 April 1867.
- iv. RALPH W. E., b. 21 June 1879.
- v. HERBERT C., b. 21 May 1881.

1018. CHARLES PARKER⁸ HOWE (*William P.*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., (date not given); married CLARISSA GOULD of Millbury,

Mass. They lived in West Boylston, a few years, then moved to New York City. No further record.

Children born in West Boylston:

- i. GEORGE IRWIN,⁹ b. 8 Aug. 1847.
- ii. JULIA MARIA, b. 10 May 1849.
- iii. CLIMENA, (no date given).

1019. ALBERT FRANCIS⁸ HOWE (*William P.*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., (no date given); married CAROLINE PERSIS MIXTER, daughter of John and Sarah (Cogswell) Mixter of Worcester, Mass., born 15 March 1830. They moved to Ohio, and we have no further record.

Children:

- i. HORATIO.⁹
- ii. HENRY.
- iii. CHARLES.
- iv. FREDERICK.
- v. GEORGE.

1020. WALDO BEAMAN⁸ HOWE (*William P.*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in West Boylston, Mass., about 1834; married FIDELIA REED. They lived in West Boylston, where he became one of the leading citizens.

Children born in West Boylston:

- i. EDITH M.,⁹ b. 18 Sept. 1859; d. 11 Feb. 1870.

1021. HENRY GILBERT⁸ HOWE (*Gilbert H.*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., 23 April 1839; married 3 May 1866, JOSEPHINE L. BARTLETT, daughter of Perley and Elizabeth (Witherbee) Bartlett of Sterling; she died in Minneapolis, Minn., 16 Jan. 1867; he married second, at Putnam, Ct., 2 Dec. 1868, LOUISE ANN WILLETT, born in Hartford, Ct., 22 Feb. 1839. He lived in Minneapolis, Minn., many years. In 1890 he was living in Tombstone, Ariz., where he was an engineering and mining expert, U. S. deputy Mining Surveyor and a mine owner.

Children:

- i. GERTRUDE DEAN,⁹ b. in Minneapolis, 15 Oct. 1869; m. in Tombstone, Ariz., 26 Sept. 1889, Edward Warren Perkins.
- ii. CHARLES WILLETT, b. in Chicago, Ill., 29 Nov. 1872; d. 8 July 1873.
- iii. ALVAN WILLETT, b. in Chicago, Ill., 25 Nov. 1873.
- iv. LOUISE ROGERS, b. in Chicago, Ill., 3 Sept. 1876.

1022. LEVI OTIS⁸ HOWE (*Otis S.*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., 12 July 1845; married 18 Dec. 1888, ANNIE R. CARD of Nova Scotia. They lived in Sterling, Mass.

Children:

- i. ESTHER BETSEY,⁹ b. 16 Feb. 1890.

1023. CHESTER C.⁸ HOWE (*Otis S.*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Sterling, Mass., in 1858; married 7 March 1888, MARY S. WALKER, and lived in Clinton, Mass.

Children:

- i. EARL F.,⁹ b. 29 June 1891.

1024. CHARLES OLIVER⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookfield, Mass., 12 July 1822; married 15 Nov. 1848, MARY FAXON, daughter of John G. and Mary (Deming) Faxon, born in Lubec, Me., 8 July 1829. They lived a few years in Brookline, Mass., then moved to Clifton, Ill., later they moved to Washington Heights, Chicago, Ill., where she died 29 May 1918.

Children:

1218. i. EDWARD GARDINER,⁹ b. in Brookline, Mass., 11 Aug. 1849.
 ii. ANNIE LYON, b. in Brookline, 12 Jan. 1852.
 iii. MARY DEMING, b. in Brookline, 29 June 1854; m. 27 June 1883, Samuel Shepard Rogers of Washington Heights.

Children born in Oak Park, Ill.:

1. *Lydia Gardiner*, b. 9 Nov. 1883.
 2. *Samuel Shepard*, b. 9 Oct. 1886.
 3. *Charles Howe*, b. 14 Sept. 1888.
 4. *Dorothy*, b. 27 Oct. 1892.

1219. iv. CHARLES FISHER, b. in Clifton, Ill., 1 Feb. 1857.
 v. JOHN GARDINER FAXON, b. in Clifton, Ill., 26 Oct. 1858; d. 21 June 1860.
 vi. SAMUEL JOHNSON, b. in Clifton, Ill., 5 Feb. 1863; d. 23 April 1863.
 1220. vii. WINTHROP KEITH, b. in Clifton, Ill., 26 Dec. 1868.

1025. CROSBY OTIS⁸ HOWE (*Otis*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dixmont, Me., 10 Dec. 1838; married 2 March 1869, ELIZA A. FOLSOM, daughter of Josiah S. and Miriam (Carsley) Folsom of Sangersville, Me., born 31 Dec. 1847. They lived in Dixmont, Me.

Children born in Dixmont:

- i. AN INFANT DAUGHTER,⁹ b. 19 Jan. 1870; d. 21 Feb. 1870.
 ii. JOHN FOLSOM, b. 18 March 1872; d. 11 Sept. 1886.
 iii. MIRIAM PHEBE, b. 2 May 1873; d. 7 Oct. 1873.
 iv. MAUDE MIRIAM, b. 6 June 1874; d. 27 March 1875.
 v. WYNN OTIS, b. 7 Dec. 1876; was living in Narvaho, Ariz., in 1901.
 vi. LUTE ANNIE MABEL, b. 8 Oct. 1879.
 vii. DELIA ABBIE, b. 2 March 1881.

1026. SAMUEL E.⁸ HOWE (*Otis*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dixmont, Me., 7 Oct. 1842; married 2 Nov. 1870, CATHERINE A. HERRICK of Toledo, O. They lived in Logansport, Ind.

Children born in Logansport, Ind.:

1221. i. WILSON HERRICK,⁹ b. 23 Nov. 1872.

- ii. MAE E., b. 30 Aug. 1874.
- iii. ABBIE C., b. 13 May 1875.
- iv. OTIS D., b. 8 Dec. 1877.
- v. LAURA A., b. 15 April 1879.
- vi. JOHN C., b. 4 Feb. 1881.
- vii. SAMUEL E., b. 9 March 1884.
- viii. CHARLES F., b. 19 Feb. 1887; d. 5 Aug. 1887.

1027. LUCIUS MANLIUS⁸ HOWE (*Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Beverly, Mass., 29 Dec. 1809; married 6 April 1837, LAURA CUTTER of Jaffrey, N. H., she died in Eckford, Mich., 2 Feb. 1842; he married second, in Aug. 1849, ELIZABETH C. CUTTER of Jaffrey, N. H. She died in Plymouth, N. H., 25 Sept. 1860, and he married third, 19 Feb. 1863, CAROLINE V. BURNS of Rumney, N. H. He lived a few years in Eckford, Mich., then returned east, and settled in Campton, N. H., but later he moved to Plymouth, N. H., where he died 27 Oct. 1889.

Children:

- i. JOHN HENRY,⁹ b. in Eckford, Mich., 8 Jan. 1838; in 1866 he was living in Galveston, Tex.
- ii. LAURA CUTTER, b. in Eckford, Mich., 3 Aug. 1840; m. 15 Aug. 1861, Van M. Merrill of Plymouth, N. H.

Children:

- 1. *Lucius Howe*, b. 23 March 1869.

By second wife:

- iii. ADA ELIZABETH, b. in Campton, N. H., 26 Oct. 1850; m. 4 Jan. 1876, Davis B. Kenniston of Plymouth, N. H.

Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. 5 Oct. 1876.
- 2. *Davis Baker*, b. 14 Sept. 1880.
- 3. *Sarah Thorndike*, b. 23 Oct. 1881.
- iv. LUCIUS, b. ———; d. in infancy.

1028. ISRAEL THORNDIKE⁸ HOWE (*Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Beverly, Mass., 28 March 1811; married 3 Aug. 1846, HARRIET L. SLOCUM of Salem, Mass. He was a sea captain, and sailed out of Salem, Mass., many years. His wife died in Salem, 10 June 1857, and he died there 28 Dec. 1861.

Children born in Salem:

- i. CAROLINE THORNDIKE,⁹ b. in 1847; d. in Salem, in 1848.
- 1222. ii. WILLIAM THORNDIKE, b. 20 Oct. 1848.
- iii. EDWARD, b. 25 Feb. 1853; d. in 1850.
- iv. ANNIE, b. 18 April 1857; d. same year.

1029. OCTAVIUS⁸ HOWE (*Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Beverly, Mass., 22 Jan. 1815; married 13 Dec. 1842, SARAH HUBBARD LAMSON, born in Beverly, Mass., 26 Sept. 1813. He lived in Beverly, Mass., where he died 30 Oct. 1895.

Children born in Beverly:

- i. MARY HUBBARD,⁹ b. 31 March 1844; m. 10 June 1872,

Henry Endicott of Beverly, Mass.; she d. in Colorado Springs, Colo., 13 Oct. 1923.

Children:

1. *Augusta Rantoul*, b. 25 June 1873; d. in Sept. 1923.
 2. *Henry*, b. 6 April 1875.
 3. *Thorndike Howe*, b. 20 March 1877.
 4. *Lawrence*, b. 23 June 1879.
 5. *Marion Dudley*, b. 15 July 1881; m. George P. Howe.
- ii. ELIZABETH DUDLEY, b. 18 May 1848; she was living in Beverly in 1923.
1223. iii. OCTAVIUS THORNDIKE, b. 16 March 1851.

1030. JAMES⁸ HOWE (*Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Beverly, Mass., 30 Dec. 1816; married 25 Dec. 1840, SARAH JANE WORSLEY, born 5 March 1818. He lived in Beverly, Mass., and was lost at sea in 1857. His widow died in the State of Washington, 12 May 1891.

Children born in Beverly:

- i. JAMES THORNDIKE,⁹ b. 2 Aug. 1842; d. 14 Aug. 1842.
 - ii. CAROLINE THORNDIKE, b. 16 Jan. 1844; d. 23 Aug. 1844.
 - iii. SARAH LEACH, b. 12 Nov. 1845; m. 8 Sept. 1870, James Reed of Salem, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Everett Worsley*, b. 25 April 1871.
 2. *Alice Mabel*, b. 14 Jan. 1873.
 3. *Cora Horton*, b. 28 June 1877.
1224. iv. JAMES ABNER, b. 11 May 1849.
- v. ALICE BROWN, b. 25 Sept. 1852; m. 14 Oct. 1882, Joshua Hills. She d. in California, 26 Feb. 1894.

Children:

1. *Eugene Beverly*, b. 11 Dec. 1887.

1031. HENRY⁸ HOWE (*Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Beverly, Mass., 21 1821; married 30 Aug. 1847, CAROLINE L. MILLER, born 30 Aug. 1827, and died in Eckford, Mich., 21 Feb. 1874; he married second, 1 March 1886, KEZIAH DICKINSON. He died in Hastings, Neb., 13 Aug. 1893.

Children:

1225. i. HENRY ALLEN,⁹ b. in Eckford, Mich., 31 July 1848.

1032. ADONIJAH WOODBURY⁸ HOWE (*Luke*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 25 Sept. 1825; married 21 Aug. 1856, MARTHA DUNSTER BUTTERFIELD of Dunstable, Mass. He was a graduate of Dartmouth Medical School, and practiced medicine in Dunstable, from 1851 to 1861, then he moved to Hollis, N. H., and in 1865 he moved to Greenville, N. H., but later he returned to Hollis, N. H., where he died 9 Sept. 1886.

Children:

- i. WOODBURY,⁹ b. in Dunstable, Mass., 12 May 1857; he was a graduate of the Worcester Polytechnic Institute, and

went to Kansas, where he m. 26 Sept. 1885, Frances A. McGlade.

- ii. HARRY DUNSTER, b. in Dunstable, 6 Sept. 1858; d. 6 April 1860.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Dunstable, 2 Feb. 1860; m. 15 April 1896, Francis W. Dodge of Littleton, Mass.
- iv. EDWARD DEXTER, b. in Dunstable, 27 Dec. 1861; he was a graduate of the University of Penn., and studied dentistry; he practiced his profession in Pepperill, Mass.
- v. EMMA ISABEL, b. in Hollis, N. Y., 17 June 1863; m. 31 1888, Charles J. Bell of Hollis.

Children:

- i. *Charles Edward*, b. 6 Oct. 1892.
- vi. CHARLES LUKE, b. in Jaffrey, N. H., 6 Dec. 1865; m. 3 July 1893, Ellen A. Stuart of Dover, N. H.
- vii. HELEN WRIGHT, b. in Dunstable, Mass., 3 Jan. 1868; m. 23 Dec. 1891, Amos R. Leighton of Westford, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Mary Elvira*, b. 23 Nov. 1894.
- viii. FANNIE LOUISE, b. in Dunstable, 11 June 1870; d. in Hollis, N. H., 8 Sept. 1894.
- ix. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. in Westford, Mass., 30 Sept. 1872; a graduate of Durham College, Durham, N. H.
- 1226. x. HORACE LEONARD, b. in Lancaster, Mass., 4 June 1875.

1033. DR. JAMES SETH NASON⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Pepperell, Mass., 25 Sept. 1824; married 25 Sept. 1849, JOSEPHINE ADELAIDE FARRAR, daughter of John and Eliza (Church) Farrar of New York City. He entered Amherst College in 1842, and for many years was a practicing physician in Pepperell, Mass. Later he moved to Malden, Mass., and from there he moved to Melrose, Mass., where he died 9 Nov. 1888.

Children born in Pepperell:

- i. FRANK CUTTER,⁹ b. 8 Aug. 1850; he was living in Melrose in 1896.
- ii. CAROLINE ADELAIDE, b. 20 May 1855; m. 10 Nov. 1880, Dr. Joseph B. Heald of Pepperell, Mass.

Children:

- i. *James Robert*, b. 14 Oct. 1885.
- iii. ANNA CASE, b. 28 March 1859; m. 19 Sept. 1893, William Titcomb Rowe of Malden, Mass.
- iv. JOSEPHINE ISABEL, b. 7 March 1861; m. 9 Nov. 1882, James Ames Mace of Pepperell. They lived there and in Brockton, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Donald Howe*, b. 25 Dec. 1884.
- 1227. v. ARTHUR MASON, b. 20 Dec. 1862.

1034. FRANCIS AUGUSTINE⁸ HOWE (*James*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Pepperell, Mass., 20 April 1827; married 10 June 1857, MARY FRANCES LEWIS, daughter of James and Harriet (Parker) Lewis, of Pepperill. He graduated from Amherst College in the Class of 1848, and of the Harvard Medical School in 1854; he

moved to Newburyport, Mass., in 1857, where he was a practicing physician. He was president of the Anna Jaques Hospital from its foundation, and was vice president of the Mass. Medical Society in 1892. His wife died 15 Feb. 1895.

Children born in Newburyport:

1229. i. JAMES LEWIS,⁹ b. 4 Aug. 1859.
- ii. FRANCIS FREEMAN, b. 25 May 1864; d. 16 Dec. 1868.
- iii. EDITH MARCH, b. 21 Jan. 1870.

1035. WILLIAM WIRT⁸ HOWE (*Henry*,⁷ *Job Lane*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Canandaigua, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1833; married 4 June 1862, FRANCES A. GRIDLEY. He served in the army in the Civil war, 1861-1865, and was promoted to the rank of major. He moved to New Orleans, La., in 1865, where he commenced the practice of law. He served as judge of the Criminal Court of New Orleans, and as one of the judges of the Supreme Court of La., President of the American Bar Association in 1898, and was President of the Civil Service Commission, New Orleans, 1897-1900. Author of *Municipal history of New Orleans*; *Studies of Civil Law* (1896). He was one of the principal speakers at the Howe Family Gathering in 1871.

Children:

- i. BESSIE HERBERT,⁹ b. (no date given).
- ii. FRANCES LAWRENCE, b. (no date given); m. Charles Pollard Cooke and lived in New Orleans.
- iii. WIRT, b. (no date given); graduate of Harvard, 1896.

1036. AMOS⁸ HOWE (*Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in New York City, 19 Feb. 1830; married at St. Louis, Mo., 9 June 1851, JULIA CRUSE, daughter of James and Mary (Joyce) Cruse. She was born in Boxford, Eng., 17 June 1823. She was baptised and confirmed a member of the Church of Latter Day Saints in England 6 April 1849 and soon came to this country; she was active in the church, and died in Salt Lake City, Utah, 16 June 1916, aged 93 years. He married second, 19 Oct. 1876 at Salt Lake City, AMY MELLOR, daughter of John and Amy (Bellamy) Mellor, born in Lester, Eng., 4 Dec. 1853. She also became a member of the Church of Latter Day Saints in England in 1865, and came to this country in 1870. He was baptised and ordained a member of the same church at St. Louis, Mo., and was an active and faithful elder of the church until his death 16 June 1908. He had the misfortune to lose his father when but two years of age; his mother having married again, they moved from New York City to St. Louis, Mo., about 1842. Here, he early entered a foundry as an apprentice; at the same time he attended a night school, and he early acquired a mechanical engineering profession, in which he succeeded so well that he was made superintendent of the shop at the age of 19 years. During the Civil war, he was engaged in the foundry business in St. Louis, and

was of much service to the Federal Government during that period. In 1864 he moved to Salt Lake City, Utah. Here he took an active part in controlling the Indian uprising in Utah. In 1873 he became a partner in the firm of Davis Howe & Co. of Salt Lake City, manufacturers of Mining and Mill Machinery, in which he was actively engaged until his death 16 June 1908. He was a prominent and highly respected citizen of that city.

Children:

- i. ELI JAMES,⁹ b. at West Caldwell, N. J., 19 April 1852; d. 6 Aug. 1852.
- ii. HORACE, b. 12 Feb. 1854, at St. Louis, Mo.; d. 30 June 1854.
- 1229. iii. EDGAR, b. in St. Louis, Mo., 21 Aug. 1855.
- 1230. iv. GEORGE EDWARD, b. 14 July 1858.
- 1231. v. CHARLES ROSS, b. 28 Aug. 1860.
- vi. AMOS, b. 7 Nov. 1864; d. 30 Dec. 1866.

By second wife:

- vii. JULIA M., b. 31 Aug. 1877; m. 21 June 1910, Judge Parley P. Jenson.
- viii. CORA M., b. 27 Nov. 1889; m. 4 Oct. 1917, Abraham A. Kahil.
- ix. AMY MABLE, b. 8 Jan. 1894; m. 1 Sept. 1917, John Clarence Anderson.

1037. WARREN H.⁸ HOWE (*Samuel S.*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 May 1839; married 27 Jan. 1864, MARION ADELAIDE BULLARD, daughter of Thomas and Marion (Brigham) Bullard, born 26 May 1839, died in Marlborough, 4 Sept. 1875. He lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. CLINTON SAMUEL,⁹ b. 14 May 1866.
- ii. MARION BRIGHAM, b. 29 April 1870; d. 4 April 1875.
- iii. MABEL FLORENCE, b. 19 Aug. 1871; m. 24 Oct. 1894, Herbert J. Warren.
- iv. MARTHA ANNIE, b. 3 Sept. 1875; m. 12 Feb. 1907, Harrison E. Anthony.
- v. MARION ADELAIDE, b. 3 Sept. 1875.

1038. SOLOMON HENRY⁸ HOWE (*S. Henry*,⁷ *Solomon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boston, Mass., about 1856; married MABEL ALMY. He was a merchant in New York City, and died at Short Hills, N. J., 19 March 1926.

Children:

- 1232. i. ARTHUR,⁹ b. in South Orange, N. J., 3 March 1890.
1039. ALLEN LEWIS⁸ HOWE (*Josiah D.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Petersham, Mass., 22 May 1833; married 25 Nov. 1858, ELIZABETH GUILD, daughter of Reuben and Olive (Morse) Guild, born 24 Aug. 1833. They lived in Sharon, Mass., where he died 24 May 1896.

Children :

- i. MATTIE RICE,⁹ b. in Wolfboro, N. H., 19 June 1864; d. in Dedham, Mass., 15 Feb. 1865.
- 1233. ii. CHESTER ALLEN, b. in Dedham, Mass., 27 Oct. 1868.

1040. JOSIAH DEXTER⁸ HOWE (*Josiah D.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Princeton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1838; married ANNIE M. WHITNEY. He lived a few years in Harvard, Ill., then returned to Mass., and settled in Dedham, where he died 4 May 1865.

Children :

- i. ALICE GRACE,⁹ b. in Harvard, Ill., and d. in Chicago, Ill.
- ii. SUSIE ESTELLE, b. in Harvard, Ill., 20 Sept. 1858.
- iii. EDWARD MORRILL, b. in Dedham, Mass., 31 Oct. 1860.

1041. CHARLES GOULDING⁸ HOWE (*Lewis R.*,⁷ *Josiah R.*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Orange, Mass., 9 Dec. 1844; married 22 Dec. 1869, ABBIE MARIA LAWRENCE, daughter of Daniel and Abigail (Tuck) Lawrence of Shirley, Mass., born 13 June 1850.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM LEWIS,⁹ b. 6 July 1871; d. 1 July 1873.
- ii. FREDERICK LIVERMORE, b. 13 May 1874.
- iii. AMY ELIZABETH, b. 30 Dec. 1878.
- iv. CHARLES DANIEL, b. 10 Aug. 1887.
- v. MARION GANNETT, b. 1 May 1890.

1042. WILLIAM H. H.⁸ HOWE (*Solomon A.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Orange, Mass., 17 Jan. 1841; married 15 March 1865, HATTIE L. FAY. He moved from Orange to Malden, Mass., and enlisted in Co. B. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols. and served three years in the Civil war. On his return from war, he was station agent on the Boston & Maine R. R. for several years. In 1880 he moved to Cambridge, Mass., and joined the police force; after 31 years of service, he was retired on a pension. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and a Knight Templar, past commander of the G. A. R., and a member of Sons of the American Revolution. He died in Cambridge, 19 Oct. 1925.

Children born in Malden :

- i. ANNA M.,⁹ b. 15 June 1867; m. Aubrey M. Marshall of Cambridge.
- ii. HENRY A., b. 2 Sept. 1870; he was living in Pro Blanco, Col., in 1925.
- iii. A DAUGHTER, b. ———; m. Edward K. Thurlow of Sheffield.

1043. JOSIAH R.⁸ HOWE (*Solomon A.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Orange, Mass., 23 July 1846; married 17 Dec. 1869, ANNA HARRIS of Ft. George, Me. He lived in Malden, Mass., and served in the army in the

Civil war. He was for several years a conductor in the Pullman service, and later he was truant officer in Malden. He died in Malden, 16 July 1916.

Children born in Malden:

- i. LOIS REED,⁹ b. 9 Dec. 1870.
1234. ii. CHESTER HARRIS, b. 25 July 1881.

1044. JOSIAH DERBY⁸ HOWE (*George W.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Orange, Mass., 13 March 1863; married 3 May 1905, ABBIE LUNT of Orange, Mass. They lived in Orange, where he died 16 Nov. 1912.

Children born in Orange:

- i. GEORGE LUNT,⁹ b. 29 Sept. 1906.
- ii. MARY ABBIE, b. 29 Oct. 1907.
- iii. LEWIS REED, b. 27 Feb. 1909.
- iv. HAROLD JOSIAH, b. 29 Jan. 1911.

1045. JOHN REED⁸ HOWE (*George W.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Orange, Mass., 11 Feb. 1872; married in Seabrook, N. H., 17 Oct. 1900, OLIVE STANWOOD MAHAR. They lived in Orange, Mass.

Children born in Orange:

- i. MARION OLIVE,⁹ b. 29 Nov. 1906.

1046. FRANK ADAMS⁸ HOWE (*George W.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Orange, Mass., 2 Jan. 1879; married 16 Oct. 1909, SARAH FELTON MARSH of Danvers, Mass. They live in Orange, Mass.

Children born in Orange:

- i. JOHN MARSH,⁹ b. 1 June 1913.

1047. LOUIS⁸ HOWE (*James F.*,⁷ *John R.*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Jacob*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Athens Co., O., 28 Aug. 1854; married 21 Dec. 1880, ANNA FLINT RITTENHOUSE. He was a physician, and lived for a short time in Georgetown, Colo., then moved to Wellston, O., and later moved to Parkersburg, W. Va.

Children:

- i. LOUIS RITTENHOUSE,⁹ b. in Georgetown, Colo., 10 Sept. 1881.
- ii. WILLIAM BINGHAM, b. in Georgetown, Colo., 11 May 1883.
- iii. ANNA RITTENHOUSE, b. in Wellston, Ohio, 10 Dec. 1885.
- iv. ALICE MARIA, b. in Wellston, Ohio, 9 Sept. 1887.
- v. RUPHELLE FLINT, b. in Parkersburg, W. Va., 18 Oct. 1889.
- vi. JAMES FULLER, b. in Parkersburg, W. Va., 7 April 1891;
d. 12 April 1891.

1048. HARVEY ALVIN⁸ HOWE (*Sylvester*,⁷ *Isaiah*,⁶ *Alvan*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Compton, Canada, 27 Aug. 1847; married 12 March 1877, JENNIE BERRY of Groton, Grafton Co., N. H., born there in 1846. They lived in Hatley, Canada, where he died 7 June 1887.

Children:

- i. EDITH,⁹ b. 21 Jan. 1878.

1049. HERBERT FRANCIS⁸ HOWE (*Sylvester,⁷ Isaiah,⁶ Alvan,⁵ Jotham,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Hatley, Canada, 30 March 1850; married 30 July 1889, KATHLEEN DORAN, daughter of Philip Doran of Stanstead, P. Q. They lived in Hatley a few years, then moved to Nashua, N. H.

Children:

- i. HARVEY WALTER,⁹ b. 5 June 1893.

1050. ALBERT SHERMAN⁸ HOWE (*Albert N.,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Gardner,⁵ Jotham,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Dover, Vt., 18 Feb. 1864; married 26 Feb. 1885, ALICE A. SNOW, born in Greenfield, Mass. They lived in Springfield, Mass., in 1904.

Children born in Hartford, Ct.:

- i. HAROLD HOSMER,⁹ b. 29 March 1888.
- ii. RUTH LOIS, b. 9 June 1891.

1051. ELDEN⁸ HOWE (*Edward F.,⁷ Gardner,⁶ Gardner,⁵ Jotham,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Olmsted, Ohio, 5 Dec. 1846; married at Gays Mill, Wis., 22 Sept. 1872, ARABELLA DAVIS, born in Franklin, Wis., 14 Nov. 1853. They lived in Utica, Wis.

Children born in Utica:

- i. NELLIE MAY,⁹ b. 16 May 1875; m. in Ferryville, Wis., 24 Dec. 1894, Bert Jacobs; she m. 2nd in Charles City, Iowa, Arthur Johnson.

Children:

1. Harold, b. 24 Oct. 1895.
2. Helen, b. 5 Aug. 1897.

By second marriage:

3. Melissa.
4. Emma.

- ii. LILLIAN, b. 20 Sept. 1876; m. at Ferryville, Wis., Frederic McCormick; she m. 2nd at Powersville, Iowa, John Stahl.

Children:

1. Inez, b. in Ferryville.

By second marriage:

2. Harry, b. in Powersville, 2 Sept. 1901.
3. Robert, b. in Powersville, 1903.

- iii. FRANCES, b. 20 April 1880.

- iv. FRANK, b. 29 Nov. 1888.

- v. WALTER, b. 24 Aug. 1891.

1052. EDGAR FRANKLIN⁸ HOWE (*Lafayette,⁷ Gardner,⁶ Gardner,⁵ Jotham,⁴ Daniel,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Owatonna, Minn., 3 Feb. 1862; married 18 Oct. 1886, EMMA K. MILLER, daughter of Abraham Miller, born in Illinois, 5 June 1864. They lived in Fairmont, Nebr., until 1894, then moved to Crete, Nebr., where they lived until 1899, when they moved

to Omaha, Nebr., where he is the Vice President of the Fairmont Creamery Co. of that city.

Children:

- i. HARRY,⁹ b. in Fairmont, Neb., 19 Jan. 1889; d. 13 March 1894.
- ii. MAE, b. in Fairmont, Neb., 30 Dec. 1890; d. 4 March 1894.
1235. iii. DONALD KENNETH, b. in Fairmont, Neb., 6 Sept. 1893.
- iv. HELEN MILLER, b. in Crete, Neb., 2 Nov. 1895; m. 29 Sept. 1923, Philip Bradford Chase, b. in Omaha, Neb., 13 Dec. 1894. They now (1928) live in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.
- v. EDITH, b. in Crete, Neb., 2 Sept. 1898; m. 28 Dec. 1921, John Thibout Kammerlen, b. in Garnerville, N. Y., 13 June 1893. They now (1928) live in Haverstraw, N. Y., where he is superintendent of the public schools.

Children:

1. Elizabeth, b. in Omaha, Neb., in May 1923.
2. Paul, b. at Saratoga Springs, N. Y., in July 1924.
- vi. MARION ALICE, b. in Omaha, Neb., 27 Oct. 1902; m. in Jan. 1926, Leo Knafler. They live in New York City.

1053. OSCAR E.⁸ HOWE (*Fayette R.*,⁷ *Lambert*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 2 Jan. 1853; married 2 Jan. 1879, JENNIE L. LAWTON of Wilmington, Vt., born in Greenfield, N. Y., 8 April 1856. They lived in Wilmington, Vt., where he was a blacksmith.

Children:

- i. GUY O.,⁹ b. in Wilmington, Vt., 17 April 1880.

1054. JOHN J.⁸ HOWE (*Fayette R.*,⁷ *Lambert*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 16 Nov. 1855; married 19 Nov. 1879, GRATIA I. ALLARD of Wilmington, Vt., born 12 Aug. 1860. They lived in Marlboro, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Marlboro:

- i. JOHN E.,⁹ b. 13 June 1881.
- ii. ETHEL M., b. 8 Jan. 1887.

1055. MILLER E.⁸ HOWE (*Fayette R.*,⁷ *Lambert*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 19 Jan. 1862; married 16 Feb. 1884, EDITH M. HANDY of North Adams, Mass., born 13 Jan. 1868. They lived in North Adams, where he was a painter.

Children:

- i. LELAND,⁹ b. in North Adams, Mass., 16 Aug. 1888.

1056. WESLEY D.⁸ HOWE (*Lorenzo L.*,⁷ *Lambert*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 5 Nov. 1864; married 15 June 1887, ROSE S. WICK, born in West Brattleboro, Vt., 12 June 1867. They live in East Dover, Vt., where he is a farmer and a lumber dealer.

Children born in Dover:

- i. RALPH W.,⁹ b. 28 Aug. 1889; m. 1 Jan. 1916, Kathleen Parmalee, and have three children.

- ii. EARL M., b. 3 Feb. 1893.
- iii. RUBY N., b. 13 Aug. 1897; m. 1 May 1919, Kenneth Jones.
Children:
 - i. *Pauline H.*, b. 22 Aug. 1920.
- iv. LUCIAN L., b. 24 Sept. 1899.

1057. SHERMAN L.⁸ HOWE (*Lorenzo L.*,⁷ *Lambert*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 16 Aug. 1869; married 28 June 1893, MINERVA PATTERSON, of Hamilton, N. Y. They lived in Corning, N. Y. He graduated the University 1893, was a teacher in Stamford, N. Y., in 1904.

Children:

- i. WALDO S.⁹
- ii. DONALD.

1058. WARREN F.⁸ HOWE (*Lorenzo L.*,⁷ *Lambert*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dover, Vt., 8 April 1871; married 10 Aug. 1893, MINNIE EVANS. They lived in New York City.

Children:

- i. LESLIE M.⁹
- ii. MARGERY G.

1059. LESLIE LAMONT⁸ HOWE (*James O.*,⁷ *Lyman*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born 9 Jan. 1850; married ELIZABETH JANE SWEENEY. They are now (1928) living in Montclair, N. J.

Children:

- i. CLARENCE OTIS STEPHEN,⁹ b. 17 Oct. 1877.
- ii. ARTHUR JOHN PERRY, b. 13 April 1883; d. 19 March 1911.

1060. HON. FRANK E.⁸ HOWE (*Edmund P.*,⁷ *Lyman*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Heath, Mass., 2 Oct. 1870; married 2 Oct. 1895, FLORA MAY CUMMINGS, daughter of Albert O. and Mary (Ellis) Cummings, born in Montpelier, Vt., 11 April 1875. They lived in Montpelier, Barre, Vt., Albany, N. Y., and Bennington, Vt. He was the founder of the Bennington Evening Banner of which he is the publisher and editor. He served in the State Legislature, and was Speaker of the House of Representatives 1910-12, was Lieut. Governor, 1912-15, and was Presidential Elector in 1908. He was appointed Postmaster at Bennington, 1923, which position he now (1927) holds.

Children:

- 1236. i. EDMUND PERRY,⁹ b. in Montpelier, Vt., 14 Dec. 1896.
- ii. P(UL CUMMINGS, b. in Barre, Vt., 19 Sept. 1900; is now living in Bennington.

1061. JOSEPH GILBERT⁸ HOWE (*Daniel M.*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Westminster, Mass., 3 Dec. 1840; married MARY LUCY SHERMAN of Oxford,

Mass., she died soon after marriage, no children; he married second, 15 June 1869, MARTHA MARIA PRINCE, daughter of Elliot and Harriet Prince of Charlton, Mass., born there 22 April 1843, died in Charlton, 10 Feb. 1905. In the Civil war he was a wagon master at Hilton Head, S. C., but was not an enlisted man. After the war he engaged in the grain and wood business in Worcester, Mass. About 1883 he moved on to a farm in Charlton, Mass., where he remained until after the death of his wife, when he went to live with his son at Walpole, Mass., where he died 26 Oct. 1921.

Children born in Worcester:

1237. i. FRANK MASON,⁹ b. 21 Oct. 1875.

1062. REV. GEORGE MILTON⁸ HOWE (*Daniel M.*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Westminster, Mass., 23 July 1844; married 27 May 1875, SARAH MARIA KENDALL, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Howe) Kendall, born 31 Aug. 1845. He graduated from Amherst College, in the Class of 1874, and was ordained and installed pastor of the Congregational Church in Princeton, Mass., soon after. He served as pastor of that church 1874 to 1884, and in 1884 he was installed pastor of Pine St. Church in Lewiston, Me., and remained there several years. Later he moved to Massachusetts, and died in Oxford, Mass., 24 July 1922. His wife died 27 April 1916.

Children:

- i. GEORGE ALLEN,⁹ b. in Princeton, Mass., 30 Oct. 1876; m. 22 April 1911, Eunice Stanwood Matthews of St. Louis, Mo.
- ii. RALPH TRURSTON, b. in Princeton, Mass., 15 Nov. 1879; m. 16 Sept. 1911, Eleanor Thornton Evans of Kansas City, Mo.
- iii. WOODBURY KENDALL, b. in Lewiston, Me., 7 June 1886; he was living in Lowell, Mass., in 1923, as secretary of the Y. M. C. A.

1063. VOLNEY W.⁸ HOWE (*Franklin*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Westminster, Mass., 17 Aug. 1851; married 1 June 1876, MARY T. HILL, born in Gardner, Mass., 18 Sept. 1855. They lived in Gardner, Mass., where he was for several years President of the First National Bank of Gardner, Mass., and died there 17 June 1910; she died 6 April 1923.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. HENRY F.,⁹ b. 28 Aug. 1879.
- ii. FRANK W., b. 24 Aug. 1882; d. 21 July 1883.

1064. JAMES G.⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *William T.*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Wyandot Co., Ohio, 2 Nov. 1853; married 17 Jan. 1878, ELIZABETH COLLUM.

Children:

- i. JESSE,⁹ b. 16 Sept. 1882.

- ii. BURTON, b. 22 May 1884; d. 12 Nov. 1886.
- iii. CHARLES E., b. 1 June 1886; d. 22 Jan. 1893.
- iv. MARY A., b. 25 July 1888.

1065. FREMONT⁸ HOWE (*William*,⁷ *William T.*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Wyandott Co., Ohio, 14 March 1857; married 1 Jan. 1885, MINA CRATTY.

Children:

- i. HOLLAND B.,⁹ b. 6 July 1886.
- ii. NELLIE B., b. 5 Feb. 1890.
- iii. LAWRENCE, b. 17 July 1892.

1066. EDWARD CALVIN⁸ HOWE (*William H.*,⁷ *Calvin*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 8 Aug. 1847; married 27 June 1871, MARY J. STOWE. He was a very successful farmer, and served the town as one of the Selectmen, and held other town offices, and he represented the town in State Legislature one year.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. MARY ELIZA,⁹ b. 7 Oct. 1873.
- ii. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. 5 Jan. 1875.
- iii. HERBERT E., b. 26 July 1876.
- iv. JOSEPHINE ESTHER, b. 8 Sept. 1878.
- v. ADDIE STELLA, b. 16 Jan. 1880.
- vi. EDITH CARRIE, b. 15 Feb. 1882.
- vii. A SON, b. and d. 15 Sept. 1883.
- viii. CLARISSA RAYMOND, b. 29 Aug. 1885.
- ix. GRACE GERTRUDE, b. 10 April 1887.

1067. WALTER CHANNING⁸ HOWE (*Samuel I.*,⁷ *Calvin*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 19 Aug. 1850; married 29 Aug. 1883, NELLIE F. GLEASON. They live in Shrewsbury, Mass.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. ALICE GERTRUDE,⁹ b. 13 Nov. 1883.
- ii. CHARLES SAMUEL, b. 22 Feb. 1890.

1068. CHARLES CARROLL⁸ HOWE (*Charles C.*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 21 June 1872; married 24 Dec. 1899, LAURA ETHEL BROGAN, daughter of John and Margaret Brogan, born in Gloucester, Mass., 11 May 1879. They lived in Boston, Mass., and Vanceboro, Me.

Children:

- i. RUTH MADELINE,⁹ b. in Dorchester, Mass., 26 July 1900.
- ii. CHARLES CARROLL, b. in Somerville, Mass., 14 April 1902.
- iii. HENRY HARWOOD, b. in Reading, Mass., 9 June 1904.
- iv. RALPH FRANKLIN, b. in Cambridge, Mass., 9 Oct. 1906.
- v. ETHEL LAURA, b. in Vanceboro, Me., 7 July 1910.

1069. RALPH GIDEON⁸ HOWE (*Gideon*,⁷ *Lyman*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Needham, Mass., 28 Aug. 1863; married 18 July 1883, FANNY BULLEN, daughter of

Cornelius S. and Orinda E. Bullen of Grafton, Mass., born 22 Sept. 1861. They lived in Walpole, and Boston, Mass.

Children:

- 1238. i. ELMORE LAWRENCE,⁹ b. in Walpole, Mass., 29 March 1886.
- ii. ARTHUR G., b. in Boston, Mass., 8 Feb. 1888; d. 28 June 1888.
- 1239. iii. RAYMOND WEST, b. in Boston, Mass., 17 April 1892.

1070. CARLTON FREDERICK⁸ HOWE (*Joel C.*,⁷ *Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Washington, Iowa, 23 July 1860; married 1 July 1890, CLARA EVANS, born in Grundy, Kans., 7 July 1870. They lived in or near Gaylord, Kans., in 1899.

Children:

- i. CLYDE ALBERT,⁹ b. 20 May 1891.
- ii. HENRY CARLTON, b. 10 July 1893.
- iii. MARK CLIFFORD, b. 8 Jan. 1897.

1071. SAMUEL MELLEY⁸ HOWE (*Joel C.*,⁷ *Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Washington, Iowa, 27 May 1866; married 25 Dec. 1891, MARY AMANDA HARVEY, born in Keokuk Co., Iowa, 19 Jan. 1870.

Children:

- i. EMMA,⁹ b. in Gaylord, Kans., 12 Jan. 1893.
- ii. JOHN RILEY, b. 19 May 1894.

1072. ALBERT PERRY⁸ HOWE (*Jubal W.*,⁷ *Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in LaSalle, Ill., 2 Oct. 1854; married in 1878, MARTHA HELEN RISTAN of North Freedom, Wis. They lived in Baraboo, Wis., where she died 28 June 1883.

Children:

- i. ELLA ANNIE,⁹ b. in Baraboo, Wis., 4 Dec. 1881; she was living there in 1899.

1073. GEORGE⁸ HOWE (*Jubal W.*,⁷ *Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Amboy, Ill., 23 Sept. 1860; married JANE ANN TYMONS, born in Helena, Mont., 14 April 1863. They were living in Helena in 1899.

Children:

- i. JUBAL WASHBURN,⁹ b. 22 June 1888.
- ii. ANNIE JEANETTE, b. 3 June 1893.

1074. CHARLES ELMER⁸ HOWE (*Joseph E.*,⁷ *Joseph H.*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Carson City, Mich., 14 Nov. 1859; married 31 Dec. 1884, LIZZIE K. GARDNER, born in Ottawa, Ill., 17 July 1863. They were living in Pueblo, Colo., in 1899.

Children:

- i. KATHERINE FRANCES,⁹ b. in Pueblo, Colo., 25 April 1886.
- ii. JOSEPH GARDNER, b. in Larned, Kans., 1 Aug. 1888; d. in Pueblo, 20 June 1889.

- iii. WILLIAM WARREN, b. in Pueblo, Colo., 31 Dec. 1891.
- iv. HERBERT CHARLES, b. in Pueblo, Colo., 9 Oct. 1896.

1075. CYRUS BARKER⁸ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁷ *Jeremiah M.*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Lewiston, Me., 25 March 1826; married 21 Nov. 1851, EVELINE FOGG, born in Waterford, Me. They settled in Mt. Morris, Wis. He served in the army in the Civil war, and died at Shiloh, Tenn., 6 April 1862.

Children:

- i. LYDIA EMMA,⁹ b. in Greene, Me., 16 Aug. 1852.
- ii. LUELLA C., b. in Mt. Morris, Wis., 4 March 1855.
- iii. EDDIE S., b. in Mt. Morris, Wis., 15 March 1860.
- iv. ABBIE V., b. in Mt. Morris, Wis., 23 Aug. 1861.

1076. GEORGE LEONARD⁸ HOWE (*Leonard*,⁷ *Phineas*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 20 Oct. 1825; married 14 July 1846, ANN M. RUTLEDGE. They lived in Worcester, Mass., Portland, Me., and Windsor Locks, Ct.

Children:

- 1240. i. GEORGE LEONARD,⁹ b. in Worcester, Mass., 20 Aug. 1850.
- ii. FRANKLIN, b. in Worcester, Mass., in Oct. 1851.
- iii. ANNE, b. at Windsor Locks, Conn.
- iv. MARY, b. at Windsor Locks, Conn.

1077. AARON⁸ HOWE (*Eber A.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Delaware Co., Ohio, (no date given); married prior to 1830, (name of wife not given).

Children:

- 1242. i. CHARLES ARMSTRONG,⁹ b. about 1844.
- ii. JOSHUA, b. ———; lived in Frankfort, Kans.
- 1243. iii. WASHINGTON, b. ———; lived in Omaha, Neb.
- iv. LATHEN, b. ———; lived in Galesburg, Ill. (?).
- v. HARRISON, b. ———; lived in Galesburg, Ill. (?).
- vi. ANNE, b. ———; m. ——— Hannancrat; lived in Denver, Colo.

1078. JOHN LESTER⁸ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Groton, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 19 April 1817; married 10 Feb. 1850, MARY ELEANOR COVELL, daughter of James and Nancy Covell, born in Parma, Monroe Co., N. Y., 30 Oct. 1831. They lived in Utica, Mich., several years; he died in McHenry, Ill., 3 Dec. 1883. His widow died there 19 Feb. 1898.

Children born in Utica:

- 1241. i. ALBERT LEWIS,⁹ b. 3 March 1851.
- ii. EUGENE MERRILL, b. 28 April 1853.

1079. SALEM TOWN⁸ HOWE (*Baxter*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Fleming, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 11 Sept. 1820; married 26 March 1846, COR-

NELIA D. WARNER, born in Barnard, Windsor Co., Vt., 30 Dec. 1822. They were living in Norwalk, Ohio, in 1896.

Children:

- i. ELLEN ELIZABETH,⁹ b. in Peru, Huron Co., Ohio, 11 Feb. 1847; m. 13 July 1870, Samuel Augustus Wildman, and lived in Norwalk, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Clifton Howe*, b. 26 Dec. 1874.
2. *Marian Warner*, b. 14 Oct. 1876.
- ii. MARY MARIA, b. 20 July 1849.
- iii. GEORGE WARNER, b. 26 Jan. 1864; m. 4 Feb. 1895, Gertrude Cone Raymond.

1080. CHARLES WESLEY⁸ HOWE (*John W.*,⁷ *Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 26 July 1831; married 5 Jan. 1857. SOPHIA E. EMENS, daughter of William A. and Elizabeth (Roberts) Emens, born 28 Oct. 1836. They lived in New York City.

Children born in New York:

- i. RICHARD DOUGLAS,⁹ b. 25 Jan. 1858; d. 27 July 1858.
- ii. ANASTASIA, b. 6 Feb. 1859.
- iii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 24 June 1860; m. 15 Oct. 1894, Lizzie Sabrina Nickerson.
- iv. LIZZIE FRANCES, b. 6 Oct. 1861.
- v. FRANK, b. 15 Nov. 1863. d. 20 March 1865.
- vi. EDGAR BURDGE, b. 14 June 1865; d. 21 March 1867.
1244. vii. CHARLES WESLEY, b. 20 Aug. 1867.
- viii. WILLIAM BURDGE, b. 23 Feb. 1870; d. 22 March 1874.
- ix. ROBERT WINSLOW, b. 7 Sept. 1872.

1081. JOHN⁸ HOWE (*John W.*,⁷ *Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in New York, 28 May 1838; married in Petersburg, Va., ADALINE SLEPPY.

Children:

- i. JOHN W.,⁹ b. 19 Sept. 1866; m. 22 April 1894, Florence Rowe.
- ii. LUCY A., b. 25 April 1868.

1082. SILAS⁸ HOWE (*John W.*,⁷ *Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in New York, 29 April 1842; married in New York City, MARGARET MARTIN.

Children:

- i. HELEN.⁹
- ii. MARY.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. ANNA.

1083. JOHN CANFIELD⁸ HOWE (*Charles M.*,⁷ *John M.*,⁶ *Bezaleel*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Passaic, N. J., 16 Sept. 1880; married 21 July 1910, JESSIE MAY DUNN, daughter of Gordon and Lizzie (Bedell) Dunn. They live in Passaic, N. J.

Children:

- i. JOHN CANFIELD,⁹ b. 25 June 1912.
- ii. EDWARD GORDON, b. 17 April 1917.

1084. BYRON CHURCH⁸ HOWE (*Elizur F.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 3 Nov. 1865; married 24 Oct. 1891, ANNA A. EMERY, born in Tunbridge, Vt., 31 Aug. 1871. They were living in Tunbridge, in 1927.

Children:

1245. i. EARL FOSTER,⁹ b. 7 Nov. 1892.
 ii. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 2 Aug. 1894; living in Tunbridge, in 1927, unm.
 iii. HELEN ANNE, b. 3 Jan. 1897; living in Tunbridge, in 1927.
 iv. CARL EMERY, b. 3 April 1899; living in Tunbridge, in 1927

1085. WILLIAM WHITNEY⁸ HOWE (*Elizur F.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 19 Aug. 1872; married 7 Oct. 1902, EDITH C. GOSS, born in Greensboro, Vt., 15 Dec. 1871. They were living in Tunbridge, Vt., in 1927.

Children born in Tunbridge:

- i. MAURICE GOSS,⁹ b. 1 Oct. 1905.
- ii. MILDRED ELLEN, b. 25 Nov. 1910.
- iii. LAWRENCE WILLIAM, b. 30 April 1917.

1086. ELMER ELIZUR HOWE (*Elizur F.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 22 Oct. 1882; married 15 Sept. 1909, ETHEL S. FOLSOM. They lived in Tunbridge and Bradford, Vt.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY ADALINE,⁹ b. 30 Oct. 1913 (adopted).
- ii. CLIFFORD ELMER, b. 7 Sept. 1918 (adopted).

1087. ALBERT B.⁸ HOWE (*Edgar A.*,⁷ *Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 28 June 1853; married 1 Feb. 1877, JOSEPHINE LYFORD.

Children:

- i. ALBERT L.,⁹ b. 24 June 1878; d. 22 Feb. 1884.
- ii. MABEL C., b. 8 Aug. 1879; m. 2 Sept. 1902, Clarence Mable, and lived in Binghamton, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Edward Howe*, b. in March 1906.
- iii. EDGAR H., b. 26 Aug. 1885; d. 23 May 1886.

1088. CHARLES A.⁸ HOWE (*Edgar A.*,⁷ *Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 7 Jan. 1856; married 30 June 1883, MATTIE WILKINSON, and lived in Cherokee, Kans., in 1908.

Children:

- i. EVA,⁹ b. 13 May 1883; m. 6 Nov. 1907, James Murray Kemp, and lived in Evanston, Ill.
- ii. WARD H., b. 15 Sept. 1891.

1089. FRANK S.⁸ HOWE (*Edgar A.*,⁷ *Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 15 Oct. 1859; married 18 June 1887, HATTIE CHAPIN.

Children:

- i. LETA C.,⁹ b. 8 Dec. 1895 (twin).
- ii. LEON C., b. 8 Dec. 1895 (twin).

1090. CARLTON E.⁸ HOWE (*Edgar A.*,⁷ *Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 13 Sept. 1864; married 22 Dec. 1892, BERTHA FENNER.

Children:

- i. CLYDE,⁹ b. 8 Oct. 1893.
- ii. RALPH, b. 29 May 1902.

1091. GEORGE E.⁸ HOWE (*Edgar A.*,⁷ *Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 24 Aug. 1868; married 11 Oct. 1893, CARRIE CHAPIN.

Children:

- i. HUBERT,⁹ b. 18 April 1897; d. 7 June 1904.

1092. WILLIAM F.⁸ HOWE (*Walter E.*,⁷ *Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 22 Sept. 1866; married 4 Sept. 1895, MABEL F. SHORT, daughter of Rev. Samuel Short, born 1 April 1871. They lived in Seattle, Wash., in 1908.

Children:

- i. EVELYN MABEL,⁹ b. 2 July 1905.

1093. ARTHUR WILBERT⁸ HOWE (*Walter E.*,⁷ *Brigham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Diana, Lewis Co., N. Y., 17 Sept. 1874; married 8 June 1897, ROXANA GRACE GARDNER, daughter of Enos and Susan M. Gardner, born 20 Nov. 1877. They were living in Los Angeles, Cal., in 1908, where he was a physician.

Children:

- i. HELEN GRACE,⁹ b. 10 May 1898.
- ii. FLORENCE ENID, b. 3 June 1899.

1094. ORION PERSEUS⁸ HOWE (*William H.*,⁷ *Elon*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 29 Dec. 1848; married 17 June 1879, ELLA MITCHELL, daughter of David and Sarah Mitchell, born in Richmond, Mo., 14 March 1850; died 19 Sept. 1885; he married second, MARY EVA STEPHEN. He served in the army in the Civil war, and was awarded a Medal of Honor for bravery, and was appointed to the U. S. Naval Academy by President Abraham Lincoln. By profession he is a dentist, and is located at Springfield, Mo., in 1928.

Children:

1246. i. LYSTON DREWETT,⁹ b. 12 May 1880.

- ii. ELLA MITCHELL, b. 12 July 1882; m. 17 Aug. 1912, John Roger Fulton.
- iii. ORION PERSEUS, b. 12 June 1884; d. 22 Aug. 1886.

1095. LYSTON DREWETT⁸ HOWE (*William H.*,⁷ *Elon*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Hiram, Ohio, 27 Aug. 1850; married 6 Nov. 1873, MARION WYLIE STEWART, who was born 25 Dec. 1854. He has the reputation of being the youngest volunteer of the Civil war, having enlisted as a musician in 1861, when he was only ten years old, and served four months when he was discharged on account of his youth. He enlisted again in 1862 when he was eleven years and five months old, and served until the close of the war. He now (1927) lives at Streator, Ill., where he is engaged in business.

Children:

- 1247. i. ORION HARRISON,⁹ b. 19 Nov. 1874.
- ii. ARTHUR JAMES, b. 9 Aug. 1878; m. 1 Jan. 1903, Ellen Stevens. b. 21 Feb. 1880, and they are now (1927) living in Streator, Ill.
- iii. LYSTON DREWETT, b. 24 Sept. 1880; m. 11 May 1904, Laura Quinn, b. 25 Dec. 1881.

1096. WILFRED ELON⁸ HOWE (*William H.*,⁷ *Elon*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Waukegan, Ill., 7 March 1855; married 17 May 1874, ELIZA ARCHER, daughter of Evans and Elizabeth (Snyder) Archer, born in Mc-Arthursville, Ohio, 15 June 1855, died in Pueblo, Colo., 2 May 1927. He lived in Chicago, Ill., Walnut., Kans., and Pueblo, Colo., where he is now (1927) engaged in the hardware business.

Children:

- i. ROBERT MATTESON,⁹ b. in Walnut, Kans., 5 March 1875; d. 4 July 1884.
- 1248. ii. WILFRED ELON, b. in Walnut, Kans., 4 Sept. 1878.
- iii. RUTH ESTHER, b. in Walnut, Kans., 1 Oct. 1880; m. 11 Sept. 1902, Lawrence C. Blunt of Pueblo. She lives in Denver, Colo. F

Children:

- 1. *Lawrence C.*
- 2. *Robert Matteson.*
- iv. KATHRYN LOIS, b. 24 Aug. 1883; m. 27 Jan. 1908, Frank W. Sanders; she m. 2nd Charles P. Fonda, and now (1927) lives in Inglewood, Calif.

Children by first marriage:

- 1. *Esther Estelle.*

1097. OSCAR⁸ HOWE (*Nathan*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Humphrey, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., (no date given); married LOUISA E. ———. He enlisted in the army during the Civil war and was killed in battle.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM W.,⁹ b. ———; m. Violet E. ———.
- ii. PHERSON W., b. ———; m. Emma C. ———.
- iii. FRANK F., b. ———; m. Sarah E. ———.
- iv. LUELLA L.
- v. LLEWELLYN O.

1098. NATHAN⁸ HOWE (*Horace*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Little Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., (no date given); married (no name given) and lived in Lewis Co., Wash., where he died 31 March 1876.

Children:

- i. NATHAN.⁹
- ii. HORACE.
- iii. BELLE.
- iv. IDA.

1099. DANIEL WAIT⁸ HOWE (*Daniel H.*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., 24 Oct. 1839; married 17 May 1871, INEZ HAMILTON, daughter of Robert A. and Susan (Saunders) Hamilton of Decatur Co., Ind. As a boy he moved with his mother and step-father to Franklin, Johnson Co., Ind., in 1850, he graduated from the scientific department of Franklin College in 1857, and served in the Civil war as a private in the 7th Regt. Ind. Vols., in the three months service, and participated in the battle of Carrick's Ford; afterwards served as Lieut. and Captain in the 79th Ind. Vols., and participated in the battles of Stone's River, Chickamauga and Missionary Ridge, and was favorably mentioned for meritorious conduct on the field in the official reports of the last named battle; also participated in the battles of the Atlanta campaign to and including the battle of Kenesaw Mountain, Ga., where on 23 June 1864, he was severely wounded, by reason of which he was discharged 10 Nov. 1864; after his discharge from the army, he studied law, and was graduated from the Albany Law School, Albany, N. Y., in 1867. He began practice in Franklin, Ind., where he held the offices of City Attorney, and State Prosecuting Attorneys. In 1873 he moved to Indianapolis, Ind., where in 1876 he was elected one of the judges of the Superior Court, and held the office until 1890, when he retired to resume the practice of law. He was elected president of the Indiana Historical Society in 1899, and in 1904 he was President of the Indianapolis Bar Association. He was the author of "The Laws and Courts of the Northwest and Indiana Territories" (1895), "A Descriptive Catalogue of the Official Publications of the Territory and State of Indiana from 1800 to 1890" (1896), "The Puritan Republic" (1899), "Civil War Times" (1902) and of this Genealogy. He was one of the editors of The Executive Journal of Indians of Indiana Territory from 1800 to 1816, and was a contributor of various articles to

legal periodicals. Through inter-marriage he was a descendant from Abraham How of Watertown and Marlborough, Mass.

Children:

- i. RUTH,⁹ b. 29 May 1872; d. 5 Sept. 1890.
- ii. LUCY, b. 29 Sept. 1874; m. 28 Nov. 1902, Rev. Archibald M. Hall, then pastor of the Congregational Church of Springfield, Ill.; she d. 31 March 1913. The following biographical sketch copied from *Woman's Who's Who of America* (1914-15), was prepared before her death:
 "HALL. Lucy Howe (Mrs. Archibald McClelland Hall), 1403 North Delaware St., Indianapolis, Ind.
 Born Indianapolis, Sept. 29, 1874; dau. Daniel Wait and Inez (Hamilton) Howe; grad. Indianapolis High School, 1893; Abbott Acad., Andover, Mass., '96; Indiana Univ., A. B. '97; Cornell Univ., A. M. '01; special student at Columbia, '02 (mem. Kappa Alpha Theta); m. Indianapolis, Nov. 27, 1902, Archibald McClelland Hall; one son Hamilton Howe. Favors woman suffrage; actively working with the Franchise League of Indiana. Author of translations from the German, poems and articles contributed to periodicals; assisted in editing several works of father, Daniel Waite Howe, and husband, Archibald M. Hall, Unitarian. Mem. Woman's Departmental Club of Indianapolis, Civil League, Consumer's League, Franchise League."

Children:

- i. *Hamilton Howe*, b. 1 Sept. 1903.
- iii. SUSAN, b. 15 Feb. 1877.

1100. HON. JAMES HENRY⁸ HOWE (*Addison G.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Turner, Me. 5 Dec. 1827; married 12 Dec. 1850, PRISCILLA JACKSON COTTON of Green Bay, Wis. She died leaving no children, and he married second, 17 Jan. 1857, MARY GORDON COTTON who died 10 Sept. 1887. He went west in 1846 and settled in Green Bay, and here he studied law, and was admitted to the Bar, and commenced the practice of law in that city; later he was made Attorney General of the State for two terms. He served in the Civil war as Colonel of the 32nd Regt. Wis. Vols., and during the last year of his service, he commanded a brigade. His regiment was with Gen. Sherman on his march to the sea. He resigned before the close of the war, and after his return from the army, he was made General Solicitor of the North Western Railroad Co. and afterwards was made General Manager. In 1873 he resigned this position, and was appointed U. S. Judge for the Eastern District of Wisconsin. Later he resigned, and resumed the practice of law. He died in Boston, Mass., 4 Jan. 1893, but was buried in Kenosha, Wis.

Children:

1249. i. JAMES TORREY,⁹ b. 21 Jan. 1859.
- ii. ELIZABETH TYLER, b. 15 Oct. 1861; m. 23 Aug. 1893, Arthur Ludwig Karl Volkmann, b. in Dantzic, Germany,

31 May 1854; he was a graduate from Cornell University in the class of 1877, and was principal of the Volkman School, Boston, Mass.

Children:

i. *James Howe*, b. 20 April 1895.

1250. iii. RICHARD FLINT, b. 25 June 1863.

1251. iv. WILLIAM TORREY, b. in Green Bay, Wis., 9 July 1865; m. 6 May 1889, Mary Thompson, daughter of the Rev. Hugh Thompson, Episcopal bishop of Mississippi; she d. in Nov. 1903. ("Mrs. Howe was well known in literary circles and at the time of her death was engaged in writing a memoir of her distinguished father.") He was a graduate of University of the South at Suwanee, Tenn.; he studied for the ministry, and was ordained Priest of the Protestant Episcopal Church at Jackson, Miss., 12 May 1895, and d. 12 Aug. 1897.

1101. FRANK HOWARD⁸ HOWE (*Timothy O.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Green Bay, Wis., 10 May 1850; married ELLA RAY.

Children:

i. FRANK RAY,⁹ b. 8 Nov. 1884.

1102. ARDEN M.⁸ HOWE (*Simeon A.*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *Tilly*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Fulton, Mich., in Nov. 1858; married in 1883, ADDIE JARRETT. They were living in Maple Rapids, Mich., in 1898.

Children:

i. LLOYD.⁹

ii. MERL.

iii. PEARL.

iv. BULA.

1103. ASAHEL SHURTLEFF⁸ HOWE (*Dennis*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Fiske*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Rindge, N. H., 22 Feb. 1844; married 22 Dec. 1867, SARAH J. KEITH, daughter of Sumner W. and Susan (Hastings) Keith of Fitzwilliam, N. H. They lived in East Jaffrey, N. H.

Children:

i. ROSCOE,⁹ b. in East Jaffrey, 31 March 1869.

1104. EBENEZER EZEKIEL⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer B.*,⁷ *Ezekiel*,⁶ *Francis*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born about 1838; married CELIA A. ———, 24 Jan. 1886. He served in the army, Co. A, 10th Regt. Iowa Vols. in the Civil war. He died 6 Oct. 1891. His widow died 28 March 1923.

Children:

i. MADELINE.⁹

1105. WILLIAM BAILEY⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer B.*,⁷ *Ezekiel*,⁶ *Francis*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Louisville, Ky., 4 Aug. 1840; married 6 June 1865, NANCY J. ———.

He served in Co. F, 14th Regt. Ind. Vols. during the Civil war. He died 25 March 1888.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM MORTON,⁹ b. 2 April 1866; d. unm.
- ii. KINGSLEY COLFAX, b. 29 May 1868.
- iii. ELEANOR MABEL, b. 6 Nov. 1871; m. Frank J. Otis. They are now (1928) living in Moline, Ill.
 1. Frank Jesse.
 2. William Howe.
- iv. AUGUSTUS CLARENCE, b. 28 Aug. 1873.
- v. EARL EUGENE, b. 21 Aug. 1879.

1106. HENRY MARTIN⁸ HOWE (*Ebenezer*,⁷ *Perley*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 1 Aug. 1834; married ANNE C. WATSON, daughter of Robert S. W. Watson. He married second, LYDIA ALLEN (GRANT) MEDBERY, daughter of Kent Grant.

Children:

- i. ANNIE C.,⁹ b. ———; d. unm.
- ii. ASABELLE J., b. ———; d. unm.
- iii. CHARLES, b. ———; d. unm.
- iv. FRANK LINCOLN, b. ———; m. Hattie Read of East Providence, R. I.

By second wife:

1252. v. FRED ALLEN, b. ———.

1107. ORANGE ELI⁸ HOWE (*Perley*,⁷ *Perley*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Ashburnham, Mass., 23 Dec. 1835; married 1 May 1858, MARIA A. PLATTS, daughter of John V. and Louisa D. (Bill) Platts, born 19 Nov. 1841, and died 29 April 1869. He married second, 12 July 1871, OLIVE C. SHOREY of Plymouth, Me.

Children:

- i. EDWARD PERLEY,⁹ b. 13 Dec. 1859.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 6 March 1866; m. Ephraim Stone.
- iii. JOHN VARNUM, b. 4 Sept. 1868; d. 27 June 1870.

1108. EDWARD PAYSON⁸ HOWE (*Joseph P.*,⁷ *Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 11 Jan. 1847; married 16 March 1876, AGENARIA L. HOBBY, daughter of William and Agnes (Garey) Hobby, born in Melrose, Mass., 21 June 1855. They lived in Gardner, where he was a farmer, and where he died 14 Jan. 1893. She died there 11 Feb. 1896.

Children:

- i. ERNEST E.,⁹ b. in Gardner, 15 Jan. 1888.

1109. ELROY S.⁸ HOWE (*Stowell*,⁷ *Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Ludlow, Vt., 3 July 1843; married 16 March 1864, LORINDA W. CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Freeborn G. and Lorinda (Wires) Chamberlain, born in Underhill, Vt., 29 April 1843. He served in the

army, during the Civil war, and at its close, he settled in Gardner, Mass. In 1870 he moved to Minneapolis, Minn., and in 1876 he moved to Waukesha, Wis. He was a building contractor, and built many large buildings in Waukesha, Milwaukee and other cities. He died in Waukesha, 25 March 1892.

Children:

- i. ELMER E.,⁹ b. in Newport, N. H., 29 Nov. 1865; m. 24 Oct. 1894, Jessie F. Warner, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Wood) Warner, b. in Warren, Ill., 2 Nov. 1865. They lived in Waukesha, Wis.
- ii. CLARENCE P., b. in Glencoe, Minn., 27 Feb. 1874. He lived in Waukesha, Wis.

IIIO. SILAS W.⁸ HOWE (*Stowell*,⁷ *Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Ludlow, Vt., 27 June 1857; married 2 April 1882, EDITH H. WARREN, daughter of Hiland G. and Rosaline H. (Simonds) Warren, born in Ludlow, Vt., 12 March 1863. They settled in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. HARRY A.,⁹ b. 2 Jan. 1883.
- ii. WILLIAM H., b. 11 Dec. 1885; d. 19 Feb. 1887.
- iii. HAZEL W., b. 7 Nov. 1889.

IIII. HORACE G.⁸ HOWE (*George*,⁷ *Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 2 April 1845; married 8 July 1874, EMMA W. MILLER, daughter of James Leonard and Mary Anne (Brown) Miller, born in Morristown, N. J., 23 June 1850, and a granddaughter of Col. Messler who served in the Revolutionary war. Mr. Howe was a teacher and taught at various places, but finally settled in Troy, N. Y., where he engaged in the book publishing business. He died 16 Dec. 1903.

Children:

- i. JEAN DIETZ,⁹ b. in Orange, N. J., 2 April 1876; d. in Troy, N. Y., 24 March 1879.
- ii. LLEWELLYN JUDSON, b. in Troy, N. Y., 6 Aug. 1878; he graduated from Williams College in the class of 1899, and from the Albany State Normal School, in June 1901; he d. in Troy, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1904.
- iii. CLAIRE J., b. in Troy, N. H., 22 Feb. 1880; she graduated from Mount Holyoke College in June 1903.
- iv. GRACE EMMA, b. in Troy, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1883.

IIII2. SAMUEL W.⁸ HOWE (*George*,⁷ *Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 3 Oct. 1846; married 15 Oct. 1868, MARY LOUISE HOBART, daughter of Richard B. and Mary E. (Roe) Hobart, born in Lev-
 erett, Mass., 15 Oct. 1846; she died in Gardner, 13 Aug. 1881. He married second, 27 Nov. 1889, MRS. LYDIA A. SNOW, daughter of Luther P. and Martha A. (Howe) Tenney, born in Newport, N. H., 5 Feb. 1850. He was a promi-

nent citizen of Gardner, and has held many offices in various societies of which he was a member, and is a well-known contributor to the papers of the town.

Children:

- i. SUSIE A.,⁹ b. in Granby, Mass., 4 Feb. 1873; m. 23 May 1902, Elwin H. Dimock, son of George E. and Phebe Dimock, b. in South Rawdon, N. S., 7 March 1875, and lived in Dorchester, Mass.
1253. ii. GEORGE B., b. in Gardner, Mass., 22 April 1875.
- iii. FRANK S., b. in Gardner, Mass., 19 May 1876; d. 3 Oct. 1876.
- iv. MARY H., b. in Gardner, Mass., 9 June 1877; d. 26 July 1877.
- v. EMMA H., b. 1 Aug. 1878; d. 6 Sept. 1878, in Gardner.

1113. SIMEON AUGUSTUS⁸ HOWE (*Simeon*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 2 July 1839; married 17 Dec. 1863, JENNIE CARROLL of Oswego, N. Y. He lived in Gardner, Mass., where he was engaged in the grain business, of the firm of Howe Bros.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. FRED M.,⁹ b. 4 June 1866; m. and lived in Boston, and was in the employ of the Boston & Albany R. R.
1254. ii. FRANK CARROLL, b. 1 Feb. 1869.

1114. MARCUS HILL⁸ HOWE (*Simeon*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 6 Dec. 1841; married 3 Oct. 1866, FRANCES A. FLINT of East Haddam, Ct. They lived in Gardner, Mass.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH,⁹ b. 29 June 1868; m. 25 June 1890, Frank A. Leighton of Fitchburg, Mass. They lived in Greenfield, Mass.
- ii. ADELINE F., b. 5 April 1872; d. 9 Feb. 1881.
- iii. LUCIUS WARNER, b. 25 May 1879.

1115. MARSHALL MONROE⁸ HOWE (*Simeon*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 21 Aug. 1845; married 15 Sept. 1874, SARAH BOURN of Templeton, Mass. He lived in Gardner, Mass., where he was engaged in the grain business with his brother, as the firm of Howe Bros.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. HATTIE B.,⁹ b. 2 Oct. 1875; d. 12 Oct. 1875.
- ii. GRACE A., b. 21 Nov. 1876.
- iii. WALTER M., b. 10 June 1880; d. 12 Feb. 1882.
- iv. DAISY A., b. 8 Sept. 1882.
- v. ISAAC B., b. 29 April 1884.
- vi. LUCIUS M., b. 2 Oct. 1890; d. 21 Nov. 1891.

1116. WILLIE FRANK⁸ HOWE (*Simeon*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 24 March 1856; married in Jan. 1880, AGNES M.

LEIGHTON of Fitchburg, Mass. They lived in Manchester, N. H., where he was a merchant.

Children:

- i. BESSIE L.,⁹ b. 12 Nov. 1880.
- ii. OLIE S., b. 27 April 1884.
- iii. ALICE A., b. in March 1888.

1117. AUGUSTUS FRANKLIN⁸ HOWE (*Silas,⁷ Jotham,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 19 April 1839; married 9 Oct. 1860, SARAH A. HOLBROOK, and lived in Holden, where he died 25 Oct. 1879.

Children born in Holden:

- i. MARIANNA WEBSTER,⁹ b. 17 Nov. 1861; m. Emery Bacon, and lived in West Boylston, Mass.
- ii. ELDORA, b. 27 Jan. 1863; m. Albert Chamberlain of Holden.
- iii. NELLIE E., b. 7 Nov. 1867; m. Edward Moore of Holden.
- iv. FRANKLIN A., b. 9 Nov. 1871; d. 9 Dec. 1871.

1118. CHARLES NELSON³ HOWE (*Silas,⁷ Jotham,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,⁸ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 7 Jan. 1841; married CLARA E. STRATTON; he married second, EMMA L. DAVIS. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. CHARLES B.,⁹ b. in Holden, Mass., 20 May 1867; d. in Worcester, Mass., 8 Jan. 1869.

By second wife:

- ii. RAY STANLEY, b. in Worcester, Mass., 17 May 1876.

1119. LEVI HUBBARD⁸ HOWE (*Silas,⁷ Jotham,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 23 Aug. 1845; married 3 May 1871, ANGELIA R. MOORE, daughter of William Moore, and lived in Holden, Mass.

Children born in Holden:

- i. WILLIAMY JOSEPHINE,⁹ b. 1 Aug. 1874; m. George Johnson of Holden.
- ii. EDITH GEORGIA, b. 22 Dec. 1875.
- iii. CLARA PERSIS, b. 16 June 1877.
- iv. OLIVE ANGELINE, b. 2 Feb. 1880.

1120. JOSEPH LEANDER⁸ HOWE (*Silas,⁷ Jotham,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 10 Oct. 1847; married 15 July 1874, MARY E. GOODALE, and lived in West Boylston, Mass.

Children:

- i. ETHEL CHRISTINE.⁹

1121. ALDEN AUGUSTUS⁸ HOWE (*Joel,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 2 July 1849; married 17 July 1876, ELLA E. AUSTIN, born in Sherburn, Mass., 5 July 1854. They lived in Worcester, Mass., a short time, then moved to Chicago, Ill. Later he returned

east, and lived in Grafton, Mass., and in 1896 he lived in Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. BERTHA E.,⁹ b. in Worcester, Mass., 16 Oct. 1877.
- ii. FLORENCE A., b. in Chicago, Ill., 15 Dec. 1881.

1122. FRANK LOWELL⁸ HOWE (*George,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 24 Sept. 1854; married 29 May 1878, CARRIE R. MARSH. He married second, 15 Nov. 1891, ALTA WARNER.

Children:

- i. MABEL EMMA,⁹ b. 1 March 1891.

By second wife:

- ii. LOUIS HENRY, b. 30 Oct. 1894.
- iii. MILTON LOWELL, b. 31 Aug. 1896.
- iv. GEORGE BALFE, b. 7 March 1898.

1123. CHARLES JOSEPH⁸ HOWE (*George,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 5 Jan. 1865; married 31 Dec. 1883, MARY D. MARTIN; he married second, 4 July 1901, BESSIE KESTER.

Children:

- i. LYMAN JOSEPH,⁹ b. 31 March 1902.
- ii. ALBERT CHARLES, b. 1 June 1904; d. 22 Sept. 1904.
- iii. CLOYD JOHN, b. 9 Aug. 1905.

1124. JOHN BERNARD⁸ HOWE (*George,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 4 May 1868; married 8 Feb. 1891, LILLIAN BRUCE.

Children:

- i. HAZEL MARY,⁹ b. 28 April 1892.
- ii. HARRY CHARLES, b. 13 Feb. 1894.
- iii. CECIL BERNARD, b. 29 Dec. 1895.
- iv. GENIE ADA, b. 18 Dec. 1897.
- v. FLORENCE ANNA, b. 20 May 1900.
- vi. EDITH LILLIAN, b. 23 Dec. 1903.

1125. GUY WINFRED⁸ HOWE (*George,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Jotham,⁵ Ezekiel,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Holden, Mass., 16 July 1871; married 15 Oct. 1902, ETTA EGAN.

Children:

- i. LORIN WINFRED,⁹ b. 28 July 1903.

1126. FRED GATES⁸ HOWE (*John H.,⁷ Abel,⁶ Perkins,⁵ Simon,⁴ Thomas,³ Thomas,² John¹*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1859; married in May 1882, ADDIE POPE, daughter of Franklin Pope of Marlborough, born 16 Oct. 1859. They lived several years in Marlborough, where she died 24 March 1892. After her death, he moved from town.

Children:

- i. CLIFTON GATES,⁹ b. 2 Aug. 1882.
- ii. BLANCHE GERTRUDE, b. 14 March 1891; d. 24 Oct. 1895.

1127. JONATHAN P.⁸ HOWE (*Almeron*,⁷ *Moses*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Waterford, Me., about 1829; married LUCY A. ———, born in Bridgeton, Me., about 1830. They lived in Waterford, Me., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. GEORGE H.,⁹ b. about 1854.
- ii. JOHN MORRIS, b. about 1856.

1128. WILLIAM WALLACE⁸ HOWE (*Samuel O.*,⁷ *Abraham F.*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in New York City, 5 May 1841; married 20 Dec. 1865, MARIA HELEN WALTON, born in New York City, 15 Sept. 1843, and died 8 Sept. 1870; he married second, 8 Jan. 1874, MARGARET BOYSON FIELD, born in New York City, 14 Aug. 1853. They lived in New York City.

Children born in New York City:

- i. MAUDE HELEN,⁹ b. 18 Jan. 1870; d. 10 July 1870.

By second wife:

- ii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 12 Nov. 1876.
- iii. MAUDE MARGARET, b. 30 Jan. 1881.
- iv. HAROLD CLENDENSEN, b. 15 April 1886.
- v. MARY FIELD, b. 9 March 1889.

1129. SAMUEL OSCAR⁸ HOWE (*Samuel O.*,⁷ *Abraham F.*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in New York City, 17 Oct. 1842; (he was originally named George Henry); married 1 Sept. 1864, MARIA WILSON GRANT, born in Rochester, N. Y., 4 July 1845. They lived in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., and New York City. He died in New York City, 17 March 1906.

Children:

- i. RUSSELL GRANT,⁹ b. in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 24 Aug. 1866; m. Mary A. Schaller.
- ii. ETHEL WALTON, b. in N. Y. City, 10 Sept. 1869; m. 9 Feb. 1893, George H. Smith.
- iii. ANNIE, b. in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 27 Dec. 1875.
- iv. ANNETTE SYKES, b. in N. Y. City, 6 Jan. 1883 (twin).
- v. ADELAIDE RANDELL, b. in N. Y. City, 6 Jan. 1883 (twin).

1130. CHARLES EDWARD⁸ HOWE (*Charles*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Key West, Fla., 11 Dec. 1853; married 26 April 1887, CORA WHITE, daughter of Julian White of Brooklyn, N. Y., where they were living in 1898.

Children:

- i. CHARLES JULIAN,⁹ b. 27 Feb. 1889.
- ii. GENEVIEVE, b. 11 Nov. 1890; d. in July 1891.

1131. HARRY B.⁸ HOWE (*Charles*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 17 May 1869; married 9 Sept. 1890, LOUISE DICKINSON, born in South

Hadley, Mass., 8 Feb. 1867, and died 25 Nov. 1893; he married second, 21 Jan. 1902, MABEL S. RICE of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. REVA D.,⁹ b. 14 Sept. 1891; d. 1 Oct. 1891.
- ii. LEROY WESTWOOD, b. 13 Sept. 1892.

1132. RALPH HOWARD⁸ HOWE (*Charles*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Hadley, Mass., 10 Oct. 1878; married 26 June 1900, ROSELVENA HATCH, a native of Maine.

Children:

- i. DONALD WALLACE,⁹ b. 5 Sept. 1901.

1133. ALBERT HOVEY⁸ HOWE (*Edward C.*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Silas*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 6 Jan. 1872; married 4 Oct. 1893, FLORENCE MAY JENNINGS, daughter of Charles H. Jennings, and lived in Westfield, N. J.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS ARNOLD.⁹

1134. IRVING R.⁸ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁷ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁶ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Oct 1856; married 23 June 1898, ANNIE K. MULVANEY, daughter of Thomas Mulvaney. They lived in Marlborough, where she died 3 March 1913.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ANNA L.,⁹ b. 14 March 1899.
- ii. IRVING ROBERT, b. 5 July 1900.
- iii. WALTER HARRY, b. 11 Nov. 1906.

1135. WINSLOW B.⁸ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁷ *Ephraim*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 July 1858; married 12 Oct. 1881, MABEL S. FELTON. They lived in Marlborough, Mass., where he died 26 Sept. 1911.

Children born in Marlborough:

1255. i. ROBERT,⁹ b. 21 July 1883.
- ii. ANNA BRIGHAM, b. 27 Sept. 1887; m. 12 Oct. 1908, Frederick D. Potter of Marlborough.
- iii. FANNIE F., b. 17 March 1895.
- iv. PAULINE C., b. 5 Sept. 1899.

1136. OSCAR W.⁸ HOWE (*Ephraim*,⁷ *Ephraim*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Aug. 1859; married 14 Nov. 1888, IDA M. BROWN, daughter of Edwin and Sarah (Leverett) Brown. They lived in Marlborough, Mass., where he died 2 Feb. 1905.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. RALPH P.,⁹ b. 11 June 1889; d. 20 July 1889.
- ii. EDWIN EARL, b. 24 Aug. 1890; d. 25 May 1896.
- iii. ALICE C., b. 17 April 1894.

- iv. BERTHA P., b. 3 April 1897; d. 13 Aug. 1897.
- v. THELMA I., b. 19 Sept. 1899.
- vi. OSCAR W., b. 10 June 1902.

NINTH GENERATION.

1137. HAMILTON T.⁹ HOWE (*William*,⁸ *David*,⁷ *Nehemiah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Thetford, Vt., 19 April 1849; married in 1880, MISS NETTIE E. MOODY, daughter of William and Martha Moody. He was a carpenter, and early went to California, but returned in a few years to Thetford, and commenced the manufacture of doors, sash and blinds. In 1888 he moved to Hanover, N. H., and engaged in the livery business, and for a time he ran a stage line, between Hanover and Lebanon, N. H. He was the owner of the Wheelock House 1894 to 1901.

Children:

- i. EFFIE,¹⁰ m. C. Edward Rice, and lived in Newton, Mass., where she d. 27 May 1927.

Children:

1. *Helen Crandall.*
2. *Elizabeth Howe.*
3. *Janet Marion.*

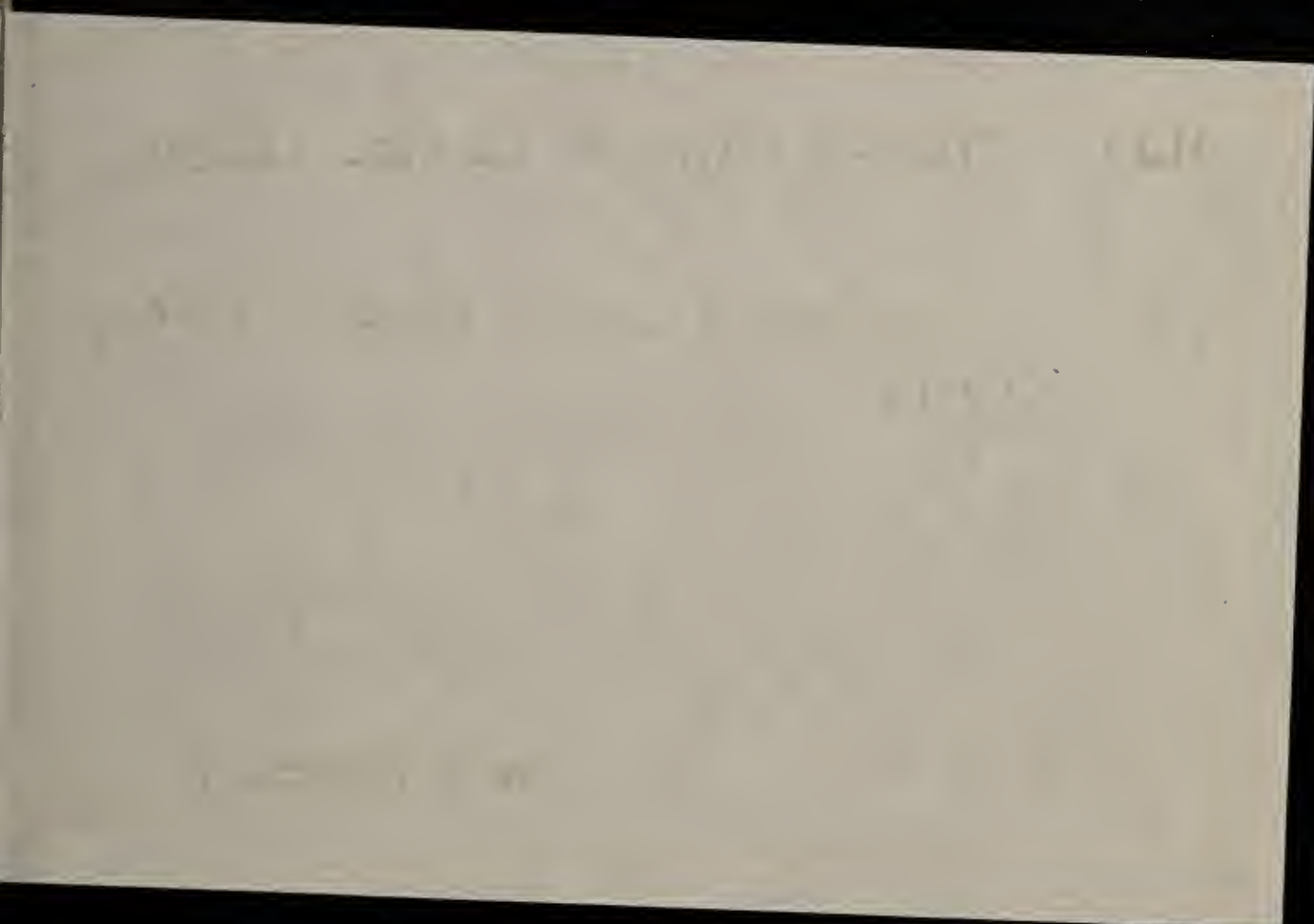
1138. ABEL P.⁹ HOWE (*Senaca*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Newport, N. H., 27 July 1840; married MARTHA A. WRIGHT, born in Vermont, about 1845. They lived in Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. EMILY A.,¹⁰ b. about 1868.

1139. ALVIN JARED⁹ HOWE (*Philip*,⁸ *Stephen*,⁷ *Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Bennington, Vt., 21 Jan. 1850; married 23 Dec. 1874, WILLELLA EUBART, daughter of John William and Emma Virginia (Sappington) Eubart, born 25 Oct. 1854 in Jefferson Co., Va. They were divorced in 1892. She was educated in San Francisco, a graduate of the Hahnemann Medical College, Chicago, Ill., in the Class of 1886, a member and ex-president of Southern California Homeopathic Medical Society, and of the State Society and the American Institute of Homeopathy, and was one of the most successful women physicians of California, beloved, honored and respected by the community where she labored for forty years. She died in Santa Ana, Calif., 12 Nov. 1924.

In 1863 he crossed the plains with his father in a wagon train, locating in Solano Co., Calif. He graduated at the State Normal School in 1870. He received his medical education at the Medical College of the Pacific, in the class of 1873, and graduated from the Hahnemann Medical College, in 1881. He moved to Westminster, Calif., in 1875, where he taught school and practiced medicine with his father. In 1881 he moved to Santa Ana, Calif., where he practiced his



1137 Married first Clara Albee

Mabel Emma Howe B. May 24,
1874

M. E. Howe

profession, and became prominent in local politics, serving as Mayor of Santa Ana. He was a member of the Odd Fellows, and of the Masonic fraternity, and a Knight Templar.

Children:

- i. LULU FOSTER,¹⁰ b. in Westminster, Calif., 24 Sept. 1875; m. 11 Oct. 1898, Charles Sumner Huff, and lived in Santa Ana, Calif.

Children:

1. *Helen Josephine*, b. 1 Sept. 1901; m. 14 June 1923, Francis John Parke.
2. *Ethel Willella*, b. 27 Aug. 1903; m. 6 April 1927, Philip Lynn Moore.
- ii. ETHEL CHRISTINE, b. 25 Dec. 1881; m. in Oct. 1903, Roscoe E. Whitted; no children.

1140. CLARENCE FRED⁹ HOWE (*Philip*,⁸ *Stephen*,⁷ *Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in California, 20 May 1867; married in San Francisco, Cal., in 1891, FANNIE JORDAN.

Children:

- i. ALVIN J.,¹⁰ b. ———; d. aged 6 years.

1141. WILLIS H.⁹ HOWE (*William*,⁸ *William K.*,⁷ *Eli*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Sutton, N. H., 4 July 1857; married 6 Nov. 1880, AUGUSTA M. DEXTER, born 16 May 1859.

Children:

- i. EDITH,¹⁰ b. 27 Feb. 1882; d. 5 April 1882.
- ii. NELLIE, b. 8 March 1886.
- iii. EVERETT, b. 28 Aug. 1887.

1142. JOSEPH MILLER⁹ HOWE (*Joel M.*,⁸ *Joel*,⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Warner, N. H., 27 July 1847; married 25 Oct. 1880, ANNIE MARIA DEARBORN, daughter of Damon Young Dearborn. He was a merchant clerk in Plymouth, N. H., from 1870 to 1885, town treasurer 1878 and 1879; he moved to Windsor, Vt., and in 1892 he moved from there to Woodsville, N. H., where he was identified with the business life of that town for 25 years. He died there 20 Nov. 1927, aged 80 years.

Children:

- i. WILLIS DEARBORN,¹⁰ b. 21 April 1882; lives in N. Y. City.
- ii. ALIDA DEARBORN, b. 17 May 1884.
- iii. MARGARET DAMON, b. 26 Aug. 1891.
- iv. LUMAN BURR, b. 7 July 1896; is now (1928) living in Jacksonville, Fla.

1143. MERRILL NATHANIEL⁹ HOWE (*Merrill A.*,⁸ *Micah*,⁷ *Micah*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born 3 Aug. 1889; married LILLIAN IDIE REID.

Children:

- i. MERIAM DOROTHY,¹⁰ b. 22 June 1915.

1144. EDWIN NEWTON⁹ HOWE (*Albertus*,⁸ *Sylvanus*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Ohio 6 Oct. 1853; married 16 May 1877, ANNA L. ASIRE, born near Millersburg, Holmes Co., O., died in Forest, Hardin Co., O., 3 Sept. 1908. In 1911 he was living in Daphne, Ala.

Children:

1256. i. PEARL DELOSS¹⁰ (a son), b. in Ada, Ohio, 11 June 1878.
 ii. VERNE LEONE, b. in Forest, Ohio, 12 Jan. 1880, and is (1928) living in Mobile, Ala.
 1257. iii. FRANK BLAINE, b. in Forest, Ohio, 18 July 1881.

1145. EDWARD BARBOUR⁹ HOWE (*John*,⁸ *Zimri*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Castleton, Vt., 29 Nov. 1858; married 29 Jan. 1885, MARCIA J. MANVILLE. He moved to West Haven, Vt., and later he moved to Wheaton, Ill., where he died 11 April 1909.

Children:

- i. WILEY,¹⁰ b. ———; d. young.

1146. HENRY HUNT⁹ HOWE (*John*,⁸ *Zimri*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in West Haven, Vt., 23 Feb. 1861; married 2 July 1888, NETTIE ANGELINE LEWIS, daughter of Edward Charles and Mary Angeline (Stone) Lewis, born in La Porte, Ind., 1 Feb. 1863. They were living at Twin Falls, Idaho, in 1914.

Children:

- i. HELEN MARTHA,¹⁰ b. in Fort Collins, Colo., 2 May 1889; d. 19 Jan. 1890.
 ii. EDNA MIRIAM, b. in Denver, Colo., 21 Dec. 1890; m. Freeman Turner Ruscoe, and was living in Twin Falls, Idaho, in 1914.
 iii. MARY HUNT, b. in Grover, Colo., 13 Dec. 1894.
 iv. NELLIE TABITHA, b. in Kimball, Neb., 5 Jan. 1897.
 v. HENRY PROCTOR, b. in Kimball, Neb., 7 Feb. 1899.
 vi. ZIMRI, b. in Kimball, Neb., 10 Jan. 1904; d. 13 Jan. 1904.

1147. JOHN ALONZO⁹ HOWE (*John A.*,⁸ *Alonzo*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Albany, N. Y., 8 Nov. 1859; married 14 Jan. 1891, BERTHA E. RICE. They lived in Albany, N. Y.

Children born in Albany:

- i. ELIZABETH RICE,¹⁰ b. 5 March 1892; d. 15 June 1892.
 ii. JOHN ALONZO, b. 28 Jan. 1895.
 iii. BAILEY HASWELL, b. 25 Jan. 1896.

1148. EDWIN DEWEY⁹ HOWE (*John A.*,⁸ *Alonzo*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Albany, N. Y., 11 July 1865; married 5 June 1894, MARGARET BENSON. In 1896 he was living in Valatie, N. Y., where he was an attorney.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH WARREN,¹⁰ b. 9 July 1896.

1149. WALTER EUGENE⁹ HOWE (*Abel*,⁸ *Asa*,⁷ *Abel*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 6 Jan. 1848; married 16 April 1872, ABBY L. ALDRICH, of Peter-sham, Mass.

Children:

- i. FLORENCE MAUDE,¹⁰ b. 2 June 1874.
- ii. FREDERICK H., b. 3 Jan. 1877; d. in Hubbardston, 9 May 1898, unm.

1150. FRANK NEWELL⁹ HOWE (*Cutler N.*,⁸ *Newell*,⁷ *Abel*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Vernon, Ct., 31 Dec. 1856; married 1 July 1880, ANNA FOSTER SMITH, who died 24 Aug. 1883. He married second, 19 March 1885, NETTIE ELIZABETH KIBBE.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE SMITH,¹⁰ b. 28 Feb. 1881.
- ii. RALPH HARRISON, b. 18 April 1883.

1151. GEORGE CUTLER⁹ HOWE (*Cutler N.*,⁸ *Newell*,⁷ *Abel*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Connecticut, 9 Oct. 1858; married 20 Feb. 1883, JEANETTE CLOTILDA CORLESS.

Children:

- i. LUELLA JENNIE,¹⁰ b. 18 Feb. 1884; d. 28 Feb. 1884.

1152. JAMES BENJAMIN⁹ HOWE (*Jonas H.*,⁸ *Jonas*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Plymouth, Minn., 30 June 1860; married 21 Sept. 1893, INEZ ELIZABETH PEARY, daughter of Charles Henry Peary of Minneapolis, Minn. They lived in Plymouth, Minn., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Plymouth:

- i. JOHN JONAS,¹⁰ b. 24 July 1894.
- ii. CHARLES HAROLD, b. 9 May 1896.
- iii. HELEN, b. 22 Nov. 1897.

1153. LEONARD HENRY⁹ HOWE (*Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*, *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Galena, Ill., 16 June 1837; married 8 Oct. 1861, SARAH ALTA CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of John and Philanda (Smith) Chamberlain, born in East Aurora, N. Y., 16 April 1837. They lived in Monona, Iowa, a short time, then moved to East St. Louis, Ill.; later they moved to Hannibal, Mo., and still later they returned to Monona, Iowa, where they lived for several years, then they moved to Owatonna, Minn., where she died 2 June 1910. He died there 18 April 1913.

Children:

- i. PIERCE LYMAN,¹⁰ b. in Monona, Iowa, 3 Aug. 1862.
- ii. EMILY PHILINDA, b. in E. St. Louis, Ill., 23 Sept. 1864; d. in Monona, 4 July 1885.
- iii. HARRIET MAY, b. in Hannibal, Mo., 4 Aug. 1867.
- iv. EDWIN ERNEST, b. in Monona, Iowa, 29 June 1869; m. 12 Dec. 1891, Rhoda Goodwin.

- v. JOHN LEONARD, b. in Monona, 20 March 1874; m. 9 April 1902, Edith Brownwell.
- vi. ALTA EUGENIA, b. in Monona, 21 June 1877; d. in Sept. 1877.
- vii. CHARLOTTE ETHEL, b. in Monona, 17 Nov. 1882; m. 10 March 1903, Clarence Wilson Porter.

1154. ELMER LYMAN⁹ HOWE (*Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Galena, Ill., 9 Oct. 1848; married about 1868, JENNIE HELFER. He married second, 24 May 1881, MARY JANE DICK, who was born in Madison, Wis., 7 Oct. 1858. He was a printer and publisher, and lived in several different places in Iowa and Wis. He died in Ripon, Wis., 31 Oct. 1909.

Children:

- 1258. i. HENRY EDWIN,¹⁰ b. in Decorah, Iowa, 17 Nov. 1871.
 - 1259. ii. JESSE HELFER, b. in Ossian, Iowa (no date given).
- By second wife:
- iii. HELEN MARY, b. in Elgin, Ill., 19 June 1885.
 - iv. RANDALL HOWARD, b. in Madison, Wis., 16 March 1890; m. 19 June 1922, Viola Augusta Sydow.
 - v. RUSSELL SINCLAIR, b. in Madison, Wis., 13 Aug. 1892.
 - vi. VELMA, b. in Ripon, Wis., 24 July 1900.

1155. WILLIAM EDWIN⁹ HOWE (*Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Monona, Ia., 17 Jan. 1851; married 23 June 1875, MARY CARRIER, who was born in Janesville, Wis. They lived in Boscobel, Wis., where he died 13 Nov. 1913.

Children:

- 1260. i. TERENCE HENRY,¹⁰ b. in La Crosse, Wis., 11 June 1881.
- 1261. ii. WILLIAM CANTERBURY, b. in Madison, S. D., 8 Aug. 1888 (twin).
- iii. GRACE CARRIER, b. in Madison, S. D., 8 Aug. 1888 (twin); m. 29 Dec. 1920, Ross Cluff Bodwell, and they are now (1928) living in Waterloo, Iowa.

1156. FRANK ASA⁹ HOWE (*Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Monona, Ia., 30 Nov. 1853; married 30 May 1874, JENNIE THOMPSON, who was born in Monona, Ia., 29 March 1854. They lived in Cresco, Ia., and River Falls, Wis., and were living in the latter place in 1928.

Children:

- i. MAUDE G.,¹⁰ b. 23 Nov. 1875; m. 2 Sept. 1900, Franklin Fuller, and live at River Falls, Wis.
- Children:
- i. Ruth, b. 21 July 1902.
 - ii. MATTIE A., b. Lansing, Iowa, 23 Nov. 1879; m. 13 Jan. 1901, Cyrus C. Glass, b. 18 July 1862, and lived at River Falls, Wis.
- Children:
- i. Trumo L., b. 20 Jan. 1907.
 - iii. FRANK R., b. at River Falls, Wis., 10 Oct. 1886; d. 26 Dec. 1904.

- iv. ARMEDA, b. at River Falls, Wis., 15 March 1889; m. 7 Oct. 1913, William H. Fritz.

Children:

1. *Mary Jane Ann*, b. 8 June 1915.
 2. *Ruth Armada*, b. 25 July 1919.
- v. LEIGH, b. at River Falls, Wis., 25 June 1895; d. 23 Dec. 1911.

1157. HENRY CLAYTON⁹ HOWE (*Asa C.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Gill, Mass., 31 Oct. 1841; married 24 Nov. 1864, MARIA RUCY DENNISON, who was born in Leyden, Mass., 15 Aug. 1841. They went west and settled in Monona, Ia.

Children:

- i. MARY DENNISON,¹⁰ b. 1 Jan. 1877.

1158. FREDERICK WARLAND⁹ HOWE (*William E.*,⁸ *John W.*,⁷ *Jason*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Seth*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Quincy, Mass., 18 July 1885; married in Waltham, Mass., 30 April 1906, VIRGINIA DE BARBA. They are now (1928) living in Quincy, Mass.

Children:

- i. VIRGINIA DE BARBA,¹⁰ b. in Lynn, Mass., 19 Nov. 1908.

1159. WILLIAM HILLS HOWE (*Elias*,⁸ *Elias*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Watertown, Mass., 24 July 1850; married ISABELLA M. LAWRENCE of West Townshend, Vt. They lived in Watertown, Mass. He was associated with his father in the music publishing business, (Elias Howe Co.), until his death, which occurred at West Townshend, Vt., 31 Aug. 1922. She died 13 Nov. 1917.

Children:

- i. ANNAH MAY,¹⁰ b. in West Townshend, Vt., 22 June 1883; m. 3 May 1905, Oscar Leonard Huntling, b. in Needham, Mass., 24 May 1880.

Children:

- i. *William Craig*, b. in Watertown, 22 May 1914.
- ii. ELIAS W., b. 17 April 1885; d. 26 Oct. 1885.
- iii. HATTIE BELLE, b. 27 Sept. 1886; d. 11 Nov. 1886.
- iv. NATHAN E., b. in Cambridge, Mass., 16 Aug. 1888; d. 3 March 1889.

1262. v. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, b. in Watertown, Mass., 30 July 1894.

- vi. EDWIN PERRY, b. Watertown, Mass., 25 Feb. 1896; d. 10 Nov. 1896.

1263. vii. FRANK EDWIN, b. 5 March 1898.

- viii. CHARLES KEACH, b. 3 Sept. 1900; d. 8 Feb. 1901.

1160. EDWARD FRANK⁹ HOWE (*Elias*,⁸ *Elias*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Watertown, Mass., 22 Sept. 1863; married 6 Oct. 1891, FLAVELLA EDWARDS HOLMES, born 25 Sept. 1867, died 21 Jan. 1917. He

is engaged in the music publishing business, as Treasurer of the Elias Howe Co. He now (1928) lives in Needham, Mass.

Children :

1264. i. HELENA ADELE,¹⁰ b. 2 Sept. 1892.
 ii. ALBERT EDWARD, b. 14 Dec. 1894.
 iii. HARRIET M., b. 6 Aug. 1903.

1161. CHARLES WILLIAM⁹ HOWE (*Noah*,⁸ *Noah*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Heskiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Providence, R. I., in 1842; married in Feb. 1866, ELIZABETH ROXBROUGH. They lived in Providence.

Children born in Providence :

1265. i. FRANK WARREN,¹⁰ b. 29 March 1867.

1162. ORRIN BOWMAN⁹ HOWE (*Bowman*,⁸ *Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Richmond, N. H., 2 Aug. 1847; married 17 March 1872, EMMA FLINT, daughter of Amos A. and Catherine (Carter) Flint, born 16 July 1852.

Children :

- i. EDNA,¹⁰ b. 2 Jan. 1876.
 ii. CARL E., b. 31 Aug. 1878.

1163. HENRY PERLEY⁹ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁸ *Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 27 Oct. 1848; married 14 Sept. 1871, MARIANNA BEMIS, daughter of Edmund and Mary W. (Kimball) Bemis of Troy, N. H., born 16 June 1853.

Children :

- i. ALTA MAY,¹⁰ b. 14 March 1873; d. 1 Sept. 1873.
 ii. EDMUND BEMIS, b. 7 July 1878.
 iii. PERLEY CLIFTON, b. 1 Jan. 1882; d. 20 Jan. 1893.
 iv. ALICE MAY, b. 12 Oct. 1888; d. 6 Nov. 1888.

1164. WALTER NAHUM⁹ HOWE (*Nahum*,⁸ *Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 13 Feb. 1866; married 22 Oct. 1890, HATTIE M. WRIGHT, daughter of George C. and Mary (Blood) Wright, born in Groton, Mass., 11 Oct. 1868. He went to Leominster, Mass., about 1887, where he entered the printing business; he is now (1928) the Treasurer and Business Manager of the Leominster Enterprise Co. of Leominster.

Children born in Leominster :

- i. MILDRED WRIGHT,¹⁰ b. 5 Oct. 1892.
 ii. HELEN MAY, b. 29 May 1895.
 iii. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. 29 March 1897.
 iv. RUTH ESTHER, b. 4 Aug. 1899.
 v. EVELYN LOUISE, b. 19 Sept. 1911.

1165. EDGAR WELLINGTON⁹ HOWE (*Moses T.*,⁸ *Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Con-

cord, Mass., 28 Jan. 1854; married 29 Oct. 1879, JULIA WALLACH ROSENBERGER, who was born in Vienna, Austria, 14 April 1860. He graduated from West Point Military Academy in the Class of 1878; he was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the 17th Infantry, was promoted to 1st Lieutenant 30 April 1885, and on 10 Feb. 1903, he was promoted to Major of the 12th Infantry. He was detailed professor of Military science and tactics at Bowdoin College in 1882, and Maine State College (Orono) 1882-1885, and at Franklin and Marshall College (Lancaster, Pa.) since 1894.

Children:

- i. ESTELLE,¹⁰ b. in New York City, 19 Oct. 1880; d. 15 Feb. 1884.
- ii. EDGAR, b. in Brunswick, Me., 23 April 1882; d. 20 Feb. 1884.
- iii. ALBERT, b. in New York, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1886.
- iv. GERTRUDE, b. at Fort Russell, Wyo., 27 Jan. 1888.
- v. MAX WELLINGTON, b. at Fort Russell, Wyo., 14 Sept. 1889.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. at Fort Russell, Wyo., 10 Oct. 1892.

1166. GEORGE SWAN⁹ HOWE (*Moses T.*,⁸ *Nahum*,⁷ *Nahum*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Erving, Mass., 19 Dec. 1857; married 22 Feb. 1887, MARIA GREEN of Prairie Grove, Ia.

Children born in Charlton, Ia.:

- i. MAY A.,¹⁰ b. 27 May 1888.
- ii. ANNIE, b. 23 Dec. 1889.
- iii. MINNIE E., b. 9 April 1892.
- iv. ELSIE M., b. 4 Dec. 1893.

1167. HERBERT HORACE⁹ HOWE (*Horace H.*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 3 July 1853; married 20 July 1881, ELLA WHITING, daughter of Samuel and Lucy Ann (Clark) Whiting, born in Springfield, Vt. He was a physician, and was located at Springfield, Weston, and Chester, Vt., and at Norwich, Ct. He died in Norwich, Ct., 1 Feb. 1919. She was living in Norwich in 1928.

Children:

- i. ALICE MAY,¹⁰ b. in Weston, Vt., 24 Oct. 1882; m. 19 Oct. 1910, Charles M. Arnold, and is now (1928) living in Pomfret, Conn.
Children:
 1. *Ella Mary*, b. 20 June 1917 (twin).
 2. *Ruth*, b. 20 June 1917 (twin).
- ii. HORACE EDWARD, b. in Weston, Vt., 2 March 1885; he is living in Norwich, Conn.

1168. LEONARD HOUGHTON⁹ HOWE (*Horace H.*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 18 July 1858; married 6 June 1883, ADA RICHARDSON.

Children:

- i. RAY TRUMAN,¹⁰ b. 24 Jan. 1888; m. 29 May 1926, Eva Belle Hart.
- ii. LUCILLE CYNTHIA, b. 25 May 1891; m. 10 Oct. 1925, Frank Alva Wheeler.

1169. FREDERICK LEWIS⁹ HOWE (*Horace H.*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Vt., 23 Nov. 1860; married 6 Jan. 1886, CARRIE FISHER.

Children:

- i. AUGUSTA STELLA,¹⁰ b. 1 June 1891; m. 21 June 1925, James Harvey Fisher.
- ii. EARL WARREN, b. 17 Feb. 1903.

1170. WILLIAM BERNARD⁹ HOWE (*William H.*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Concord, N. H., 3 July 1859; married IDA M. STARRETT. They lived in Concord, N. H., where he died 1 April 1922.

Children born in Concord:

- i. MYRNA SELINA,¹⁰ b. 28 July 1891.

1171. CHARLES ROLAND⁹ HOWE (*Jerome*,⁸ *Peter*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Chatsworth, Ill., 31 Jan. 1876; married 25 Aug. 1905, ELSIE FREER, daughter of Lemuel Hinton and Elsie (Fowler) Freer, born in Canyon City, Colo., 9 March 1879, and died in San Francisco, Calif., 23 Aug. 1922. They lived in Hinsdale, Ill., for several years, then moved to Atascadero, Calif., where he engaged in Banking and Real Estate business. He was an athletic director in the Y. M. C. A. in France, Oct. 1917 to March 1918, being located at Cherbourg and Nantes.

Children born in Hinsdale, Ill.:

- i. MARGARET FRANCES,¹⁰ b. 10 June 1906.
- ii. CATHERINE FREER, b. 29 May 1908.
- iii. CHARLES ROLAND, b. 13 July 1909.
- iv. LEMUEL HINTON, b. 6 April 1913.

1172. WALTER VINCENT⁹ HOWE (*Jerome*,⁸ *Peter*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Chatsworth, Ill., 24 March 1876; married LAURA KEMP. They live in Wenona, Ill.

Children:

- i. JEROME,¹⁰ b. 20 Dec. 1903.
- ii. FRANCES, b. 13 Nov. 1907.
- iii. HARRIET, b. 5 Nov. 1911.
- iv. EDWIN H., b. 8 Sept. 1916.
- v. RUTH, b. 22 June 1918.

1173. CHARLES ARTHUR⁹ HOWE (*Charles*,⁸ *Peter*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Wenona, Ill., 3 July 1876; married 6 Sept. 1899, FRANCES E. LUTZ, daughter of B. F. M. and Emma (Pearse) Lutz, born in

Chicago, Ill., 6 March 1878. He married second, CELIA BURK LEWIS. He now (1928) lives in Chicago, where he is engaged in wholesale grain business.

Children:

- i. ROSEMARY,¹⁰ b. 28 April 1905.

1174. FRANK⁹ HOWE (*Henry L.*,⁸ *Moses*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Sandy Creek, N. Y., in 1854; married EDITH PROCTOR.

Children:

- i. AIMEE AUGUSTA,¹⁰ b. 2 Feb. 1885; m. Frank Warren.
- ii. HENRY CARLISLE, b. (no date given); m. and is now deceased.

1175. HARRY T.⁹ HOWE (*William*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Benton, N. H., 20 Nov. 1841; married 22 Feb. 1872, at Stoneham, Mass., EMMA GLIDDEN, she died in April 1885; he married second, in 1885, ROSE JONES. He moved with his father from Benton, N. H., to Stoneham, Mass., where he attended the High School. Early in 1861, he with his father moved to Paw Paw, Mich. He served in the Civil war in the 4th Mich. Cavalry; was taken prisoner 12 Aug. 1862 at the battle of Stone's Ferry, Tenn., and discharged from the service 25 Feb. 1865. In 1876 he moved to Chicago, where he was one of the city inspectors of dairy products, and later he became a real estate dealer, and died there 18 March 1903.

Children:

- i. GRACE,¹⁰ b. in Stoneham, Mass., 23 April 1873; m. D. S. Lee.
- ii. ARTHUR, b. in Chicago, Ill., 1 Aug. 1877.
1266. iii. HERBERT, b. in Chicago, Ill., 26 Feb. 1883.

By second wife:

- iv. WILLIAM HALL, b. 2 Nov. 1886.
- v. CHARLES MARDEN, b. 3 July 1888.
- vi. GEORGE TYLER, b. 23 Dec. 1889.
- vii. MARY ELIZA, b. 25 Nov. 1891.
- viii. HORACE JOSEPH, b. 3 Sept. 1894.
- ix. FLORENCE VIOLA, b. 5 Feb. 1897.

1176. HARRY EUGENE⁹ HOWE (*Thomas F.*,⁸ *Nathaniel*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Thetford, Vt., about 1853; married 12 June 1877, MINNIE MAY WINSLOW of Lyme, N. H. They lived in Thetford, where he was station agent and R. R. telegrapher.

Children born in Thetford:

1267. i. FOREST WINSLOW,¹⁰ b. in Lyme, N. H., 28 May 1878.
- ii. ESTHER, b. (no date given).
1268. iii. CHARLES EUGENE, b. in Thetford, 24 Aug. 1888.

1177. SAMUEL WASHBURN⁹ HOWE (*James W.*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in

Brookfield, Vt., 18 April 1843; married 13 Nov. 1879, at Fitchburg, Wis., ELIZABETH COLBY, daughter of ——— and Emma (Rogers) Colby, born in Stryker'sville, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1846. He served in Co. D, 6th Vt. Infantry, during the Civil war, 1863-65. After the war he went to Wisconsin in 1871 and lived for a time in Stoughton, and Oregon, in Dane Co. Later he moved to Florence, Kans., and engaged in land surveying for U. S. A little later he was appointed deputy sheriff, and later sheriff for that county. He served as Mayor of Florence, and was County Commissioner four years. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity from the time he was 21 until his death. He died in Kansas City, Mo., 19 March 1923.

Children:

- i. STANLEY WASHBURN,¹⁰ b. in Florence, Kans., 28 Sept. 1885.
- ii. EUNICE, d. at the age 6 years.
- iii. EDITH, d. at the age of 6 years.

1178. CHARLES MORGAN⁹ HOWE (*James W.*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in East Cabot, Vt., 13 Jan. 1851; married 22 Feb. 1875, MARTHA STATIRA MITCHELL, daughter of Isaac and Martha S. (Miller) Mitchell, born in Oregon, Dane Co., Wis., 20 Dec. 1855, and died in Gardner, Mass., 7 Jan. 1892; he married second, 22 Aug. 1900, at Newport, Vt., FLORA BROOKS KILBY. He went to Wisconsin in 1871, but returned to Vermont in 1892, and went into the granite business at Barre, Vt. Later he engaged in the grocery business in the same city, which he continued until 1904, when he retired to his farm, and died in Barre, Vt., 5 Sept. 1919.

Children:

- i. JAMES ARTHUR,¹⁰ b. in East Cabot, Vt., 6 Oct. 1878; m. 9 July 1907, Mary Alice Pirie; she d. in Denver, Colo., 2 Feb. 1915. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the class of 1901. He is now (1927) living in Barre, Vt.; no children.

By second wife:

- ii. MARGUERITE KILBY, b. in Barre, Vt., 28 Oct. 1902; she was a graduate from the Normal School at Framingham, Mass., and is now living at Brattleboro, Vt.

1179. FRANK ASHLEY⁹ HOWE (*James W.*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in East Cabot, Vt., 7 Oct. 1860; married 9 May 1889, at Montpelier, Vt., ELLA BELLE KENERSON, daughter of William Tracy and Susan H. (Jenderson) Kenerson, born in Peacham, Vt., 8 June 1870. He engaged in the granite business, and later in the grocery business in Barre, Vt. In Oct. 1908 he moved to Mellette, S. D., where he was killed by an automobile, 2 Nov. 1924.

Children :

- i. RALPH ASHLEY,¹⁰ b. in Barre, Vt., 11 Aug. 1890.
 1269. ii. ELLON CLAYTON, b. in Barre, 15 Oct. 1891; m. 13 Aug. 1914, Fannie Marguerite Meade.
 1270. iii. FRANK ASHTON, b. in Barre, 3 Nov. 1894.
 iv. ERNEST WASHBURN, b. in Barre, 16 May 1896; d. 21 Aug. 1897.
 v. CHARLES HAROLD, b. in Barre, 18 Aug. 1899.
 vi. MARJORIE EVELYN, b. in Barre, 20 April 1904.
 vii. MAURICE WILLIAM, b. in Barre, 17 Feb. 1906.
 viii. GERTRUDE ELOISE, b. in Mellette, S. D., 10 May 1909.
 ix. HENRIETTA MAE, b. in Mellette, 12 March 1912.
 x. SAMUEL ARTHUR, b. in Mellette, 22 Sept. 1914.

1180. FRED TYLER⁹ HOWE (*Samuel W.*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*, *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Claremont, N. H., 17 May 1855; married 27 May 1881 at Salina, Kans., KATHERINE FORBES, who was born in Tyrone, Ireland, 5 Nov. 1859. He was for many years a mail clerk; now retired, and is a book keeper in Colorado Springs, Colo.

Children :

- i. FREDERICK TYLER,¹⁰ b. at Pearson, Kans., 18 May 1882; d. at Ft. Wallace, Kans., 18 May 1884.
 ii. GUY FORBES, b. at Ft. Wallace, Kans., 25 March 1885.

1180a. JAMES RODMAN⁹ HOWE (*Isaac*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Oregon, Dane Co., Wis., 23 Dec. 1867; married 12 Dec. 1893, in Washington, D. C., LAURA ALLMAN, daughter of Juckob and Sophia (Seegar) Allman, born at Sheboygan Falls, Mich., 7 July 1876. He died in Milwaukee, Wis., 12 May 1917. When he was but 13 years old, he went with his father to Dakota Territory, and later he became a Railroad employee. After a few years he returned to Wisconsin, and entered the printing office of his brother-in-law, at Rhinelander; here he learned the printer's trade working on the Rhinelander Herald. Later he secured a position in the Government Printing Office at Washington, D. C. Again returning to Wisconsin, he secured a position as an editorial writer on a Milwaukee paper. He died quite suddenly at Milwaukee, leaving a widow and one daughter. His widow married second, George Butterfield of Houghton, Mich.

Child :

- i. RUTH,¹⁰ b. in Milwaukee, Wis., 3 Dec. 1907; m. 31 March 1927, at Darlington, S. C., Ernest Carrington Hill, son of George W. Hill.

1180b. FRANK AZRO⁹ HOWE (*Charles M.*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Indian Ford, Rock Co., Wis., 22 Oct. 1859; married 11 Feb. 1892, GERTRUDE HELENE BENNETT, daughter of Nathaniel W. and Frances Eloise (Ersley) Bennett, born in Bath, N. Y. She has been very active in local organizations, a member of

the D. A. R. since 1908, and an active member of Palos Verdes Chapter, O. E. S., at Long Beach, Calif., of which she was the Worthy Matron in 1913; a member of the Mayflower Descendants, Nebr. Society, and Regent of the D. A. R. at Redfield, S. D., in 1928. He graduated from College in 1882. In 1883 he entered into partnership with his father, and opened a general store, and lumber yard, later he added the coal business. In 1886 he purchased the "Mellette Tribune" and became its editor. In 1887 he built the Howe Elevator, and discontinued the mercantile business in 1889. In 1903 he moved to Long Beach, Calif., where he engaged in various enterprises, and was director in the Peoples Bank and the First National Bank at Long Beach. In 1915 he moved to Minneapolis, Minn., and engaged in the Automobile business. In 1925 he returned to Mellette, S. D. He is member of the Masonic fraternity, and has attained the 32d degree. A member of the B. P. O. E. and the S. A. R. He is president of the Board of Education, and a trustee of the Presbyterian Church. A man highly respected by all.

Children born in Mellette:

- i. LULU FRANCES,¹⁰ b. 17 Aug. 1894; m. 4 Aug. 1921, Cliff Struthers Hamilton, son of Samuel L. and Lillie M. (Brownlee) Struthers, b. 23 Nov. 1889. A graduate of Monmouth College 1912. He served in the World War, and was stationed at Washington, D. C., in the Chemical Warfare Service.

Children born in Lincoln, Nebr.:

1. *Robert Wallis*, b. 9 Sept. 1923.
2. *Mary Frances*, b. 15 May 1926.
- ii. CHARLES BENNETT, b. 28 May 1898.
- iii. MARY BICKFORD, b. 13 Jan. 1903. A graduate from the Univ. of Nebr., in 1926, and of the College of Education in 1927. She is a member of the D. A. R. in Minneapolis, Minn. She taught school in Clarinda, Iowa, and is now (1928) at the Columbine School at Denver, Colo.

1181. FREDERICK BRYANT⁹ HOWE (*Enoch*,⁸ *Calvin*,⁷ *Jotham*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*), born in Essex Junction, Vt., 21 June 1861; married 21 Dec. 1898, LAURA WHITCOMB, who was born at Essex Junction, 3 Jan. 1862. They lived in Burlington, Vt.

Children born in Burlington:

- i. LORENZO WHITCOMB,¹⁰ b. 28 April 1900.
- ii. HAROLD BRYANT, b. 29 April 1902.

1182. EDGAR PRATT⁹ HOWE (*Enoch*,⁸ *Calvin*,⁷ *Jotham*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born at Essex Junction, Vt., 18 Feb. 1865; married 6 Aug. 1890, HATTIE WELLS, who was born in Burlington, Vt., 19 May 1865. They lived in Burlington, Vt.

Children born in Burlington:

- i. WALTER WELLS,¹⁰ b. 30 Nov. 1891; m. Cornelia Smith of

Brooklyn, and lives at East Hollywood, Los Angeles, Calif. They have a son and daughter.

- ii. HELEN ELLA, b. 31 Jan. 1895; d. 8 May 1922, unm.

1183. HOMER WARREN⁹ HOWE (*Warren*,⁸ *Calvin*,⁷ *Jotham*,⁶ *Jotham*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born 25 Sept. 1871; married HARRIET SHEDD of Whiting, Kans. They lived in Pasadena, Calif.

Children:

- i. CHARLES SHEDD.¹⁰
ii. HUNTER WARREN.

1184. WILLIAM DIKEMAN⁹ HOWE (*William F.*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 Sept. 1869; married in San Francisco, Calif., 3 July 1889, MARY FRANCES ———. They lived in San Francisco, where he was engaged in business.

Children:

- i. DORA MAE,¹⁰ b. in San Francisco, 11 Oct. 1891.
ii. WILLIAM RICHARD, b. in San Francisco, 25 Dec. 1892.
iii. RUTH HOOPER, b. in San Francisco, 11 June 1894; m. Robert Sharrard, and they are now (1927) living in Oakland, Calif.

1185. ROBERT PERLEY⁹ HOWE (*William F.*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in St. Louis, Mo., 10 July 1872; married 6 Oct. 1891 (no name given); was divorced in 1914 at Pasadena, Cal. He married second, 30 Sept. 1916, (no name given).

Children:

- i. CAMILLE LIBBIE,¹⁰ b. 9 Oct. 1892.
ii. FRED REID, b. 5 Nov. 1895.
iii. DOROTHY EDITH, b. 15 June 1905.

1186. CHARLES KINGSLEY⁹ HOWE (*Charles W.*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Thomas*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Eliphalet*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in San Francisco, Calif., 26 Dec. 1874; married 30 March 1898, GUSSIE F. WEEKS, daughter of Samuel F. and E. F. Weeks, born in San Francisco, 27 Dec. 1874. They lived in San Francisco, where he was engaged in mercantile business.

Children:

- i. MILDRED KINGSLEY,¹⁰ b. 21 Dec. 1898; m. Robert Henri and they have four children, two boys and two girls.
ii. FELTON WEEKS, b. 28 May 1903; m. 2 Aug. 1926, Edna Holzkamp.

1187. WILBUR HENRY⁹ HOWE (*Elbridge H.*,⁸ *Emerson*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Leominster, Mass., 26 Feb. 1875; married in Leominster, 18 Aug. 1897, LILLIAN MAY WATERS, daughter of George and Isabella (Phair) Waters, of Chelsea, Mass., born in Chelsea, 9 Dec. 1876, and died in Leominster, 27 April 1925.

Children :

- i. MARION BEATRICE,¹⁰ b. 9 Feb. 1899; m. 4 Oct. 1919, Harry Baum Wesley of Fitchburg, Mass. They have three children and are now (1928) living in Fitchburg.

1188. LIVERUS HULL⁹ HOWE (*Edward W.*,⁸ *Edward*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Buckley*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *David*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Charlestown, Mass., 26 Jan. 1872; married 12 Oct. 1905, ADELAIDE A. Rand, daughter of James H. and Mary (Scribner) Rand, born in North Tonawanda, N. Y., 3 Dec. 1884. He lived in Newton, Mass., and later moved to Brookline, Mass. He is engaged in the life insurance business in Boston, Mass., as Actuary.

Children born in Newton :

- i. STEPHEN RAND,¹⁰ b. 16 June 1907.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Sept. 1911.
- iii. JOHN HULL, b. 12 Nov. 1917.

1189. GEORGE EBENEZER⁹ HOWE (*George*,⁸ *Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 5 Feb. 1862; married 23 June 1891, NELLIE MARIA WRIGHT, daughter of Alfred H. Wright. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1883, and then spent two years in the Harvard Law School. He entered the office of W. E. L. Dillaway in Boston; later he practiced with Hon. F. W. Kittredge and Hon. Nathan Matthews. He was for many years trustee of the Willard Estate in Washington. He was a member of the Bar Association of Boston, and was a member of various Clubs of Boston and vicinity. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 4 Oct. 1920.

Children :

- i. FRANK S.,¹⁰ b. in Natick, Mass., 10 July 1892.
- ii. CALMA W., b. (no date given); m. Rev. James Gordon Gilkey of Springfield, Mass.
- iii. GEORGE WRIGHT, b. 9 Oct. 1895.

1190. ARTHUR WARREN⁹ HOWE (*John*,⁸ *Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Providence, R. I., 23 May 1857; married 18 Oct. 1883, FANNIE SHELDON JENCKS, born in Providence, R. I., 8 April 1861.

Children born in Providence :

- i. SHELDON JENCKS,¹⁰ b. 5 Aug. 1887.
- ii. LOUISE RUSSELL, b. 11 June 1891.
- iii. HOWARD STANLEY, b. 30 May 1896.
- iv. HARRIET ALICE, b. 23 June 1900, in Asheville, N. C.

1191. ROBERT ANDERSON⁹ HOWE (*John*,⁸ *Ebenezer*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Providence, R. I., 1 Jan. 1861; married 31 Oct. 1895, at Pagosa Springs, Colo., RUBY ALCORA STURGILL, daughter of William T. and Julia (Awalt) Sturgill, born in Rice County,

Kans., 19 Aug. 1879. They lived in Venice, Los Angeles Co., Calif., where he is a civil engineer.

Children:

- i. ALICE RUSSELL,¹⁰ b. 10 Sept. 1896; m. 10 Sept. 1921, Harry Alberts.
- ii. RUTH LOUISE, b. 6 June 1901; d. 14 Aug. 1907.
- iii. ROBERT ARTHUR, b. 20 Sept. 1903.
- iv. MARGUERITE MARY, b. 6 Sept. 1908.

1192. HARRY SQUIRE⁹ HOWE (*Charles H.*,⁸ *Henry T.*,⁷ *Squire*,⁶ *Squire*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Ithaca, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1868; married in March 1892; JENNIE ROBINSON of Ithaca, she died 8 Nov. 1895; he married second, 11 Oct. 1901, MARIA CABRERA of Cottaro, Cuba. He was a student at Cornell University, and a writer on the subject of bees.

Children:

- i. SUSANNA MARIA,¹⁰ b. 11 Aug. 1902.
- ii. JOSE ENRIQUE, b. 11 Oct. 1904.

1193. JOHN L.⁹ HOWE (*George C.*,⁸ *Darius*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Spencer, Mass., 5 Jan. 1863; married 7 May 1884, in Oronzo, Mo., MAY S. TAYLOR, born in Hillsborough, Mo., 16 Sept. 1868. They lived in Oronzo and Webb City, Mo.

Children:

- i. ESSIE M.,¹⁰ b. in Oronzo, 6 July 1885.
- ii. FRANK H., b. in Oronzo, 27 May 1887.
- iii. HAZEL, b. in Webb City, 24 March 1891.
- iv. WALTER, b. in Webb City, 10 Sept. 1893.

1194. GEORGE DICKINSON⁹ HOWE (*John C.*,⁸ *Darius*,⁷ *Frederick*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Waterbury, Ct., 10 Dec. 1863; married at Northampton, Mass., 28 Oct. 1886, FLORENCE LUELLA CLARKE of Northampton. She was a descendant of John Alden of the Mayflower. They lived at North Hadley, Mass.

Children born in Hadley:

- i. JOHN RAYMOND,¹⁰ b. 13 Aug. 1889; d. 25 Aug. 1891.
- ii. PHILIP DICKINSON, b. 8 May 1893.
- iii. MARY HELEN, b. 12 April 1896.

1195. BENJAMIN PORTER⁹ HOWE (*Amasa B.*,⁸ *Elias*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jezaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Mass., 20 July 1846; married 17 Nov. 1869, JENNIE HOWE, daughter of William and Azubah T. (Stone) Howe of Springfield, Mass. He died there 14 Dec. 1879. She married second, 1 Oct. 1883, John Atherton Barri of Cambridge, Mass.

Children:

- i. JENNIE,¹⁰ b. in New York City, 9 Nov. 1870.

1196. FRED FULTON⁹ HOWE (*Otis*,⁸ *Tyler*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jeze-
niah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in San Francisco, Calif.,
14 Aug. 1856; married in 1879, CARRIE EGAN. They lived
in Somerville, Mass.

Children born in Somerville:

- i. BESSIE ELIZABETH,¹⁰ b. in 1879.
- ii. WARREN TYLER, b. in 1884.

1197. ELDEN G.⁹ HOWE (*John M.*,⁸ *Alphonso*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Jes-
aniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in East Brookfield, Mass.,
2 Feb. 1863; married 24 Oct. 1888, LAURA J. HALFENTINE,
daughter of Adam and Rebecca (Watson) Halfentine.
They lived in Wollaston, Mass., where he died 6 May 1924.

Children:

- i. GLADYS H.,¹⁰ b. in Brookline, Mass., 18 Feb. 1891; m. 6
Nov. 1912, Everett F. Prior, son of Herbert E. and Lil-
lian M. Prior.
- ii. ELDEN L., b. in Waverly, Mass., 4 Oct. 1891; m. 24 Sept.
1919, Nellie K. Sprague, daughter of Marshall P. and
Emma F. Sprague of Weymouth, Mass. He served in
the World war, in the 6th Regiment of U. S. Marine
Corps. Enlisted in Oct. 1917, and was discharged in Aug.
1919.

1198. HARRY ELBRIDGE⁹ HOWE (*Elbridge G.*,⁸ *Alphonso*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶
Elijah,⁵) *Jezeaniah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in East
Brookfield, Mass., 11 Jan. 1870⁴; married 9 Aug. 1903, BES-
SIE SAGENDORPH, daughter of Edward and Emma (Phelps)
Sagendorph, born in Ware, Mass., 26 Feb. 1870. They live
in East Brookfield, where he is a shoemaker.

Children born in East Brookfield:

- i. ELBRIDGE SAGENDORPH,¹⁰ b. 16 Aug. 1905.
- ii. BARBARA STEVENS, b. 19 Sept. 1916.

1199. CHESTER⁹ HOWE (*Victor A.*,⁸ *Chester*,⁷ *Jezeaniah*,⁶ *Jezeaniah*,⁵
Jezeaniah,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Randolph, N. Y.,
29 Oct. 1863; married 22 Feb. 1893, KATIE A. WOODRUFF of
Winfield, Kans. They are now (1928) living in Washing-
ton, D. C., where he is a practicing lawyer.

Children born in Oklahoma City, Ok.:

- i. VICTOR LEE,¹⁰ b. 24 Nov. 1893.
- ii. CHESTER, b. 3 Jan. 1896.

1200. CHARLES N.⁹ HOWE (*Nathaniel S.*,⁸ *Jonas*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Micah*,⁵
Matthias,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Carroll, N. H.,
25 April 1862; married in Dec. 1894, INA E. WINTHROP,
daughter of Aleck and Eunice (King) Winthrop, born in
Ballardvale, Mass., and died in Boxford, Mass., in July
1899; he married second, in April 1902, MRS. ELSIE M.
(TUCKER) WALSH, born in Nova Scotia, 27 Aug. 1874.
They are now (1928) living in Whitefield, N. H.

Children:

- i. EUNICE OLIVE,¹⁰ b. in Whitefield, N. H., in Oct. 1895; d. in the Mass. General Hospital, 3 Sept. 1901.

By second wife:

- ii. MARJORIE R., b. in North Andover, Mass., 4 Sept. 1903; m. in 1925, Timothy Emmons of Danville, Vt., where they are now living.

Children born in Danville:

1. Richard H., b. 28 Sept. 1925.
2. Roland Charles, b. in Dec. 1926.
- iii. BESSIE L., b. in Walden, Vt., 17 June 1907.
- iv. CHARLES NATHANIEL, b. in Mansfield, Conn., 30 Sept. 1912.
- v. GRACE M., b. in Walden, Vt., 16 Nov. 1916.

1201. ERNEST E.⁹ HOWE (*Nathaniel S.*,⁸ *Jonas*,⁷ *John*,⁵ *Micah*,⁶ *Mai-thias*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Carroll, N. H., 10 Oct. 1865; married 25 Nov. 1888, EMMA C. (SHERMAN) BURWELL. They lived in Carroll, N. H., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Carroll:

- i. MARY EFFIE,¹⁰ b. 30 May 1889; m. 8 Oct. 1920, Sherman G. Hunt.

Children:

1. Eleanor K., b. 15 April 1926.

1202. EUGENE LYMAN⁹ HOWE (*Lyman W.*,⁸ *Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Sept. 1845; married 31 May 1871, EMMA ROAKES, born in Sept. 1851, and died 21 Jan. 1876; he married second, 3 Sept. 1879, ANNIE DES LAURIES, daughter of Coustine and Josephine Des Lauries. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 5 June 1901.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LILLIAN FRANCES,¹⁰ b. 7 Sept. 1873.
1271. ii. JESSE L., b. 24 Dec. 1875.

By second wife:

- iii. FRANK, b. 23 April 1880.
- iv. MABEL CARLA, b. 19 Nov. 1885; m. 16 April 1906, Ernest Seaver.
- v. ADA ATHERTON, b. 18 Oct. 1887.
- vi. MARION D., b. 24 Aug. 1890.
- vii. ROBERT EUGENE, b. 8 July 1895.
- viii. EMMA BERNICE, b. 26 Feb. 1899; d. 21 Jan. 1922.

1203. FRANK WINSLOW⁹ HOWE (*Lyman W.*,⁸ *Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 June 1850; married 19 June 1881, EDITH J. WILLIAMS. He lived in Marlborough, Mass., where he was engaged in mercantile business. He died in Marlboro.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. FRED W.,¹⁰ b. 10 Aug. 1882; d. 9 Feb. 1883.

1204. AUSTIN BARTLETT⁹ HOWE (*Alanson S.*,⁸ *Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlbor-

ough, Mass., 22 July 1850; married 9 Sept. 1872, EMILY L. HOLDER, daughter of Samuel and Louisa M. (Rice) Holder, born 9 March 1850. He lived in Marlborough, where he was engaged in the lumber business. He served as one of the Board of Aldermen several years. He died 17 May 1905. She died in 1927.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EDITH AUGUSTA,¹⁰ b. 21 June 1873; m. 26 June 1895, Robert William Carter of Maynard, Mass. He secured a divorce; she afterwards m. a 2nd time.
- ii. LOTTIE IRENE, b. 17 June 1876; d. 28 Nov. 1881.

1205. CHESTER ALANSON⁹ HOWE (*Alanson S.*,⁸ *Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Sept. 1874; married 1 May 1895, GRACE R. WHEELER, daughter of Oliver S. and Hannah (Blodgett) Wheeler, born in Berlin, Mass., 11 May 1870. They lived in Berlin.

Children:

- i. GERTRUDE BIGELOW,¹⁰ b. 6 May 1896.

1206. FRANK D.⁹ HOWE (*Alonzo F.*,⁸ *Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 7 March 1857; married 2 July 1881, ABBIE M. H. DAVIS. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 24 Sept. 1893. She married second, 30 June 1897, Joseph J. Wright.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. BERTIE W.,¹⁰ b. 29 July 1883; d. 15 Sept. 1883.
- ii. ADDIE C., b. 18 Jan. 1885.
- iii. LILLA FRANCES, b. 23 Sept. 1886; d. 25 May 1887.
- iv. MILDRED G., b. 1 Dec. 1890; d. 10 Oct. 1891.

1207. EDWARD E.⁹ HOWE (*Edward B.*,⁸ *Abraham*,⁷ *Archelaus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Lowell, Mass., 23 Feb. 1843; married 14 Jan. 1868, ARABELLA HAGER, daughter of George W. and Elizabeth (Smith) Hagar, born 6 Nov. 1845. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he died 23 Aug. 1878.

Children:

- i. GEORGE EDWARD,¹⁰ b. 21 Oct. 1868.
- ii. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. 3 Nov. 1873; d. 26 Nov. 1873.

1208. OLIVER RAYMOND⁹ HOWE (*Oliver S.*,⁸ *Oliver*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Ballardvale, Mass., 15 Sept. 1851; married 14 May 1879, OLIVE ANN GUILFORD, born in Lynn, Mass., 26 Aug. 1853. In 1896 he was living in Lynn, where he was a merchant.

Children:

- i. EDWARD RAYMOND,¹⁰ b. 17 Feb. 1880.

1209. EDWARD SAWYER⁹ HOWE (*Oliver S.*,⁸ *Oliver*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Lynn, Mass., 20 April 1859; married 5 June 1885, ABBIE A. UNDERWOOD, born in Lowell, Mass., 19 June 1872. He died in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. RUTH,¹⁰ b. 19 July 1892.

1210. WYMAN R.⁹ HOWE (*Warren G.*,⁸ *George W.*,⁷ *Jereboam*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Jan. 1880; married in Washington, D. C., 10 Sept. 1913, AMELIA BLONDELL LENZ, daughter of Frederick and Eva Margaret Lenz, born in Washington, D. C., 29 April 1893. He lived in Nashua, N. H., until 1901, then moved to Newport, R. I., where he lived until 1907, when he moved to Framingham, Mass. Then he moved to Washington, D. C., 30 June 1908, where he is now living.

Children born in Washington:

- i. DOROTHY MARGARET,¹⁰ b. 14 July 1914.
- ii. JOHN, b. 26 Nov. 1916; d. 7 Dec. 1916.
- iii. RUTH MARION, b. 6 May 1918.
- iv. WINIFRED MARIE, b. 15 Oct. 1920.
- v. KATHERINE MILDRED, b. 14 July 1925.

1211. GEORGE MOWRY⁹ HOWE (*Jonah F.*,⁸ *Franklin*,⁷ *Rufus*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Springfield, Mass., ——— 1869; married ——— STRONG.

Children:

- i. LEVERETT STRONG,¹⁰ b. in June 1895.

1212. GEORGE KNIGHT⁹ HOWE (*Pliny M.*,⁸ *Jonah*,⁷ *Artemas*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 5 July 1877; married 23 Aug. 1904, ETHEL MARY SMITH of Atlanta, Ga. He then settled in Atlanta.

Children born in Atlanta:

- i. ALFRED KNIGHT,¹⁰ b. 5 April 1907.
- ii. RUTH MARY, b. 15 July 1910; d. 3 May 1916.
- iii. HENRY FLETCHER, b. 20 Aug. 1912.
- iv. CLINTON DAVID, b. 13 April 1914.
- v. ALICE, b. 3 May 1918; d. 15 May 1918.
- vi. ARTHUR WESLEY, b. 31 Dec. 1920.

1213. REV. CLARENCE FLETCHER⁹ HOWE (*Pliny M.*,⁸ *Jonah*,⁷ *Artemas*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 26 Feb. 1879; married NELLIE OGDEN LUDLOW of Bloomfield, N. J. He was a missionary to China in 1914; later he returned to Mass., and was living in Rutland, Mass., in 1927.

Children:

- i. ELINOR RUTH,¹ b. in Wuchang, China, 19 Dec. 1914.

1214. ELMER PORTER⁹ HOWE (*Charles A.*,⁸ *Orrin P.*,⁷ *Philip R.*,⁶ *Jonah*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Wyanet, Ill., 22 Feb. 1872; married 15 Sept. 1897, EVA HITCHCOCK. They were living in Neponset, Ill., in 1899.

Children:

- i. LUCILLE,¹⁰ b. 30 May 1898.
- ii. WARD.

1215. CARROLL PHINEAS⁹ HOWE (*John W.*,⁸ *Phineas*,⁷ *Phineas*,⁶ *Phineas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Canton, Me., 1 Sept. 1875; married 30 Nov. 1898, GRACE COLCORD of Dixfield, Me. They lived in Dixfield, where she died 19 April 1918; he died there 2 July 1924.

Children born in Dixfield:

- i. HARLAN COLCORD,¹⁰ b. 6 July 1900.
- ii. ADA CARVER, b. 16 Feb. 1902; m. ——— Fogg.

1216. NATHANIEL LAMSON⁹ HOWE (*Nathaniel L.*,⁸ *Jotham*,⁷ *Levi*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Clinton, Mass., 11 Dec. 1853; married 16 April 1884, LIZZIE M. FISHER, and lived in Clinton, Mass.

Children:

- i. LEON D.,¹⁰ b. 23 Jan. 1885.
- ii. GLADYS M., b. 23 Feb. 1894.

1217. WALTER G.⁹ HOWE (*Nathaniel L.*,⁸ *Jotham*,⁷ *Levi*,⁶ *Silas*,⁵ *Phineas*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹). born in Clinton, Mass., 29 Dec. 1856; married 29 Oct. 1893, SARAH E. LOCKHART. They lived in Clinton.

Children:

- i. MARTHA M.,¹⁰ b. 22 May 1894.

1218. EDWARD GARDINER⁹ HOWE (*Charles O.*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Brookline, Mass., 11 Aug. 1849; married 30 June 1881, MARY ELIZABETH BARNARD of Washington Heights, Ill. He attended the Mass. Agricultural College, 1870-1, (B. S. 1897) settled in Washington Heights, Ill., where he was a teacher and lecturer; he was the author of "Systematic Science Teaching" (1895), "Advanced Elementary Science" (1900); later he moved to Urbana, Ill., where he was living in 1904.

Children born at Washington Heights, except the last:

- i. RALPH BARNARD,¹⁰ b. 25 June 1882.
- ii. ALICE, b. 2 April 1884.
- iii. PAUL EDWARD, b. 29 July 1885.
- iv. MARY, b. 5 Oct. 1886.
- v. AMY, b. 9 Aug. 1888.
- vi. EDWARD GARDINER, b. 1 Nov. 1891.
- vii. ROGER FAXON, b. in Urbana, Ill., 3 Dec. 1896.

1219. CHARLES FISHER⁹ HOWE (*Charles O.*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Clifton, Ill., 1 Feb. 1857; married 23 Nov. 1886, ALICE PECKHAM of Oak Park, Ill. They lived a few years in Duluth, Minn., then moved to Chicago, Ill., where he was living in 1904.

Children:

- i. GEORGE CHARLES,¹⁰ b. in Duluth, 6 Sept. 1887.
- ii. WINTHROP FRANK, b. in Duluth, 12 July 1889.
- iii. SIDNEY PECKHAM, b. in Chicago, 4 May 1895.
- iv. FRANCES LOUISE, b. in Chicago, 22 Sept. 1897; d. 14 April 1898.

1220. WINTHROP KEITH⁹ HOWE (*Charles O.*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Clifton, Ill., 26 Dec. 1868; married 16 April 1901, HELEN JANE SCOTT, of Oak Park, Ill.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM SCOTT,¹⁰ b. in Buffalo, N. Y., 1 Feb. 1902; d. there 18 Feb. 1902.

1221. WILSON HERRICK⁹ HOWE (*Samuel E.*,⁸ *Otis*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Logansport, Ind., 23 Nov. 1872; married 30 Dec. 1896, EVA MORRISON of Logansport. They went to Arkansas, and settled in Greenfield, Poinsett Co.

Children born in Greenfield:

- i. MORRISON H.,¹⁰ b. 23 Nov. 1897; d. 23 Dec. 1897.
- ii. HARRIET, b. 25 June 1899.
- iii. OTIS WILSON, b. in Aug. 1901.

1222. WILLIAM THORNDIKE⁹ HOWE (*Israel T.*,⁸ *Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Salem, Mass., 20 Oct. 1848; married 9 March 1870, MARY ALLEN of Salem, where they afterwards made their home.

Children born in Salem:

- i. *Edward Cheever*, b. 1 April 1871.

1223. OCTAVIUS THORNDIKE⁹ HOWE (*Octavius*,⁸ *Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Beverly, Mass., 16 March 1851; married 14 Feb. 1878, ELIZABETH P. PLUMMER of Lawrence, Mass., born 7 Aug. 1852. He lived in Lawrence, where he was a practicing physician for several years, but later he removed to Boston where he was living in 1928.

Children born in Lawrence:

- i. GEORGE PLUMMER,¹⁰ b. 11 Dec. 1878; he graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1900.
- ii. THORNDIKE DUDLEY, b. 16 Feb. 1881.

1224. JAMES ABNER⁹ HOWE (*James*,⁸ *Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Beverly, Mass.,

11 May 1849; married 25 Dec. 1874, MARGARET E. ABBOTT. They lived in Beverly, where he died 27 Dec. 1881.

Children born in Beverly:

- i. JOHN SMALLFIELD, b. 9 Oct. 1875.
- ii. EDWARD THORNDIKE, b. 15 Sept. 1877.

1225. HENRY ALLEN⁹ HOWE (*Henry*,⁸ *Abner*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁵ *Abner*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Eckford, Mich., 31 July 1848; married 17 June 1880, SUSIE ALFARETTA MILLS, born 25 Sept. 1857. They lived in Kansas.

Children:

- i. HENRY MILLS,¹⁰ b. in Kansas, 25 March 1881.

1226. HORACE LEONARD⁹ HOWE (*Adonijah W.*,⁸ *Luke*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Mass., 4 June 1875; married 10 April 1912, ALICE HATHAWAY BOARDMAN, daughter of Dr. William E. and Mary (Bangs) Boardman of Boston, Mass., born in Boston, 5 Sept. 1877. He graduated from Harvard University Dental School, in 1898. They lived a short time in Hollis, N. H., then moved to Boston, Mass. He is now assistant professor of clinical orthodontia, and is now living in Brookline, Mass.

Children born in Brookline:

- i. ALICE MARY,¹⁰ b. 3 May 1913.
- ii. HENRY DUNSTER, b. 9 Aug. 1916.
- iii. MARTHA BOARDMAN, b. 7 May 1918.
- iv. HORACE LEONARD, b. 14 Dec. 1921.

1227. ARTHUR NASON⁹ HOWE (*James S. N.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Pepperell, Mass., 20 Dec. 1852; married 20 Jan. 1892, ELIZABETH N. PINKHAM of Somerville, daughter of Charles F. and Clarissa (Leonard) Pinkham, born in Reading, Mass., 20 Jan. 1864. He graduated from Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass., in the Class of 1882. He is now the manager of the Hotel Department of Mitchell Woodbury Co. of Boston, and is now (1928) living in Melrose, Mass.

Children:

- i. HELEN MASON,¹⁰ b. 5 Sept. 1896.

1228. JAMES LEWIS⁹ HOWE (*Francis A.*,⁸ *James*,⁷ *Adonijah*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Newburyport, Mass., 4 Aug. 1859; married 27 Dec. 1883, at Scranton, Pa., ETTA MARVINE, daughter of Henry L. and Lucy Maria Marvine. He graduated from Amherst College in the Class of 1880; M. A. Ph. D. University of Goettingen, 1882; also received honorary degrees. Was a professor in various colleges; Cleveland, O., Richmond, Ky., and Louisville, Ky. From 1887 to 1894, he was Dean of Hospital College of Medicine at Louisville, Ky., also fellow of various chemical societies in London and Germany, and of the American As-

sociation for Advancement of Science. In 1893 he became secretary of the latter association, and was an officer in several other scientific associations and religious bodies. In 1894 he became Professor of Chemistry in Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va. He was the author of a Bibliography of the Metals of the Platinum Group and other scientific works.

Children:

- i. GWENDOLEN,¹⁰ b. in Richmond, Ky., 8 March 1885.
- ii. FRANCES RAY, b. in Louisville, Ky., 21 June 1891.
- iii. JAMES LEWIS, b. in Louisville, Ky., 25 Aug. 1897.

1229. EDGAR⁹ HOWE (*Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in St. Louis, Mo., 21 Aug. 1855; married 13 Jan. 1875, at Salt Lake City, Utah, ANNIE AUGUSTA TALMAGE, daughter of James and Mary (Joyce) Talmage, born in Ramsbury, Eng., 27 Aug. 1855; died in Salt Lake City, 24 April 1902. She came to this country about 1874. He came to Salt Lake City with his parents in 1864; as a young man he was a pattern maker, but later he became an expert accountant, 1874-1895; Secretary of Zions Benefit Building Society, 1895-1905; and served as city councilman 1898-1901. He and his wife are active members of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He died in Salt Lake City, 30 Aug. 1911.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. AMOS EDGAR,¹⁰ b. 18 Oct. 1875; d. 21 Aug. 1876.
1272. ii. GEORGE EDWARD, b. 11 June 1877.
- iii. ANNIE AUGUSTA, b. 10 Nov. 1879; m. 26 April 1911, James H. Pitt.
- iv. BERTHA JANE, b. 13 Aug. 1881; m. 4 Jan. 1902, Fountain Samuel Johnson.
- v. JULIA CRUSE, b. 30 April 1886; d. 24 Oct. 1887.
- vi. BLANCH AGNES, b. 15 Sept. 1887; m. 12 March 1918, Oscar Jennings Roark.
1273. vii. EDGAR CRUSE, b. 14 Aug. 1890.
1274. viii. HORACE BERTRUM, b. 9 Nov. 1892.
- ix. ALVAN TALMAGE, b. 15 Sept. 1895.

1230. GEORGE EDWARD⁹ HOWE (*Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Tli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in St. Louis, Mo., 14 July 1858; married at Salt Lake City, 27 Sept. 1883, SARAH AUGUSTA BARNEY, daughter of Royal A. and Ester B. (Wright) Barney, born in Salt Lake City, 8 Aug. 1858, and died at Idaho Falls, Ida., 26 July 1924. He married second, 29 Jan. 1926, ALTHEA SYLVESTER, daughter of Joshua William and Caroline (Christensen) Sylvester, born in Richfield, Utah. She was Church Missionary to the Southern States 1899-1900, and Faculty member of Rick's Academy, 1897-1899. He moved with his parents to Salt Lake City in 1864, and lived there until 1890, when he moved to Provo, Utah. In 1908 he returned to Salt Lake City, where he engaged in the manufacture of machinery, as the President and

manager of Davis Howe and Co. He is an active member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Sains, and was Church Missionary to the Southern States, 1881-1882.

Children:

- i. EFFIE BARNEY,¹⁰ b. in Salt Lake City, 3 Sept. 1884; m. 5 Sept. 1906, John Oliver Mellor.
 - 1275. ii. AMOS BARNEY, b. in Salt Lake City, 12 Jan. 1886.
 - iii. HAZEL ESTHER, b. in Salt Lake City, 4 March 1889; m. 4 June 1912, Frederick Alfred Caine.
 - 1276. iv. CHARLES FLETCHER, b. in Provo, 10 Feb. 1891.
 - v. SARAH EDNA, b. in Provo, 11 Jan. 1893; m. 17 Nov. 1915, Milton Huffaker Brinton.
 - 1277. vi. ROYAL GEORGE, b. in Provo, 28 Jan. 1895.
 - vii. JULIA GENEVIEVE, b. in Provo, 8 Jan. 1901.
1231. CHARLES ROSS⁹ HOWE (*Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in St. Louis, Mo., 28 Aug. 1860; married 11 Sept. 1884, at Logan, Utah, JANETTA JONES TAYLOR, daughter of John Markland and Elizabeth Mulliner Jones, born in Salt Lake City, 12 June 1864. He has lived in Salt Lake City nearly all his life, where he is engaged in the manufacture of machinery, and a member of Davis Howe and Co. He and his wife are active members of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He was Church Missionary to the Southern States.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- 1278. i. CHARLES RALPH,¹⁰ b. 30 June 1885.
 - ii. SOPHIA TAYLOR, b. 9 Aug. 1887; d. 25 Feb. 1888.
 - 1279. iii. HAROLD TAYLOR, b. 18 Jan. 1889.
 - 1280. iv. CRUSE TAYLOR, b. 6 Feb. 1891.
 - v. LUCILLE TAYLOR, b. 10 Dec. 1893; m. 25 Nov. 1920, Eugene O. Humphrey.
 - vi. JANETTA TAYLOR, b. 5 Aug. 1896.
 - vii. BESSIE TAYLOR, b. 2 Nov. 1900; m. 22 June 1923, Carl Maeser.
 - 1281. viii. AMOS ROSS, b. 18 Oct. 1905.
1232. ARTHUR⁹ HOWE (*Solomon H.*,⁸ *Solomon H.*,⁷ *Solomon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in South Orange, N. J., 3 March 1890; married 16 Aug. 1916, MARGARET NEWHALL ARMSTRONG, daughter of Gen. Samuel C. and Mary Alice (Ford) Armstrong, born in Hampton, Va., 5 Oct. 1891. He is a minister and a teacher, and for a short time he was located at South Orange, N. J., then went to the Loomis Institute at Windsor, Ct., and is now (1928) at the Taft School, in Watertown, Ct.

Children:

- i. ALICE ARMSTRONG.¹⁰
 - ii. HAROLD.
 - iii. ARTHUR.
 - iv. RICHARD ARMSTRONG.
1233. CHESTER ALLEN⁹ HOWE (*Allen L.*,⁸ *Josiah D.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Dedham,

Mass., 27 Oct. 1868; married 1 Nov. 1909, Mrs. EDITH E. (WHITE) WALES, daughter of Ralph H. and Eliza (Tucker) White, born in Boston, Mass., 11 Aug. 1871. He was a graduate of the English High School in Boston, in 1886. They live in Boston, where he was a merchant, vice president of the Carbic Color and Chemical Co. and Trustee of the R. H. White Estate.

Children:

- i. ALLEN GUILD,¹⁰ b. at Chestnut Hill, 22 Aug. 1910.

1234. REV. CHESTER HARRIS⁹ HOWE (*Josiah R.*,⁸ *Solomon A.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Malden, Mass., 25 July 1881; married 28 Nov. 1906, ANNIE CLARA THOMPSON, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Tate) Thompson, born in St. Anne, Ill., 23 April 1884. He graduated from Harvard University, in the Class of 1901, and of the University of Chicago, Ill., in the Class of 1904. He was pastor of the Baptist Church in Billerica, Mass., 1904-1909, and of the Church in Framingham, Mass., 1909-1920, and of the First Baptist Church in New London, Ct., 1920.

Children:

- i. HARRIS WINCHESTER,¹⁰ b. in Billerica, Mass., 1 Jan. 1909.
- ii. RUTH THOMPSON, b. in Framingham, 29 Jan. 1912.
- iii. DAVID BRADFORD, b. in Framingham, 6 Dec. 1916.
- iv. MARION ELIZABETH, b. in Framingham, 22 July 1919.

1235. DONALD KENNETH⁹ HOWE (*Edgar F.*,⁸ *Lafayette*,⁷ *Gardner*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Fairmont, Nebr., 6 Sept. 1893; married RACHEL FARRINGTON, daughter of Fred M. Farrington of Milton, Mass. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1915. He is now (1928) living in Omaha, Nebr., where he is superintendent of Fairmont Creamery Co.

Children:

- i. RICHARD FARRINGTON,¹⁰ b. in Sioux City, Iowa, 14 May 1922.
- ii. DONALD FRANKLIN, b. Omaha, Neb., 26 July 1924.

1236. EDMUND PERRY⁹ HOWE (*Frank E.*,⁸ *Edmund P.*,⁷ *Lyman*,⁶ *Gardner*,⁵ *Jotham*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Montpelier, Vt., 14 Dec. 1895; married 14 Dec. 1921, HELEN PERKINS of Rutland, Vt. They live in Bennington, Vt., where he is engaged in the newspaper and publishing business.

Children:

- i. FRANK E.,¹⁰ b. in Bennington, Vt., 1 Nov. 1924.

1237. FRANK MASON⁹ HOWE (*Joseph G.*,⁸ *Daniel M.*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 21 Oct. 1875; married 21 Oct. 1901, FLORA ELLA ALLEN, daughter of Otis and Ella (Whiting) Allen, born in Dudley, Mass., 27 March 1876. He graduated from Am-

herst College in the Class of 1899, and is a salesman for the Lewis Manufacturing Co., of Walpole, Mass.

Children born in Walpole:

1282. i. ARTHUR ALLEN,¹⁰ b. 19 Nov. 1902.
 ii. RALPH EUGENE, b. 27 Dec. 1904.

1238. ELMORE L.⁹ HOWE (*Ralph G.*,⁸ *Gideon*,⁷ *Lyman*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Walpole, Mass., 29 March 1886; married (name not given).

Children:

- i. CHESTER C.,¹⁰ b. 1 Aug. 1917.
 ii. LELAND R., b. 6 May 1921.

1239. RAYMOND WEST⁹ HOWE (*Ralph G.*,⁸ *Gideon*,⁷ *Lyman*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Boston, Mass., 17 April 1892; married (name not given).

Children:

- i. PAULINE,¹⁰ b. 6 Feb. 1919.
 ii. DOUGLAS N., b. 1 Feb. 1921.

1240. GEORGE LEONARD⁹ HOWE (*George L.*,⁸ *Leonard*,⁷ *Phineas*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Worcester, Mass., 20 Aug. 1850; married 13 June 1872, ELLEN WELTON, daughter of Horace B. and Susan A. Welton, born in Waterbury, Ct., 22 March 1852. He was a millwright by trade, and lived in Waterbury, Ct., where he died 2 March 1919.

Children:

- i. SUSAN ANNE,¹⁰ b. 22 March 1873; m. 12 June 1900, Robert Gibbs.
 ii. GEORGE LEONARD, b. 1 Aug. 1874; d. 10 April 1881.
 iii. ELLEN DAISY, b. 28 May 1878; m. 2 June 1909, Harry W. Upson.
 1283. iv. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 14 Jan. 1884.
 v. LEONARD HORACE, b. 9 Oct. 1886; m. 15 April 1923, Evelyn Dayton.
 1284. vi. GEORGE KENDRICK, b. 11 March 1889.
 vii. ROY LEONARD, b. 28 April 1896; he served in the World war, and died in France, 17 July 1918.

1241. ALBERT LEWIS⁹ HOWE (*John L.*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Utica Mich., 3 March 1851; married 5 Dec. 1872, NELLIE COVEL, daughter of William and Rosaline (Reed) Covell, born 13 July 1852. They lived in McHenry, Ill.

Children born in McHenry:

1285. i. LYLE LEROY LEWIS,¹⁰ b. 20 Nov. 1874.
 1286. ii. MILO JOHN LESTER, b. 3 Sept. 1876.
 1287. iii. GEORGE WALTER GADEL, b. 17 Jan. 1880.
 1288. iv. WILLIAM COVELL, b. 27 Aug. 1882.

1242. CHARLES ARMSTRONG⁹ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁸ *Eber A.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born about

1844; married SARAH A. BURKE. He served in the army during the Civil war, having enlisted in the 33d Regiment Illinois Vols. and was in the battle of Vicksburg. After the war, he settled in St. Joseph, Mo., and engaged in contract building; he was the builder of the Court House in that city, and the Catholic Cathedral, besides many other large buildings in that city. Later he moved to Omaha, Nebr., and still later he moved to Frankfort, Kans., where he died in 1916.

Children:

- i. HENRY,¹⁰ b. about 1865; no further record.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1875; d. 1880.
- iii. FRANK, b. about 1878; d. 1880.
- iv. HARRISON LESLEY, b. in 1884.
- v. ETHEL RUTH, b. about 1891; m. ——— Arthur, and is now (1928) living in Little Rock, Ark.
- vi. CHARLES LEROY, b. in 1894, and lives in San Bernardino, Calif.

1243. WASHINGTON⁹ HOWE (*Aaron*,⁸ *Eber A.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Ohio (no date given); married ———, and lived in Omaha, Nebr., where he was a carpenter, and a musician.

Children:

- i. ARTHUR,¹⁰ b. ———; he was a musician.
- ii. CHARLES, b. ———; he was a printer.

1244. CHARLES WESLEY⁹ HOWE (*Charles W.*,⁸ *John W.*,⁷ *Bezaleel*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in New York City, 20 Aug. 1867; married 18 June 1891, SOPHIA CHRISTINA VEITH, daughter of Joseph and Mary Magdalene (Schaefer) Veith, born 16 Jan. 1872. They have lived in the vicinity of New York City several years.

Children:

- i. WESLEY VEITH,¹⁰ b. at East Orange, N. J., 17 July 1892.
- ii. WALTER EMENS, b. in New York City, 5 June 1894.
- iii. ALICE, b. in Jersey City, N. J., 20 Nov. 1898.

1245. EARL FOSTER⁹ HOWE (*Byron C.*,⁸ *Elizur F.*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Theodore*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 7 Nov. 1892; married 23 Aug. 1917, LAURA A. DEAN, born in Keene, N. H., 10 Aug. 1899. They live in Tunbridge, Vt.

Children born in Tunbridge:

- i. ELEANOR,¹⁰ b. 29 May 1920.
- ii. FREEDA ELLEN, b. 29 June 1923.
- iii. LOIS GERALDINE, b. 2 Oct. 1925.

1246. LYSTON DAVID⁹ HOWE (*Orion P.*,⁸ *William H.*,⁷ *Elon*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 12 May 1880; married BLANCHE CATHERINE DEW, she died in Nov. 1913; he married second, HAZELRIED LARKIN. He is now (1928) living in Sumner, Wash.

Children:

- i. KATHERINE.
- ¹⁰

By second wife:

- ii. JEAN.

1247. ORION HARRISON⁹ HOWE (*Lyston D.*,⁸ *William H.*,⁷ *Elon*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 19 Nov. 1874; married 19 Nov. 1903, RUTH ELDER. They live in Streator, Ill.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL STEWART,
- ¹⁰
- b. 25 Oct. 1905.

1248. WILFORD ELON⁹ HOWE (*Wilford E.*,⁸ *William H.*,⁷ *Elon*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Walnut, Kans., 4 Sept. 1878; married 2 June 1908, LILLIAN ZIMDAHL. He is a druggist in Pueblo, Colo.

Children born in Pueblo:

- i. MARIE ELIZABETH.
- ¹⁰

- ii. WILFORD ELON.

1249. JAMES TORREY⁹ HOWE (*James H.*,⁸ *Addison G.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 21 Jan. 1859; married 30 Nov. 1883, MARY CLEVES TALBOT of Indianapolis, Ind. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1880.

Children:

1289. i. TALBOT,
- ¹⁰
- b. in Chicago, Ill., 9 Oct. 1884.

1250. RICHARD FLINT⁹ HOWE (*James H.*,⁸ *Addison G.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 25 June 1863; married MARY MARIAN DEERING. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1884. He lives in Jericho, L. I., N. Y.

Children:

1290. i. WILLIAM DEERING,
- ¹⁰
- b. in Chicago, Ill., 16 May 1900.

1251. WILLIAM TORREY⁹ HOWE (*James H.*,⁸ *Addison G.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 9 July 1865; married 6 May 1889, MARY THOMPSON, daughter of Rev. Hugh Thompson, late Episcopal Bishop of Mississippi. He graduated from the University of the South at Sewanee, Tenn., studied for the ministry, and was ordained priest at Jackson, Miss., 12 May 1895, and died 12 Aug. 1897; she died in Nov. 1903. She was well known in literary circles.

Children:

1291. i. JAMES HENRY,
- ¹⁰
- b. in Jackson, Mass., 7 Aug. 1896.

1252. FRED ALLEN⁹ HOWE (*Henry M.*,⁸ *Ebeneszer*,⁷ *Perley*,⁶ *Ebeneszer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born (no date given); married LEONORA NORTON MASON.

Henry Franklin⁹ (Volney Webster⁸, Franklin⁷, Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Nathan⁴, Daniel³, Josiah², John¹) born in Gardner, Mass. 28 Aug 1879; m. 11 Nov 1907 Edith Nesmith Baldwin of Keene, N. H. He attended Gardner schools, graduated from Harvard College in 1901, served as pres. of the Board of Trustees of the Henry Heywood Memorial Hospital (Gardner) for 21 y., town treasurer for 7 terms, Masonic Blue Lodge, pres. C. F. Richardson Co. (insurance) He died in Gardner June, 1957. His wife died in 1948 (9) at about 65y.

Children b. in Gardner.

1. Lois Baldwin, m. 1939 Anthony A. van Helden, div. Aug 1962¹⁰. No children.
2. Volney Webster, b. 9 May 1913. m. Aileen A O'Brien
see p 498

Children :

- i. WILLIAM MASON.¹⁰

1253. GEORGE B.⁹ HOWE (*Samuel W.*,⁸ *George*,⁷ *Ezekiel*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 22 April 1875; married 6 Jan. 1897, FRANCES A. BULLARD, daughter of Jacob I. and Lillian A. (Gilmore) Bullard, born in Gardner, 19 July 1874. He was a machinist, and lived in Winchester, Mass.

Children born in Winchester :

- i. ROLAND B.,¹⁰ b. 9 March 1903; d. same day.

1254. FRANK CARROLL⁹ HOWE (*Simeon A.*,⁸ *Simeon*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Gardner, Mass., 1 Feb. 1869; married 23 Oct. 1894, LILLA M. BUTMAN of Rockland, Mass. They lived in Winchester, Mass.

Children born in Winchester :

1292. i. GUY BUTMAN,¹⁰ b. 8 Sept. 1895; m. in Oct. 1923, Carolyn Eva Dow, daughter of Charles P. Dow. They live in Winchester.

1255. ROBERT⁹ HOWE (*Winslow B.*,⁸ *Ephraim*,⁷ *Ephraim*,⁶ *Ephraim*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *Eleazer*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 July 1883; married at Cambridge, Mass., 14 Feb. 1911, LOUISE I. REID, daughter of Leslie B., and Catherine (Mullen) Reid, born in Tyron, P. E. I. They live in Marlborough.

Children :

- i. MABEL K.,¹⁰ b. 12 July 1913.
 ii. A SON, b. 17 Sept. 1916; d. in infancy.
 iii. ROBERT, b. 21 June 1918.
 iv. WINSLOW REID, b. 9 Jan. 1920.

TENTH GENERATION.

1256. PEARL DELOSS¹⁰ HOWE (*Edwin N.*,⁹ *Albertus*,⁸ *Sylvanus*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Ada, O., 11 June 1878; married 26 Dec. 1902, VIRGINIA MAY HOLDER, daughter of George W. B. and Elizabeth Rebecca (Duckworth) Holder, born in Hamlet, Miss., 25 Jan. 1884. He has been a photographer, salesman and farmer, and served in the Spanish-American war in Co. M, 2nd Ala. Regt., April 1898 to Nov. 1898. He has lived in Jakin, Ga., Daphne, Ala., Bayou Labatre, Ala., Bay Spring, Miss., and Clearwater, Fla.

Children:

- i. ALDEN NEWTON,¹¹ b. Bay View, Fla., 11 Nov. 1903; m. 1 Oct. 1927, Virginia Florida Runyon of Carrabelle, Fla.
- ii. ANNA GWENDOLYN, b. Bay Spring, Miss., 1 April 1905; m. 30 Jan. 1924, Clifford Roland Deakle.
- iii. THELMA LEONE, b. in Bay Spring, Miss., 10 July 1906.
- iv. FRANK DELOSS, b. Daphne, Ala., 1 April 1911.

1257. FRANK BLAINE¹⁰ HOWE (*Edwin N.*,⁹ *Albertus*,⁸ *Sylvanus*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Nehemiah*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Forest, O., 18 July 1881; married 25 Dec. 1902, ANNA GAIL CESSNA, daughter of William and Clara Bell (Davis) Cessna, born near Kenton, O., 16 June 1880. They live at Westerville, Franklin Co., O., where he is Supt. and draftsman of a manufacturing plant. He is an active member of the Presbyterian church, elder and supt. of the Sunday School.

Children:

- i. NORMAN FREDERICK,¹¹ b. 1 Jan. 1904; a research engineer at the Frigid Air Co. located at Dayton, Ohio.
- ii. ZILPA PAULINE, b. 26 Sept. 1907.
- iii. MARTHA ANNA, b. 19 Feb. 1915.
- iv. JEAN ISABEL, b. 29 May 1918.

1258. HENRY EDWIN¹⁰ HOWE (*Elmer L.*,⁹ *Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Decorah, Iowa, 17 Nov. 1871; married 29 Nov. 1895, SUSIE EDITH BIEHN, born in Highland, Wis., 24 July 1876. They live in Prairie du Chien, Wis., where he is engaged in the printing business.

Children:

- i. LYMAN JOHN,¹¹ b. in Lancaster, Wis., 16 Dec. 1896; m. at Prairie du Chien, Wis., Eloise Wilhimenia Boeckh.
- ii. LENORE, b. 26 March 1898; d. 4 Nov. 1903.
- iii. HENRY E., b. in Highland, Wis., 10 July 1906.

1259. JESSE HELFER¹⁰ HOWE (*Elmer L.*,⁹ *Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Ossian, Iowa, (no date given); married 12 Dec. 1899, EVELYN A.

FAULKES of Barneveld, Wis. They lived in Antigo, Wis., where he was engaged in the creamery business.

Children:

- i. BERNICE EMMA,¹¹ b. at Spring Green, Wis., 26 Aug. 1900; m. 5 Nov. 1923, William Frank Churney.

Children:

- i. *Robert John*, b. 22 May 1925.
- ii. FLORENCE JENNIE, b. at Spring Green, Wis., 17 Jan. 1902; m. 23 June 1921, Oscar Wilfred Johnson; they live in Antigo, Wis., where he is engaged in the creamery business.

Children born in Antigo:

- i. *Willard Howe*, b. 8 Aug. 1923.
2. *Dale Wilfred*, b. 26 March 1927.
- iii. MEDA EVELYN, b. in Antigo, 28 June 1915.

1260. TERENCE HENRY¹⁰ HOWE (*William E.*,⁹ *Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in La Crosse, Wis., 11 June 1881; married 12 May 1911, MYRTLE BLIGHT. They live in Schullsburg, Wis.

Children:

- i. MARY LUCILLE,¹¹ b. 4 Sept. 1912.
- ii. FRANCES VIRGINIA, b. in Darlington, Wis., 18 Jan. 1917.

1261. WILLIAM CANTERBURY¹⁰ HOWE (*William E.*,⁹ *Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Madison, Wis., 8 Aug. 1888; married 31 July 1926, RUTH SWINGLE, who was born in Muscoda, Wis., in July 1894. They were living in Columbus, O., in 1927.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM CANTERBURY,¹¹ b. 7 Aug. 1927.

1262. WILLIAM LAWRENCE¹⁰ HOWE (*William H.*,⁹ *Elias*,⁸ *Elias*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Watertown, Mass., 20 July 1894; married 15 Aug. 1919, ERNESTINE PACKARD, who was born 29 Sept. 1895. They live in Watertown, Mass.

Children:

- i. ISABELLE,¹¹ b. 20 Oct. 1922.
- ii. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, b. 8 March 1927.

1263. FRANK EDWIN¹⁰ HOWE (*William H.*,⁹ *Elias*,⁸ *Elias*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Watertown, Mass., 3 March 1898; married 15 Oct. 1920, NINA MAY ANDREWS.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM ANDREW,¹¹ b. 5 June 1922.

1264. ALBERT EDWARD¹⁰ HOWE (*Edward F.*,⁹ *Elias*,⁸ *Elias*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Needham, Mass., 14 Dec. 1894; married 6 Sept. 1824, MARY KATHERINE KENNEDY, who was born 25 March 1895.

Children :

- i. BARBARA LOUISE,¹¹ b. 3 March 1927.

1265. FRANK WARREN¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles W.*,⁹ *Noah*,⁸ *Noah*,⁷ *Parley*,⁶ *Hezekiah*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Providence, R. I., 29 March 1867; married 31 Jan. 1895, MINNIE WOOD VASLET. They now (1928) live in Providence, R. I.

Children born in Providence :

- i. FRANK W.,¹¹ b. 4 Aug. 1896.
- ii. VASLET LITTLE, b. 24 Oct. 1801.

1266. HERBERT¹⁰ HOWE (*Harry T.*,⁹ *William*,⁸ *Daniel*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Chicago, Ill., 26 Feb. 1883; married in 1903, in Chicago, JOSEPHINE SCHOOP. They were living in Chicago in 1906.

Children born in Chicago :

- i. JESSIE,¹¹ b. 22 Feb. 1905.
- ii. MABEL, b. 22 Nov. 1906.

1267. FOREST WINSLOW¹⁰ HOWE (*Eugene H.*,⁹ *Thomas F.*,⁸ *Nathaniel*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Lyme, N. H., 28 May 1878; married 16 July 1902, EDITH E. SAWYER, daughter of Reuben F. and Lucy Jane (Haskell) Sawyer, born at North Haven, Me., 4 Aug. 1875; died in Somerville, Mass., 28 May 1923. He lives in Boston, where he is a steam engineer.

Children :

- i. MINNIE FLORENCE,¹¹ b. 22 Aug. 1903; d. 5 June 1904.
- ii. ARTHUR WINSLOW, b. 26 Dec. 1905.

1268. CHARLES EUGENE¹⁰ HOWE (*Eugene H.*,⁹ *Thomas F.*,⁸ *Nathaniel*,⁷ *Peter*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in North Thetford, Vt., 24 Aug. 1888; married 26 Jan. 1916, FLORENCE ESTHER BENT, daughter of Albert B. and Harriet (Hamilton) Bent, born in Somerville, Mass., 17 Sept. 1894. He lives in Billerica, Mass., where he is a farmer, and is also engaged in the real estate business in Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. ROBERT H.,¹¹ b. 24 Feb. 1917.
- ii. MARILYN, b. 26 Feb. 1920.

1269. ELLON CLAYTON¹⁰ HOWE (*Frank A.*,⁹ *James W.*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Vt., 15 Oct. 1891; married 13 Aug. 1914, FANNIE MARGUERITE MEADE, daughter of Jasper L. and Lucy (Dale) Meade, born in Mellette, S. D. They live in Mellette, where he is a teacher, Insurance agent and Notary Public.

Children born in Mellette :

- i. CLAYTON MEADE,¹¹ b. 14 Dec. 1915.

- ii. MARGUERITE BETH, b. 20 April 1918.
- iii. HAROLD DALE, b. 30 June 1920.

1270. FRANK ASHTON¹⁰ HOWE (*Frank A.*,⁹ *James W.*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Barre, Vt., 3 Nov. 1894; married 18 Dec. 1912, FRANCES SARAH ROSENAU, daughter of Gustavus and ——— (Golden) Rosenau of Cresbard, S. D., born in Cresbard, 26 July 1890. They live in Cresbard, S. D.

Children:

- i. MILDRED VIVIAN,¹¹ b. 26 Oct. 1913.
- ii. GLADYS MAE, b. in Cresbard, S. D., 15 Dec. 1917.
- iii. FRANK ASHLEY, b. in Cresbard, 26 Jan. 1923.

1270a. CHARLES BENNETT¹⁰ HOWE (*Frank A.*,⁹ *Charles M.*,⁸ *Benjamin C.*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Mellette, S. D., 28 May 1898; married 1 Jan. 1921, HELEN LEONA MOSES, daughter of Lurton and Adele (Downing) Moses of Northfield, Minn., born 12 July 1898. He received his M. A. from the Univ. of Minn., in 1923. He was in the Service and resigned in 1923. He is now assistant professor at Rutgers College, New Brunswick, N. J. She was educated at Reed College, Portland, Ore., and received her A. B. from the Univ. of Minn., 1923.

Children:

- i. BARBARA,¹¹ b. in Minneapolis, Minn., 21 May 1923.

1271. JESSE L.¹⁰ HOWE (*Eugene L.*,⁹ *Lyman W.*,⁸ *Lyman*,⁷ *Winslow*,⁶ *Noah*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *John*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹), born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 Dec. 1875; married 29 Oct. 1900, MARY E. MC CAULEY. They live in Marlborough, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ROBERT,¹¹ b. 1 March 1901.
- ii. ALFRED L., b. 15 Feb. 1902; d. 7 Jan. 1904.

1272. GEORGE EDWARD¹⁰ HOWE (*Edgar*,⁹ *Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 11 June 1877; married 22 Nov. 1899, MARIE JOSEPHINE KJILIN, born in Sweden, 3 Dec. 1879. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is a shipping clerk. They are both members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- 1294. i. VERNE KENNETH,¹¹ b. 11 Jan. 1901; m. 31 Jan. 1921, Della Cluff.
- ii. EDGAR CRUSE, b. 9 April 1903; m. 19 June 1926, Blanche Mildred Preece.
- iii. NORMA DELLA, b. 28 Sept. 1922.
- iv. FARRELL VERNE, b. 6 Oct. 1924.

1273. EDGAR CRUSE¹⁰ HOWE (*Edgar*,⁹ *Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 14 Aug. 1890; married 10 Aug. 1909, CLARA DRAKE-

FORD, daughter of John and Eliza (Cleaves) Drakeford, born in Salt Lake City, 2 Dec. 1893. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is an iron moulder. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. LAWRENCE PAUL,¹¹ b. 25 April 1910.
- ii. EDGAR JOHN, b. 4 Dec. 1912.
- iii. CLAUDE, b. 27 Sept. 1915; d. 3 Dec. 1916.
- iv. CLYDE, b. 27 Sept. 1915.
- v. BERTHA LUCILE, b. 15 Jan. 1918.
- vi. DONALD, b. 21 May 1920.
- vii. STERLING CLEAVES, b. 2 June 1924.

1274. HORACE BERTRUM¹⁰ HOWE (*Edgar,⁹ Amos,⁸ Eli,⁷ Amos,⁶ Eli,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Josiah,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 9 Nov. 1892; married 6 Aug. 1913, AMY JANE HOLT, daughter of William and Louise (Cook) Holt, born in Bountiful, Utah, 16 Sept. 1889. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is a machinist. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. DORA LOUISE,¹¹ b. 30 April 1914.
- ii. HORACE BERTRUM, b. 8 April 1916.
- iii. FLOY RALPH, b. 29 April 1918.
- iv. NOEL DORIUS, b. 9 Nov. 1920.
- v. AUDREY CAINNE, b. 16 April 1925.

1275. AMOS BARNEY¹⁰ HOWE (*George E.,⁹ Amos,⁸ Eli,⁷ Amos,⁶ Eli,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Josiah,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 12 June 1886; married 12 Aug. 1911, ZENA HOOVER, daughter of Upton and Barbara (Loveless) Hoover, born in Provo, Utah, 31 March 1891. They lived in Provo, 1890-1901, then moved to Salt Lake City, where they lived until 1914, when they moved to Idaho, where they were living in 1928. He is a machinist and runs a garage. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children:

- i. AMOS DEE,¹¹ b. in Provo, Utah, 9 July 1913.
- ii. GEORGE ROBERT, b. 22 Sept. 1914; d. in Arco, Idaho.
- iii. WILLIAM HOOVER, b. in Arco, Idaho, 7 June 1926.
- iv. JOHN HOOVER, b. in Arco, Idaho, 7 June 1916.

1276. CHARLES FLETCHER¹⁰ HOWE (*George E.,⁹ Amos,⁸ Eli,⁷ Amos,⁶ Eli,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Josiah,³ Josiah,² John¹*), born in Provo, Utah, 10 Feb. 1891; married 5 Oct. 1922, SARAH ALICE DAY, daughter of Giester R. and Alice (Rock) Day, born in Salt Lake City, 19 July 1901. They lived in Salt Lake City where he was an expert accountant. He served in the World war, 13 Dec. 1917 to 6 Dec. 1918. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. ALICE ELAINE,¹¹ b. 27 Sept. 1923.
- ii. CHERRILL, b. 18 Sept. 1926; d. 21 Feb. 1927.

1277. ROYAL GEORGE¹⁰ HOWE (*George E.*,⁹ *Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Provo, Utah, 28 Jan. 1895; married 19 May 1920, LUCILE SMART WEBSTER, daughter of James W. and Mary (Smart) Webster, born in Roxburg, Ida., 30 Jan. 1900. They lived in Salt Lake City until 1924, when they moved to Pocatello, Ida. He served in the World war, Aug. 11, 1917 to 24 Jan. 1919, as sergeant of the 145th Field Artillery. He is a machinist and an auto salesman at Pocatello, Ida. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children:

- i. ROYAL GEORGE,¹¹ b. in Roxburg, Idaho, 3 Sept. 1922; d. at Idaho Falls, Idaho, 3 Dec. 1927.
- ii. MARY LUCILE, b. in Pocatello, Idaho, 5 Sept. 1926; d. same day.

1278. CHARLES RALPH¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles R.*,⁹ *Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 30 June 1885; married 15 April 1914, FLORENCE CASTLETON, daughter of William J. and Kate (Robert) Castleton, born in Salt Lake City, 17 April 1890. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is manager of a Casket Co. He is an active member of the Church of Latter Day Saints, and was on a mission to England 1908-10.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. RALPH DALE,¹¹ b. 28 Feb. 1915.
- ii. JUNE CASTLETON, b. 4 June 1917.
- iii. ELLIOT CASTLETON, b. 11 Oct. 1919.
- iv. JANET, b. 11 Oct. 1923.

1279. HAROLD TAYLOR¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles R.*,⁹ *Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 18 Jan. 1889; married 27 Sept. 1916, DORA MAUD KIRKMAN, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Braby) Kirkman, born in Salt Lake City, 15 Nov. 1890. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is an expert machinist. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. HELEN KIRKMAN,¹¹ b. 1 Aug. 1917.
- ii. RICHARD KIRKMAN, b. 14 Sept. 1922.

1280. CRUSE TAYLOR¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles R.*,⁹ *Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 6 Feb. 1891; married 1 Sept. 1914, ZELLA E. STONEBREAKER, daughter of William and Mary Ann (Crittenden) Stonebreaker, born in Evanston, Wyo., 25 Dec. 1893. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is a pattern maker. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. CHARLES MARVIN,¹¹ b. 28 May 1915.
- ii. MARY MARJORIE, b. 23 March 1919.
- iii. JUNIOR CRUSE, b. 26 Aug. 1921.

1281. AMOS ROSS¹⁰ HOWE (*Charles R.*,⁹ *Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 18 Oct. 1905; married 19 July 1926, ZOE BARBARA HALL, daughter of Charles W. and Blanche (Matthews) Hall, born in Beaver, Utah, 25 Nov. 1906. They live in Los Angeles, Calif., where he is a conductor on the Pacific Electric railroad, in Los Angeles. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Los Angeles:

- i. ELDON ROSS,¹¹ b. 25 Feb. 1927.

1282. ARTHUR ALLEN¹⁰ HOWE (*Frank M.*,⁹ *Joseph G.*,⁸ *Daniel M.*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Walpole, Mass., 19 Nov. 1902; married 9 Oct. 1926, GERTRUDE WEST HERRICK. They live in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he is an advertising solicitor.

Children:

- i. PRISCILLA GERTRUDE,¹¹ b. in Boston, Mass., 19 Oct. 1927.

1283. WILLIAM HENRY¹⁰ HOWE (*George L.*,⁹ *George L.*,⁸ *Leonard*,⁷ *Phineas*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Waterbury, Ct., 14 Jan. 1884; married 14 July 1911, JANE POUISE SEARS.

Children:

- i. DORIS MAE,¹¹ b. 12 Aug. 1915.

1284. GEORGE KENDRICK¹⁰ HOWE (*George L.*,⁹ *George L.*,⁸ *Leonard*,⁷ *Phineas*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born 11 March 1889; married 9 Nov. 1910, BEATRICE PASSANO. They are now (1928) living in Waterbury, Ct.

Children:

- i. GEORGE LOUIS,¹¹ b. 18 Feb. 1912.
ii. LEONARD ROBERT, b. 30 Nov. 1913.

1285. LYLE LEROY¹⁰ HOWE (*Albert L.*,⁹ *John L.*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in McHenry, Ill., 20 Nov. 1874; married 26 June 1901, AGGIE M. BULLWINKLE, daughter of H. M. and Maria (Maidens) Bullwinkle, born in Chicago, Ill., 10 March 1877. They moved to Portland, Ore., March 1902, but they are now (1928) living in Toledo, Ore.

Children:

- i. HARRY ALBERT,¹¹ b. at Kodiak, Alaska, 3 Oct. 1902; m. 5 Nov. 1926, at Kodiak, Susanna Von Scheele, who was b. at Afognak, Alaska, 18 Nov. 1900.

1286. MILO JOHN¹⁰ HOWE (*Albert L.*,⁹ *John L.*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in McHenry, Ill., 3 Sept. 1876; married 16 Aug. 1900, HARRIET MABEL HOWARD, who was born 12 Jan. 1879. She is now (1928) living in McHenry, Ill.

Children :

- i. KENNETH,¹¹ b. in May 1901; he is now at Fort Sheridan, Ill.

1287. GEORGE WALTER¹⁰ HOWE (*Albert L.*,⁹ *John L.*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in McHenry, Ill., 17 Jan. 1880; married 3 March 1903, FLORENCE EUGENIA SESSIONS, who was born in Portland, Ore., 5 May 1883. They lived in Portland, Ore., awhile, then moved to Vancouver, Wash., where they are now (1928) living. We are indebted to him for much of the family data relating to this branch of the family.

Children :

- i. KATHRYN ELLA,¹¹ b. in Portland, Ore, 8 Jan. 1904.
- ii. DONALD HOPE, b. in Vancouver, Wash., 12 March 1908.

1288. WILLIAM COVELL¹⁰ HOWE (*Alberet L.*,⁹ *John L.*,⁸ *Aaron*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Bezaleel*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in McHenry, Ill., 27 Aug. 1882; married 11 May 1917, MRS. IDA (JEANETTE) CAMPBELL, who was born 12 June 1885. They live in Portland, Ore.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM,¹¹ b. 1 Dec. 1908 (adopted his wife's son).

1289. TALBOT¹⁰ HOWE (*James F.*,⁹ *James H.*,⁸ *Addison G.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Chicago, Ill., 9 Oct. 1884; married 24 Dec. 1907, REBECCA CUTTER.

Children :

- i. DOROTHEA,¹¹ b. in 1908.
- ii. RICHARD TALBOT, b. in 1911.

1290. WILLIAM DEERING¹⁰ HOWE (*Richard F.*,⁹ *James H.*,⁸ *Addison G.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Chicago, Ill., 16 May 1900; married 27 June 1921. POLLY BROOKS.

Children :

- i. CYNTHIA BROOKS,¹¹ b. 27 July 1923.
- ii. PRISCILLA COTTON, b. 16 Sept. 1927.

1291. JAMES HENRY¹⁰ HOWE (*William T.*,⁹ *James H.*,⁸ *Addison G.*,⁷ *Timothy*,⁶ *Otis*,⁵ *Eliakim*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹), born in Jackson, Miss., 7 Aug. 1896; married 27 Feb. 1918, LISE COURTNEY SHROPSHIRE.

Children :

- i. JAMES WILLIAM,¹¹ b. 30 Nov. 1922.
- ii. GERALD SHROPSHIRE, b. 16 Jan. 1925.
- iii. LISE COURTNEY, b. 2 Sept. 1927.

1292. GUY BUTMAN¹⁰ HOWE (*Frank C.*,⁹ *Simeon A.*,⁸ *Simeon*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ezekiel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹),

born in Winchester, Mass., 8 Sept. 1895; married 3 Oct. 1923, CAROLYN EVA DOW, daughter of Charles P. Dow of Winchester. They now (1928) live in Winchester, Mass.

Children born in Winchester:

- i. GUY BUTMAN,¹¹ b. 20 Nov. 1924.

Volney W. ¹⁰ (Henry F. ⁹, Volney W. ⁸, Franklin ⁷, Daniel ⁶, Daniel ⁵, Nathan ⁴, Daniel ³, Josiah ², John ¹) was born in Gardner, Mass., 9 May 1913, m. Aileen Anne O'Brien b. 9 Aug 1912 (in Windsor Locks, Conn., dau. James P. & Margaret (McCormick) O'Brien) 29 Sept 1937. He graduated from Phillips Exeter Academy, 1931, Harvard College (A. B. 1935), served as a naval lt. in World War II, on the Bd. of Directors of the Henry Heywood Mem. Hosp., Bd. of Directors First Nat'l Bank, etc. He engaged in manufacturing and in the insurance business.

Children b. in Gardner:

1. Margaret Anne, b. 12 Jan 1939, m. 8 Sept 1963 John C. Soper, s. of Charles ³ and Agnes (McNeill) Soper of Boston.
2. Henry Franklin II, b. 24 Dec 1946, attending Phillips Exeter Academy in 1963.

ELEVENTH GENERATION.

1293. LYMAN JOHN¹¹ HOWE (*Henry E.*,¹⁰ *Elmer L.*,⁹ *Henry E.*,⁸ *Elmer*,⁷ *Asa*,⁶ *Asa*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹), born in Lancaster, Wis., 16 Dec. 1896; married 24 March 1921, ELOISE WILHEMENIA BOECKH, who was born 15 Jan. 1900. They live in Prairie du Chien, Wis.

Children born in Prairie du Chien:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY,¹² b. 6 April 1923.
- ii. LYMAN JOHN, b. 4 March 1925.

1294. VERNE KENNETH¹¹ HOWE (*George E.*,¹⁰ *Edgar*,⁹ *Amos*,⁸ *Eli*,⁷ *Amos*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 11 Jan. 1901; married 31 Jan. 1921, DELLA CLUFF, daughter of Henry R. and Lavina (McDonald) Cluff, born in Heber City, Utah, 25 Feb. 1901. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is a telegrapher.

Children:

- i. NORMA DELLA,¹² b. 20 Sept. 1922.
- ii. SARRELL VERNE, b. 6 Oct. 1925.

ADDENDA

Page 442, No. 1066. EDWARD CALVIN HOWE. Mary J. Howe, wife of Edward Calvin Howe, died 12 July 1928.

Children:

- ii. FREDERICK WILLIAM, should read FREDERIC WILLIAM.
- v. ADDIE STELLA, should read ADELAIDE ESTELLA.
- vi. EDITH CARRIE, should read EDITH CAROLINE.
- viii. CLARISSA RAYMOND, should read CLARENCE RAYMOND.

FREDERIC WILLIAM⁹ HOWE (*Edward C.*,⁸ *William H.*,⁷ *Calvin*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 5 Jan. 1875; married at Worcester, Mass., 28 Oct. 1902, RUTH WOODCOCK STONE, daughter of Arthur M. and Mary (Dunton) Stone, born in Worcester, 13 June 1875. They now live in Providence, R. I. He is the Vice President of the Cromton & Knowles Loom Works of Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. FREDERIC W.,¹⁰ b. in Providence, R. I., 8 July 1905.
 - ii. DUNTON, b. in Providence, R. I., 10 March 1908.
- Both of the above children are graduates of Williams College.

FREDERIC WILLIAM¹⁰ HOWE (*Frederic W.*,⁹ *Edward C.*,⁸ *William H.*,⁷ *Calvin*,⁶ *Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), born in Providence, R. I., 8 July 1905; married at Providence, 11 June 1926, MARY FESSENDEN WASHBURN. They now (1929) live in Worcester, Mass.

Child:

- i. FREDERIC W.,¹¹ b. 15 Nov. 1928.

Page 158, No. 230. RAWDON HOWE (*Samuel*, *Peter*, *Peter*, *Samuel*, *Samuel*, *John*), born in Royalton, Vt., about 1800; married PRUDENCE WATERMAN, who was born in 1808, in Woodstock, Vt.; she died 1859. They lived a few years in Vermont, then they moved to Lyme, N. H., but later they returned to Vermont where he died in 1875.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA, b. (no date given); m. Herrick Woodward of Ludlow, Vt. They had one son, Norris.
- ii. ANN, b. (no date given); m. and lived in Claremont, N. H. They had two children, Carrie and Myra.
- iii. HELEN, b. (no date given); m. Abner Adams of Andover, Vt. They had one daughter, Addie Corinna, b. 1865, m. Ellery Harvey of Foxboro, Mass., and a son, Charles Abner.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. a Mr. Fuller, and lived in Tunbridge, Vt.
- v. MARTHA, b. 13 Oct. 1845, in Lyme, N. H.; m. Albin Sullivan Burbank of Proctorsville, Vt. She d. there 31 Aug. 1904. He d. there in 1913.

Children born in Proctorsville:

- i. *Alla*, b. 16 July 1867; m. Henry Leon Drugg of Stowe, Vt. They now (1929) live in Clinton, Mass.
- vi. CARL, d. young.

INDEX OF PERSONS

The numerals refer to the pages on which the names are to be found in this volume.

- | | | |
|---|---|--|
| <p>ABBOTT Aaron 109
 Abigail 109
 Abijah 109 185
 Betsey 111
 Betsey S. 109
 Chandler 111
 Charles 293
 Charles Buckley 109
 Clarissa 109
 David 111
 Deborah 199
 Edward 199
 Electa 294
 Jacob 294
 Jason 185
 Levi 111
 Lorinda 294
 Lucy H. 109
 Margaret E. 482
 Nancy C. 109
 Nathaniel 111
 Parne 111
 Philip 111
 Sarah 9
 Simon Cheney 109
 Sophia 111
 Stephen W. 302
 Susanna 111</p> <p>ACHILLESE Henry S. 211</p> <p>ADAMS Abner 500
 Abraham 103
 Addie Corinna 500
 Adeline 103
 Azubah 103
 Barnard 160
 Charles L. 216
 Charles M. 216
 Daniel 104
 David 103
 Deborah 103
 Elijah 103
 Elizabeth 84
 Fanny 103
 Henry Harrison 103
 James 55
 John 116
 Jonathan 27
 Lulu M. 216
 Mary 103
 Mercy 34
 Molly 116
 Polly 104
 Sarah 103
 Serepta 313
 Thankful 90
 William 103
 William Jefferson 103
 Zerviah 40</p> <p>AITCHISON William Edward 390</p> <p>ALBEE Harriet L. 412
 Nathaniel 412</p> <p>ALBERTS Harry 475</p> <p>ALCOCK William 152</p> <p>ALDEN Laura 281</p> <p>ALDERMAN Sarah 286</p> <p>ALDRICH Abby L. 463
 Azubah 44
 Benjamin 44
 Bezer 44</p> | <p>ALDRICH cont'd
 Diantha 44
 Dunbar 44
 Freedom 44
 George 44
 George W. 123
 Hiram 123
 Horatio 44
 Joshua 44
 Levi 44
 Nathan 44 123</p> <p>ALEXANDER Caroline 275
 Jeduthan 34
 Mehitable 48
 Phebe 151
 Simeon 22
 Thomas 192</p> <p>ALGER Mary A. 160
 Nathan 160</p> <p>ALLARD Gratia I. 439</p> <p>ALLEN Abby S. 325
 Abigail 141
 Abner 115
 Abner Holbrook 62
 Adelbert L. 276
 Agilvia 212
 Alba Cady 115
 Amanda 212
 Betsey 62
 Candace 62 118
 Charles 308
 Charles Lewis 126
 Charles Maxwell 212
 Clara E. 376
 Cynthia Ann 136
 D. Howe 207
 Daniel 62
 Diarca 115
 Diarca Howe 115
 Ebenezer H. 136
 Edwin 115
 Elijah 62
 Eliphaz 240
 Elisha 23
 Elizabeth 220 344
 Fidelia 422
 Flora Ella 485
 George Harrison 126
 Hannah 333
 Harriet 115 355
 Harry 115
 Harvey W. 166
 Ira 115
 James 212
 James Edwin 115
 James Henry 126
 John 62
 Jonas 212
 Jonas Hemenway 125
 Jonathan 212
 Jubal E. 116
 Laura 115
 Laura F. 225
 Lizzie 212
 Lois Maria 338
 Lucius 115
 Lucy 62
 Mary 245 481
 Nabby 62</p> | <p>ALLEN cont'd
 Otis 485
 P. W. 398
 Parker M. 89
 Persis 76
 Ruth Maria 424
 Sally 62
 Samuel 325
 Samuel L. 325
 Sarah 232
 Simeon 62 118 220
 Sophronia 115
 William 62
 William Henry 212</p> <p>ALLMAN Juckob 471
 Laura 471</p> <p>ALMY Mabel 333 435</p> <p>ALVORD Dulcena 215</p> <p>AMES Elizabeth J. 414
 Helen 235
 Ira 200
 Nancy 311
 Sarah E. 427
 Simon 414
 Susanna 80</p> <p>AMIDOWN Ammidon
 Angeline 227
 Sally 336</p> <p>AMSDEN Aaron 11
 Amity 11
 David 11
 Ephraim 11
 Hannah 11
 Isaac 10 11
 Jacob 21
 Jesse 11
 John 10 11
 Jonathan 11
 Joseph 147
 Louisa 147
 Lucy 56
 Persis 11
 Thomas 56
 Unity 11
 Uriah 11
 Zeruiah 11</p> <p>ANDERSON Alice Elizabeth 410
 Harry 410
 John Clarence 435
 Lucy 387</p> <p>ANDREWS Andrew
 —Mrs. 407
 Ada Viola 266
 Charles Sidney 236
 Cora Emma 266
 David S. 266
 Florence May 266
 George W. 236
 Henry Harris 266
 Isabella 252
 John 260
 John Wait 236
 Julia 229
 Melville Francis 266
 Myra A. 381
 Nina May 491
 Simon F. 236</p> <p>ANDRUS ——— 223
 Elizabeth 126</p> |
|---|---|--|

- ANDRUS** cont'd
 George William 222
ANGIER Charles 55
ANTHONY Harrison E. 435
 Joseph 320
 Mary S. 320
 Rebecca 320
ARCHER Eliza 448
 Evans 448
AREY Benjamin 209
ARMSTRONG Jane Elizabeth 352
 Margaret Newhall 484
 Samuel C. 484
ARNOLD Caroline 169
 254
 Charles 115
 Charles Leonard 253
 Charles M. 467
 Charles Winthrop 253
 David 90 169
 Delia 115
 Ella Mary 467
 Eveline 253
 Fannie 165
 Fanny 115
 Isaac 115
 John 115
 Julia 115
 Lucy Eleanor 253
 Lydia 44
 Maria 115
 Molly 264
 Ruth 467
 Sarah Elizabeth 421
 Sophia 115 253
 William 253 254
 William Winthrop 253
 Winslow 253
 Winthrop 253
ARTHUR — Mr. 487
ASHLEY Elisha 74
 Isaac 74
 James 129
 Lizzie 129
 William 75
ASIRE Anna L. 462
ASPINWALL Augusta 280
 Zalmon 280
ATKINS Ernest 163
 Grace 163
 Henry 163
ATKINSON Mary 398
ATWOOD Mary 35
AUSTIN Ella E. 455
 Fred Wilmer 390
 Julia Ann 173
 Mary Elizabeth 390
 Paul Howe 390
 Ralph Williams 390
 Ralph Wilmer 390
 S. C. 147
AVERY Deborah 238
 Thomas R. 136
AWALT Julia 474
AYRES Francis C. 116
 Sally 205
BABBITT Franklin 165
BABCOCK Barbara 332
 Betty 335
 James 142
 Maria 217
 Phebe 228
 Sybil 203
 William 203
BACON Emery 455
 Etta 123
 Minerva O. 200
 Polly 120
BADGER Henry 89
BAGLEY Abigail 380
 Ellen C. 383
BAILEY — Miss 45
 Ada B. 175
 Barnabas 13
 Benjamin 13 28
 Benoni 13
 Catherine 28
 Deborah 28
 Desire 28
 Ebenezer 28
 Elizabeth 105
 Eusebia 111
 Israel 28
 Joseph 28
 Joshua 35
 Justice 190
 Sally 122
 Silas 33
 Stephen 28 29
 Sybil 28
BAKER Abel 110 111
 Abigail 238
 Achsah 111
 Betsey 111
 Charles 129
 Charlotte Howe 63
 Clarissa 111
 Cyprian 35
 Dolly 259
 Edward 35
 Elijah 238
 Eliza 94
 Eunice 63
 Jacob 254
 John 111
 Joseph 35 69
 Luke 63
 Lydia 35 55 69
 Marshall 111
 Nathaniel B. 111
 Parna 111
 Polly 111
 Reuben 63
 Samuel 110 111
 Sophia 111
 Susan 111
 Thankful 35
BALCH Adelia A. 260
BALCOM Asahel 86
 Dorcas 264
 Jerusha 86
 Lucy 145
BALDRIDGE Mary P. 204
BALDWIN Angeline 384
 Caroline Hartwell 407
 Charles 407
 Erastus 166
 Lucy 184
 Silence 185
BALL Adonijah 26
 Amaziah 203
 Barnabas Bailey 203
 Barnabas Elliot 203
 Benjamin 26
 Betsey 11
 Caroline M. 253
 Deborah 199
 George Ward 203
 Gilbert Lafayette 203
 Isaac 26
 James E. 324
 Jeremiah 361
 Jotham 109
 Letitia 201
 Lucy 361
 Lydia Moore 322
 Mary 203
 Moses 26
 Olive Moore 203
 Olive Sophia 203
 Rachel 26
BALL cont'd
 Sarah 58 212
 Silas 55
 Silas Bailey 203
 Stephen 212
 Tamar Sophia 203
 Thomas Brigham 203
BALLARD Ebenezer M. 39
 Elihu 153
 Elizabeth Gooch 19
 Samuel 161
BALLOU Fidelia 76
 Mary 409
BANAN Nan 94
BANCROFT David 18
 George 295
BANGS James 105
 Mary 482
BANISTER Bannister
 Aaron 186
 John 121
 Priscilla 318
 Sarah 140
 Sophia 30
BANKS Thankful 57
BARBER Barbour
 Achsah 192
 Betsey 194
 Elizabeth 192
 Ephraim 192
 Esther 192
 Franklin 192
 Harriet 192
 Helen 384
 Huldah 362
 Jonathan 192
 Jonathan Augustus 192
 Laurette 338
 Louisa Anna 353
 Lucy 192
 Lydia M. 192
 Martha Ann 192
 Paris 353
BARDWELL Thankful 66
BARKER Alanson W. 310
 Angelia 275
 Cassandra 349
 Ella G. 310
 George D. 310
 Herbert A. 342
 Herbert D. 310
 Lawrence Howe 342
 Leora Alberta 342
 Lydia 349
 Mary 13
 Nathan 39
 S. Emily 372
 Tilson W. 310
BARLOW — Mr. 156
BARNARD Caty 144
 Francis 208
 Granville 241
 Hannah 418
 Lucinda 381
 Lydia 10
 Martha 105
 Mary Elizabeth 480
 Robert 105
 Sally 323
 Solomon 144
 Susan 229
 William F. 208
BARNES Abby Arathusa 209
 Abigail 9
 Alfred 50
 Cavit 50
 Charles G. 50
 Charlotte 242
 Clarissa 50

BARNES cont'd

Comfort 9
 Daniel 9
 David 9
 Dorothy 9 71
 Elisha 67
 Elizabeth 35 132 193
 Elizabeth R. 310
 Elizabeth Winslow 328
 Fortunatus 202
 Frank O. 210
 Hannah 9 202
 Hattie Howe 210
 Horace 50
 John 9 71
 Jonathan 9
 Lewis 50
 Livonia S. 147
 Lucy 161 238
 Lydia 9
 Martha 9
 Minerva 354
 Moses 140
 Nancy 279 399
 Noah 9
 Oliver 33
 Plympton 143
 Polly 50
 Priscilla 219
 Prudence 9
 Ruth 334
 Sabra E. 313
 Samuel 9
 Samuel Howe 50
 Sarah 35
 Silas H. 50
 Solomon 209
 Stephen 242
 Susan M. 419
 Susanna 72
 Thankful 9
 Thomas 8 9
 William 209
 Zeruiah 140
BARNET Mary 230
BARNEY Herbert 293
 Royal A. 483
 Sarah Augusta 483
BARRETT ——— 89 357
 Grace 34
 Hannah 106 193
 Hepzibah 32
 John 15
 Louisa Catherine 425
 Mary 31
 Stephen 38
 Thomas 33
BARRI Alice Hamilton
 301
 Fanny Curtis 301
 John Atherton 301 303
 475
 John W. 301
 Thomas Howe 301
 Thomas O. 301
BARRON Mary 11
BARROWS Barrus
 Abigail 245
 Deborah 206
BARTLETT Abigail 13
 Abner 13
 Abraham 13 31
 Adam 252
 Alothina 202
 Antipas 31
 Betsey 69
 Betty 69
 Buckley Howe 83
 Caroline Augusta 95
 Charles 95
 Charles Edward 95
 Daniel 13 31 69
 Elizabeth 69

BARTLETT cont'd

Ezekiel 31
 Francis 138
 Harriet 83
 Harriet Stone 95
 Henry 13
 Isaac 13 141
 Joel 69 83
 John 13
 Jonas 13 69 83
 Jonas Howe 95
 Jonathan 13 202
 Josephine L. 429
 Jotham 13 31
 Kate 69
 Levi 95
 Levinah 70
 Lovice 145
 Lovisa 141
 Lucy 31 69
 Mariett 83
 Mary 13
 Mary Ann 83
 Mary F. 312
 Mercy 13
 Oliver 138
 Patty 69
 Paul Wayland 69 83
 Perley 69 429
 Persis 252
 Saphrona 83
 Sarah 13
 Sophronia 262
 Susan 83
 Susan F. 83
 Truman 83
 Truman H. 69 83
 Uriah 312
 Walter H. 95
 William 201
BARTON Abiah 55
 Amos W. 274
 Ann 54
 Austin 318
 Betsey 370
 D. C. 221
 Jennison 370
 Joshua 54
 Timothy 54
BASCOM Emeline 131
 Sanford H. 259
BASS Francis Edwin 248
 Samuel Haskell 248
 William S. 248
BASSETT William 57
BASTOON Sarah 379
BATCHELDER Batch-
 elor George 124
 Mary 15
 Sarah 15
BATEMAN Eli M. 357
BATES Almira B. 390
 Laura 360
 Linda 359
BATTLES Priscilla 162
BAXTER Abigail 201
 Edwin Walter 261
 Joseph 111
 M. E. 261
 Mary 95
 Richard 201
 Roxana 140
BAYARD Bethia 365
BEAMAN Aaron 32
 Abraham 32 71
 Anna 32
 Calista 177
 Eleazer 13
 Elizabeth 32 71
 Ephraim 58
 Ezra 18
 Lydia 32
 Mary 32

BEAMAN cont'd

Noah 32
 Samuel 32
 Silas 58
 Thomas 13
BEAN Abigail N. 379
 C. A. 147
 Ephraim 260
 Irmenia 260
BEARDSLEY — Mr. 305
BECKWITH Fred R. 173
 Henry A. 240
BEDELL — Mr. 144 322
 Lizzie 445
BEEDE Daniel Q. 344
BEERS Elizabeth 6
BELCHER Adeline Ha-
 zeltine 116
 Elizabeth Smith 116
 Frances Maria 116
 Hannah 116
 Hannah Metcalf 116
 Harvey 116
 Henry Alden 116
 Horace Mann 116
 Jane Thompson 242
 John 116
 John Harvey 116
 Julia Ann 116
 Martha 114
 Martha Howe 116
 Nancy Howe 116
 Nancy Maria 116
BELDEN Belding
 Dorcas 129
 Jonathan 192
 Sarah 281 405
BELKNAP Hepzibah 84
 Jeremiah 19 84
BELL Charles Edward
 433
 Charles J. 433
BELLAMY Amy 434
BELLINGER Michal 103
BELLOWS Abigail 190
 Alfred Baxter 190
 Bathsheba 10
 David 10
 Eliza Ann 318
 Elizabeth 10
 Ezekiel D. 135
 Forrest Howe 341
 Gideon 10
 Harriet Newell 190
 Isaac 9 10
 James 10
 John 9 48
 Jonathan 10
 Jotham 190
 Laura Louise 341
 Luther C. 341
 Persis 309
 Samuel 10
 Tabitha 10
BEMIS Abijah 141
 Alice 196
 Alvin 184
 Caroline 184
 Charles 184
 Cheney 184 370
 Edmund 466
 Elihu 303
 Elizabeth 184
 Ella Elvira 184
 Elvira 184
 Esther 184
 Fanny 186
 Henry 184
 Isaac 109
 Joshua 184 186
 Lois Ada 370
 Lucy 184 301 303
 Marianna 466

- BEMIS** cont'd
 Martha 214 337
 Martha Ann 184
 Mary 110
 Mary L. 418
 Nathan 184
 Nathaniel 184
 Polly 300 301
 Sarah 186
 Silas 56
 Sylvester 300 301
 Tilly 184
 Willey A. 275
BENEDICT Esther 304
 Harriet 225
BENJAMIN Frances S. 205
BENNETT — Mr. 83
 Abigail 58
 Elizabeth 310
 Elizabeth Dexter 374
 Gertrude Helene 471
 Helen Maud 374
 Henry Dexter 374
 James Edwards 143
 John Francis 143
 Nathaniel W. 471
 Sarah E. 143
 Simeon 143
 Stephen D. (Mrs.) VIII
 Stephen Dexter 373
 Stephen Howe 374
 William 90
BENSON Margaret 462
 Waity 110
BENT Agnes 20
 Albert B. 492
 Florence Esther 492
 John 8
 Martha 8
 Mary 85
 Newell 85
BENTON Loanza 43
 William A. 43
BENTZ Elizabeth Ann 421
BERRY — Mr. 156
 Jennie 437
BEST Annie 389
 Arthur Howe 389
 May Margaret 389
 Thompson Alexander 389
BICKFORD Daniel 403
 Mary Jane 403
 Samuel 79
 Theresa J. 376
BICKNELL Fear M. 111
BIEHN Susie Edith 490
BIGELOW Abigail 269
 Abigail C. 201
 Abraham 201
 Abraham G. 201
 Abraham Gilbert 201
 Alexander 94
 Amariah 134
 Anna 14 30
 Augustus 106
 Benjamin Heywood 201
 Bertrand 94
 Betsey 264
 Carrie Evelyn 221
 Charles 389
 Charlotte 192 389
 Cordelia 333
 Edmond Bowman 94
 Edmund B. 94
 Edna Jane 94
 Eliza Augusta 320
 Elizabeth 211
 Ephraim 264
 Erastus 75
 Evelyn Winthrop 221
BIGELOW cont'd
 Everett W. 221
 Florence Estella 94
 Francis Luther 192
 Freedom 11
 George Everett 221
 George Tyler 192
 Gershom 30 311
 Gouverneur Morris 94
 Helen Franc 329
 Henry Morris 329
 Horace H. 311
 Ivory 30
 Jerome 94
 John 14 30 35
 Joseph 68 211
 Joshua 94
 Julia Mae 329
 Lambert 311
 Levi 191 311
 Levi Wayland 192
 Lewis 108 196 320
 Louisa 423
 Lucy Ann 94
 Lydia 134
 Martha 192
 Martha Jane 192
 Mary 14 30
 Mary Ann 192
 Mary R. 201
 Nathan 14
 Patty 311
 Prudence 14
 Rebecca 14
 Relief 28
 Samuel 26 47
 Sarah 15 26 68 111 112
 Silas 269
 Thaddeus 94
 Thankful 35
 Thomas 112
 Timothy 30
 Walter Wayland 329
 William 191
 William H. 329
 William Manson 192
 William Wallace 94
 William Winslow 192
 Windsor Howe 201
BILL Louisa D. 452
BILLINGS Angie S. 376
 Sarah 62
 Sylvanus 26
BINGHAM Hannah 334
 Nabby 115
BINLEY Hannah Howe 321
 Laura Miriam 321
 Oliver 321
BINNEY Elizabeth 132
BIRCHARD Elizabeth 115
 George W. 199
 Lilla 398
BISCOE Bathshebe Eliza 85
 Josiah 85
 Maria Howe 85
 Thomas 85
 Thomas Curtis 85
BIXBY Elmer Howe 125
 Hannah Elizabeth 125
 Orville Chauncy 125
 Samuel 125
 Sarah 80
BLACK George Ashton 401
 Sarah 245
BLACKMAN Adeline 109
 Charles 109
 Delia 109
 Sarah 109
 William 109
BLACKSTONE —
 197
BLAIR James Brown 172
 Jane 125
 Joseph 125
 Margaret Isabel 172
 Mary 125 194
 Thomas Marshall Howe 172
 William W. 172
BLAISDELL Fannie 248
BLAKE Amos Jewett 361
 C. E. 162
 Elias 141
 Eliphalet 376
 Eliza Dodd 141
 Fannie 403
 Jeremiah 141
 Joel 141
 Mary Emeline 141
 Molly 141
 Theresa J. 376
BLANCHARD Andrew 101
 Benjamin 306
 Braman 103
 Catherine 103
 Elizabeth 103
 Frances 306
 Hannah 103
 Harriet 103
 Harvey 103
 James 103
 Jonathan 185
 Juliet G. 218
 Liberty 103
 Maria 101
 Reuben H. 218
 Sanford 103
 William 103
BLAND James 352
 Sarah Eliza 352
BLANDEN Sally 258
BLANDING Harvey 245
 Janette Adeline 245
 Mansel M. 116
 Mary Jane 245
 Oscar Joel 245
 Otis 245
BLANFORD Sarah 7
BLIGHT Myrtle 491
BLISS Anna 186
 Charles 310
 Edgar Jones 302
 Isaac 310
 James L. 131
 Jennie M. 214
 Jesse 326
 John W. 310
 Mary 214
 Moses 186
 Patty 189
 Peter 189
 Sarah C. 326
BLODGETT — Dr. 251
 Carrie E. 232
 E. Mary 232
 Emily F. 371
 George W. 232
 Hannah 478
 Julia Ann 251
BLOIS Emma Eliza 353
BLOOD Louisa S. 209
 Mary 466
BLUNT Lawrence C. 448
 Robert Matteson 448
BLY Amy Ann 364
BOARDMAN Alice Hath-
 away 482
 Elizabeth 75
 Susan Emeline 382
 William E. 482
BODGE George A. 315

- BODWELL** Ross Cluff 464
BOECKH Eloise Wilhe-
 menia 490 499
BOLANDER Edla S. 404
BOLTON Fred J. 116
 Honora 39
BOND Amos 65
 Sophia S. 113
BONNER Clara H. 226
BOOMER Susan 103
BOOTH Statira 401
 William Stone 181
BORDEN Abigail 53
BOSWORTH Pollina S.
 257
BOTCHFORD Mary 171
BOURN Sarah 454
BOUTION Virtaline 420
BOVIER John 88
BOWEN Aaron 24
 Liberty 119
 Warren 119
BOWERS Ada F. 343
 Bertha 343
 Carroll B. 343
 Clifford F. 343
 Elva N. 343
 Etta N. 343
 George F. 343
 Lawrence 343
 W. S. 343
 Willie S. 343
BOWKER Antipas 153
 Bartlett 243
 Charles 118
 Esther 153
 Hannah 31
 Jemima 243
 John 11 31
 Josiah 11 12
 Luke 243
 Mary 121
 Prudence 118
 Sewall H. 311
BOWLES Charles 245
 John Read 141
BOWMAN Cornelia 92
 Loraine 114
 Rhoda 94
 Zadoc 79
BOYCE Boies
 Ethan Ely 284
 Florence Ella 293
 James Albert 293
 John 55
 Justus 284
 Leonard Ormand 293
BOYD Andrew 210
 Asenath S. 210
 Jane 341
BOYDEN Levi 410
 Maria Louisa 410
 Tryphena 19
BOYNTON — Mr. 83
 Harriet 316
 Myra 110
 Sarah 316
 Sophronia 316
BRABY Elizabeth 495
BRADBURY Andrew 358
 Buckley C. 287
 Caroline 358
 George E. 287
 Harriet A. 287
 Isabell 287
 Luther F. 287
 Miriam 287
 William C. 287
BRADFORD Abigail 65
 Addie 237
 Baxter 65
 Benjamin 49
- BRADFORD** cont'd
 Bezaleel 66
 E. F. 164
 Edith 65
 Hannah 49
 Hepzibah 65
 James 49
 Lucy 65
 Nancy 65 66
 Polly 49
 Priscilla 49
 Robert 65
 Rolvin 237
 Sally 49
 Samuel 49 65
 Timothy 65
 William 49
BRADLEY Cynthia 298
 Ellen 168
 Helen D. V
 William G. 257
BRAGG Ebenezer 91
 Elizabeth 71
 Martha A. 412
 Mary 80
BRAINERD Angela 211
 Clarilda 211
 Daniel Webster 211
 Edmund 211
 George Howe 211
 Harry Elwood 247
 James M. 211
 L. Zorada 211
 Lewellyn J. 211
 Maldene H. 211
 Mary 211
 Medora 211
 Seymour E. 211
BRANCH Helen 356
BREESE Mary A. 318
BREWER David 309
 Eber 375
 Joel 309
 Lydia F. 191
 Lyman 257
 Mary 26 245
 Oliver James 257
BREWSTER John E. 273
 Kate F. 327
BRIAN Sarah 38
BRIDE Mary A. 210
BRIDGMAN Bridgeman
 John 88
 Julia 259
 Mary 176
 Theodore 176
 William 303
BRIGGS Mary 214
 Miriam 119
BRIGHAM Aaron 193 310
 Abby Lucinda 203
 Abner 68
 Alfred Milo 193
 Alonzo Howe 107
 Benjamin Dexter 143
 Catherine 191
 Caty 76
 Charles 76 143
 Daniel 32 71
 Dorothy 68
 Elizabeth 76
 Elnathan 6
 Ephraim 193 311
 Ephraim Harris 193
 Fitch 80
 Francis 193
 Francis Eugene 108
 Freeman 248
 George 39 80
 George Elliot 203
 George Gilbert 143
 George Howe 107
 Hannah 25 70
- BRIGHAM** cont'd
 Hannah Janette 424
 Harrison Gray 108
 Harrison Merriam 203
 Henry 143
 Jedediah 68
 Joel 10 75
 John Edward 107
 John G. 107
 Jonas B. 203
 Laura Sophia 193
 Loriman S. 225
 Louisa 80
 Lucy 311
 Lydia 30 39 56 134 193
 Marion 435
 Mary 76 151
 Mary Elizabeth 203
 Matthias 193
 Matthias Rice 32
 Meda 266
 Miriam 191
 Phineas 80
 Polly 71
 Ruth 75
 Sally 310
 Salmon 80
 Samuel 30 202 203
 Sarah 83
 Sarah A. 344
 Seraph Jane 143
 Silas 35
 Silas Howe 203
 Susanna 76 80
 Sybil 79
 Thomas Hartwell 193
 Thomas Henderson 143
 Timothy 80
 William 71
 Zeruiah 25
BRIGHTMAN Eliza 251
BRIMSMEAD William 5
BRINTNALL Sally 241
BRINTON Milton Huffa-
 ker 484
BRITTAN Josiah 177
 Susan 177
BROGAN John 442
 Laura Ethel 442
 Margaret 442
BROOKS Abigail 269
 Anne 137
 Artemas J. 84
 Betsey 137
 Ezra 69
 Jane 58
 Joel 35 136 137 269
 Lucy 137
 Luke 137
 Lydia 137
 Marion 371
 Mary 136
 Nathaniel 34
 Polly 497
 Sally 253
 Samuel 253
 Silas 137
 William 271
BROWN Browne
 ——— 79
 Aaron 48
 Aaron J. 48
 Abel 57 195
 Abigail 135
 Agnes 401
 Albert 190
 Alice 39
 Alice Howe 172
 Alitha M. 286
 Allen 344
 Alpheus K. 82
 Amelia 57 195
 Artemas H. 134

BROWN cont'd

Austin 349
 Betsey 57
 C. Leonard 261
 Charles 401
 Charles Arthur 401
 Charles M. 171
 Charles Marshall 171
 Celia 370
 Clarence E. 420
 Clarence Howe 172
 Clement B. 172
 Dorcas 48
 Dorothy 37 48
 Edward 39
 Edwin 458
 Edwin L. 420
 Elijah 198
 Eliza H. 110
 Eliza J. 273 386
 Eliza Watts 302
 Elizabeth 13 48 89
 Elizabeth Clarissa 344
 Ephraim 48
 Eunice R. 247
 Evelina 39
 Evelyn Maria 349
 Fanny 198
 Florence Howe 172
 Frank P. 401
 Frederick F. 36
 George 134 190
 George Rex 48
 Hannah 48 170
 Hepzibah 41
 Hopestill 39 40
 Howard Washburn 401
 Ida M. 458
 Isaac 190
 Isabel 57
 Isaiah 37
 Israel Howe 39
 Ivany 48
 James 13
 James B. 256
 James G. 273
 James W. 171
 James Wayne 171
 John 26 39 134 322
 John J. 273
 Joshua Howe 48
 Josiah 40
 Jotham 41
 Laura Ann 191
 Lottie 329
 Lucy Maria 191
 Luke 137
 Luther 48
 Margaret Kennedy 172
 Martin 39
 Mary 23 220
 Mary Anne 453
 Mary E. 172
 Mary Isadore 349
 Mary W. 98 387
 Matilda 57
 Mehitable 48
 Nancy 39
 Nancy W. 171
 Nathaniel 190 332
 Newell 39
 Noah 386
 Patty 57
 Paul 57
 Polly 39 48
 Rachel 48
 Reuben 41
 Ruhamah H. 315
 Sally 39 48 57
 Samuel 40 57 191
 Sidney O. 420
 Solomon 37
 Submit 48

BROWN cont'd

Susanna 34 262 322
 Sybil 48
 Thomas Howe 172
 Timothy 37
 William 191
 William G. 355
BROWNELL Harry G. 220
 Mary 204
BROWNING Abigail 317
 Charles A. 108
 David Davis 108
 Franklin 108
 George B. 108
 George Buckley 108
 James 82
 Mary 82
 R. H. 317
 Richardson Howe 108
BROWNLEE Lillie M. 472
BROWNWELL Edith 464
BRUCE E. D. 422
 John A. 323
 Lillian 456
 Nathaniel 152
 Sarah 139 190
 Timothy 190
BRUMLEY Harvey 151
BRYANT Amos 154
 Daniel S. 154
 Ellen 405
BUCHANAN — Mr. 178
BUCKFORD Thomas 205
BUCKLAND A. 267
BUCKLEY Hattie R. 267
BUCKMINSTER Ann
 Maria 85
 Edward F. 85
 Elizabeth 16
 Henry L. 85
 Lawson 85
 Solomon 37
BUCKMORE Bert 265
BUDD Catherine 363
BUELL Don Carlos 180
BUFFUM Candace 207
 Jedediah 207
BUGBEE Maranda 167
 Miranda 290
BULKELEY Bulkley
 Fanny 282
 Peter 282
 Rebecca 38
BULL Julia 175
BULLARD — Mr. 152
 Abijah C. 270
 Elias 153
 Frances A. 489
 Jacob I. 489
 Marion Adelaide 435
 Thomas 435
BULLEN Cornelius S. 443
 Fanny 442
 Mary 15
 Orinda E. 443
BULLOCK Martha E. 367
BULLWINKLE Aggie
 M. 496
 H. M. 496
BUNKER Benjamin 199
 Darius 199
 Diana 199
 Louisa D. 199
 Maria 199
 Viola 199
BUNNELL Charles E. 220
 Noah 220

BURBANK Albin

Sullivan 500
 Alla 500
 Benjamin 159
 Esther C. 321
 Lydia 156
BURGE Burdge
 Anastasia 351
 John 219
 Lydia 351
 Mary 219
 Richard 351
BURGESS Ann 395
 Barzillai 314
 Jonathan 243
 Ruth 314
BURKE Sarah A. 487
BURLEY Jason Jackson 267
 William 267
BURNAP Abijah 196
 Celinda 196
 David 70
 Hannah 70
 Willard Abijah 196
BURNHAM B. U. 308
 Joshua 76
 Robert Howes 390
BURNS Caroline V. 431
 Elizabeth 416
BURNSIDE Blanche 336
 George R. 336
 Isabel 336
 Pearl 336
BURPEE Albert S. 385
BURR — 208
 Elizabeth 306
 Newton 184
BURRELL James 43
BURROUGHS Herbert
 Rockwell 417
BURT Joseph 88
BURTON Edward Odel 291
BURWELL Emma C. 477
BUSBY Harriet Storrs 51
BUSH Abiel 34
 Andrew Lewis 162
 Calvin 69
 Eleazer B. 185
 Ernest H. 163
 Grace 34 66
 Henry J. 162
 Herman K. 162
 Jonathan 73
 Joseph 59
 Joseph Wheeler 60
 Josiah 59
 Jotham 18
 Judith 60
 Lillie M. 163
 Martha 18
 Mary 13 60
 Phebe 73
 William 59 60
BUSS Mary 68
BUTLER Elizabeth 16
 Etta 357
 Harriet 296
 John 15 16
 John M. 66
 John Wood 16
 Phineas 16
 William 16
BUTMAN Lilla M. 489
BUTTERFIELD George 471
 Isaac 88
 Lucretia 44
 Martha Dunster 432
BUTTS Lucy 358

BYAM Beulah 134
Dolly 134
Jonas 134
Levi 134
Lydia 134
Nancy A. 395
Samuel 134
Samuel Washington
134

CABRERA Maria 475

CADWELL Jane 387

CADY Elias 11

Hannah 11

James 11

Joseph 11

CAINE Frederick

Alfred 484

CALDWELL Joseph 95

Sarah Fry 413

CALLOWAY Emily 234

CAMPBELL Andrew

Jackson 147

Annas 147

Betsey 78

Beulah 78

Daniel 77 78

David 147

Eunice 78

Fanny 78

George W. 147

Harris W. 147

Henry 294

Hiram Amsden 147

Ida 497

James 78

Jane 78

John 78

Lucy Maria 147

Marian 386

Mary Elizabeth 147

Nancy 78

Robert 147

Sarah Patterson 147

Walter 78

CANEDY Sophronia 303

CANFIELD Caleb

Augustus 353

Fanny 166

Margaret Ida 353

Thomas 47

CAPEN Hiram 103

Melinda 103

CARD Annie R. 429

B. C. 172

Edith C. 172

CAREY Daniel W. 376

CARLETON Charlotte

250

Edward Bates 251

Guy 250

Guy Herbert 250

Harvey Keene 250

Maria Louisa 250

Mary 396

Mary Howe 250

Walter Irving 250

CARLISLE Anna 230

David 230

Emeline 230

John 230

John Howe 230

Marion 230

CARLTON Elizabeth 286

CARMICHAEL Dolly 123

CARPENTER Alice 388

Alonzo 277

Annette Howe 335

Arthur Howe 335

Carmen 389

Cecil Fredus 389

Corinne 388

Cranston Howe 335

CARPENTER cont'd

Doris 388

Dorothea Howe 335

Edith 389

Frank Howe 335

Franklin Howe 335

Franklin R. 335

Fredus 389

Grace Howe 335

Harold Howe 335

Lillian 388

Malcolm Howe 335

Mary Howe 335

Talbot Howe 335

Walter Atwood 388

CARR Benjamin 381

Hannah 237

John 237

Melissa 422

Sally M. 381

Silas 235

Thomas 248

CARRIER Adelaide

Harriet 405

Amos 233

David 87

Mary 464

Philip Howe 405

Roy J. 405

CARROLL Jennie 454

CARSLEY Miriam 430

CARTER Abigail 162

Abijah 29

Catherine 394 466

Daniel 344

Ephraim 162

Jacob 29

James 29

Jonas 29

Josiah 29

Josiah E. 116

Jude 29

Mary 29

Relief 29

Robert William 478

Samuel 29

Sarah 29

Sarah Ann 384

Sarah H. 344

Susan 162

Tabitha 29

Zerviah 29

CARTWRIGHT Daniel

423

Lucy 423

N. H. 310

CARVER Solander 235

CARY Barton 370

Clinton 370

Helen 370

William B. 370

CASE Albert 100

Charles 100

Clara 100

Flora 100

Hannah 181

Irving 100

Jerome 100

CASH Zeprea 127

CASSAVANT Charles

H. 385

Edith 385

Henry Bradley 385

Howe Kendrick 385

Theodore Wallace 385

CASTLETON Florence

495

William J. 495

CASWELL Fairfield A.

375

CATHER Mary 313

CATLIN Aurelia 42

CAVENS Joseph 220

CESSNA Anna Gail 490

William 490

CHADEUS Joseph 148

CHADWICK Joshua 361

Sally 361

CHAMBERLAIN —

351

Albert 455

Amanda 332

Azubah 47

Bradford 94

Calvin 60

Charles Wheelwright

284

Dulcina 60

Ebenezer 47

Eliza 296

Elizabeth 144

Freeborn G. 452

Grace 351

John 463

Lorinda W. 452

Lydia 71

Mary 60

Phebe 16

Samuel 332

Sarah Alta 463

Thomas 284

CHANDLER — Mr. 144

Abbie M. 238

Douglas 171

Enos 238

Laura Jay 171

Lucy G. 238

Miriam 111

Nehemiah 238

T. D. 398

CHAPIN Alanson 314

Carrie 447

Hattie 447

CHAPLIN Charles H. 85

CHAPMAN Ellen

Carena 413

Jacob 236

Lucinda 306

Matthew 188

CHAPPEL Neil 177

CHASE — 255

Ainsley 100

Charles H. 253

Clarence 100

Ethan Allen 320

Eunice 121

George W. 260

Harvey 259

Harvey C. 320

Imri 100

Jane 267

John Howe 320

Jonathan 198

Julia 235

Mary 236

Mary S. 285

Matilda 198

Nancy D. 320

Paul 28

Philip Bradford 439

Rufus 259

Salmon P. 359

Samuel Mixter 195

Thomas Follansbie 236

CHATTERSON Sarah

Jane 188

CHEEVER Hannah 15

Richard 14

CHELLIS Anne 159

CHENEY Delia 109

James 109

Oramel 91

Rachel 386

Simon 109

CHESEBOROUGH

Huldah 228
William 228

CHILDS Anne 159

Annie Sophia 93
Arthur Howe 247
Charles Herbert 247
Delia M. 176
Esther Louise 247
Frederick Hanson 247
George Edwin 247
Gertrude Frances 247
Harvey 171
Henry Hinkley 247
Herman Maurice 247
James Harvey 171
Jeanie Lowrie 171
Lilla Jane 247
Mary Robinson 171
Olive Elizabeth 247
Persis 141
Robert Sherman 247
Thomas Howe 171
Willard Tyler 247
William Allen 247

CHIPMAN Edey 254

Harriet 331
John 254
Samuel 254

CHOATE Elizabeth 159

Mary J. 279 399

CHRISTENSEN

Caroline 483

CHRISTENSON Peter

395

CHRISTIAN Nancy 158**CHURCH** Adonijah 10

Ann A. 354
David 10
Eliza 433
Ellen 169
Ephraim 10
Garrett 10
Georgiana 420
Louisa A. 233
Lydia 34 75
Mary 10 75
Noah 10
Sarah 10

CHURCHILL Maria 237**CHURNEY** Robert

John 491
William Frank 491

CILLEY Betsey 281

Eliza 281
Richard 281

CLAFLIN Daniel 241

John 195
Sally 241

CLAPP Alexander 320

Nehemiah 8
Sarah 8

CLARK Clarke

— 152 245 357

— Mr. 49

— Mrs. 245

Andrew Judson 53
Anna 99

Annabelle Lincoln 247

Asa B. 245

Austin 277

Benjamin 116

Chester 245

Christopher 296

Dyer 52

Dyer Howe 53

Ellen Frances 273

Florence Luella 475

Francis 99

George Lemuel 273

Georgiana Asenath 273

Grace Victoria 401

Harriet 296

CLARK cont'd

Hattie E. 245
Henry 116
Iva C. 356
J. H. 286
James G. 356
John 299
Jonathan 245
Josiah Howe 116
Lemuel 273
Lucinda 52
Lucy Ann 467
Lydia H. 345
Mary 299
Myra 404
Nancy 99
Nathaniel 109
Nehemiah Howe 53
Pearl I. 356
Sabrina Howe 52
Sally 36
Samuel 59
Simeon 109
Stillman 86
Tabitha 174
Thomas Johnson
Gregory 273
William H. 198
William Henry 273

CLAYTON Joseph 53

Leon 294
Mary 53

CLEAVES Eliza 494

Zebulon Marshall 321

CLELLAND Ann C. 179**CLEMENT** Harriet

Kimball 227
Kate 98
Lillian Lee 226
Marshall 98
Mary Almira 227
Scott 98
Simeon G. 98
William 226
William Harmon 226

CLEVELAND Eliza

Healy 345
George 345
Isaac Frary 410
Porter Calvin 164

CLIFFORD Jonathan 32

Norman 238

CLINTON Eleanor 47

Sally 47

CLISBEE Joel

Barnard 192

John 287

Jonas 69

Mary 287

Solomon B. 69

CLOUGH Benjamin 158

Betsey 386

David 34

Harriet 398

Harriet Augusta 284

Judith 158

Susan 398

Willard 65 284

COBURN Betsey 329

Clarissa 289

Hattie F. 313

COFFIN Coffeen

Carrie Helen 345

Charles Alfred 222

Marguerite Vera 222

Marion Howe 222

Nora 420

Phebe 328

William Lewis 222

COGSWELL — Dr. 295

Ezra 45

Louisa J. 285

Sarah 429

COHOE Aurey 390**COLBURN** Isaac 60 162

Lucy 273

Luman 162

COLBY — Mr. 470

Abbie 147

Caleb 159

Daniel 267

Elizabeth 470

Jerusha 260 379

Nicholas 146

Polly 267

Ruth 259 366

COLCORD Grace 480**COLE** Coles

— 183

Abel 170

Abijah 90

Ann 251

Charles Lewis 90

Curtis Abijah 90

Edward 251

Emily Betsey 90

Henry 280

Horace Frederick 90

John W. 218

Jonathan 170

Julia Anna 90

Lucy Hutchins 90

Mary Emeline 90

Oscar Brown 90

Sarah 253

Sarah Buckley 90

Susan Maria 90

Susanna 59

William Henry 90

William Marshall 90

COLLINS Bert B. 340

Hepzibah 107

Mary 107

William 291

COLLUM Elizabeth 441**COLWELL** — Mr. 105**COMINS** Hannah 26**COMSTOCK** — 380

Betsey K. 380

Fred 176

Sally B. 380

CONANT Emily 137

Eunice 23 51

Hannah 280

Huldah 361

Josiah 365

Louisa J. 285

Maria 365

Olive 85

Shubael 51

CONDY Mary Ann 316

Thomas Hollis 316

CONE Polly 177**CONGDON** Lucy 250**CONKLIN** Emma 292**COOK** Cooke

Anna Maria 226

Charles Pollard 434

Collins Worrell 226

Dolly 232

Emma Howe 226

Ernest Elmer 226

Helen A. 226

Jane Elizabeth 332

John Henry Adelbert

226

John Henry Powell 225

Louise 494

Margaret Angeline 226

Sarah 235

Silas 232

COOLIDGE Charles 295

Harriet E. 392

Louisa P. 119

Sarah Templeman 295

Timothy 271

- COOLIDGE** cont'd
 William Leander 271
COON John 349
COOPER Melissa A. 253
COPSEY Cora Ethel 338
 Guy H. 338
 Lewis Frederick 338
 Perry Howe 338
 Raymond Orlo 338
CORBETT Anna 393
CORBIN Corban
 Esbon 188
 Samuel 60
CORCORAN William St.
 Clair Denny 173
COREY Benjamin 337
 Harry Leavitt 337
 Harvey 337
 Samuel 337
CORLESS Corlis
 Jeanette Clotilda 463
 Molly 68
CORNING Susanna 76
CORNWALL Charles
 Landers 175
 Edward Livingston 175
 Francis Edward 175
 Francis Estes 175
 Howard Tracy 175
 Stanley Howe 175
 William C. 175
CORSE Dolly 55
 Lucy 55
CORYELL Charles H. 94
COTTER Edwin 244 245
 Frank 245
 George 245
 Inez 244
 Joseph 244
 Josephine 245
 Sarah 244
 Simon 244
COTTLE Edmund C. 257
 Frederick Edmund 257
COTTON Edward Wells
 222
 Mary Gordon 450
 Priscilla Jackson 450
 Ward M. 113
COVEL Covell
 James 444
 Mary Eleanor 444
 Nancy 444
 Nellie 486
 William 486
COWLES ——— 174
COX Elsie Tuttle 312
COY Edwin Gustin 89
 Eliza A. 88
 Eunice 89
 John 88
 John Harrison 89
 Mary 88
 Stephen Howe 88
 Susan Thurston 88
 Sylvanus Martin 88
COZEN Elizabeth 25
 Martha 25
 Sarah 25
 Susanna 25
CRAGIN Charles
 Augustus 262
CRAM Nancy 223
 Richard 419
 Ruth A. 419
CRANE Crain
 Achilles Rainer 252
 Annie Julia 252
 Betsey Ann 308
 Edward Howe 252
 Herbert H. 252
 Herbert Hoffman 252
 Horatio 252
CRANE cont'd
 Lucita 252
 St. Clair 252
CRANSTON Elizabeth
 9 71
 Estelle V. 385
CRATTY Mina 442
CRAVEN David Stewart
 Vandergrift 183
 Harry Raybold 183
 Jane Vandergrift 183
 John Vandergrift 183
 Letitia Hamill 183
 Mary Blanchard 183
 Samuel Hamill 183
 Thomas J. 183
CRAVENS William 335
CREAMER Roscoe D.
 428
CREHORE Mary 250
CREIGHTON Harlan P.
 376
CRIPPEN Jennie 297
CRITTENDEN Mary
 Ann 495
CROCKER Elisha 250
 Frances Jeanette 250
 Helen Matilda 250
 Josephine Cordelia 250
 Lucy Henrietta 250
 Mary Ann 250
 Sarah Elizabeth 250
CROFOOT Lucy 309
CROMWELL Agnes 192
CRONK Ida B. 94
 Stephen A. 94
CROSBY Aaron 114
 Abigail 203 204
 Arathusa 29
 Asa 206
 Catherine 32
 Dolly W. 114
 Dorothy 29
 Elizabeth 32 192
 Ephraim Gilbert 114
 Eusebia 29
 Flavel 29 114
 Hannah 32
 Harley N. 292
 Harriet 114
 Howard 128
 Jabez 204
 John 29 32
 Jonathan 32 203
 Joseph 32
 Lydia 32
 Nettie A. 381
 Otis 29 113
 Rebecca 136
 Sally 113
 Samuel 29 113 114
 Sarah 28 29
 Simon 29 113
 Sophia 29
 Sparrow 203
 Stephen 32
 William 32
CROWELL Francis
 Wayland 222
 Mayhew 48
 Sidney Howe 223
CRUMBIE Mary 361
CRUMMETT Susan 255
CRUSE James 434
 Julia 434
CULLINAN Patrick
 Edward 279
CUMMINGS ——— 157
 Albert O. 440
 Benjamin 283
 Charles P. 129
 Daniel 365
 Edgar 417
CUMMINGS cont'd
 Emory 251
 Flora May 440
 Olive E. 365
 Orilla 283
 Samuel 124
CUNE Roswell 215
CUNNINGHAM Anna-
 belle Cornelia 257
 Ashton Elliot 256
 Elliot Earl 256
 Jennie Theodote 256
 Jonathan 256
 Leila Oriola 256
CURTIS Joseph 27
 Persis 147
 Sophia 167
CUSHMAN Cora S. 329
 Ephraim 241
 Erastus 328
 Harriet 328
 Lillian M. 329
 Mellen Erastus 329
CUTLER Caroline M.
 270
 Catherine 269
 George 164
 Henry M. 164
 Jacob 269
 Mitte 31
 Moses 15
 Nettie S. 164
 Ruth 164
 Sarah 16
 Thomas Browne 164
CUTTER Aaron 136
 Abigail 98
 Ammi 98
 Amos 136
 Elizabeth C. 431
 Gershom 136
 Laura 431
 Lucy Augusta 136
 Mary Putnam 136
 Rebecca 497
 Rebecca Crosby 136
 Rhoda 260
CUTTING Edwin 39
 Isabel 405
 Lydia 62
DAKIN Oliver 18
DALE Harriet 282
 Lucy 492
DALRYMPLE Elizabeth
 140
 Samuel 139
 Sarah 140
 Silas B. 139
DAMON Arabella
 Amanda 186
 Charles 186
 Cyrus Wesley 186
 Ebenezer 80
 Ellen Frances 186
 Herbert Cummings 186
 Isaac 38
 Lois 38
 Lowell 185
 Marshall P. 245
 Oliver 185
 Polly 80
 Sarah Josephine 186
DANFORTH Thomas 3
 William H. 308
DANIELS Amariah 77
 Arthur Howe 401
 Orville I. 401
DARLING Elizabeth 163
 Luther Henry 247
DARRAH Frank M. 237
DAVENPORT George
 Howe VIII

- DAVIDSON** James
 Alexander 240
DAVIS ——— 337
 — Mr. 50
 Abbie M. H. 478
 Abigail B. 108
 Alice 306
 Alice H. 108
 Arabella 438
 Azama 119
 Azubah 104
 Betty 37
 Carl 247
 Charles Stearns 109
 Clara Bell 490
 Clarissa Howe 109
 Daniel 58
 Darius 277
 David 37 108
 David Gates 108
 David W. 328
 Dorothy 37
 Edward L. 311
 Elmira 293
 Emma L. 455
 Ephraim 57
 Francis 73
 G. R. 262
 Henry 248
 Horatio Gates 108
 Joel 37
 John 108
 Lowell H. 257
 Lucy B. 108
 Lydia 58
 Martha 57 138
 Martha L. 342
 Mary 37 209
 Nathan 104
 Nathaniel 19
 Olive 141
 Peter 37
 Phebe Stearns 108
 Phebe T. 108
 Porter 108
 Rachel 134
 Rebecca 37
 Rhoda 37
 Rufus 210
 Sally 57 182
 Sarah 95
 Silas 134
 Sophronia Snow 109
 Susanna F. 310
 William 15
 Winslow 342
DAWES Charles May 239
 Hannah 239
DAWLEY William P. 194
DAY Giester R. 494
 Lydia 314
 Millison Ney 265
 Sarah Alice 494
DAYTON Evelyn 486
DEAKLE Clifford Roland 490
DEAN Abigail Fales 204
 Alta 412
 Charles 151
 Charles Pinckney 204
 Cyrus 204
 Cyrus Frederick 204
 George Howe 204
 Henry Luce 204
 Julia Blake 204
 Laura A. 487
 Mary Ann 204
 Nancy Howe 204
 Sarah Crosby 204
DEARBORN Annie Maria 461
DEARBORN cont'd
 Damon Young 461
DEARTH Adeline 392
 Charles 142
 Elmira R. 142
 Ezra 142
 Henry 142
 Rebecca H. 142
 Ruthey A. 142
 Sarah H. 142
DEATH Dorcas C. 162
 Hepzibah 17 36
 John 17 35
 Ruth 35
DE BARBA Virginia 465
DE CAMP Ellen E. 227
DECOFF Annie Isabell 407
 John 407
 Margaret 407
DECOSTER Fear M. 111
 Francisco 237
DEERING Mary Marian 488
DEJEAN Rachel Saloma 292
DELAND Benjamin 136
 Elizabeth 136
 Mary 23
 Paul 23
DELANO Carrie 409
DELLES William 389
DELWORTH Dale 183
DE MANT Edward 190
DEMING Lina 169
 Mary 430
DEMOND Alpheus 38
 Asa 38
 Daniel 38
 Dilla 38
 Elijah 38
 Elizabeth 38
 Israel How 38
 Lucy 38
DENNETT Ann Caroline 101
 Edward 101
 Fred C. 101
 Gardner 101
 Mary 101 179
DENNIS Mary O. 426
DENNISON Maria Rucy 465
DENSMORE Mary 400
DE PEYSTER Cornelia 102
DERBY Abel 334
 Ann 352
 Annis 365
 Augusta E. 243
 Eli H. 243
 Frances 243
 George W. 243
 Hannah 334
 Henry N. 243
 Jane E. 243
 Joel 242
 Nelson T. 243
 Susan L. 243
 Webster D. 243
DES LAURIES Annie 477
 Coustine 477
 Josephine 477
DESPER Lois 155
DETRICK Jessie 411
DEW Blanche Catherine 487
DEWEY Alfred F. 163
 Edwin S. 264
 Howe 264
 Lottie May 264
DE WOLF Halsey (Mrs.) VIII
DEXTER Alvin Corbin 72
 Augusta M. 461
 Avery Joseph 339
 Catherine 60
 Charles 60 72
 Charles Colburn 72
 Charlotte Chamberlain 72
 Elizabeth 60
 Elizabeth Colburn 72
 Gertrude Isabel 339
 James Monroe 72
 John 60 72
 John Bradford 72
 Mary 72
 Mary Ward 60
 Richard Mears 72
 Sally 72
 Samuel 60
DICK Mary Jane 464
DICKEY Marion L. 341
DICKINSON Abel 238
 Belinda 366
 Caleb D. 413
 Helen Eliza 413
 Keziah 432
 Louise 457
DIKEMAN Camilla C. 406
DILLAWAY Ella Louisa 302
DIMOCK Elwin H. 454
 George E. 454
 Phebe 454
DIXON Maria 214
DOANE Betsey 122
DODD Mary Ann 284
DODGE David 255
 Eliza T. 362
 Elnora 293
 Francis W. 433
 Jerusha 232
 Julia Parish 171
 Lydia Gibbs 194
 Mary Jane 255
 Royal W. 244
 Tabitha 24
DOLE Elerette 323
 Reuben 323
DOLLOFF Almira A. 200
 Alphonso 200
 Andrew 200
 Betsey 200
 David 200
 Emma 200
 Jerome B. 200
 Levi W. 200
 Miriam P. 321
DORAN Kathleen 438
 Philip 438
DOUGHTY Leonard 74
DOUGLAS John 336
 Maria 336
 Stephen 122
DOVE Mary 205
DOW Carolyn Eva 489
 498
 Charles P. 489 494
 Grace H. 237
 Jane L. 131
DOWELL Matilda 224
DOWNING Adele 493
DOWNS Harriet 226
 Harvey 90
 Horace 238
DRAKEFORD Clara 493
 John 494
DRAPER Arad L. 103
DREW Joseph 277
DRUGG Henry Leon 500
DRURY Abel 50
 Adelia P. 313

DRURY cont'd
 Arthur W. 275
 Ebenezer 27
 Hannah 16
 Micah 77
 Sarah J. 195
 Susan 43
 Thomas J. 313
DRYDEN Cyrus 167
DU BIU Lester J. 217
DUCKWORTH Elizabeth Rebecca 490
DUDLEY Abigail 46
 Benjamin 46
 Nahum 47
DUEL William 96
DUFF Alice 417
DUNBAR Alice A. 260
 Eliza 252
DUNCAN Angeline 317
 Eliza 194
 Simeon 194
 William 184 194
 William Herbert 194
DUNHAM Benjamin 260
 Daniel B. 260
 Levi G. 169
 Mary P. 233
 Sally 258
 Solomon 258
DUNLAP Elizabeth 382
 Frances 261
 Nancy 139
 Ruth 139
 Sarah 112
 William 261
DUNN Agnes 328
 Anna 96
 Gordon 445
 Jessie May 445
 John 96
 Levina 364
 Sally 96
DUNTON Asahel 245
 Mary 500
 Polly 98
 Sally 309
 Sylvanus 43
DUPIGNAC Adelaide M. 129
 Almira 129
 Bezaleel Howe 129
 Edwin Augustus 129
 Elizabeth 129
 George W. 129
 George Washington 129
 Margaretta H. 129
 Richard C. P. 129
 Theodore 129
DURANT Seba 62
DURFEE Abigail 263
DURGIN Charity 111
DURHAM Roxana 176
DURKEE Eliza 354
 Mary E. 231
 Mary L. 231
 William Henry 231
 William Howe 231
DURLING Sarah Ann 352
DURYEA Florence 416
DUSTIN Emeline 404
 Moody 404
DUTTON Belinda 305
 John Smith 362
DWIGHT Diana 93
 Elijah 93
 Eunice 93
 Henry 23
 Nathaniel 92
 Susanna 92

EAGER Betsey 325
 Charles Austin 121
 Charles Dana 212
 Damaris 54
 Denna 212
 Ephron 212
 Fidelia 121
 George 122 325
 George Lyman 212
 Hannah 69
 Harriet Flint 323
 Hassadiah 11 12
 Henry W. 323
 Hollis 106
 James 12
 John 121
 Joseph 73
 Lewis 121
 Lucy 122
 Lydia 12
 Martha Ann 121
 Mary Elizabeth 212
 Mary S. 121
 Ruth 14
 Sarah Elizabeth 122
 Sarah Howe 212
 Susan 106
 Vashti 12
 William 12 121 323
 William Francis 323
 William Henry 212
 Zachariah 14
 Zerubbabel 54
 Zeruiah 9
EAGNER Jonas 97
EAMES Emes
 Abigail 77
 Ebenezer 26
 Elizabeth 191
 Gershom 36
 Henry 36 160
 Henry Howe 263
 John 19
 Jotham 36
 Lois 36
 Lucy 36
 Luther 36
 Mary 120
 Nabby 36
 Peter 36
 Phineas 41
 Ruth 36 160
 Sarah 50
 Thomas H. 263
EARLE Earl
 Amarella 109
 Amasa 109
 Camelia H. 109
 Julia Maria 109
 Marmaduke 109
 Pardon 98
 Rebecca P. 320
 Ruth Jeanette 397
EASTMAN Hannah 188
EATON Alpheus 223
 Annie 223
 Asenath 85
 Edna Quick 420
 Eveline 85
 Frederick A. 85
 George W. 223
 John 85
 John E. 223
 Levi 85
 Levi C. 85
 Nathan 85
 Phebe 277
 Ruth 150
 Winthrop 85
EDDY Abigail 149
 Susan 355
EDMUNDS Edmands
 B. Waldo 160

EDMUNDS cont'd
 Jonathan 14
EDSON Joseph W. 93
EDWARDS — Mr. 83 105
 Charles Samuel 247
EELLS Etta Mary 349
 Isaac L. 349
EGAN Carrie 476
 Etta 456
ELDER Addie S. 301
 Augusta E. 301
 Augustus A. 301
 Dolly 186
 Louisa 186
 Ruth 488
ELDREDGE Charles
 A. 124
 Gertrude Belle 349
 Mary C. E. 408
 William A. 124
ELITHORP Elethorp
 Esther 125
 Nathaniel 27
ELLINGWOOD Delilah 328
ELLIOTT Minda 48
ELLIS Abigail 182
 Charles 25
 Cyril 395
 Daniel 25
 Emeline 300
 Isaac 276
 James 395
 Joel 129
 Louisa 72
 Mary 25 440
 Micajah 25
 Nancy 25
 Nathan B. 421
 Richard 25
 Rowland 25
 Samuel 25
 Sarah 25
ELMER Edwin 215
 Ellsworth Elijah 215
 Irving Howe 215
 Laura Arabella 215
ELY Sarah 284
EMENS Sophia E. 445
 William A. 445
EMERSON Clarissa 91
 Darius 91
 Hannah 73
 Joanna 23
 Jonathan 90
 Mercaline 91
 Syrel 91
EMERY Anna A. 446
 David 189
 Diantha M. 189
 Olive 362
 Samuel 362
EMMONS Richard H. 477
 Roland Charles 477
 Timothy 477
ENDICOTT Augusta
 Rantoul 432
 Henry 432
 Jane 367
 Lawrence 432
 Margaret 182
 Marion Dudley 432
 Thorndike Howe 432
ENGELTIE Angelica
 Van Renssalaer 102
ENO Jane 353
ERSLEY Frances
 Eloise 471
ERWIN Caroline Elizabeth 397
 Newton 277
 Robert 277

- ERWIN** cont'd
 William 397
ESSICKS Mary Putnam 298
ESTABROOK Estabrooks
 Caroline A. 284
 Daniel Francis 317
 Elizabeth 57
 John W. 194
 Sophia 82 162
 Taylor 57
EVANS — Mr. 142
 Albro Q. 260
 Ann 101
 Clara 443
 Clara N. 279 399
 Edwin A. 376
 Eleanor Thornton 441
 Emma F. 260
 Florence W. 376
 Mattie 383
 Minnie 440
 Minnie B. 329
 Minnie C. 341
 Randall 260
EVELETH Abigail 38
 Charles 99
EVERETT Susan E. 413
EVERTSON Edgar 128
 Mary Anne 128
 Nicholas 127
EUBART John William 460
 Willella 460
EWING Judith 345
 Peter 345
 Rhoda 345
 Sarah 52
FABER Ida M. 174
FAIRBAIRN Andrew 101
 Anna 102
 Fannie 102
 James 102
 Jane 101
 John 101
 Mary Ann 101
 Samuel Blanchard 101
FAIRBANKS Abigail 112 366
 Achsah 111 112
 Charles Henry 404
 Clara 261
 Ephraim 111 112
 Jabez 76 366
 John 29 113 143
 Jonathan 111
 Keziah 107
 Lydia 68
 Manasseh 112 113 143
 Mary 212
 Mary E. 335
 Parne 111
 Persis 112
 Phineas 111
 Polly 112
 Sally 113
 Sarah 111
 Silas 112
 Susanna 76
 Tamar 113
FAIRMAN George 413
 Jackson 413
 Marguretta 413
FALES Charles 151
 Harriet 223
 Harvey 223
FALLEBROWN Adaline 263
FARNHAM Phebe K. 232
FARNSWORTH Ada 260
 Samuel L. 135
FARNUM Benjamin 199
 Freelinghuysen 199
 Manley 199
 Merrill 199
 Sarah 199
FARRAR — Mr. 299
 John 433
 Josephine Adelaide 433
FARRINGTON Daphne 200
 Fred M. 485
 Rachel 485
FARROW Nettie B. 412
FARWELL Diana 88
 Elizabeth Lydia 261
 John 249
FAULKES Evelyn A. 490
FAXON John G. 430
 Mary 430
FAY Abigail 107
 Adam 14
 Ariel 230
 Caty 56
 Charlotte A. 392
 Dana 81
 David 58
 Dinah 30
 Hannah 32 141
 Harriet M. 191
 Hattie L. 436
 Jane 392
 John 56
 Josiah 107
 Levi 56
 Lucretia 56
 Lucy 361
 Lydia 56
 Martha A. 332
 Martin 392
 Mary 113 117
 Nellie 213
 Paul 14
 Rebecca 14
 Sylvester 332
 Thaddeus 14 141
 Thankful 69
FEARING Bertha L. 300
FELCH Elmira 267
 Emily 152
 Fred A. 381
 O. S. 249
FELT John 361
 John Conant 361
FELTON Abigail 31
 Amos 31
 Archelaus 34
 Daniel 31
 David 31 70
 Elizabeth 136
 George Webber 31
 Hannah 70
 Jacob 32
 Joel 32
 Lucy 32
 Lydia 31 83
 Mabel S. 458
 Matthias 32
 Nanne 31
 Phebe 31
 Rachel 31
 Samuel 31 32 70
 Sarah 32
 Silas 32 56
 Stephen 32
 Tamison 31
 Zeruiah 31
FENNER Bertha 447
FENNO Achsah 188
FERGUSON Henrietta 318
FERNALD Charles O. 329
 John 329
 Mae E. 329
 William L. 329
FESSENDEN Evelyn R. 390
FIELD Catherine 374
 Clifford 374
 Margaret Boyson 457
 Martha 89
 Moses 89
 Robert 53
 Sarah 53
FIFIELD Janette 354
FILES Sylvanus 114
FINLEY Daniel 120
 Margaret 120
FISHER Aaron 58
 Carrie 468
 Clara Louise 407
 Florence J. 291
 Jacob 284
 James Harvey 468
 Lizzie M. 480
 Sarah 284
FISK Fiske
 Abijah 85
 Ama 65
 Ann Maria 154
 Asenath 85
 Barbara 410
 Benjamin 38
 Calvin 132
 Charles 154
 David 154
 Edward 39
 Elijah 132
 Elizabeth Binney 133
 Galen B. 154
 George B. 39
 Isaac 39
 Jason A. 301
 Joel H. 154
 John 39 132 154
 John Boyle 39
 Jonathan 65
 Lucy Howe 133
 Luther 65 132 235
 Mary 30
 Moses M. 392
 Myron R. 301
 Nancy 39
 Nat 39
 Nettie M. 392
 Perley Howe 154
 Sally 39
 Susanna 39
 Tabitha 65
 Thomas 30 39
 William 39
FITTS Elizabeth 158
FLAGG — 336
 Louisa A. 335
 Mary 26
 Samuel 192
FLANDERS Charles 398
 Mary J. 381
FLEMING Maria Louisa 160
 William 160
FLETCHER Abigail 251
 Alpheus 58
 Bernetta 329
 Edgar F. 375
 Lucy 95
 Mattie 383
 Silas 251
 Sophia 123
 William 329
 Willie 329

- FLINT** Abigail 323
 Amos A. 394 466
 Austin 27
 Caroline 23
 Dorothy 23 27
 Edward 27
 Eleanor 27
 Emma 394 466
 Eunice 23
 Frances A. 454
 John 23 27
 Jonas 23
 Josiah 27
 Lucy 23 27 275
 Lydia 27
 Mary 27
 Moses Howe 23
 Sarah 23 27
 Thomas 23
 Tilly 23
FLOWER Albert B. 173
 Malvina 174
FOBES Ainsley 100
 Anna 100
 Charles 100
 Clara 100
 Gardner 100
 Mary 100
 Sarah 100
FOGG — Mr. 480
 Eveline 444
FOLKES Edwin A. 252
FOLLET Samuel 240
 Sarah 240
FOLSOM Eliza A. 430
 Ethel S. 446
 Jeremiah 134
 Josiah S. 430
FONDA Charles P. 448
FORBES Amelia W. 179
 Katherine 471
FORBUSH Elijah 353
 Sarah M. 353
FORD H. Richmond
 352
 Henry 17
 Mary Alice 484
FORSYTH Malinda B.
 377
FOSDICK Ruth 23
FOSGATE Phebe 322
FOSKETT Fosket
 Abigail 373
 Anna 26
 Bathsheba 26
 Daniel 373
 Elizabeth 26
 Ezekiel 26
 Joel 26
 John 26
 Josiah 26
 Keturah 26
 Lucinda 373
 Marcy 26
 Mary 26
 Olive 26
 Patience 26
 Phebe 26
 Robert 26
 Sarah 26
FOSS George C. 200
 Margaret 265
FOSTER Ada Belle 255
 Anna 65
 Beatrice Howe 255
 Charles 161 255
 Dorcas 398
 Eliza 350
 Fanny 232
 Frank Ellsworth 255
 Franklin 281
 George 232
 Harvey 281
- FOSTER** cont'd
 Heman 57
 Horace 157
 Isaac Woodbury 255
 Jeremiah 147
 Martha 398
 Mary 161
 Milton Day 255
 Myrtle Jane 255
 Rebecca 343
 Rebecca Faulkner 116
 Susan W. 147
 William Bassett 161
FOWLER Barnard 277
 Benjamin 228
 Charles 277
 Charlotte 89
 Edna 277
 Elsie 468
 Horace 89
 Levi 89
 Lorenzo Niles 89
 Lydia 290
 Orson Squire 89
 Park 277
 Theron Field 89
 Thomas 290
FOX Abigail 108
 Alanson Jonathan 308
 Ebenezer 41
 Harriet D. 305
 Jared 41
 John 330
 John Howe 330
 Jonathan 330
 Kate Woodbury 330
 Lucretia Sylvia 308
 Mable 41
 Mary B. 286
 Mary Isabel 330
 Stephen 286
FRANK Jacob 230
 Jane Cordelia 230
FRANKLIN Avis 251
FRAZIER Penelope 273
FREEMAN ——— 232
 Elvira 325
 Frank E. 216
 George Oliver 212
 Holland P. 216
 Ina N. 216
 John 204
 Nettie M. 392
 Oliver K. 212
FREEMIRE L. H. 338
FREER Elsie 468
 Lemuel Hinton 468
FREETO Calista 259
FRENCH Abel 65
 Alfred 315
 George W. 412
 Hannah 308 312
 Irene 119
 Rufus A. 83
 Samuel 87
FRINK Elizabeth 133
FRISBIE Mary 104
FRITZ Mary Jane Ann
 465
 Ruth Armeda 465
 William H. 465
FRIZELL Calma 166
FRIZELLE Uri Ells-
 worth 279
FROST Amariah 19
 Bezaleel 19
 Clarissa 166
 Elisha 19
 Elizabeth 19
 Hannah 19
 Rebecca 19
 Samuel 19
FRYE Charles L. 195
- FRYE** cont'd
 James N. 248
FULLER ——— 357
 —Mr. 500
 Amasa 138
 E. W. 324
 Franklin 464
 George 388
 Isaac 138
 James M. 129
 Jeremiah 138
 Mary S. 325
 Orille 211
 Orinda 148
 Ruth 464
 Sarah 141
 Sybil 117
FULLERTON Betsey
 105
 Jonathan 105
 Reed 105
FULTON John Andrews
 302
 John Roger 448
 Sarah Ann 395
GAGE Addison 99
 E. N. 133
 Julia A. 360
 William 159
GAINS John 41
GALE Ebenezer 144
 Irving Harem 383
 Sarah 10
GALLUP Mary B. 413
GAMMON Moses 110
GARDNER Enos 447
 Eunice 23
 Ezekiel 150
 Lizzie K. 443
 Margaret Ann 392
 Melvina 322
 Roxana Grace 447
 Susan M. 447
GAREY Agnes 452
GARFIELD Benjamin
 10
 Charles M. 120
 Frederick C. 313
 Grace 10
 Jerusha 14 30 35
 Joseph 10
 Rebecca 16
 Salome 332
 Sarah 10
 Tabitha 10
GARMAN James 183
GARNSEY Anna 332
 Cyril 332
GARRETSON Hiram
 303
GARY Hannah 59
GASSETT Gasset
 Daniel 70
 John 70
GATES Abigail 29 153
 Ann 28
 Asa 31
 Benjamin Church 82
 Daniel 28
 David 72
 Delphos 82 306
 Edwin 307
 Eliza H. 153
 Erasmus 257
 Frances F. 257
 Francis 82
 George 153
 Jerusha 71
 John 31 137
 John Nelson 82
 Jonathan 82
 Julia Blodgett 374

GATES cont'd

Katherine 31
 Levi 31
 Loena 153
 Lucy 82
 Lydia 71 283
 Margaret 27 29
 Marie 188
 Mary 31 137
 Mary Jane 153
 Maryette 87
 Mercy 28
 Minerva 82
 Nancy 71
 Nathaniel 28
 Olive 241
 Paul 28
 Rachel 29
 Rebecca 31
 Rebecca Ann 87
 Relief 29
 Robert 87
 Robert W. 87
 Sarah 10 31
 Sarah Elizabeth 372
 Silas 71
 Simon 27 30 31
 Submit 29
 Sumner 374
 Susanna 28
 Susie Young VIII
 Sylvia 306
 William 71
 William D. 71 372
GAY Abigail Mary 135
 Adaline Jane 135
 Amos 135
 Amos Russell 135
 Artemas Howe 135
 Betsey Caroline 135
 Brace 88
 Charles H. 389
 Lemuel 273
 Lewis Howe 135
 Lucy 273
 Rachel 134
GAYLORD Flavel 299
GEAR Angelica Rose 102
 Edmond Theodore 102
 Emilie L. 102
 Ezekiel Gilbert 102
 Gertrude I. 102
 Grace B. 102
 Reginald Heber 102
 Sarah Eliza 102
 Thomas Rudd 102
GEE Polly 190
GELDER Ethelwyn 287
GEORGE Ira P. 381
 Rodney 381
GETCHELL Joanna 9
GIBBS Asa 19
 Bathsheba 40
 Benjamin 19
 Daniel 19
 Daniel L. 103
 Elisha 19
 Elizabeth 113
 George R. 416
 Hannah 19
 Jacob 16
 Jesse 40
 John 16
 Joseph 16 19
 Lucy T. 39
 Martha 16
 Mary 19
 Nathaniel 40
 Phineas 16
 Rebecca 40
 Robert 486
 Ruth 40

GIBBS cont'd

Sally 40
GIBSON Abel 131
 Alonzo 235
 Alonzo Edward 288
 Daniel 235
 Horace 147
 Horace W. 148
 Isaac 287
 John G. 235
 Lovel 235
 Mary 235
 Mary Jane 395
 Mary Louisa 148
 Nathan 235
 Rebecca 235
 Ruth Ann 287
 Thaddeus 147
 William 235
GILBERT John 51
 Mercy 9
 Naomi 26
 Rosa Matilda 256
 Sarah 113
 Thomas 9
 William 256
 William J. 229
GILE David 280
GILKEY James Gordon 474
GILL Cliff 226
 Jane 253
 Mary F. 243
GILLIS Angeline 246
 George G. 245
 Gideon G. 245
 Hattie R. 246
 Lyman C. 245
 Martha 245
 Nelson H. 246
GILMAN Julia W. 307
GILMORE Gilmor
 Arthur Hill 240
 Daniel 240
 Delia Augusta 240
 Henry Edward 240
 Lillian A. 489
 Olive Maria 391
 Percy Howe 240
 William 391
GLASS Cyrus C. 464
 Trumo L. 464
GLAZIER Fanny 370
 John 126
 John Coolidge 364
 Lucy Ann 364
GLEASON Abigail 77
 Abigail D. 200 321
 Alden Bradford 193
 Almira 265
 Anna 32
 Charles 77
 Daniel 69
 Elizabeth 20 28
 Francis 192
 George 77
 James 31 77
 John 20 31 32 35 193
 John Dana 193
 Jonathan 140
 Joseph 76 77
 Josiah 265
 Lucy 193 321
 Lucy A. 265
 Luther Howe 193
 Lydia 77
 Mary 32
 Mary E. 370
 Nathaniel 77
 Nellie F. 442
 Patience 126
 Persis A. 77
 Persis Elizabeth 193

GLEASON cont'd

Rebecca Howe 77
 Rufus Howe 193
 Ruth 140
 Samuel 20 309
 Sophia 193
 Thomas 69
 William Francis 193
 Zaccheus 32
GLENNE John 90
 Sarah 90
GLIDDEN Emma 469
GLINES George
 Eugene 314
 Isaac Herbert 314
 Moses K. 314
 Russell 189
GLOVER Annie May 308
GLYNN Ann Eliza 225
GOBIN John Peter
 Shindel 252
GODDARD Aaron 62
 Abigail 65
 Asa H. 209
 Benjamin 223
 Betsey 36
 David 16
 Ebenezer 79
 Edward 62 65
 Eunice 62
 Eusebia 36
 Hapgood 62
 Hepzibah 62
 Jacob 107
 James 14 107
 Lois 62
 Lydia 19 223
 Mary 65
 Mercy 228
 Nathan 62
 Nathan Howe 62
 Patty 65
 Rachel 107 192
 Ruth 15
 Sally 65
 Samuel 65
 Simon 65 70
 Susannah 79
 William 107
GOLDEN ——— 493
GOLDTHREAD Mary 235
GONSALVE Franklin 273
 James 273
 William 273
GOODALE Benjamin 59
 Lucy 131
 Martha 16
 Mary 59
 Mary E. 455
 Nathan 131
 Nehemiah 16
 Sarah 31 32 70
 William 34
GOODNOW Goodenow
 Aaron 42
 Abigail 8 9
 Asa 42
 Asher 165
 Daniel 19
 David 30 90
 Elisha 42
 Eliza Ann 165
 Elizabeth 42
 Elvira 42
 Emma 318
 Frederick 30
 George 42
 Hannah 107
 John 42 67
 Jotham 84
 Martin 42

GOODNOW cont'd

Mary 42
Mitte 112
Nahum 42
Patience 84
Persis 42
Phebe 30
Sally 275
Samuel How 42
Sarah 210
Timothy 30
William 42

GOODRICH Martha

Jane 405
Timothy 149

GOODWIN Rhoda 463**GOOKIN** Samuel 8**GORE** Winthrop 195**GORMLEY** Julia 293**GOSS** Abial 110

Abigail 110
Charles Humphrey 111
Charlotte 110
Clarissa 110
Clover D. 422
Ebenezer 111
Edith C. 446
Gustavus A. 111 266
John 400
Mary 111
Mary Walker 111 266
Nancy 111 400
Persis 213
Rozena Matilda 256
Sally 235
Samuel 110
Sarah 110
Sophia 110
Thomas 110

GOTT William L. 94**GOULD** Abby M. 340

Albert Francis 247
Alice May 247
Amos 68
Basmath 269
Betsey 214
Charles Francis 247
Clarissa 428
Emily 237
Enos 214
Henry William 247
Hubbard 23
Jessie Frances 247
John B. 247
Lucinda F. 382
Mary 246
Nancy 331
Sarah 159 227
Sarah Louise 247
Thomas Andrew 247
Wales 156
William 247

GOULDING Harriet 43

Joel 43
Joel Rice 43
Loanza 43
Louisa 43
Mary Ann 43
Nancy Bigelow 333

GOVE Mary 140**GOW** Augustus Has-

brouck 388

GRAHAM Harry 287**GRANGER** Catherine

A. 89

GRANT Betsey 394

Kent 452
Lydia Allen 452
Maria Wilson 457

GRAVES Abner 129 130

Abraham 66 129
Almira 130
Bathsheba 16

GRAVES cont'd

Betsey 309
Caroline 129
Elizabeth 29
Elmina Emeline 129
Elvira 129
Eunice 130
Frank Willard 318
Ira 130
Isaac 129
Joel 129
Joseph 5 93
Joshua 130
Leonard 318
Lois 129
Lucretia 130
Luther 129
Lydia 66
Lydia Howe 130
Mabel Angeline 318
Margaret 93
Martha 130
Mary 32
Mehitable 130
Orrin Abraham 130
Ozro Austin 129
Rebecca 130
Rhoda 130
Sarah 15 129
Submit 144
Thomas 309
Thomas B. 129

GRAY — Mr. 110

Clara Marsh 427
George A. 317
George Cary 427
Harriet E. 408
Mary Elsie 317
Mary J. 418
Robert Howe 427
Rose 292
Truman 398
William Henry 427
William L. 206

GREEN Greene

Alanson O. 120
Albert Taylor 300
Albert William 92
Alice Samantha 92
Angelina 103
Anne M. 103
Archibald 92
Barnabas 103
Bernard 103
Betsey 396
Cynthia Alcestra 396
Edward Howe 92
Edwin 273
Edwin Marshall 92
Elbridge Andrews 300
Eliza 120
Franklin H. 120
Gideon 396
Hepzibah 59
Isaac 59
Issacher 300
John 235
Lora 418
Loring 103
Lucette C. 103
Lucretia 103
Lucy A. 313
Maria 467
Martha Howe 92
Mary Adalaide 300
Mary E. 363
Mary Francis 92
Mary Isabella 162
Mary L. 103
Molly 142
Nathan 142
Phebe 23
Sarah A. 129

GREEN cont'd

Sybil 203
Washington 103
GREENLEAF Moses 111
GREENOUGH Hannah

236

GREENWOOD Alice 326

Ethan 62
Nancy 69

GREGG Charlotte 178**GREGORY** Betty 229

David H. 209

GRICE Deda Belle 420**GRIDLEY** Frances A.

434

GRIFFITH Agnes

Irving 262
Annie Valeria 262
Charles Warren 262
Emma Mortimer 262
George B. 262
Pearlette 262
Polly 89

GRIGGS Maria 425**GRISWOLD** Barton 238

Huett 238

GROUT Lory 103**GUILD** Elizabeth 435

Reuben 435

GUILFORD Asa 103

Olive Ann 478
Sophia 103

GUION Anna Maria 128

Armenia H. 128
Caroline 128
Edward Merritt 128
Hannah 128
Harriet Emeline 128
John 128

John Howè 128

Lettice E. 239

Mary Jane 128

Sarah Waterman 128

Stephen B. 128

William H. 128

GUNN Luther 123**GURNEY** Mary A. 230**GUSTIN** Edwin 88**GUTHRIE** George Wil-

kins 172

GUY Daniel 105

Hollis 105
Sarah 105

HACKETT Benjamin 91

Mehitable 91

HADLEY Rowena 416**HAGAR** Hager

Arabella 478
George W. 478

HAGERMAN Lucinda

184

HAGIN Charles 291

Sarah Ann 291

HAINS Peter C. 282**HALE** Abigail 255

Annie Lucy 412

B. J. M. 412

Benjamin 249

Betsey 29

Esther 43 249

Israel 249

Joseph 30 249

Louisa 160

Sarah E. 163

HALFENTINE Adam

476

Laura J. 476

HALL Abial 104

Abigail 70

Archibald McClelland

450

Charles Dustin 246

HALL cont'd

Charles W. 496
 Danford 246
 Eugenia A. M. 122
 Farnham 122
 Frederick 164
 Frederick F. 122
 Hamilton Howe 450
 Hannah 124
 Harriet M. A. 122
 Isaac 137
 John 138
 Joseph 113 122
 Mary Amelia 122
 Milton 164
 Rebecca 239
 Roger W. 396
 Sally 164
 Stephen A. 122
 William 16
 William H. 122
 Zoe Barbara 496
HALLIDAY Rebecca 416
HALLOCK James 352
 Ruthetta 352
HALSTED Byron David 230
 Claire 230
 Edwin Howe 230
HAMILL Letitia 183
 Robert 183
HAMILTON Cliff
 Struthers 472
 Cynthia 348
 Hannah 55
 Harriet 319 492
 Inez 449 450
 Jane 226
 Jude 55
 Marianne 171
 Martin 99
 Mary 204
 Mary Frances 472
 Robert A. 449
 Robert Wallis 472
 Samuel 171
HAMLER Clara F. 220
 Mary E. 220
 Samuel 220
 William A. 220
HAMMELL Mary Maria 121
HAMMOND Darwin A. 216
 Jonathan 62
 Lavina 419
 Sally 251
 Samuel 311
 Sarah 311
HANCOCK Elizabeth 131
HANDY Alberto Leroy 394
 Arthur Edison 394
 Edith M. 439
 Henry 394
 Nellie Mabel 394
 Paul 394
HANFIELD James W. 332
HANKS Hannah 146 258
HANLY Sally 244
HANNANCRAT — Mr. 444
HANNERS Rachel 187
HANSEN — Mr. 299
HAPGOOD Abbie
 Augusta 310
 Augusta Rebecca 136
 Caroline Eldora 310
 Damaris 63

HAPGOOD cont'd

Elijah 63
 Eliphalet 136
 Eliphalet G. 136
 Elizabeth 60 61
 Eva Stella 255
 Frederick A. 136
 Harriet S. 136
 Hepzibah 50 62
 Irving Ellsworth 310
 James Woods 136
 John 50
 John H. 225
 John Winslow 310
 Joseph 136
 Judith 61
 Katie L. 225
 Leon Reuben 255
 Lucy Howe 136
 Mary 136
 Mary Rebecca 310
 Nathaniel 6
 Phebe Ann 136
 Rufus Henry 255
 Sarah 57 136
 Sarah Louise 136
 Thomas 63 136 310
 William George 310
HARDING Jessie 421
 Tabitha 125
HARDY — 357
 Dudley 32
 Francis A. VIII
 Theophilus 32
HARE Rebecca Field 373
HARKNESS Elisha 395
 Joseph E. 395
HARLAN Justice 66
 Malvina 66
HARLOW Gideon 122
 Harriet Ann 122
 Henry 122
 Hiram 122
 Rachel 275
 Thomas 122
 William 48
 William Taylor 122
HARMON Charles 206
 Eleazer 174
 Frederick Walker 217
 George Lester 217
 Jennie Lura 217
 John Wesley 352
 Julia Cutler 217
 Lester A. 217
 Nolan Bailey 352
 Robert Howe 352
HARPER Maria 230
HARRIMAN Lovina 199
HARRINGTON — 261
 Adeline Glidden 138
 Anna H. 317
 Annie 198
 Arthur Frank 198
 Bertha 198
 Betsey Rice 138
 Caroline Ann 138
 Charles 302
 Ella B. 302
 Emily 138
 Estella 302
 Eva Josephine 198
 Francis 138
 George A. 198
 George Henry 198
 Hattie D. 294
 Ida Frances 198
 Isabel Dunbar 138
 Jacob 137
 James 302
 James M. 302

HARRINGTON cont'd

Joel Wilkins 138
 John 209
 Joseph 49
 Lauretta 195
 Lucy A. 302
 Mary 198
 Mary Elizabeth 138
 Mary Eva 302
 Mary Gates 138
 May 412
 Merrick A. 302
 Nettie I. 302
 Oliver Bartlett 138
 Phebe 209
 Ruth 184
 Samuel 302
 Sarah 190
 Sarah E. 198
 Silas Darwin 195
 Silence 19
 Susanna 143
 Susie B. 302
 Theron Webb 138
 William H. 198
 William Pierce 138
HARRIS Anna 436
 Charles 335
 Charles Lyman 242
 Charles W. 335
 Colfarn Rebecca 348
 Elizabeth Deland 242
 Fordyce S. 254
 James 357
 Jonathan 242
 Levi 395
 Lucinda 216
 Mary H. 335
 Nabby 318
 Patience 126
 Sarah Jane 242
 William 126
HARRISON Caroline J. 308
HART Eva Belle 468
 Orange N. 315
HARTHAN Calvin 73
 David 122
 Ebenezer 73
 Kate 73
 Luther 73
 Nathan 73
 Olive 122
HARTSHORN Edward 209
 Edward Howe 209
 Lewis 118
 William Henry 209
HARVEY Charles Abner 500
 Ellery 500
 George Kimball 140
 James Howe 140
 Jane 337
 Jonathan 140
 Mary Amanda 443
 Persis Eliza 140
 Sarah Barnes 140
 Sidney Baxter 140
HARWOOD Esther 35
 Henry J. 424
HASKELL George 117
 Jane 105
 Lucy Jane 492
 Matilda 355
HASTINGS — Mr. 422
 Abby Sawyer 209
 Abigail 360
 Alice 58
 Anna 259
 Augusta 397
 Beulah 312
 C. Sawyer 333

HASTINGS cont'd

Daniel 58
 Eliakim 58
 Elizabeth 58
 Eunice 203
 Hannah 64
 Isabella 154
 John 58
 Jonathan 112 113
 Katherine 212
 Leslie 333
 Marian Elizabeth 209
 Mehitable 267
 Reuben 58
 Rufus 208
 Rufus Sawyer 209
 Sally 323
 Sarah Isabella 209
 Silas 203
 Stephen 58 208
 Stephen Solomon 209
 Susan 451
 Thomas 154
 Timothy Fay 113
 William Addison
 Howe 209
 William Henry Howe
 209
HATCH Lydia 302
 Pamela 404
 Roselvena 458
HATFIELD Hannah
 Louise 351
HATHORN Harthorn
 Abner 34
 Calvin 73
 Ebenezer 34
 Hepzibah 73
 John 34
 Judith 73
 Luther 73
 Mary 34
 Nathaniel 34 73
 Phebe 73
 Ruth 34
 Sarah 34
HATSTAT Manley G.
 407
HAVEN Abigail 223
 Asenath 271 273
 Azubah 36 160
 Benjamin F. 259
 Edgar Willis 259
 Elizabeth 81
 Elkamah 9
 Fanny E. 259
 George McClellan 259
 Gideon 155
 Hannah 15 16 39
 James 259
 Jesse 81
 John 15 81
 John B. 259
 Joseph 9
 Loella A. 259
 Mary 81
 Milensie O. 271
 Moses 9
 Nancy 81
 Pamela 81
 Phineas Brigham 81
 Sarah 155
 William Frank 259
HAWES Artemas 120
 Ebenezer 89
 George 120
 Harriet D. 120
 Hiram 120
 Jason W. 120
 John 120
 Sarah 120
 Sophronia 120

HAWKINS David

Smith 414
 Edith 414
 Ethel 414
 Florence 414
 Harold 414
 Julia 414
 Paul Rhodes 414
 Richard F. 414
HAWKS Hawk
 Ellen 351
 John 188
 Theodore C. 220
HAYDEN Dolly 191
 Joel 23 275
 Mary 275 418
 Nathaniel L. 418
HAYNES Daniel 41
 Elizabeth 41 162
 Francis F. 359
 Irene C. 387
 John 11
 Linda Ann 359
 Mary 11
 Sally 69
 Sukey 242
 William 387
HAYWARD Haywood
 Heywood
 Elizabeth 112
 Ernest R. 417
 Eunice 117
 Keziah 112
 Mary 63 123
 Phineas 112
 Sarah 226
HAZELTINE Abigail 260
 Sarah 260
HAZEN Henry 156
 Mary A. 147
HEALD Eliphalet 37
 Hannah 22 37
 Hephzibah 37
 James Robert 433
 Joseph B. 433
 Josiah 37
 Lois 37
 Lucy 37
 Mary 206
 Sarah 37
 Stephen 37
 Timothy 37
HEALY Hammond 49
 Sarah 49
HEARD Mary 19
 Susanna 63
HEATH Almanza 380
 Ella A. 380
 Grace 257
 Ida M. 380
 Sarah 225
 Uriah 380
HEDGES Ernest Howe
 404
 Hiram Clarke 404
 Leroy Clarke 404
 William H. 404
HELPER Jennie 464
HEMENWAY Frank 314
 Samuel 38
HEMPHILL Andrew 47
 Hannah Jane 383
HENDERSON — Mrs.
 228
 James 68
HENRY Henri
 Eleanor 246
 Hannah 85
 Jonathan 369
 Malvina 368
 Mary 85
 Robert 473
 William 85

HENSHAW Elizabeth

27
 Joshua 23
HERNS Arthur 355
HERRICK Catherine A.
 430
 Elijah Jones 276
 Gertrude West 496
 Villette 402
HERSEY Martin 103
HESS — 357
HEWINS Susan Cum-
 mings 364
HICHENS Hannah 15
HICKEY Catherine 234
 Mary 234
 Murray 235
 Nathan J. 234
 Nathan John 234
 Sophronia 235
 Sylvanus 235
HICKMAN Jack F. 222
HICKS Almira 350
 Daniel B. 350
 Lucy 358
 Lydia Clark 350
 Mary 350
 Solomon 358
HIGGINS Hester Ann
 229
 Michael 229
HIGLEY Delight 331
HILDRETH Chauncy R.
 169
 Chester E. 313
 Elijah 169
 Howard Alonzo 313
 Melvin Chester 313
 Moses 313
 Robert 169
HILDRUP Mary 164
HILL Hills
 Alvin Dexter 119
 Anna 154
 Annie 379
 Caroline 391
 Chester 87
 Clarissa 167
 Dexter 184
 Edgar G. 349
 Ella Pratt 349
 Ernest Carrington 471
 Eugene Beverly 432
 Fannie 397
 Francis Warner 119
 George Albert 401
 George T. 119
 George W. 471
 Hiram J. 119
 Jesse 243
 Joshua 119 432
 Keziah 243
 Levi 208
 Mary 136 243
 Mary Ann 161
 Mary T. 441
 Molly 391
 Orricy 284
 Samuel 161
 Sarah 335
 Susan Young 284
 Tabitha 42
 Warner 119
HILLIARD George Still-
 man 175
HILLIS George H. 421
HILLYER Anna 290
HILTON Isaac 314
 Margaret 314
 Mary Jane 314
HINDS Abijah 59
 Abner 59
 Amanda 198

- HINDS** cont'd
 Anna 59
 Benjamin 28
 Corlis 59
 Cornelius 59
 Danford 59
 Eli 59
 Joseph 198
 Josiah D. 59
 Katy 59
 Martha 52
 Persis 59
- HINKLEY** Dexter B. 254
 Marion 342
 Olive Asenath 247
- HINSDALE** Diana 93
 Samuel 93
 Zadoc 208
- HITCHCOCK** Asenath S. 210
 Chloe 400
 Eliza 399
 Eva 480
 Hiram 400
 Horatio 187 188
 Jesse 400
 John 399
 Mary 213
 Winchester 210
- HITE** Rebecca 343
- HITCHINGS** Augusta 255
- HOADLEY** Alice Eldora 401
 Cyrus 400
 Edith Maria 401
 Elizabeth McKenzie 401
 Helen Maud 401
 Herman Charles 401
 Hiram W. 400
 Isabell Mary 401
 James Albert 401
- HOBART** Elizabeth 216
 John White 231
 Mary Louise 453
 Norman Luther 231
 Richard B. 453
- HOBBS** Ann 177
 Asa 417
 Elizabeth L. 327
 George 177
 Hannah 112
 Jeremiah 110
 Josiah 274
 Lucy 256
 Mary Ann 417
- HOBBY** Agenaria L. 452
 William 452
- HODGDON** James 206
- HODGES** Hodge
 Eliphalet 117
 George 277
 John 277
 Lewis 277
 Lilla Maria 371
 Zebulon 47
- HOGAN** Henry T. 371
- HOLABIRD** Edward S. 178
 William S. 178
- HOLBROOK** David 87
 Minerva 245
 Molly 269
 Sarah A. 455
- HOLCOMB** Cyprian 52
 James F. 316
 Julia M. 355
- HOLDEN** Asa 365
 Electa 164
- HOLDEN** cont'd
 Eliza 365
 John 41
 Laura 346
 Mary 41
 Mary Adelaide 412
 Wilson 412
- HOLDER** Daniel 368
 Emily L. 478
 George W. B. 490
 Mary Emily 368
 Samuel 478
 Virginia May 490
- HOLLAND** Abraham 28
 Ephraim 28 63
 Eunice 28
 James 28
 Jonas 153
 Joseph 28
 Levinah 28
 Martha 360
 Nathaniel 28
 Phila Park 321
 Reuben 63
 Sarah 28
 Tabitha 28
 Thankful 28
 Vashti 153
- HOLLINSHEAD** — Mr. 25
- HOLLISTER** Anna 86
 Elizabeth 87
 Gideon 86 87
- HOLLOWAY** Dorothy
 Martha 291
 Edward Howe 291
 Elmer E. 291
 Mary 13
 Molly 202
- HOLMAN** John 26
 Sarah 276
- HOLMES** Abby Elvira 393
 Alice Stewart 393
 Azel 75
 Elizabeth 393
 Flavella Edwards 465
 Hannah 159
 Hannah Jenckes 393
 Howard Stewart 393
 John Jenckes 393
 John Jenkes 393
- HOLT** Aaron 138
 Amy Jane 494
 Ephraim 245
 Joel 138
 Jotham How 138
 Louisa 322
 Lucy A. 369
 Martyn 138
 Mary 52 369
 Phebe 245
 William 494
- HOLTON** John 48
 Mehitabel 47
 William 48
- HOLYOKE** Adeline
 Goss 214
 Edward 83
 Freeman 83
 John 83
 John Abner 214
 Sarah A. 83
 Sarah E. 83
 Sarah Elizabeth 214
 Susan E. 83
 William 83 213
 William F. 213
- HOLZKAMP** Edna 473
- HOOK** George A. 261
- HOOKE** John 175
 Mary M. 284
 Richard 284
- HOOKE** cont'd
 Sarah R. 284
- HOOPER** Alice 281
 Jacob 281
- HOOVER** Emma F. 329
 Upton 494
 Zena 494
- HOPKINS** — Mr. 91
 Eustis Langdon 415
 Hiram P. 201
 Horace 201
 Peter 201
 Sarah 201
 Sylvester 201
 Vesta 201
- HORR** Elizabeth 264
 Peter 264
- HORSLEY** Salina 423
- HORTON** Baxter 296
 Edwin Johnson 296
- HOSMER** James 11
 Persis 202
 Sarah 11 12
- HOTCHKISS** Ann Maria Townsend 87
- HOUGHTON** Eunice 38
 Jonah 143
 Lucinda H. 209
 Nahum 106
 Peabody 38
 Polly 275
 Sally 58
 Silas 37
 Thomas 38
 William A. 209
- HOUSTON** Joshua 188
- HOVENDEN** Ann 158
 Arabella 158
 David 158
 Ellen 158
 James 158
 Sophia 279
- HOVEY** Albert H. 142
 Charles 142
 Charles Fox 204
 Darius 204
 Edward 204
 Frank 375
 George Otis 204
 James Albert 375
 Sarah F. 142
 William 142
 William Alfred 204
- HOWARD** — 316
 Abial A. 255
 Albert 196
 Anna Maria 296
 Austin 196
 Betsey 236
 Clarissa 91
 Hannah 35
 Harriet Mabel 496
 Lelia L. 255
 Margaret 374
 Mary 257
 Mary A. 428
 Nelson 210
 Ora 196
 Rachel Barnes 257
 Roxa 196
 Walter E. 255
 Welcome 244
- HOWE** Hough How 228
 — Mr. 158
 Aaron 54 70 71 73 79
 124 140 145 147 148
 187 197 223 228 306
 350 444
 Aaron B. 310
 Aaron Smith 249 372
 Abbie C. 431
 Abbie Catherine 194

HOWE cont'd

Abbie Cornelia 256
 Abbie Elizabeth 304
 Abbie Ellen 255
 Abbie Elmina 336
 Abbie F. 399
 Abbie Frances 195
 Abbie Grace 345
 Abbie Jane 337
 Abbie Marsh 427
 Abbie Sophia 385
 Abbie V. 444
 Abby 365
 Abby F. 279
 Abby Jane 327
 Abby Maria 285 335
 Abel 65 70 76 106 126
 140 144 146 153 202
 247 254 260 268 323
 376 379 387
 Abel B. 195 316
 Abel Elliot 323
 Abel P. 379 460
 Abel Parmenter 161
 282
 Abiel Winthrop 86 165
 Abigail 16 25 26 35 36
 39 47 50 51 54 55
 58 65 76 80 83 91 95
 107 111 112 123 126
 135 143 146 147 151
 159 160 185 203 213
 238 246
 Abigail Augusta 220
 Abigail Bailey 221
 Abigail Brooks 242
 Abigail Cutter 98
 Abigail Elizabeth 228
 Abigail F. 194
 Abigail Fairbanks 112
 Abigail Forbes 349
 Abigail Frances 200
 321
 Abigail I. 216
 Abigail J. 280
 Abigail Kate 383
 Abigail Maria 189
 Abigail Moore 204
 Abigail Sawyer 324
 Abigail Williams 143
 Abisha 28 65
 Abner 22 36 47 48 59
 74 78 91 114 115 148
 157 206 329
 Abraham V VII 4 5 13
 26 30 31 56 57 58 59
 71 104 111 112 113 115
 116 193 194 199 203
 208 310 311 323 450
 Abraham Fay 142 250
 Abraham Parker 312
 424
 Abraham Puffer 204
 325
 Abraham Smith 197
 319
 Achsah 156 192 201
 Ada 181
 Ada Amanda 325
 Ada Atherton 477
 Ada B. 181
 Ada Beckwith 174
 Ada Carver 480
 Ada Elise 298
 Ada Elizabeth 431
 Ada Estella 413
 Ada Sally 218
 Adaline 266 273
 Adaline A. 232
 Adaline L. 167
 Adaline R. 301
 Adaliza 320
 Adam 86 164 288

HOWE cont'd

Adams 41 86
 Addie C. 478
 Addie Frank 391
 Addie L. 386
 Addie Stella 442
 Addison 186 189 264
 307 385
 Addison F. 248
 Addison Goodale 236
 359
 Addison Knight 318
 Adelaide Augusta 222
 Adelaide Estella 500
 Adelaide Randell 457
 Adelia F. 328
 Adeline 221 268 289
 379
 Adeline F. 454
 Adeline Florence 392
 Adeline Frothingham
 367
 Adeliza Tinemouth 280
 Adna Thomas 283
 Adolphus 166
 Adolphus F. 309
 Adonijah 114 206 330
 Adonijah Woodbury
 330 432
 Adoniram Judson 250
 373
 Agnes 382
 Agnes E. 339
 Agnes Elizabeth 416
 Agnes Wood 419
 Aimee Augusta 469
 Alanson Page 267 386
 Alanson Smith 310 423
 Albert 242 250 363 373
 377 418 467
 Albert Alonzo 422
 Albert Antipas 421
 Albert B. 233 356 446
 Albert C. 379
 Albert Charles 456
 Albert Edward 466 491
 Albert Eugene 383
 Albert Fletcher 252
 Albert Francis 324
 429
 Albert Hovey 375 458
 Albert Howard 173
 Albert James 286
 Albert L. 446
 Albert Lewis 444 486
 Albert N. 217
 Albert Nehemiah 169
 293
 Albert Nelson 215 338
 Albert Norton 163
 Albert Orleans 308 420
 Albert Paige 231 354
 Albert Perry 348 443
 Albert Richards 411
 Albert Richardson 327
 Albert S. 303
 Albert Sherman 338
 438
 Albert Spaulding 408
 Albert W. 174 317 426
 Albert Webster 293
 Albert Wellman 306
 Albert William 422
 Albertus 263 384
 Albina 239
 Albion 179
 Albion Parris 98 179
 181
 Albion Pratt 240
 Alden Augustus 370
 455
 Alden Newton 490
 Alexander 6 91 351

HOWE cont'd

Alexander H. 319
 Alfred 214 336
 Alfred Alonzo 195
 Alfred B. 371
 Alfred H. 283
 Alfred Knight 479
 Alfred L. 493
 Alfred Murray 313
 Alfred Perry 195
 Alfred Thatcher
 Thurston 349
 Alfred Winslow 255
 Alfreda C. 169
 Algernon Sidney 236
 358
 Alice 39 70 82 108 139
 169 176 291 308 343
 355 371 479 480 487
 Alice A. 455
 Alice Armstrong 484
 Alice Brown 432
 Alice Bryan 171
 Alice C. 405 458
 Alice Clara 314
 Alice D. 427
 Alice Elaine 494
 Alice Eliza 357
 Alice Eveline 404
 Alice Gertrude 320 442
 Alice Grace 333 436
 Alice L. 307 390 392
 Alice LaMotte 401
 Alice M. 176 289
 Alice Maria 437
 Alice Mary 222 291 482
 Alice May 367 428 466
 467
 Alice Pauline 179
 Alice Russell 475
 Alice Stearns 387
 Alida 97
 Alida Dearborn 461
 Allen 233 355
 Allen Dresser 332
 Allen Guild 485
 Allen Lewis 333 435
 Alma 99 232 353
 Alma Maria 232
 Almena 161
 Almeron 249 305 372
 Almira 214
 Almira 52 123 125 141
 187 200 246
 Almira Duncan 318
 Almira Jane 222
 Almira Melvina 350
 Almyra King 173
 Alona S. 204
 Alonzo 108 150 187 264
 346 422
 Alonzo Benjamin 312
 Alonzo Brigham 310
 Alonzo Edward Gib-
 son 288
 Alonzo F. 308
 Alonzo Franklin 310
 423
 Alonzo John 211
 Alonzo M. 179
 Alpheus 130 166 231
 Alpheus S. 248
 Alphonso 303 417 186
 Alta Eugenia 464
 Alta May 466
 Altamira 301
 Alva Sereno 364
 Alvah W. 380
 Alvan 118 201
 Alvan Talmage 483
 Alvan Willett 429
 Alvin 61 159 190 201
 214 322 337

HOWE cont'd

Alvin J. 380 461
 Alvin Jared 460
 Alvina Louisa 164
 Alzina 211
 Amanda 97 99 254
 Amanda Jeanette 198
 Amasa 62 63 122 154
 220 246 271 344 369
 Amasa B. 414
 Amasa Bemis 300 413
 Amasa D. 275
 Amasa Howard 92
 Ambrose F. 393
 Amelia 138 179 195 252
 343
 Amelia Ann 375
 Amelia Annette 261
 Amelia B. 164
 Amelia E. 307
 Amelia Frances 261
 Amelia Virginia 350
 America Christopher
 Columbus 261
 Amos 115 137 187 205
 207 243 306 327 332
 434 435
 Amos A. 211
 Amos Barney 484 494
 Amos Dee 494
 Amos Edgar 483
 Amos Judson 121 218
 Amos Ross 484 496
 Amy VIII 100 185 480
 Amy Elizabeth 436
 Amy Mable 435
 Anastasia 445
 Andeliann 233
 Andrew 162 361
 Andrew C. 360
 Andrew J. 303
 Andrew Jackson 99
 197 320
 Andrew Kendall 361
 Andrus Bezaleel 352
 Andrus F. 352
 Angelica Van Rens-
 salaer 102
 Angeline 263
 Angeline Leota 357
 Angeline Teresa 121
 Angenette C. 303
 Angie Fidelia 383
 Angie M. 419
 Angie W. 293
 Angilene 233
 Ann 40 49 81 224 254
 500
 Ann Cole 252
 Ann Eliza 380
 Ann Elizabeth 361
 Ann Evans 101
 Ann Janette 257
 Ann Jeffrey 224
 Ann Maria 161 226 344
 Ann Sumner 225
 Anna 35 42 43 68 77 87
 89 119 135 153 155
 185 342 348 358 363
 445
 Anna Albion 406
 Anna Asenath 393
 Anna Brigham 458
 Anna Case 433
 Anna E. 183
 Anna Eliza 365
 Anna Elizabeth 263
 478
 Anna Gwendolyn 490
 Anna Janet 290
 Anna L. 458
 Anna Lois C. 238

HOWE cont'd

Anna M. 249 271 297
 334 337 377 436
 Anna Maria 96 183
 Anna Rittenhouse 437
 Anna S. 167
 Anna Sophia 217
 Anna Sumner 344
 Anna T. 337
 Anna Watson 101
 Anna Wheeler 371
 Annah Caroline 391
 Annah May 465
 Anne 23 166 444
 Anne Rebecca 354
 Annette 335
 Annette C. 393
 Annette E. 340
 Annette Sykes 457
 Annie 189 289 431 457
 467
 Annie Augusta 483
 Annie Bell 283
 Annie C. 452
 Annie Elizabeth 324
 Annie Estelle Legate
 389
 Annie F. 307
 Annie Frances 394
 Annie Jeanette 443
 Annie L. 341
 Annie Lyon 430
 Annie M. 332 376
 Annie Maria 252
 Annie Palmer 171
 Annie S. IX
 Annie Stewart 393
 Annie W. 427
 Ansel Lorenzo 336
 Ansel P. 280 281 404
 Ansel Wallace 289
 Anson B. 411
 Antipas 56 68 105 134
 Apollo 151 265
 Appleton Richardson
 223
 Arabella 258
 Arabelle 217
 Arad H. 290 410
 Arathusa 254
 Arathusa Reed 209
 Archelaus 106 192 311
 Archelaus Matthias
 311 424
 Archibald Murray 296
 Arden M. 451
 Arden N. 360
 Arden Smith 404
 Ariel 77 104
 Armeda 465
 Armine Augusta 255
 Artalissa Southworth
 280
 Artemas 30 60 68 86
 105 108 117 122 135
 152 164 196 220 318
 Artemas Lewis 210
 Artemas Waldo 135
 Artemesia A. 216
 Arthur 435 469 484 487
 Arthur Allen 486 496
 Arthur B. VIII 279 399
 Arthur Clarke 413
 Arthur Crosby 327
 Arthur Daniel 218
 Arthur Franklin 426
 Arthur G. 443
 Arthur H. 104
 Arthur Harrison 305
 Arthur J. 341
 Arthur James 448
 Arthur John Perry 440
 Arthur Leolin 383

HOWE cont'd

Arthur Luther 424
 Arthur M. 304
 Arthur Mason 393 433
 Arthur Nason 482
 Arthur Otis 340
 Arthur Warren 409 474
 Arthur Wesley 479
 Arthur Wilbert 356 447
 Arthur Winslow 492
 Asa 35 76 79 97 107 126
 139 153 157 192 220
 268 278
 Asa B. 124
 Asa Bowker 118 212
 Asa C. 270 390
 Asa Goodnow see John
 Calhoun Howe
 Asa W. 96
 Asabelle J. 452
 Asahel Shurtleff 361
 451
 Asenath 86 147 245
 260 379
 Asenath P. 271
 Audrey Cainne 494
 Augusta 311 423
 Augusta Ann 236 359
 Augusta Endicott 367
 Augusta F. 369
 Augusta Maria 368
 Augusta Stella 468
 Augustus 229 353
 Augustus Clarence 452
 Augustus Darwin 280
 Augustus Elliot 165
 288
 Augustus Franklin 369
 455
 Augustus Hanman 226
 Augustus J. 195 314
 Augustus Jonah 316
 Aurelia Lillias 194
 Aurelia Perry 314
 Aurelia S. 393
 Aurora 262
 Austin 176 256
 Austin Alonzo 420
 Austin Bartlett 423
 477
 Avalena Malissa 161
 Avery Fiske 241 362
 Azariah 32
 Azubah 29 44 113 114
 Bailey Haswell 462
 Bainbridge 271
 Barbara 493
 Barbara Louise 492
 Barbara Stevens 476
 Barnet 119 214
 Barney 122 221
 Barton 169 294 411
 Barzillai 130 233
 Barzillai B. 315
 Barzillai Miles 162
 Bathsheba 25 40 85
 Baxter 66 127 228 350
 Bazaleel 128
 Becca Hubbard 199
 Bela 207
 Belle 449
 Belle Amelia 417
 Benajah 148
 Benjamin 23 24 25 49
 51 52 56 71 76 90
 92 93 96 107 113 137
 143 153 176 179 228
 243 253 279 367
 Benjamin Alonzo 194
 Benjamin B. 266 385
 Benjamin Clough 158
 278

HOWE cont'd

Benjamin Darwin 278
399
Benjamin Dudley 47
Benjamin Edward 220
Benj. F. 305 351 352
Benjamin Franklin
194 196 221 222 273
286 393 408
Benjamin Fowler 228
351
Benjamin Horr 385
Benjamin L. 124
Benjamin Lincoln 118
213
Benjamin Porter 303
414 475
Benjamin Willard 47
Bernice Emma 491
Bertha 353 425
Bertha A. 420
Bertha E. 456
Bertha Eliza 428
Bertha Gemmel 174
Bertha Jane 483
Bertha L. 288
Bertha Lucile 494
Bertha P. 459
Bertie W. 478
Bessie 182 421
Bessie Elizabeth 476
Bessie Fisher 406
Bessie Herbert 434
Bessie L. 455 477
Bessie Taylor 484
Bethia 68
Bethiah 10
Betsey 76 87 88 90 93
99 104 105 115 116
117 137 139 141 144
153 154 159 192 195
201 205 221 243 249
253 254 275
Betsey B. 232 238
Betsey D. 259
Betsey Deland 242
Betsey Georgietta 393
Betsey Rice 193
Betsey S. 109
Betsey Stickney 280
Betty 58 81 111 135
266 281
Betty Lina 346
Beulah 20 21 47 74 75
77
Bezaleel 30 58 65 66
112 127 129 228 229
230
Blanch Agnes 483
Blanche Adelia 417
Blanche Blakely 392
Blanche Gertrude 456
Bliss 154
Bowman 207 274 394
Bradley Lorenzo 169
294
Brigham 127 130 229
232
Buckley 38 69 82 83 84
163
Buckley Hubbard 163
286
Bula 451
Burton 363 442
Burton A. VIII
Byrle 420
Byron 346
Byron Church 354 446
C. A. IX
C. Arthur VIII
C. M. 402
Caleb 22 45 46 47 88
90 166

HOWE cont'd

Caleb Clapp 95
Caleb L. 167
Caleb Lysander 290
Calista 217 260
Calista R. 260
Calma W. 474
Calvin 50 53 66 95 98
104 106 122 129 130
132 158 159 187 192
220 230 238 239 279
281 399
Calvin A. 188 306
Calvin Guild 96 177
Camille Libbie 473
Candace 62 75 118 207
220
Carl 500
Carl E. 466
Carl Emery 446
Carlton Dexter 340
Carlton E. 356 447
Carlton Frederick 347
443
Carlton Lesley 266
Caroline 23 90 92 126
151 168 184 197 225
239 244 263 264 265
331 351
Caroline A. 406
Caroline Adelaide 433
Caroline Amelia 221
312
Caroline Augusta 213
Caroline Brunswick
310
Caroline C. 272
Caroline D. 198
Caroline Dana 265
Caroline E. 319
Caroline E. Covell 273
Caroline Elizabeth 210
248 323
Caroline Frances 241
Caroline G. 270 400
Caroline H. 293
Caroline Jane 263
Caroline M. 99
Caroline O. 271 391
Caroline Scott 195
Caroline Sophia 254
Caroline Spooner 389
Caroline Thorndike
330 431 432
Carolyn Lucretia 390
Carrie 356 405 418
Carrie A. 336
Carrie Chesebrough
353
Carrie E. 249 370
Carrie Nancy 282
Carroll Phineas 427
480
Catherine 33 56 70 93
96 103 107 108 129
135 144 148 152 269
Catherine Ann 214
Catherine Augusta 422
Catherine Dexter 142
Catherine Elizabeth
179
Catherine Freer 468
Catherine Gates 310
Catherine J. 238
Catherine Livingston
175
Catherine Morse 194
Catherine Smith 463
Catherine Van Renn-
salaer 184
Cecelia 373
Cecil Bernard 456
Celestia 224

HOWE cont'd

Celia P. 320
Celiberty 110
Chandler Crosset 306
418
Charles 23 24 30 52 53
66 99 118 125 130 141
142 157 159 162 170
174 178 185 189 207
212 226 232 248 251
252 256 262 269 271
277 288 293 295 305
374 379 392 394 397
402 421 429 452 487
Charles A. 337 356 446
Charles Addison 385
Charles Albert 263
308 421 426
Charles Alonzo 218
Charles Amos 247 371
Charles Armstrong
444 486
Charles Arthur 397
418 428 468
Charles Augustine 318
427
Charles Austin 251
Charles Avery 171
Charles B. 251 455
Charles Bennett 472
493
Charles Bigelow 389
Charles C. 258
Charles Carroll 222
345 442
Charles Daniel 436
Charles Delbert 219
Charles Douglas 179
Charles Dudley 253
Charles E. 178 442
Charles Edward 374
457
Charles Edward
Bishop 97 179
Charles Elmer 348 443
Charles Emerson 407
Charles Ephraim 323
Charles Eugene 469
492
Charles F. 270 282
390 431
Charles Fisher 430 481
Charles Fletcher 484
494
Charles Frank 425
Charles Franklin 96
178 190 309 343
Charles Frederick 207
270 326
Charles Gilbert 263
Charles Goulding 334
436
Charles H. 226 291 380
410 412
Charles Harold 463 471
Charles Harris 307
Charles Henry 167
218 285 342 367 422
Charles Henry Web-
ster 400
Charles I. 269
Charles Israel 287 408
Charles Joseph 370 456
Charles Julian 457
Charles Keach 465
Charles Kingsley IX
407 473
Charles L. F. 164
Charles LeRoy 487
Charles Lewis 324
Charles Luke 433
Charles M. 284 307 316
320 426

HOWE cont'd

Charles Marden 469
 Charles Marvin 495
 Charles Milliard 347
 Charles Morgan 278
 401 403 470
 Charles Mortimer 230
 353
 Charles N. 419 476
 Charles Nathaniel 477
 Charles Nelson 368
 369 455
 Charles Northrop 248
 Charles Oliver 326 430
 Charles Osmond 309
 421
 Charles P. 177 297
 Charles Parker 324 428
 Charles Pinckney 109
 Charles Ralph 484 495
 Charles Rice 99
 Charles Roland 397
 468
 Charles Ross VIII 435
 484
 Charles Roswell 297
 Charles S. 384 393
 Charles Samuel 442
 Charles Shedd 473
 Charles Silas 335
 Charles Sumner 304
 417
 Charles T. VIII 315
 Charles Turner 236 359
 Charles W. 249 300 373
 405 413
 Charles Wesley 266
 351 363 445 487
 Charles Willard 197 320
 Charles Willett 429
 Charles William 393
 413 466
 Charles Witt 210
 Charles Woodford 285
 407
 Charlotte 60 63 77 86
 124 190 199 212 235
 250 262 325 326 397
 Charlotte A. 205
 Charlotte Abigail 205
 Charlotte Ann 242
 Charlotte Elizabeth 295
 Charlotte Ethel 464
 Charlotte M. 164
 Charlotte Maria 164
 362
 Charlotte Woodward
 268
 Chauncey 299
 Chauncey Aspinwall
 280
 Cherrill 494
 Chester 187 305 418 476
 Chester Alanson 423
 478
 Chester Allen 436 484
 Chester C. 325 430 486
 Chester Harris IX 437
 485
 Chester Sill 350
 Chester Warren 298
 Chileab Smith 174
 Chloe 167
 Christiana B. 165
 Christopher G. IX
 Christopher Goddard
 282
 Christopher J. 194
 Cicero 343
 Claire 420
 Claire J. 453
 Clara 184 296
 Clara Belle 345

HOWE cont'd

Clara Charlotte 173
 Clara F. 291
 Clara Louise 406
 Clara May 357
 Clara Palmer 171
 Clara Persis 455
 Clara W. 424
 Clarence Denton 384
 Clarence Everett 411
 Clarence Fletcher 427
 479
 Clarence Fred 380 461
 Clarence M. 178
 Clarence Otis Stephen
 440
 Clarence P. 343 453
 Clarence Preston 341
 Clarence Raymond 500
 Clarence Wilbert 288
 Claribel 163
 Clarinda 125 305
 Clarissa 82 89 91 92 241
 Clarissa Ann 312
 Clarissa D. 109
 Clarissa Frost 166
 Clarissa Gardner 101
 Clarissa Raymond 442
 Clark 124 224 346
 Clark T. 99
 Claude 494
 Clayton Meade 492
 Clementine Stoughton
 361
 Clifford Elmer 446
 Clifford H. 375
 Clifton D. IX
 Clifton Durant 340
 Clifton Gates 456
 Climena 429
 Clinton David 479
 Clinton H. 356
 Clinton Rogers 320
 Clinton Samuel 435
 Cloyd John 456
 Clyde 447 494
 Clyde Albert 443
 Clynthia 154
 Cora 397 410
 Cora Agnes 388
 Cora Belle 394 427
 Cora Blanche 345
 Cora Cornelia 219
 Cora E. 182
 Cora Elizabeth 408
 Cora L. 428
 Cora M. 294 394 435
 Cordelia 306
 Cordelia B. 423
 Corintha 301
 Cornelia 228 258 306
 Cornelia Ann 322
 Cornelia Martin 280
 Cornelia Morgan 414
 Cornelia Parmeley 263
 Cornelia Scovell 306
 Cornelia Watson 182
 Cornelius 306 331
 Cortez Jerome 363
 Crete 133
 Crosby 326
 Crosby Otis 329 430
 Cruse Taylor 484 495
 Cullen Bryant 352
 Curtis 85 202 271
 Curtis Pollard 200 321
 Curtis Quincy 321
 Cutler 185
 Cutler Newell 269 388
 Cynthia 185
 Cynthia Brooks 497
 Cynthia L. 357
 Cyprian 35 75

HOWE cont'd

Cyrenus 149
 Cyrus 186 268 290
 Cyrus B. 259 380
 Cyrus Barker 349 444
 Daisy A. 454
 Daisy Lucille 420
 Damaris 63 124 224
 Danford 91
 Daniel 6 9 11 20 21 27
 42 43 60 62 64 78 104
 118 121 124 125 127
 151 152 156 157 219
 224 244 266 276 277
 345 360
 Daniel Austin 288 408
 Daniel Azro Ashley
 Buck 279
 Daniel Bishop 351
 Daniel D. 97 178
 Daniel Haven 235 358
 Daniel King 161 283
 Daniel M. 277 398
 Daniel Milton 219 342
 Daniel Newton 118
 Daniel Rice 385
 Daniel W. 224 381 409
 Daniel Wait III IV
 VII 358 449 450
 Daniel Warner 169
 Darius 48 66 127 185
 299
 Darius Amidon 299 413
 David V VIII 7 9 17 18
 19 36 37 38 39 60 79
 81 82 83 84 146 159
 162 163 232 241 258
 280 285 286 362 379
 David Bradford 485
 David F. 336
 David Marston 278
 David Munroe 243
 Deborah 13 28 32 53
 120
 Delano Amsden 261 382
 Delbert 346
 Delia 57 104 109 187 271
 Delia A. 328 376
 Delia Abbie 430
 Delia Frances 423
 Delia Newton 317
 Delinda 149
 Dennis 118 185 211 240
 299 361
 Desire 190
 Dewitt Clinton 218 393
 Dexter 188 191 205 306
 309 328
 Diana 233
 Diantha 149 235
 Diantha Elizabeth 160
 Diantha Lee 231
 Dickawarmus 176
 Dinah 142
 Dolly 63 82 124 130 138
 152 153 191 203
 Dolly B. 268
 Dolly Brigham 135
 Dolly Louise 222
 Dolly O. 270
 Dolly Pierce 123
 Dolly Stratton 322
 Donald 440 494
 Donald Franklin 485
 Donald Hope 497
 Donald Kenneth 439
 485
 Donald William IX
 Donald Wallace 458
 Dora L. 369
 Dora Louise 494
 Dora Mae 473
 Dorcas 398

HOWE cont'd

Dorcas A. 199
 Doris Mae 496
 Dorothea 497
 Dorothy 11 15 27 55 59
 75 76 138
 Dorothy Adaline 446
 Dorothy Edith 473
 Dorothy Margaret 479
 Dorothy May 407
 Douglas N. 486
 Dudley 90 91 169
 Dulcinea 109 117
 Dunton 500
 Duty S. 159
 Earl 130 187 232
 Earl A. 420
 Earl Eugene 452
 Earl F. 325 430
 Earl Foster 446 487
 Earl M. 440
 Earl Warren 468
 Ebenezer 9 14 23 24 33
 34 53 68 69 71 72 75
 88 97 100 136 145
 151 166 182 243 290
 304 328 364 417
 Ebenezer Boylston 242
 363
 Ebenezer Deland 243
 Ebenezer Ezekiel 364 451
 Ebenezer Morse 145
 Eber 423
 Eber Andross 228
 Eber Andrus 350
 Eddie S. 444
 Edgar 409 435 467 483
 Edgar A. 233 356
 Edgar Burdge 445
 Edgar Clark 226 348
 Edgar Cruse 483 493
 Edgar Franklin VIII
 339 438
 Edgar H. 446
 Edgar John 494
 Edgar M. 368
 Edgar Pratt 405 472
 Edgar Warren 287
 Edgar Wellington 395
 466
 Edgar Willis 382
 Edith 65 289 353 438
 439 461 470
 Edith Adeel 357
 Edith Augusta 478
 Edith Belle 411
 Edith Caroline 500
 Edith Carrie 442
 Edith Frances 416
 Edith Georgia 455
 Edith J. 355
 Edith Lillian 456
 Edith M. IX 429
 Edith March 434
 Edmond 179
 Edmund Bemis 466
 Edmund G. VIII
 Edmund P. 217
 Edmund Perry 341
 440 485
 Edna 345 466
 Edna Frances 371
 Edna Miriam 462
 Edson Humphrey 197
 318
 Edward VII 22 47 48
 91 119 155 162 184
 217 221 279 286 299
 330 342 379 399 409
 431
 Edward Alonzo see
 Alonzo Edward Gib-
 son

HOWE cont'd

Edward Augustus 207
 Edward Barbour 462
 384
 Edward Barnes 311 424
 Edward Calvin 343 442
 500
 Edward Cheever 481
 Edward Cole 252 375
 Edward Dexter 433
 Edward E. 305 371 424
 478
 Edward Ellsworth 345
 Edward Ernest 222 345
 Edward Everett 315
 426
 Edward Flint 124
 Edward Francis 247 371
 Edward Frank 391 465
 Edward Franklin 177
 215 298 338
 Edward G. 405
 Edward Gardiner 430
 480
 Edward Gordon 446
 Edward H. 214
 Edward Kingsbury 213
 Edward L. 394
 Edward Lee 342
 Edward Lewis 226
 Edward Morrill 436
 Edward Oscar 218
 Edward Payson 365 452
 Edward Peabody 406
 Edward Perley 452
 Edward Porter 285 407
 Edward Raymond 478
 Edward Reed 317
 Edward Robbins 8 295
 Edward Sawyer 425 479
 Edward Sylvester 306
 419
 Edward Thomas 284 406
 Edward Thorndike 482
 Edward W. 241 363
 Edward William 8 286
 408
 Edwin 167 221 244 344
 363
 Edwin A. 195 257 282
 288 303 377
 Edwin Alpheus 422
 Edwin Baxter 382
 Edwin Dewey 385 462
 Edwin E. 217
 Edwin Earl 458
 Edwin Ernest 463
 Edwin H. 404 468
 Edwin Harrison 280
 404
 Edwin J. 179
 Edwin Jarvis 319
 Edwin Jenkins 230
 Edwin Leander 161
 283
 Edwin Lorenzo 164
 Edwin Loriston 222
 Edwin M. 282
 Edwin Newton 384 462
 Edwin P. 318
 Edwin Perry 465
 Edwin Read 161
 Edwin Ruthven 350
 Edwin Smith 286
 Effie 387 460
 Effie Barney 484
 Effie E. 398
 Effie L. 419
 Egbert 232
 Egbert Newell 100
 Elbert E. 182
 Elbridge 162 271 391
 394

HOWE cont'd

Elbridge G. 303 417
 Elbridge Gerry 186 196
 214 242 315 316 317
 336 363 425
 Elbridge H. 391
 Elbridge Haynes 162
 285 407
 Elbridge N. 379
 Elbridge Root 286
 Elbridge Sagendorph
 476
 Elden 338 438
 Elden G. 416 476
 Elden L. 476
 Eldon Ross 496
 Eldora 455
 Eldora Jane Thomp-
 son 401
 Eldora M. 376
 Eleanor 118 159 166
 167 187 212 346 487
 Eleanor Amelia 368
 Eleanor Elizabeth 336
 Eleanor H. 210
 Eleanor Howard 172
 Eleanor Mabel 452
 Eleazer 5 6 13 32 71
 144
 Eleazer O. 144 255
 Eleazer Williams 51
 Electa Olivia 255
 Eli 59 73 115 146 147
 148 156 207 242 258
 263 275 332
 Eli E. 324 428
 Eli H. 253
 Eli James 435
 Eliakim 30 34 66 67 68
 Elias 45 53 97 98 99
 154 181 186 271 300
 391 392 413 414 465
 Elias Perry 391
 Elias W. 465
 Elias Wilson 391
 Elihu 89
 Elijah 23 50 54 89 102
 103 155 167 186 187
 300
 Elijah Franklin 145
 257
 Elijah Munger 277 397
 Elijah S. 167 290
 Elinor Ruth 479
 Eliphalet 18 37 41 51
 52 82 85 86 96 162 164
 Eliphalet R. 164 287
 Elisha 9 19 20 41 42 86
 87 165
 Elisha Rockwood 163
 Eliza 97 120 129 140
 151 152 188 189 191
 207 212 219 224 239
 248 250 300 346 356
 377 399
 Eliza A. 316
 Eliza Ann 165 273
 Eliza Charlotte 189
 Eliza E. 281
 Eliza G. 279
 Eliza J. 165
 Eliza Jane 256 348
 Eliza Jones 174
 Eliza M. 307
 Eliza Melissa 233
 Eliza P. 416
 Eliza Rice 101
 Eliza Russell 237
 Elizabeth 7 9 13 15 18
 20 23 30 32 38 42 47
 49 54 55 57 60 69 71
 72 77 79 83 84 87 100
 103 105 113 114 119

HOWE Elizabeth cont'd

121 127 139 144 151
 153 156 158 161 163
 212 213 219 224 228
 239 268 276 278 332
 350 394 421 474 500
 Elizabeth A. 326
 Elizabeth Ann 162 384
 Elizabeth Arathusa 389
 Elizabeth Augusta 290
 Elizabeth Belle 346
 Elizabeth C. 267 286
 Elizabeth Clapp 95
 Elizabeth Coolidge 295
 Elizabeth Dudley 432
 Elizabeth Elmira 337
 Elizabeth Jane 231
 Elizabeth Lurane 321
 Elizabeth M. 180
 Elizabeth Patterson 261
 Elizabeth Phelps 251
 Elizabeth Rice 462
 Elizabeth Spelman 296
 Elizabeth Stearns 325
 Elizabeth Tyler 450
 Elizabeth Wheeler 337
 Elizur Foster 232 354
 Ella 298 306 387
 Ella A. 282
 Ella Annie 443
 Ella Barker 372
 Ella Clementine 384
 Ella Cora 357
 Ella D. 339
 Ella Eliza 356
 Ella Emeline 293
 Ella F. 322 422 428
 Ella Frances 365
 Ella J. 288
 Ella Jenness 393
 Ella Josephine 320
 Ella Louisa 423
 Ella Louise 230
 Ella Mary 292
 Ella Millison 266
 Ella Mitchell 448
 Ella Phebe 395
 Ella Rowena 416
 Ella Ruth 371
 Ellen 167 273 307 346
 387
 Ellen A. 216 256 276
 Ellen Augusta 393
 Ellen Daisy 486
 Ellen Elizabeth 331
 369 445
 Ellen Frances 198 312
 Ellen Frances Gertrude 323
 Ellen I. 182
 Ellen J. 269
 Ellen Jane 221 334
 Ellen Louisa 354
 Ellen Lydia 393
 Ellen M. 256 316 319
 340 372
 Ellen Maria 303 322
 Ellen Orilla 283
 Ellen Roanna 361
 Ellery Clement 253
 Elliot Calvin 306 418
 Elliot Castleton 495
 Elliott Ward 427
 Ellon Clayton 471 492
 Ellsworth Ward 427
 Elma Electa 338
 Elmer 153 270
 Elmer E. 453
 Elmer Elizur 354 446
 Elmer Lyman 389 464
 Elmer Parker 424
 Elmer Porter 427 480
 Elmina 379

HOWE cont'd

Elmina Buckman 400
 Elmira 94 160 214
 Elmon 94 176 297
 Elmore L. 486
 Elmore Lawrence 443
 Elnora 381
 Elon 131 233
 Elon Haskell 233
 Elroy S. 366 452
 Elsie 228 367
 Elsie A. 307
 Elsie M. 467
 Elsie Ruth 355
 Elva May 383
 Elvada 268
 Elver Leston 383
 Elvin 265
 Elvira 157 277
 Elvira Augusta 254
 Elvira Eveline 361
 Elvira Matilda 329
 Emeline 121 162 169
 213 265 294 300
 Emeline A. 276
 Emeline Jenkins 230
 Emerancy 166
 Emerancy F. 362
 Emerson 162 285
 Emerson Jonathan 169
 293
 Emery 120
 Emery Alphonzo 164
 Emily 224 233 244 268
 330
 Emily A. 460
 Emily Augusta 243
 Emily C. 176 238 270
 Emily Clark 322
 Emily Hitchcock 400
 Emily Jane 357
 Emily Philinda 463
 Emily S. 393 394
 Emma 281 328 335 352
 443
 Emma A. 306 404
 Emma Adeline 190
 Emma Augusta 257
 Emma Bernice 477
 Emma Catherine 194
 Emma E. 362
 Emma Esther 304
 Emma F. 293 376
 Emma Frances 369
 Emma H. 454
 Emma I. 249
 Emma Isabel 433
 Emma Kansada 411
 Emma L. 321 396
 Emma Louisa 404
 Emma Louise 347
 Emma Pearl 283
 Emma R. 205
 Emmons 97
 Emory 152
 Emory Alphonzo 288
 Enoch 159 281 405
 Ephraim 2 3 13 32 59
 71 76 112 113 134 143
 144 152 202 240 253
 254 323 376
 Ephraim Dana 376
 Ephraim S. 227 349
 Ephraim W. 394
 Ernest VIII 426
 Ernest E. 420 422 452
 477
 Ernest L. 411
 Ernest Livingston 382
 Ernest R. 385
 Ernest Washburn 471
 Erwin 346
 Essie M. 475

HOWE cont'd

Estella 181
 Estella H. 355
 Estelle 335 467
 Estelle Woodbury 385
 Estes 22 49 92 93 174
 175 296
 Esther 22 42 63 71 159
 185 192 305 469
 Esther Betsey 429
 Esther Clark 183
 Esther Frances 247
 Esther Ross 315
 Esther Viletta 299
 Ethel 353
 Ethel Christine 455 461
 Ethel Laura 442
 Ethel M. 439
 Ethel Ruth 487
 Ethel Walton 457
 Etta 293
 Etta A. 381
 Etta L. 386
 Etta May 313
 Etta Sophronia 383
 Ettie 292
 Eudora A. 422
 Eugene 290
 Eugene Carlton 308
 Eugene Lyman 422 477
 Eugene Merrill 444
 Eugene W. 380
 Eugene Y. 341
 Eugenia May 418
 Eunice 15 22 56 64 77
 89 93 95 115 116 118
 119 124 130 204 224
 230 470
 Eunice Courance 264
 Eunice Olive 477
 Eunice S. 274
 Eusebia Ann 264
 Eva 446
 Eva Estelle 292
 Eva Lavinia 218
 Eva Leona 384
 Eva Maud 319
 Eva May 383
 Eveline 125 253 254
 Eveline Maria 163
 Evelyn Louise 466
 Evelyn Mabel 447
 Everett 163 461
 Everett Addison 385
 Everett Chase 313 425
 Experience 16 111 199
 201
 Ezekiel 18 19 30 40 41
 50 68 69 81 84 85 86
 88 94 136 137 138 139
 164 242 243 365 380
 Ezekiel Franklin 164
 Ezra 34 73 146
 Ezra L. 311
 Fannie 107 184
 Fannie Agnes 248
 Fannie Amelia 338
 Fannie F. 458
 Fannie Louise 433
 Fannie M. 165
 Fannie Sabra 404
 Fanny 97 135 185 191
 208 301
 Fanny B. 248 319
 Fanny Beauregard 313
 Fanny C. 257
 Fanny D. 259
 Fanny Maria 270
 Fanny Woodbury 361
 Farrell Verne 493
 Fayette R. 216 340
 Felton Weeks 473
 Fidelia S. 299

HOWE cont'd

Field Robert 54
 Fiske 68 134
 Flint 274 395
 Flora 249
 Flora Dell 411
 Flora Jane 218
 Flora M. 381 395
 Florence 371
 Florence A. 249 456
 Florence Ada 392
 Florence Adelaide 345
 Florence Anna 456
 Florence E. 394 411
 Florence Ella 408
 Florence Enid 447
 Florence Howard 295
 Florence Isabelle 343
 Florence Jennie 491
 Florence Julia 172
 Florence Maria 390
 Florence Marie 320
 Florence Maude 463
 Florence Viola 469
 Florimon Livingston
 261 382
 Florimon Moulton
 VIII 377
 Florrie 382
 Florro F. 283
 Floy Ralph 494
 Forest Winslow 469
 492
 Fortunatus 105 190
 Frances 251 279 335
 399 438 468
 Frances Amelia 303
 305 308
 Frances Ann 224 369
 382
 Frances Ellen 101
 Frances Florence 421
 Frances Lawrence 434
 Frances Louise 481
 Frances Macky 242
 Frances Maria 325
 Frances Mary 293
 Frances Matilda 369
 Frances Ramadge 229
 Frances Ray 483
 Frances Sophronia 285
 Frances Virginia 491
 Francis 25 26 47 58 61
 68 77 105 119 136 155
 161 184 186 187 205
 241 273 299 327 363
 Francis Altamont 270
 Francis Apollo 265
 Francis Arnold 458
 Francis Augustine 331
 433
 Francis Boylston 326
 Francis Freeman 434
 Francis French 312
 Francis H. 326
 Francis Lane 353
 Francis Leroy 292
 Francis Marion 357
 Francis P. 242 363
 Francis Willard 190 308
 Francis William 326
 Frank 181 341 342 367
 382 398 403 417 438
 445 469 477 487
 Frank A. 284 367
 Frank Adams 334 437
 Frank Asa 390 464
 Frank Ashley 401 470
 493
 Frank Ashton 471 493
 Frank Azro 404 471
 Frank Azro (Mrs.) VIII
 Frank Bailey 378

HOWE cont'd

Frank Blaine 462 490
 Frank Boyd 341
 Frank Carroll 454 489
 Frank Clifford 257
 Frank Cole 285 407
 Frank Cutter 433
 Frank D. 417 423 478
 Frank Deloss 490
 Frank Dennis 342
 Frank E. IX 165 283
 291 341 440 485
 Frank Edwin 379 465
 491
 Frank F. 392 449
 Frank G. 341
 Frank Gideon 347
 Frank H. 475
 Frank Herbert 312
 Frank Howard 360 451
 Frank L. 387
 Frank Lester 292
 Frank Lewis 385
 Frank Lincoln 452
 Frank Lowell 370 456
 Frank M. 308 420
 Frank Martin 257
 Frank Mason 441 485
 Frank Newell 388 463
 Frank Perry 344
 Frank R. 464
 Frank Ray VIII 451
 Frank S. 356 447 454
 474
 Frank W. 284 441 492
 Frank Warner 408
 Frank Warren 466 492
 Frank Winslow 422 477
 Frankie Lilly 338
 Franklin 195 214 219
 243 268 315 337 342
 397 444
 Franklin A. 455
 Franklin Abraham 323
 Franklin Elbridge 425
 Franklin L. 277 397
 Franklin S. 274
 Fred 342 367
 Fred Abel 376
 Fred Albert 293 411
 Fred Allen 452 488
 Fred E. 340
 Fred Fulton 416 476
 Fred Gates 372 456
 Fred H. 373 396
 Fred L. 381
 Fred Levi 346
 Fred Lysander 291 410
 Fred M. 454
 Fred Moses 383
 Fred Reid 473
 Fred S. 398
 Fred Tyler 402 471
 Fred W. 477
 Frederic 381
 Frederic W. 500
 Frederic William VIII
 500
 Frederick 56 103 105
 162 185 189 233 268
 293 355 364 387 421
 429
 Frederick A. 327
 Frederick Abbey 338
 Frederick Alonzo 190
 307 308
 Frederick Augustus 96
 Frederick B. 408
 Frederick Bryant 405
 472
 Frederick C. 348
 Frederick Cutler 270
 390

HOWE cont'd

Frederick Edward 298
 Frederick Ellsworth
 411
 Frederick Griggs 425
 Frederick H. 463
 Frederick James 299
 412
 Frederick Lewis 396
 468
 Frederick Livermore
 436
 Frederick Lyman 369
 Frederick S. 169
 Frederick Stanley 391
 Frederick Tyler 471
 Frederick W. 423
 Frederick Wallace 420
 Frederick Warland
 390 465
 Frederick Willard 309
 421
 Frederick William 99
 433 442
 Frederick Willis 406
 Freeda Ellen 487
 Freeman 204
 Freeman Sumner 319
 Freeman Winslow 193
 Fremont 343 442
 Gardner 61 106 119
 151 190 215 217 309
 422
 Gardner Durfee 263
 384
 Gardner L. 216 341
 Genevieve 457
 Genie Ada 456
 Genie Maria 370
 George VIII 54 151 155
 157 193 195 205 226
 230 232 243 246 260
 269 274 279 289 290
 294 295 307 311 314
 322 326 348 366 370
 387 399 409 429 443
 George A. 324 381
 George Addison 325
 George Allaire VIII
 172
 George Allen 441
 George Ambrose 421
 George Anthony 163
 George Antipas 190
 308
 George Appleton 223
 George Augustus IV
 95 161 284 445
 George B. 454 489
 George Balfe 456
 George Belknap 287
 George Briggs 255
 George Brown 315 426
 George Browning 317
 426
 George Buckley 110
 198
 George C. 129 217 229
 George Calvin 181 298
 George Campbell 387
 George Charles 481
 George Clark 299 413
 George Clifford 198 320
 George Cutler 388 463
 George D. IV V 179
 George Dexter 307
 George Dickinson 413
 475
 George Dudley 326
 George E. 308 356 420
 428 447
 George Ebenezer 409
 474

HOWE cont'd

George Edward IX 336
 346 389 435 478 483
 493
 George Edwin 247
 George Elihu 314
 George Eliot 96
 George Emerson 222
 George Everett 286
 George F. 397
 George Francis 160 346
 George Frank 290 394
 George G. 380
 George Gamaliel 289
 George Gleason 249 372
 George H. 413 457
 George Harrison 387
 George Harry 370
 George Henry 101 251
 254 312 313 370 374
 457
 George Herbert 391
 George Hubbard IV
 VIII 287 408
 George Irwin 298 429
 George Kendrick 486
 496
 George Knight 427 479
 George L. 262 383 416
 George Lafayette 224
 George Leonard 350
 444 486
 George Levi 310 423
 George Lincoln 285
 George Louis 370 496
 George Lucien 291
 George Lunt 437
 George Lyman 253 298
 George M. 198 283 337
 342
 George MacKenzie 401
 George Mariot 320
 George Marshall 163
 287 331 408
 George Metcalf 297
 George Milton 342 441
 George Morrill 361
 George Mowry 425 479
 George Newell 419
 George Norton 411
 George Otis 326
 George P. 364 432
 George Parker 252
 George Plummer 267
 386 481
 George R. 1
 George Rice 98 181
 George Robert 494
 George Rowland 230
 353
 George S. 224 303
 George Savage 95 177
 George Settles 363
 George Swan 395 467
 George Tyler 469
 George Vincent 182
 George W. 164 167 199
 253 260 274 373 381
 George Wadsworth
 282 405
 George Walter 497
 George Walter Gadel
 486
 George Warner 445
 George Warren 265 426
 George Washington 92
 160 173 209 210 273
 301 308 334 393 415
 George Wayland 362
 George Willard 392
 George William 174
 303 326 334 359
 George Windsor 195 313

HOWE cont'd

George Winthrop 195
 313
 George Wright 474
 Georgia 324
 Georgianna 373
 Gerald Shropshire 497
 Gershom 13 31 70
 Gertrude 287 298 467
 Gertrude Amy 405
 Gertrude Bigelow 478
 Gertrude Dean 429
 Gertrude E. 396
 Gertrude Eloise 471
 Gertrude Fisher 284
 Gertrude Leonora 388
 Gertrude Lydia 421
 Gertrude Mary 309
 Gideon 27 63 225 347
 Gilbert 259 271 355 379
 Gilbert H. 367
 Gilbert Hamilton 203
 324
 Gilbert Warren 163
 Giles 233
 Gilman Alexander 203
 Gilman Bigelow VII
 Gladys H. 476
 Gladys M. 480
 Gladys Mae 493
 Glover Elbridge 377
 Grace 353 469
 Grace A. 454
 Grace Beaman 413
 Grace Carrier 464
 Grace Emma 375 453
 Grace Estelle 385
 Grace G. 257
 Grace Gertrude 442
 Grace L. 288
 Grace M. 477
 Grace Thaxter 359
 Grace Washburn 403
 Grant Preston 418
 Gratia 167
 Gratia Burt 289
 Greenleaf 97 179
 Gustavus Goss 266
 Guy Butman 489 497
 498
 Guy Forbes 471
 Guy O. 439
 Guy Winfred 370 456
 Gwendolen 483
 Halle 405
 Halsey R. 398
 Hamilton 217 271 391
 Hamilton T. 460
 Hamilton Tyler 379
 Hammond 125
 Hannah 8 9 10 13 14
 19 22 32 47 48 49 50
 60 63 64 71 82 86 91
 113 125 141 144 151
 156 159 164 170 184
 199 202 215 230 239
 254 281 401
 Hannah Augusta 188
 Hannah B. 159 237 376
 Hannah Burnet 249
 Hannah Davis 196
 Hannah Dawes 240
 Hannah Elizabeth 231
 258 323
 Hannah Hepzibeth 95
 Hannah Mandana 250
 Hannah Maria 312
 Hannah Needham 268
 Hannah P. 143
 Hannah Reed 204
 Hannah Sophronia 368

HOWE cont'd

Hannah W. 271
 Harlan 387
 Harlan B. 307
 Harlan Colcord 480
 Harlen 268
 Harley 97
 Harlow E. 216 341
 Harold 484
 Harold Bryant 472
 Harold Clendensen
 457
 Harold Dale 493
 Harold Edward 298
 412
 Harold F. 371
 Harold Hosmer 438
 Harold Josiah 437
 Harold Taylor 484 495
 Harold W. IX
 Harrie M. 392
 Harriet 93 122 123 160
 167 195 220 221 224
 240 249 265 311 351
 468 481
 Harriet A. 229 381
 Harriet Alice 474
 Harriet Augusta 284
 287 391
 Harriet B. 366
 Harriet Brown 198
 Harriet C. 331
 Harriet E. 260 344 354
 Harriet Elizabeth 348
 446
 Harriet Emma 365
 Harriet Eveline 220
 Harriet F. 227
 Harriet H. 210
 Harriet Hayden 275
 Harriet Jane 215
 Harriet Josephine 263
 Harriet L. 336
 Harriet M. 287 466
 Harriet Mahala 386
 Harriet Maria 126 225
 331
 Harriet May 463
 Harriet Melina 272
 Harriet Melinda 422
 Harriet N. 245 274
 Harriet Nelson 257
 Harriet Newell 246
 Harriet Susanna 369
 Harris W. 316
 Harris Winchester 485
 Harrison 244 264 367
 385 444
 Harrison A. 96
 Harrison Gray 107
 Harrison Gray Otis 98
 Harrison Hinds 198
 Harrison I. 336
 Harrison Lesley 487
 Harry 289 398 439
 Harry A. 453
 Harry Albert 496
 Harry B. 374 457
 Harry Bliss 309
 Harry Charles 456
 Harry Dunster 433
 Harry E. 377
 Harry Elbridge 417 476
 Harry Eugene 279 399
 469
 Harry Gardner 364
 Harry Leroy 371
 Harry Leslie 298
 Harry Porter 372
 Harry Squire 410 475
 Harry T. 398 469
 Harry W. 174 379
 Harry Watson 372

HOWE cont'd

Hartwell Goddard 409
 Harvey Alvin 337 437
 Harvey Brough 384
 Harvey Jennison 223
 Harvey Walter 438
 Hattie 379
 Hattie B. 454
 Hattie Belle 465
 Hattie E. 394
 Hattie H. 412
 Hattie Imogene 399
 Hattie J. 279
 Hattie M. 381
 Hattie Messenger 257
 Hattie S. 356
 Hattie T. 339
 Hazel 475
 Hazel Esther 484
 Hazel Mary 456
 Hazel W. 453
 Helen 100 262 445 463 .
 500
 Helen A. 404
 Helen Anne 446
 Helen Ella 473
 Helen Frances 250 373
 Helen Gertrude 408
 Helen Grace 447
 Helen Harriet 316
 Helen Harvey 382
 Helen Inez 292
 Helen Isabella 270
 Helen J. 307
 Helen Kirkman 495
 Helen Louisa 246 350
 Helen Louise 406
 Helen M. 217 280 395
 Helen Margaret 382
 Helen Maria 266 294
 Helen Marshall 287
 Helen Martha 462
 Helen Mary 464
 Helen Mason 482
 Helen Matilda 250
 Helen May 466
 Helen Miller 439
 Helen P. 417
 Helen Wright 433
 Helena A. 412
 Helena Adele 466
 Heman 233
 Heman W. 355
 Henrietta A. 340
 Henrietta Mae 471
 Henry 76 88 122 130
 140 142 144 166 176
 188 191 207 225 242
 248 255 256 258 281
 294 295 296 304 316
 319 322 330 331 335
 347 355 363 377 379
 429 432 487
 Henry A. IX 436
 Henry Alden 169 293
 Henry Allen 432 482
 Henry Artemas 317 426
 Henry Augustus 222
 Henry B. 412
 Henry Bigelow 320
 Henry Butler 296
 Henry C. 232 396
 Henry Carlisle 469
 Henry Carlton 443
 Henry Clay 258 373
 Henry Clayton 390 465
 Henry Cranston 385
 Henry Dunster 482
 Henry Dwight 177 298
 Henry E. 270 389 490
 Henry Earle 397
 Henry Edson 318
 Henry Edwin 464 490

HOWE cont'd

Henry F. IX 276 327
 396 441
 Henry Fletcher 479
 Henry Franklin 242 364
 Henry Gassett 213
 Henry Gilbert 324 429
 Henry Gray 262
 Henry H. 294 412
 Henry Hamilton 272
 Henry Harwood 442
 Henry Hubbard 263
 Henry Hunt 384 462
 Henry King 173
 Henry Kollock 182 298
 Henry Lafayette 277
 397
 Henry Lawrence 331
 Henry Lyman 369
 Henry Marshall 171
 Henry Martin 257 364
 452
 Henry Martyn 183
 Henry Mills 482
 Henry Newcomb 239
 Henry P. 266
 Henry Patch 227 349
 Henry Payson 285
 Henry Peabody 162
 Henry Perine Fletcher
 252
 Henry Perley 249 372
 395 466
 Henry Proctor 462
 Henry Rolfe 199
 Henry Rufus 386
 Henry S. 276 335
 Henry Saltonstall VIII
 Henry Scott 296
 Henry Sherman 217 342
 Henry Stephen 313
 Henry Taylor 335
 Henry Townley 168
 291 292
 Henry Whitman 270
 Henry William 213
 Henry Z. 274
 Hephsebeth 157
 Hepzibah 7 18 36 37
 40 47 51 54 78 131
 Herbert 469 492
 Herbert A. VIII 239
 Herbert Barber 353
 Herbert C. 428
 Herbert Charles 444
 Herbert E. 442
 Herbert Edgar 218
 Herbert Francis 337 438
 Herbert Guild 364
 Herbert Horace 396 467
 Herbert Kendall 324
 Herbert L. 359
 Herbert Leslie 371
 Herbert M. V
 Herbert William 387
 Hermone Alline 340
 Hervey 161 246 283
 Hervey Emmons 369
 Hervey Newton 369
 Hessadiah 37
 Hester 189
 Hezekiah 36 77 104
 187
 Hiel 178
 Hiram 63 89 100 122
 181 184 186 221 228
 278 304 316 345 418
 Hiram Fletcher 123
 Holland B. 442
 Hollis 141 144 169 249
 Hollis Condy 316
 Hollis Hall 110 198
 Hollis Sanborn 377

HOWE cont'd

Hollis Stilman 250
 Homer Warren 405 473
 Horace 166 185 207 217
 228 235 260 294 357
 358 381 411 435 449
 Horace A. 324
 Horace Bertrum 483
 494
 Horace Edward 467
 Horace G. 366 453
 Horace Houghton 276
 396
 Horace Howard 174
 Horace I. 308 420
 Horace Joseph 469
 Horace Leonard IX
 433 482
 Horace M. 260 381
 Horace Mann 355
 Horace Smith 300
 Horatio 429
 Horatio Gates 93 244
 Howard 178 342 374
 Howard Stanley 474
 Hubert 447
 Hubert Nelson 373
 Hugh Pike 146 258
 Huldah 91 94 130 155
 156 239
 Huldah Elizabeth 353
 Hunter Warren 473
 Ida 277 346 358 359
 449
 Ida Albertine 384
 Ida Belle 357
 Ida Everett 177
 Ida F. 367 376
 Ida Isabel 308
 Ida Lavina 397
 Ida Louisa 318
 Ida M. 322 366 391 416
 Ida Maria 293
 Ida Maud 417
 Ida R. 375
 Ida Ruth 425
 Imogene 279 365
 Imri C. 147
 Ina Belle 386
 Ira 355
 Ira Allen 247 371
 Ira L. 424
 Ira Sturtevant 317
 Irene A. 217
 Irene E. 328
 Irma Maud 427
 Irvin Augustus 314
 Irving Alexander 161
 Irving R. 376 458
 Irving Robert 458
 Irwin L. 340
 Isaac 4 6 9 15 25 30
 35 55 71 105 127 141
 142 156 158 251 276
 278 279 402
 Isaac B. 454
 Isaac Cornelius 251
 Isaac Gustavus 251
 Isaac Whitcomb 394
 Isabel E. 390
 Isabel F. 413
 Isabella 117 140 208
 Isabella H. 270
 Isabella Woodbury 330
 Isabella 491
 Isadora F. 282
 Isaiah 119 214
 Isora 181
 Israel 18 38 42 84 87
 163
 Israel Goulding 214 335
 Israel Thorndike 330
 431

HOWE cont'd

Iva L. 342
 Ivers Brooks 253
 Ivory H. 153
 Ivory Holland 153 269
 J. Canfield VIII
 J. Murray 393
 Jaazaniah Nichols 199
 Jabez 53 75 97
 Jabez C. 326
 Jabez Crosby 204 326
 Jacob 27 54 56 60 85
 118 142 210 251
 Jacob Frank 230
 Jacob Rutsen Van
 Renssalaer 102 184
 James III V VII 12 27
 28 64 103 104 115 118
 126 132 133 147 156
 165 166 186 206 207
 226 232 239 265 287
 330 331 348 360 432
 James A. 169 293 336
 James Aaron 213
 James Abner 432 481
 James Arthur 470
 James B. VIII
 James Benjamin 389
 463
 James Bliss 186 304
 James Buchanan 363
 James C. 238 335
 James Cole 101 183
 James Dexter 266
 James Dunn 96
 James E. 334
 James Franklin 308
 James Fuller 211 334
 437
 James G. 343 441
 James H. 273 316 360
 367
 James Harvey 351
 James Henry 207 263
 326 331 359 450 488
 497
 James Herbert 349
 James Lewis 434 482
 483
 James M. 267
 James Madison 151 267
 James Murray 175 296
 James Otis 216 341
 James Robbins 296
 James Rodman 403
 471
 James Russell 263
 James Seth Nason 331
 433
 James Simeon 240
 James Sullivan 333
 James Sumner 224
 James Thorndike 432
 James Torrey 450 488
 James Townley 168
 292 411
 James Washburn 278
 400
 James Weston 288 409
 James William 497
 Jane 41 120 151 277 412
 Jane Ann 266
 Jane Elights 175
 Jane Eliza 101
 Jane Elizabeth 303 352
 Jane M. 100 395 421
 Jane Matilda 183
 Jane P. 270
 Jane Reynolds 243
 Jane Robinson 415
 Jane Sophia 217
 Jane Valina 256
 Janet 495

HOWE cont'd

Janetta Taylor 484
 Janette 249 280 289
 Janette C. 334
 Janitta 294
 Jared Slocomb 126 227
 Jarvis 197 319
 Jason 76 153 265
 Jason Curtis 262 383
 Jason J. 364
 Jasper 221
 Jazaniah 25 104
 Jean 488
 Jean Dietz 453
 Jean Isabel 490
 Jeanette Clifford 320
 Jeanie Childs 173
 Jeannette Frances 412
 Jedediah 31 135
 Jedediah B. 207 332
 Jemima 87 88 89
 Jennet 259
 Jennette 245
 Jennette Mary 211
 Jennie 293 303 304 342
 346 421 475
 Jennie Frances 257
 Jennie Hattie 383
 Jennie Lincoln 344
 Jennie M. 279 399
 Jenny 61
 Jenny M. 182
 Jereboam 108 195
 Jeremiah 132 238 239
 Jeremiah Mansfield
 126 227
 Jerome 277 397 468
 Jerome Bonaparte 242
 363
 Jerry 84
 Jerusha V 86 260 366
 Jerusha Augusta 362
 Jesse 441
 Jesse Helfer 464 490
 Jesse L. 477 493
 Jesse Reed 258
 Jessie 418 492
 Jessie Sylvia 227
 Jezaniah 54 186 305
 Joab Patterson 261
 Joanna 175
 Job Lane 115 206
 Joel 54 63 68 69 71 75
 76 102 104 123 132
 137 138 147 150 152
 184 185 188 221 244
 246 261 268 368 370
 Joel Benjamin 269
 Joel Carlton 225 347
 Joel Davis 96
 Joel Miller 261 381
 Joel Otis 99
 Joel Rice 53 99
 John III IV V VII 1 2
 3 4 5 6 7 8 10 14 15
 19 23 25 35 41 45 48
 54 57 71 75 76 79 87
 94 105 109 111 112
 113 116 124 137 142
 148 150 151 152 159
 165 176 179 181 189
 191 197 203 208 213
 223 227 244 264 266
 268 275 280 289 290
 297 300 322 325 331
 335 351 367 384 409
 445 479
 John A. 210
 John Adams 208 332
 John Alonzo 74 264 384
 385 462
 John B. 370
 John Bernard 370 456

HOWE cont'd

John Bigelow 320
 John Blanchard 183
 John Bradley 291 411
 John Brooks 251
 John C. 431
 John Caleb 291
 John Calhoun 194 312
 John Calvin 220
 John Canfield 353 445
 446
 John Carney 53 101 182
 John Carr 237
 John Colby 329
 John Curtis 164
 John Cutler 299 413
 John Dodge 255
 John Douglas 337
 John Dunn 96 178
 John E. 439
 John Edward 302 416
 John F. 198 366
 John Folsom 430
 John Foster 343
 John Gardiner Faxon
 430
 John H. 182 212 274
 John Hale 323
 John Hapgood 63 124
 John Henry 248 371
 431
 John Hoover 494
 John Hubbard 198 320
 John Hull 474
 John I. 307
 John J. 340 439
 John Jacob 282
 John Jonas 463
 John Kasson 332
 John Kennon 298
 John L. 413 475
 John Leonard 464
 John Lester 350 444
 John Lloyd 351
 John M. 379
 John Marsh 437
 John Maynard 319
 John Mills 267 386
 John Moffat 129 229
 John Morgan 229 353
 John Morris 457
 John Murray 303 416
 John Nelson 121 219
 John Oris 197 319
 John Perkins 139 246
 John R. 211 334
 John R. Hitchcock 400
 John Raymond 475
 John Reed 334 437
 John Remy 118 211
 John Riley 443
 John S. 274
 John Smallfield 482
 John Varnum 452
 John W. 165 253 260 289
 445
 John Wait 235
 John Walker 246 370
 John Ward 321 427
 John Warland 154 270
 John Wesley 228 242
 266 351 364 386
 John William VIII 325
 Jonah 57 61 62 108 118
 195 196 212 316 317
 Jonah Franklin 315 425
 Jonas 23 33 50 95 105
 153 187 189 269 307 389
 Jonas Elijah 95
 Jonas Hapgood 95
 Jonas Holland 269 388
 Jonathan 12 30 37 56
 57 58 68 70 79 81 82

HOWE Jonathan cont'd

105 132 140 141 159
 161 189 276 280 281
 404
 Jonathan Minott 188
 Jonathan P. 373 457
 Jose Enrique 475
 Joseph 8 17 20 23 24
 36 37 39 43 51 52 56
 75 78 84 93 96 104
 106 116 119 136 151
 155 214 274
 Joseph Appleton 224
 346
 Joseph Calvin 163 286
 Joseph Cloyes 125 226
 Joseph Dimock 419
 Joseph Elmer 225 348
 Joseph Gardner 443
 Joseph Gilbert 342 440
 Joseph H. 394
 Joseph Hall 125 225
 Joseph J. 174
 Joseph Leander 369
 455
 Joseph Miller 382 461
 Joseph Milton VIII
 Joseph Napoleon 242
 Joseph P. 274 394
 Joseph Payson 243 365
 Joseph Snelling 261
 Joseph Tombs 271 392
 Joseph W. 385
 Joseph Walter 309
 Joseph Warren 96 177
 462
 Josephine 245 390 420
 Josephine Alvira 283
 Josephine Arvilla 364
 Josephine C. 426
 Josephine Canfield 173
 Josephine Cordelia 373
 Josephine E. 229
 Josephine Eliza 393
 Josephine Esther 442
 Josephine Isabel 433
 Joshua 22 43 44 48 88
 105 166 444
 Joshua B. 301
 Joshua C. 259 380
 Joshua Hezekiah 190
 308
 Josiah 4 6 11 26 27 59
 60 89 113 114 116 156
 205 209
 Josiah Derby 334 437
 Josiah Dexter 209 210
 333 436
 Josiah R. 334 436
 Jotham 27 36 61 69 79
 81 119 138 159 167
 202 217 246 322 368
 Juba 207
 Jubal 124 224 225 346
 Jubal Washburn 225
 347 443
 Judith 73 87 402
 Judith Maria 279
 Judson Freeman 385
 Julia 305 359 363 398
 Julia A. 206 322
 Julia Ann 129 164 194
 225 277 324
 Julia Cruse 483
 Julia E. 276
 Julia Elizabeth 350
 Julia F. 334
 Julia Genevieve 484
 Julia Georgiana 173
 Julia L. 396
 Julia Louise 285
 Julia M. 435
 Julia Maria 298 415 429

HOWE cont'd

Julia Stevens 417
 Julia Wall 375
 Julian M. 297
 Juliet 168
 Juliet Peale 352
 Juliet Phelps 318
 Julietta May 292
 Juliette 300
 Julius Alphonso 304
 417
 Julius R. 176
 June Castleton 495
 Junia 179
 Juniata 291
 Justina 300
 Justus 133
 Kate Arathusa 334
 Kate E. 256
 Kate Eliza 405
 Kate Isabel 364
 Kate Lydia 308
 Kate May 222
 Kate S. 399
 Katherine 488
 Katherine Blanche 411
 Katherine Coolidge
 295
 Katherine Frances 443
 Katherine Julia 372
 Katherine McPherson
 180
 Katherine Mildred 479
 Kathryn Ella 497
 Kathryn Lois 448
 Katy 75 134
 Kendrick L. 399
 Kenneth 497
 Kerley 54 103 185
 Keziah 34 71
 Kimball 241
 King 112
 Kingsley Colfax 452
 Lafayette 215 250 338
 Lambert 119 134 136
 216 241 242
 Larene Emeline 388
 Laura 144 159 181 185
 207 213 258 305
 Laura A. 232 431
 Laura Ann 191 355 395
 Laura Cutter 431
 Laura Delano 164
 Laura E. 343
 Laura Elizabeth 466
 Laura Ervilla 388
 Laura F. 349
 Laura J. 307
 Laura Negus 388
 Laura T. 402
 Lauraette C. 329
 Lauretta Newton 314
 Lavinia 109 121 135
 219
 Lavinia Parker 310
 Lavinia R. 376
 Lawrence 442
 Lawrence Paul 494
 Lawrence William 446
 Leander M. 98
 Leavitt 19
 Leigh 465
 Leland 439
 Leland R. 486
 Lemuel 33 72 145
 Lemuel Dexter 238 360
 Lemuel Hinton 468
 Lemuel Rice 333
 Lemuel Watson 145 257
 Lena Clarrie 288
 Lenore 490
 Leon C. 447
 Leon D. 480

HOWE cont'd

Leonard 53 101 119
 157 181 227 349
 Leonard A. 261
 Leonard Albert 266
 Leonard C. 151 265
 Leonard H. 276
 Leonard Henry 389 463
 Leonard Hiram 101 182
 Leonard Horace 486
 Leonard Houghton 396
 467
 Leonard Robert 496
 Leonard Wales 182
 Leonidas Lyman 216
 Leonora 181 396
 LeRoy 181
 Leroy Addison 307 419
 Leroy Perkins 371
 Leroy S. 316
 LeRoy Westwood 458
 Leslie Lamont 341 440
 Leslie M. 440
 Lester 94 176
 Leta C. 447
 Letitia 179
 Letitia Hamill 183 299
 Leverett Newton 315 425
 Leverett Strong 479
 Levi 33 71 75 77 112
 124 134 152 193 201
 202 223 240 241 255
 268 312 322 361 377
 Levi Barnes 145
 Levi Folsom 240
 Levi Hubbard 369 455
 Levi L. 214 337
 Levi Otis 325 429
 Levina 56 91 316
 Lewis 116 117 125 136
 156 185 191 210 242
 266 276 332 350 363
 385
 Lewis Brakenridge 377
 Lewis E. 276
 Lewis M. 276
 Lewis Reed 209 333 437
 Lewis Sidney 123 222
 Liberty 119 186 217 301
 Lilla F. 428
 Lilla Frances 478
 Lillian 339 438
 Lillian E. 393
 Lillian Eusebia 385
 Lillian F. 368
 Lillian Frances 477
 Lillian J. 371
 Lillian Susan 347
 Lillie Belle 308
 Lillie Jane 292
 Lillie Sophia 297
 Lilly Frances 219
 Lise Courtney 497
 Liverus Hull 408 474
 Livonia A. 316
 Lizette 316
 Lizzie 297 318 333
 Lizzie C. 314
 Lizzie E. 318
 Lizzie F. 283
 Lizzie Frances 445
 Lizzie M. 367
 Lizzie Sophia 320
 Lizzie Wheatley 298
 Llewellyn Judson 453
 Llewellyn O. 449
 Llewellyn Otis 428
 Lloyd 451
 Loammi 60
 Lodicy 166
 Loella B. 375
 Lois 36 47 62 79 140
 141 202

HOWE cont'd

Lois Geraldine 487
 Lois Lillie 296
 Lois M. 259 366
 Lois Reed 437
 Lona 188
 Lora Marion 338
 Loran 268
 Lorenzo 214 220 244
 258 236 344 379
 Lorenzo L. 216 340
 Lorenzo Whitcomb 472
 Loretta 101
 Lorilla 149
 Lorilla Lucilla 264
 Lorin Winfred 456
 Lorinda 188 302
 Lorinda Slayton 303
 Lossa 185
 Lot 124
 Lottie 276
 Lottie Irene 478
 Lou Emerson 427
 Louellen Maria 370
 Louis 335 437
 Louis Brakenridge 257
 Louis Henry 456
 Louis McHenry 408
 Louis Rittenhouse 437
 Louis W. 289
 Louisa 97 125 160 189
 195 197 199 208 219
 226
 Louisa A. 238
 Louisa B. 147
 Louisa Heider 375
 Louisa J. 276
 Louisa Jenny 319
 Louisa Kilburne 312
 Louisa M. 232 282
 Louisa Maria 231 257
 Louisa Munroe 161
 Louisa Natalie 319
 Louise 89 227 284 305
 Louise Rogers 429
 Louise Russell 474
 Lovell 75 150
 Lovica 99
 Lovice 106
 Lovina 188
 Lovisa 147 157
 Lowell 77 119
 Lowly 154
 Lowly Ann 271
 Lucetta 398
 Lucia 207
 Lucia A. 276
 Lucia Elvira 315
 Lucia M. 282
 Lucia Priscilla 215
 Lucian 160 281
 Lucian L. 440
 Lucien 179 180
 Lucien (Mrs.) IX
 Lucien Bonaparte 242
 Lucien P. 340
 Lucilla Viola 255
 Lucille 480
 Lucille Cynthia 468
 Lucille Taylor 484
 Lucina 232
 Lucinda 24 51 52 91
 96 119 135 150 187
 188 190 202 203
 Lucinda Abigail 215
 Lucinda Ellen 195
 Lucius 431
 Lucius E. 426
 Lucius M. 454
 Lucius Manlius 330 431
 Lucius S. 316
 Lucius Warner 454

HOWE cont'd

Lucretia 56 63 66 103
 107 110 124 130 143
 188 191 206
 Lucretia Dawes 240
 Lucretia Gould 200
 Lucretia Pope 327
 Lucy 23 27 29 30 38
 40 50 56 58 61 69 71
 75 76 77 84 90 104
 105 107 109 113 114
 116 120 121 132 135
 136 137 139 141 143
 144 151 152 153 188
 192 197 206 235 240
 244 249 253 254 255
 267 268 316 369 450
 Lucy A. 170 288 428
 445
 Lucy Amanda 96
 Lucy Ann 99 161 198
 211 228 311 319 352
 375
 Lucy Drake 194
 Lucy Elizabeth 209
 Lucy F. 367
 Lucy Fidelia 257
 Lucy Fletcher 95
 Lucy Goodale 236
 Lucy Goodell 238
 Lucy Harriet 189
 Lucy J. 238
 Lucy Jane 338
 Lucy Lapham 412
 Lucy Maria 422
 Lucy Melinda 335
 Lucy Moore 323
 Lucy R. 209
 Lucy Ruggles 210
 Lucy Sidney 237
 Lucy W. 143
 Lucy Whitney 331
 Luella 294
 Luella A. 308
 Luella C. 444
 Luella Jennie 463
 Luella L. 449
 Luke 56 155 206 330
 Luke Rice 119 213
 Lula Frances 428 472
 Lulu 337
 Lulu Charlotte 309
 Lulu Foster 461
 Lulu M. 396
 Lulu W. 385
 Luman Burr 461
 Luman H. 396
 Lunior Cruse 495
 Lute Annie Mabel 430
 Luther 33 53 71 72 99
 130 132 143 151 159
 193 230 238 265 311
 337
 Luther B. 228
 Luther Barnard 309
 421
 Luther Joslin 148 262
 263
 Lutheria 398
 Lydia 8 23 24 30 32
 41 44 52 53 58 70 71
 73 77 94 100 105 106
 116 119 134 136 139
 151 152 153 156 159
 181 206 209 228 239
 241 243 269 277 278
 Lydia Ann 108 266 302
 Lydia Augusta 194
 Lydia D. 332
 Lydia E. 346
 Lydia Electa 195
 Lydia Eliza 351
 Lydia Emma 444

HOWE cont'd

Lydia Knight 199
 Lydia Lucinda 323
 Lydia M. 217 231
 Lydia May Stone 349
 Lydia Warren 317
 Lydia Williams 208
 Lyle Leroy 496
 Lyle Leroy Lewis 486
 Lyman 17 18 64 86 119
 125 191 216 224 226
 230 246 270 309 353
 369 389
 Lyman A. 411
 Lyman B. 144 390
 Lyman Barnard 255
 Lyman C. 147 262
 Lyman Everett 347
 Lyman John 490 499
 Lyman Joseph 456
 Lyman P. IX
 Lyman W. 423
 Lyman Winslow 310
 422
 Lysander 350
 Lyston David 487
 Lyston Drewett 357
 447 448
 M. Emma 289
 Mabel 345 346 412 492
 Mabel Augusta 386
 Mabel C. 412 446
 Mabel Carla 477
 Mabel Emma 456
 Mabel F. 370
 Mabel Florence 435
 Mabel K. 489
 Mabel L. 377
 Madeline 409 451
 Madison M. 267
 Mae 439
 Mae E. 431
 Mallory 401
 Malvina 100 380
 Mandana 322
 Mandana Elvira 218
 Mandana Taber 98
 Mansfield 65
 Marcia E. 281 381
 Marcia Matilda 198
 Marcus 244 367
 Marcus Hill 366 454
 Margaret IX 23 47 65
 92 93 351
 Margaret Alice 389
 Margaret Damon 461
 Margaret Elizabeth 225
 Margaret Emily 218
 Margaret Emma 264
 Margaret Estelle 374
 Margaret Field 374
 Margaret Frances 468
 Margaretta 129
 Margarite A. VIII
 Margery 321
 Margery G. 440
 Marguerite 407
 Marguerite Beth 493
 Marguerite Kilby 470
 Marguerite Mary 475
 Maria 86 99 100 128
 165 197 254 307 365
 385
 Maria Augusta 197 368
 Maria Elizabeth 248
 Maria Jane 228 364
 Maria Louisa 197
 Maria P. 324
 Marian Stone 303
 Marianna 361 369
 Marianna Webster 455
 Marie Elizabeth 488
 Marietta 381

HOWE cont'd

Marietta Arvilla 277
 Mariette Lavinia 218
 Marilla L. 216
 Marilyn 492
 Marion 379
 Marion Adelaide 435
 Marion Alice 439
 Marion Beatrice 474
 Marion Brigham 435
 Marion D. 477
 Marion E. 297 341
 Marion Elizabeth 485
 Marion F. 405
 Marion Gannett 436
 Marion Louise 390 409
 Marion Olive 437
 Marion Rubena 357
 Marion Savery 425
 Mariot Gale 197 319
 Marius 137 244
 Marjorie 421
 Marjorie Evelyn 471
 Marjorie R. 477
 Mark Antony DeWolf
 VIII
 Mark Clifford 443
 Mark Webster 418
 Marshall Avery 339
 Marshall M. 181
 Marshall Monroe 367 454
 Marshall Otis 216 339
 Marshall Spring 97 179
 Martha 9 13 16 22 24
 31 47 50 54 57 59 69
 75 82 89 113 114 121
 131 165 184 208 221
 231 232 234 239 245
 311 381 500
 Martha A. 176 260 453
 Martha A. E. 349
 Martha Ann 96 160 226
 241 247 315 368 426
 Martha Anna 490
 Martha Annie 435
 Martha Arniza 250
 Martha Barnard 191
 Martha Benson 321
 Martha Boardman 482
 Martha E. 276
 Martha Elizabeth 410
 Martha Ellen 266
 Martha Emeline 368
 Martha Fay 332
 Martha L. 343
 Martha M. 198 480
 Martha P. 94
 Martha W. 174
 Martha Weeks 194
 Martin 119 144 155 254
 380
 Martin Rugg 145 257
 Marvin F. 384
 Marvin Fuller 263 384
 Mary 5 6 8 10 11 14 16
 20 21 22 23 24 25 26
 27 30 31 32 34 37 41
 43 54 55 60 65 72 76
 78 87 90 92 99 104
 110 122 137 139 144
 151 153 155 157 165
 170 175 182 188 190
 199 211 219 220 223
 227 239 244 245 265
 267 273 278 281 291
 300 307 311 319 329
 330 360 363 374 425
 444 445 480
 Mary A. 165 209 315
 379 387 428 442
 Mary Abbie 345 437
 Mary Abigail 384
 Mary Ada 370

HOWE cont'd

Mary Adalaide 293
 Mary Adams 210
 Mary Agnes 428
 Mary Alice 368 371
 Mary Angela 389
 Mary Ann 77 94 95 98
 177 230 244 248 267
 271 275 299 354 362
 Mary Ann Augusta 344
 Mary Asenath 394
 Mary Augusta 324
 Mary Bertha 392
 Mary Bickford 472
 Mary Blanchard 298
 Mary Bosworth 257
 Mary Bridgman 176
 Mary Brown 330
 Mary C. 229 357 359
 Mary Caroline 101
 Mary Catherine 317
 Mary Chandler 369
 Mary Chase 236
 Mary Churchill 279
 Mary Clarinda 292
 Mary Condly 317
 Mary D. 174
 Mary Deming 430
 Mary Dennison 465
 Mary E. 266 267 276
 305 322
 Mary Edith 319
 Mary Effie 477
 Mary Eleanor 175
 Mary Eliza 220 319 320
 335 351 360 390 442
 469
 Mary Elizabeth 96 165
 198 265 266 284 286
 344 351 385 433 454
 Mary Elizabeth Wat-
 son 145
 Mary Ella 308
 Mary Ellen 222 363
 Mary Eloisa 330
 Mary Elvira 241
 Mary Emma 225 286
 Mary Etta 255
 Mary Eudora 383
 Mary Eva 282
 Mary Evelyn 391 411
 Mary Field 457
 Mary Frances 169 325
 Mary Grace 209 333
 Mary H. 288 454
 Mary Hannah 333
 Mary Helen 251 475
 Mary Hester 374
 Mary Howard 171 237
 Mary Hubbard 431
 Mary Ida 218
 Mary Isabella 154 183
 382
 Mary J. 232 279 328
 399 500
 Mary Jane 231 247 312
 336 408 412
 Mary Josephine 395
 Mary L. 332 342 343
 Mary Lavinia 257
 Mary Louisa 215 313
 413 452
 Mary Louise 401
 Mary Lucile 495
 Mary Lucille 491
 Mary Lucinda 311
 Mary Lucretia 249 334
 Mary Lucy 303 334 417
 Mary Loretta 257
 Mary M. 238
 Mary Maria 177 445
 Mary Marjorie 495
 Mary Mason 229

HOWE cont'd

Mary Matilda 391
 Mary Melissa 285
 Mary Montague 403
 Mary Moore 203 323
 Mary N. 386
 Mary Nutting 372
 Mary Oakes 146
 Mary P. 294
 Mary Payson 243
 Mary R. 249 372
 Mary Rice 99
 Mary S. 387 396
 Mary Serene 264
 Mary Slocumb 227
 Mary Sophia 123 261
 291
 Mary Susan 323
 Mary T. 281
 Mary Townley 168
 Mary W. 147 344
 Mary Warland 270
 Mary Wood 206
 Mary Yardley 102
 Mason Spooner 241
 Matilda 68 148 150 250
 280 301
 Matilda E. 205
 Matthias 25 54 55 104
 Mattie A. 464
 Mattie E. 367
 Mattie Rice 436
 Maud 409
 Maud B. 294
 Maude G. 464
 Maude Helen 457
 Maude Margaret 457
 Maude Miriam 430
 Maurice Goss 446
 Maurice William 471
 Max Wellington 467
 May A. 467
 Maynard 47
 Meda Evelyn 491
 Medora Arabella 308
 Mehitabel 48 91 129
 152 185
 Melancthon 343
 Melinda 249 422
 Melissa 133
 Melissa E. 290
 Melissa Rebecca 422
 Melville Elon 267
 Mercy E. 373
 Mercy Ellen 165
 Meriam Dorothy 461
 Merl 451
 Merrick 163
 Merrill Amsden 261
 382
 Merrill Delano 382
 Merrill Nathaniel 382
 461
 Mertie Belle 292
 Micah 55 73 104 147
 202 261 322
 Micah C. 262 383
 Micajah 9 23 24 25 50
 53 54 155
 Michael 87
 Mildred Ellen 446
 Mildred G. 411 478
 Mildred Gray 408
 Mildred Kingsley 473
 Mildred Vivian 493
 Mildred Wright 466
 Millard Fillmore 334
 Miller E. 340 439
 Millicent Amelia 57
 Milo John 496
 Milo John Lester 486
 Milton Bird 372
 Milton Lowell 456

HOWE cont'd

Milton Sylvester 361
 Milton Watts 351
 Mina Effie 348
 Mina Priscilla 319
 Mina Zeruah 305
 Minerva 97 149
 Minerva Gates 283
 Minnie 304
 Minnie A. 320 339
 Minnie Aurelia 407
 Minnie B. 372 393
 Minnie Delia 391
 Minnie E. 467
 Minnie Florence 492
 Minnie Gertrude 377
 Minnie Grace 418
 Minnie J. 386
 Minnie Jane 395
 Minnie K. 249
 Minnie Malvina 174
 Minot 47
 Miriam 13 30 31 54 56
 78 79 124 213 380
 Miriam Annette 321
 Miriam L. 341
 Miriam Phebe 430
 Mitchell W. 189
 Mollie 321
 Molly 41 68 79 113
 Morgan Roe 353
 Morrison H. 481
 Morton Philip 218
 Moses 9 22 23 31 46 47
 49 50 70 73 88 89 95
 141 144 146 157 167
 176 249 253 277 304
 375 418
 Moses Adams 375
 Moses Bartlett 262 382
 Moses Emery 177
 Moses Taylor 275 395
 Moses Wood 365
 Myra 133
 Myra Pollina 257
 Myrna Selina 468
 Myron 94 268
 Myron Elias 418
 Myron W. 176 297 366
 Myrtie May 411
 Nabby 84 126
 Nahum 78 123 155 156
 214 222 274 395
 Nancy 85 92 93 109 116
 122 126 139 144 157
 185 190 204 293 351
 Nancy Amelia 223
 Nancy D. 357
 Nancy Eliza 194
 Nancy Elizabeth 333
 Nancy Judson 246
 Nancy M. 281 326 404
 Nancy Malvina 349
 Nancy Maria 99
 Nancy Moore 197
 Nancy R. 373
 Nancy Roselia 362
 Nancy Scott 364
 Nancy Sophronia 190
 Nanne 56 106
 Nathan 27 61 62 63 78
 98 121 122 123 132
 143 166 181 220 221
 233 235 239 289 357
 358 449
 Nathan E. 465
 Nathan Sherman 290
 Nathaniel 79 132 157
 158 159 231 236 279
 399
 Nathaniel L. 428

HOWE cont'd

Nathaniel Lamson 322
 428 480
 Nathaniel Manley 261
 382
 Nathaniel S. 307 419
 Nathaniel Saunders 312
 Needham 254 376
 Needham Wilbur 376
 Nehemiah 9 20 21 23
 24 34 36 44 45 47 52
 73 81 88 90 96 146
 160 166 289
 Nellie 297 346 461
 Nellie B. 442
 Nellie Brittan 297
 Nellie E. 355 375 455
 Nellie Estelle 347
 Nellie F. 314
 Nellie G. 345
 Nellie J. 249
 Nellie M. 396
 Nellie May 438
 Nellie Tabitha 462
 Nellie Wing 386
 Nelson 164 245 258 289
 367
 Nelson Augustus 350
 Nettie 219 420
 Nettie Adaline 425
 Nettie B. 412
 Nettie Belle 257
 Newell 53 100 144 153
 256 269
 Newton K. 379
 Newton P. 360
 Nina Clara 348
 Noah 56 105 154 190
 273 309 393
 Noah Jones 225
 Noel 187
 Noel Dorius 494
 Norma Della 493 499
 Norman 100 170 181
 232 294
 Norman Francis 231
 Norman Frederick 490
 Octavia 134
 Octavius 330 431
 Octavius Thorndike
 VIII 432 481
 Olie S. 455
 Olive 41 74 123 155
 211 223 420
 Olive Angeline 455
 Olive Harthan 123
 Olive Maria 362
 Olive Moore 203
 Olive P. 309
 Olive Rogers 238
 Oliver 60 64 117 122
 125 179 193 211 312
 Oliver Beal 200 321
 Oliver C. 205
 Oliver Cummings 211
 334
 Oliver E. 376
 Oliver Hunt VIII
 Oliver Isham 319
 Oliver Kendall 203
 Oliver Raymond 425
 478
 Oliver Sawyer 312 424
 Olivia Augusta 423
 Onelee 420
 Ophelia Cummings 236
 Ora 338
 Ora Herbert 313
 Orange Eli 364 452
 Orange F. 342
 Orange Franklin 342
 Oriana 318
 Orilla Amelia 315

HOWE cont'd

Orilla C. 217
 Orinda 149 263
 Orion Harrison 448
 488
 Orion Perseus 357 447
 448
 Orison 144
 Orissa 181
 Ormand 179
 Orpha 52 88 91
 Orren Clarence 312
 Orrin Bowman 394 466
 Orrin Hall 226 348
 Orrin Porter 197 318
 Orson 187 305
 Orton Wert 305
 Orvilla 133 208
 Orville Lorenzo 197
 Oscar 129 357 448
 Oscar E. 340 439
 Oscar Fitzland 368
 Oscar Ira 345
 Oscar Sobridkie 350
 Oscar W. 376 458 459
 Ossian 357
 Otis 67 119 131 132 202
 205 216 235 237 244
 302 322 325 328 416
 428
 Otis D. 431
 Otis R. 325
 Otis Sumner 203 325
 Otis Wilson 481
 Ozro Brightman 264
 Page 152
 Page F. 267
 Page Olive 86
 Parker 143 252
 Parley 77 154 155 273
 Parmela 161
 Parma 202
 Parne 111 115
 Parne Abbott 200
 Patience 25 35 69
 Patty 52 77 81 84 108
 134 138 147 190
 Paul 25 26 57 109 197
 Paul A. 320
 Paul C. 167 291
 Paul Cummings 440
 Paul Edward 480
 Paul M. 399
 Paulina 151
 Pauline 486
 Pauline C. 458
 Peabody 37 82
 Pearl 133 451
 Pearl Deloss 462 490
 Penn 68
 Percival Spurr VIII
 284 406
 Percy Benjamin 297
 Percy R. 411
 Perkins 70 139
 Perley 70 137 140 147
 242 243 262 364
 Perley Clifton 466
 Perley G. VIII IX
 Persis 31 38 42 54 56
 59 68 83 106 113 114
 116 133 138 143 192
 195 202 309 323
 Persis A. 217
 Persis Bailey 237
 Persis Hastings 112
 Persis Larkin 194
 Peter 14 16 18 34 36 39
 66 75 78 79 81 82 83
 148 149 152 157 161
 162 267 277 278
 Peter Osgood 324
 Peter Parker 151

HOWE cont'd

Peter Sylvanus 263
 Peter Sylvester 383
 Phebe 37 73 75 76 77
 81 104 140 157 192
 228 278 305 398
 Phebe H. 209
 Pherson W. 449
 Philander 350
 Philander M. 99
 Philinda Augustine 306
 Philip 259 365 380
 Philip Dickinson 475
 Philip Richardson 108
 196
 Phineas 16 26 36 58
 79 81 92 110 111 112
 119 126 156 160 199
 201 203 227 275 321
 Phineas Moore 196 317
 Pierce Lyman 463
 Pliny 56
 Pliny Knight 196 317
 Pliny Moore 317 427
 Pluma 158
 Pocahontas 176
 Polly 73 84 98 110 113
 117 123 132 136 141
 143 152 154 156 157
 159 185 187 201 207
 235 277
 Polly Bellows 309
 Polly M. 232
 Polly Marion 350
 Porter 196
 Priscilla 61
 Priscilla Cotton 497
 Priscilla Gertrude 496
 Prudence 12 30 55 68
 78 87 105 129
 Prudence Bowker 212
 Rachel 26 49 59 64 113
 Rachel Warren 196
 Ralph 119 447
 Ralph Ashley 471
 Ralph Barnard 419 480
 Ralph Dale 495
 Ralph Eugene 486
 Ralph Franklin 442
 Ralph Gideon 347 442
 Ralph Harrison 463
 Ralph Howard 375 458
 Ralph Morton 384
 Ralph P. 458
 Ralph Plumb 305 418
 Ralph S. 297
 Ralph Trurston 441
 Ralph W. 439
 Ralph W. E. 428
 Randall Howard 464
 Ransom 150
 Rawdon 158 500
 Ray Stanley 455
 Ray Truman 468
 Raymond West 443
 486
 Rebecca 14 19 31 34 35
 38 39 41 54 66 69 83
 84 86 87 115 124 132
 142 143 160 213
 Rebecca Baxter 201
 Rebecca Ermina 238
 Rebecca Hastings 123
 Reed Page 146 258
 Reginald F. IX
 Relda May 309
 Relief 64 85 108 119
 124 185
 Reuben 104 188
 Reuben Leonard 188
 Reuben Thomas 189
 Reva D. 458
 Rhene 67

HOWE cont'd

Rhoda 34 73 79 80 90
 129 157
 Rhoda Jane 218
 Rhoda M. 216
 Rhoderick Dhu 292 411
 Rhodolphus 167
 Richard IV
 Richard Armstrong 484
 Richard Baxter 201
 Richard Douglas 445
 Richard Farrington
 485
 Richard Flint VIII
 451 488
 Richard Kirkman 495
 Richard Rush 168 292
 Richard Sill 351
 Richard Smith 280 404
 Richard Talbot 497
 Richerand 321
 Robert V 91 265 351
 458 489 493
 Robert A. 284
 Robert Anderson 409
 474
 Robert Arthur 475
 Robert Bruce 394
 Robert Davis 229 352
 Robert Eugene 477
 Robert Field 102
 Robert H. 492
 Robert Hamill 183 298
 Robert Matteson 448
 Robert Perley 406 473
 Robert Samuel 353
 Robert Thomas 352
 Robert Winslow 445
 Robert Winthrop 182
 Roberta 352
 Rockwood 163
 Roderic N. 328
 Rodney 155
 Rodney W. 290
 Rodolphus 89
 Roger 408
 Roger Faxon 480
 Roland B. 489
 Rolla 420
 Rollin Clayton Mal-
 lory 278 401
 Rollin Sherman 217
 Rollin Stephens 304
 Rosa 181
 Rosa E. 283
 Rosada Marion 261
 Rosana Maud 383
 Roscoe 451
 Rose 265 411
 Rose Anne 420
 Roselle Isetta 319
 Rosemary 469
 Rosina 305
 Rowley 297
 Roxa 52
 Roxa Moore 196
 Roxana C. 260
 Roxanna 50
 Roxy 350
 Roy Leonard 486
 Royal 398
 Royal George 484 495
 Ruby Mandana 216
 Ruby N. 440
 Ruel 72
 Rufus 57 107 108 126
 152 188 193 195 227
 244 247 267 315 386
 Rufus B. 305
 Rufus E. 325
 Rufus S. 267 386
 Rufus Washburn 225
 Ruphelle Flint 437

HOWE cont'd

Russell 97
 Russell Grant 457
 Russell Sinclair 464
 Ruth 11 18 34 36 38 40
 55 60 68 78 79 81 88
 105 141 146 156 157
 166 184 259 409 413
 450 468 471 479
 Ruth Eno 353
 Ruth Esther 448 466
 Ruth Fessenden 391
 Ruth H. 188
 Ruth Hooper 473
 Ruth Lois 438
 Ruth Louise 475
 Ruth Madeline 442
 Ruth Marion 479
 Ruth Mary 479
 Ruth May 418
 Ruth Thompson 485
 Ruth W. 427
 S. Everett 428
 Sabilla 33
 Sabra Jane 360
 Sabrina 52
 Sadie Carrier 383
 Sadie May 386
 Salem Town 351 444
 Salina 100
 Sally 37 73 82 85 91
 97 100 120 122 123
 134 138 139 141 143
 146 152 155 159 187
 199 204 205 206 209
 239 240 242 244 246
 259 278 306 307 325
 328
 Sally Amanda 215
 Sally Brigham 193
 Sally Dunn 96
 Sally Stone 95
 Sally Syrena 216
 Salvina 231
 Samantha 88 211
 Sampson 78 91 112
 119 170 201
 Samuel V 4 5 6 7 8 9
 16 19 22 23 24 25 30
 34 35 36 41 46 47
 49 50 51 52 53 54 70
 78 79 81 87 90 91 93
 94 140 141 143 144
 151 155 158 160 166
 169 170 175 176 190
 205 248 250 256 264
 265 277 296 297 329
 398 399
 Samuel Arthur 471
 Samuel Austin 165 288
 Samuel B. 181
 Samuel Barnett 101 182
 Samuel Blanchard 101
 182
 Samuel C. 367
 Samuel Chandler 229
 352
 Samuel E. 94 176 329
 430 431
 Samuel Evans 182
 Samuel Fiske 122
 Samuel G. 176 296
 Samuel George 249
 Samuel Goddard 160
 282
 Samuel Holland 253
 375
 Samuel Hubbard 109
 197
 Samuel Ingersoll 220
 344
 Samuel Johnson 430
 Samuel Melley 347 443

HOWE cont'd

Samuel Nelson 250 373
 Samuel Oscar 250 373
 457
 Samuel Oscar see
 George Henry
 Samuel P. 282
 Samuel Parker 122
 Samuel R. 274
 Samuel S. 244 367
 Samuel Stewart 488
 Samuel Stillman 243
 365
 Samuel Storrs 207
 Samuel Stow 208 332
 Samuel W. 260 366 453
 Samuel Washburn 278
 401 402 469
 Samuel Williams 126
 Sanborn Orison 255 377
 Sarah 5 6 7 10 13 14
 15 19 22 23 24 26 29
 30 41 49 51 52 54 55
 57 59 60 64 70 72 73
 76 77 78 82 88 89 92
 97 103 104 108 111
 112 113 115 124 137
 141 142 156 169 170
 184 188 195 204 209
 212 221 227 243 245
 258 276 279 299 324
 329 360 399 424 441
 Sarah A. 281 328 386
 Sarah Abigail 194
 Sarah Adeline 195 354
 Sarah Almeda 361
 Sarah Ann 186 210 252
 301 303 306 323
 Sarah Ann Maria 178
 Sarah Armstrong 352
 Sarah B. 259
 Sarah Bemis 185
 Sarah C. 266
 Sarah E. 248 320 325
 Sarah Edna 484
 Sarah Elizabeth 207
 220 285 286 328 330 395
 Sarah Ellen 344
 Sarah Emeline 163
 Sarah Emma 384
 Sarah Frances 325
 Sarah H. 237
 Sarah Haven 274
 Sarah Helen 163
 Sarah Hephzibah 253
 Sarah Hill 160
 Sarah J. 307
 Sarah Jane 266 267
 303 335
 Sarah Jennison 248
 Sarah Jones 145
 Sarah Josephine 177
 Sarah Kate 284
 Sarah L. 412
 Sarah Leach 432
 Sarah Lola 411
 Sarah Louise 353
 Sarah Lydia 296
 Sarah M. 400 428
 Sarah Maria 240 368
 Sarah R. 258 315
 Sarah Rice 97
 Sarah Robbins 175
 Sarah Royce 398
 Sarah S. 157 280 290
 Sarah Smith 197
 Sarah Townsend 274
 Sarah V. 276
 Sarah W. 185 210
 Sarrell Verne 499
 Sedate 154
 Seeton Immer 319
 Selah 88 131 166

HOWE cont'd

Selina 154 276
 Senaca 151 259 260
 265 379
 Seraph 117
 Seraphine 212
 Serene Newton 336
 Seth 15 35 154 155
 Seth W. 220
 Seth Wynman 220 344
 Sewell 360
 Seymore 104
 Sheldon Jencks 474
 Sherman L. 341 440
 Shubael 90
 Sidney Augustus 121
 218
 Sidney Judson 219
 Sidney Peckham 481
 Sidney Walker 326
 Silas 31 55 58 70 81 104
 110 112 113 141 187
 189 199 202 203 204
 213 246 307 323 335
 351 368 445
 Silas Albert 369
 Silas Beaman 203 325
 Silas Bezaleel 228 351
 Silas H. 324
 Silas N. 188 306
 Silas W. 366 453
 Silas Walter 324
 Silence 185
 Simeon 133 239 243 366
 Simeon A. 239 360
 Simeon Augustus 366
 454
 Simeon Brittan 177
 Simeon C. 267
 Simeon Sanford 297
 Simon 30 69
 Simon Ames 415
 Socrates 151
 Solomon 25 26 63 116
 123 124 132 133 144
 208 223 238 239 254
 259
 Solomon A. 209 334
 Solomon Henry 209 332
 333 435
 Solon C. 197
 Solon Cheney 110 198
 Solon M. 276 396
 Sophia 144 158 162 190
 193 199 254 311 316
 500
 Sophia Fay 362
 Sophia Taylor 484
 Sophronia 122 149 187
 224 294 311
 Sophronia Ann 262
 Squire 46 89 168 169
 292 411
 Squire Theodore 291
 Stanley Shea 410
 Stanley Washburn 470
 Stella G. 423
 Stella M. 354
 Stephen 32 71 107 144
 146 194 228 254 255
 259 366
 Stephen Henry 194
 Stephen Martin 254
 Stephen Rand 474
 Sterling Cleaves 494
 Stewart Dean 228 352
 Stillman 240 362
 Storrs Lyman 231 354
 Stowell 243 259 366
 Submit 22 28 48 86 89
 118 167 203
 Sukey 69 83 246
 Sumner 174

HOWE cont'd

Sumner C. 367
 Susan 54 89 151 163
 183 188 219 239 262
 275 364 398 450
 Susan Adelaide 318
 Susan Anne 486
 Susan Brittan 297
 Susan C. 162
 Susan Dorothy 77
 Susan Elanora 230
 Susan Elizabeth 254
 Susan Emma 266
 Susan Fowler 292
 Susan H. 271
 Susan Hillard 412
 Susan J. 356
 Susan L. 302
 Susan M. 96
 Susan Maria 263 327
 Susan S. 313
 Susan Tabitha 174
 Susan Tracy 175
 Susan Walker 326
 Susanna 25 57 65 72
 79 80 85 135 156 160
 243 277
 Susanna Hastings 154
 Susanna Maria 475
 Susanna Martha 410
 Susanna Rebecca 161
 Susie A. 454
 Susie Estelle 436
 Sybil 28 68 84
 Sybil Alice 427
 Sybil B. 321
 Sydenham V
 Sylvanus 49 76 92 148
 149 174 263
 Sylvanus Warren 361
 Sylvester 126 214 226
 301 337
 Sylvester Bishop 210
 Sylvester Buckmaster
 301
 Sylvia 241
 Tabitha 12 25 29 42 55
 Talbot 488 497
 Talford Sloan 419
 Tamar 58 113 201 203
 Tamar Lamson 112 204
 Tamison 136
 Taphenas 265
 Taylor 148
 Terence Henry 464 491
 Teresa 179
 Thaddeus 239
 Thankful 11 18 28 36
 37 63 78 79 115 142
 Thekla 346
 Thelma I. 459
 Thelma Leone 490
 Theodate Lane 257
 Theodore 66 129 130
 Theodore Benjamin 176
 Theresa 50 181
 Theron 167
 Thina 202
 Thomas V 3 4 5 6 11
 12 13 30 48 68 82 91
 105 106 112 134 136
 138 161 171 174 193
 224 232 233 240 246
 284 311 337 355 361
 364
 Thomas Cutter 98
 Thomas F. 159 279 399
 Thomas Frink 134
 Thomas Gilbert 361
 Thomas Herbert 247
 371
 Thomas Holly 311
 Thomas J. G. 302

HOWE cont'd

Thomas Jason 154 270
 Thomas Judson 218
 Thomas Marshall 92
 170
 Thomas N. 232
 Thomas Prentiss Allen 324
 Thomas Read 161 283
 Thomas Russell 409
 Thomas Stevens 269
 389
 Thomas Stillman 362
 Thomas Wilson Dorr 169
 Thomas Yardley 54
 102 183
 Thorndike Dudley 481
 Thursia 152
 Tillie 294
 Tilly 67 132 133
 Timothy 30 65 126 127
 132 159 228 236 277
 280 281 398
 Timothy Andrus 228
 352
 Timothy Lewis 323
 Timothy Otis 237 353
 Tirzah 196
 Titus 66 228 350
 Tolman 70 139
 Tracy 295
 Tryphena 148
 Tyler 186 195 302 314
 Tyler Richardson 197
 Ulysses Hamet 121
 Uriah 66 130 131 177
 232 298 354
 Uriah Tracy 175 295
 Ursina 151
 Ursula Amanda 99
 Vashti 62
 Vaslet Little 492
 Velma 464
 Venus 350
 Verne Kenneth 493 499
 Verne Leone 462
 Victor A. 305 418
 Victor Lee 476
 Victoria 289
 Victoria A. 306
 Vilaty 149
 Vinal G. 268
 Virgil Delphine 322
 Virginia DeBarba 465
 Virginia Hosmer 421
 Volney W. 343 441
 W. V. IX
 Walden Miller 297
 Waldo Beaman 324 429
 Waldo S. 440
 Waldo Vernon 287
 Wallace F. 396
 Wallace M. 379
 Wallis E. VIII
 Walter 61 120 306 335
 353 438 475
 Walter Augustus 283
 Walter Browning 426
 Walter Bruce VIII
 Walter Channing 344
 442
 Walter Clarke 406
 Walter E. 233 356
 Walter Eliphalet 288
 409
 Walter Emens 487
 Walter Eugene 387 463
 Walter G. 428 480
 Walter H. 281 405
 Walter Harland 423
 Walter Harry 458
 Walter Hastings 361

HOWE cont'd

Walter Henry 298 426
 Walter Howard 173
 Walter L. 424
 Walter Lyon 326
 Walter M. 454
 Walter Nahum 395 466
 Walter Newton 121 219
 Walter Vincent 397 468
 Walter Wells 472
 Waneeta 420
 Ward 480
 Ward H. 446
 Warren 84 240 281 290
 368 405 410
 Warren Elmer 383
 Warren F. 341 440
 Warren George 314 425
 Warren H. 332 435
 Warren Maynard 410
 Warren Tyler 476
 Washington 444 487
 Wayland 340
 Wesley D. 340 439
 Wesley Veith 487
 Wilbur Henry 407 473
 Wilbur Swift 305
 Wiley 462
 Wilfred Elon 357 448
 488
 Will Herbert 255
 Willard III 71 91 109 145
 155 170 196 256 268
 271 294 317 387 391
 392 418 426
 Willard Clark 419
 Willard Elisha 165 289
 Willard Moore 318
 Willard Nelson 266
 William IV 20 27 42 46
 47 48 61 70 72 75 78 89
 91 93 107 108 113 118
 124 126 127 130 139
 141 152 156 157 161
 163 166 169 170 177
 186 188 190 204 205
 212 219 220 223 227
 231 246 249 258 259
 260 265 267 277 278
 284 292 297 302 313
 324 326 335 343 351
 369 379 381 386 387
 397 398 416 428 445
 467 475 487 497
 William Addison 209
 333
 William Andrew 491
 William Arthur 292
 William Atwood 313
 William B. 162 352
 William Bailey 364 451
 William Bernard 396
 468
 William Bingham 437
 William Bradley 309
 422
 William Burdge 445
 William Calvin 297
 William Canterbury
 464 491
 William Cheseborough
 228
 William Clarence 372
 William Covell 486 497
 William D. 328
 William Deering 488
 497
 William DeLancey 181
 William Dickey 286
 William Dikeman 406
 473
 William Edward 326
 William Edwin 389 464

HOWE cont'd

William Elliot 251 270
 374 390
 William Eugene 283
 William Everett 390
 William F. 232 284 356
 412 447
 William Fletcher 252
 William Francis 194
 285 406
 William Frank 372
 William Frederick 163
 William G. 384
 William Goodale 251
 William Greene 295
 412
 William H. 276 396
 453
 William H. H. 334 436
 William Hall 469
 William Hareford 165
 William Harley 354
 William Harrison 233
 356
 William Hartwell 254
 310
 William Hayes 304
 William Henry 218 220
 246 343 349 370 486
 496 499
 William Hills 391 465
 William Hoover 494
 William Howard 92 174
 William Irving 324 428
 William James 292
 William Jennison 169
 294
 William Johnson 231
 William K. 146 260
 William L. IX 385
 396
 William Lawrence 465
 491
 William Lewis 222
 333 436
 William Livingston
 236 359
 William M. 100
 William Marion 411
 William Mason 489
 William Morton 452
 William Nelson 168
 William P. 294
 William Parker 203
 324
 William Perry 394
 William Peters 262
 William Porter 248
 251
 William Richard 473
 William Richards 282
 William Robinson 171
 295
 William Rodney 426
 William S. VIII 308
 420
 William Scott 481
 William Seymour 233
 355
 William Simpson 352
 William Stanley 298
 William Taylor 122 219
 William Thomas 174
 William Thorndike
 431 481
 William Torrey 451 488
 William Tyler 416
 William W. 163 287
 322 449
 William Wallace 309
 373 457
 William Warren 444
 William Watson 101

HOWE cont'd

William Whitney
354 446
William Wirt 327 331
434
Williamy Josephine
455
Willie 306 346
Willie E. 386
Willie Frank 367 454
Willis Dearborn 461
Willis E. 396
Willis H. 381 461
Willis M. 358
Willoughby 363
Wilson Herrick 430 481
Wilson Nathan 357
Wilson T. 417
Windsor 57 107 193 201
Winfield Scott 304
Winifred Marie 479
Winnifred Hayden 419
Winslow 105 107 134
191 240 241
Winslow B. 376 458
Winslow Reid 489
Winsor 112
Winthrop 86 107 194
Winthrop Adam 165
Winthrop Frank 481
Winthrop Keith 430
481
Wirt VIII 434
Woodbury 432
Woodbury Kendall 441
Wyman R. 425 479
Wynn Otis 430
Zadoc Howard 237
Zalmon 138 245
Zeeb 307
Zelinda Noyes 278
Zelotes 185
Zephaniah Swift 196
Zeruiah 31 65 142 187
Zerviah 28 70
Zibah 52
Zilpa Pauline 490
Zilpah 106 143 202
Zimri 150 187 264 304 462
Zora Emma 308
HOWES John 311
Thomas III
HOWLAND Abiah 185
Eber 55
Eseck 346
John 185
Melina 184
Nathan 129
Timothy Jenkins 288
Ursula C. 346
HOWLETT Samuel 28
HOYT Mary 267
HUBBARD Abigail 38
Avalina Malissa 82
Barzillai 294
Benjamin 368
Betsey 63
Daniel 37 63
Elizabeth 38
Ellen 104
Ephraim 62
Jane Maria 82
Jonathan 62 82
Joseph 38
Lois B. 294
Lucy 109
Lucy Ann 387
Lucy Malinda 82
Molly 63
Persis Walker 368
Ransom Mack 225
Sally 183 285
Sarah 63

HUBBARD cont'd

Vashti 82
William 63 82
HUDSON Abigail Howe
107
Angeline 191
Annis Eddy 107
Caroline 107
Catherine Howe 107
Charles D. 191
Charles Dennis 107
Elijah 107
Elizabeth Maria 107
Francis 107 191
Lucretia 107
Lydia Gilbert 107
HUFF Charles Sumner
461
Ethel Willella 461
H. Winfield 382
Helen Josephine 461
HUFFSMITH Milton B.
287
HULBERT Ellen Maria
425
John 102
HULL Lawrence 348
Liverus 163
HUMPHREY Azubah 336
Ebenezer 214
Eugene O. 484
Royal 29
Rufus 214 336
Sarah 214
HUNT Aaron 56
Abel 134
Betsey 70
David 134
David F. 134
Eleanor K. 477
Elizabeth 56 286
Elizabeth A. 286
Emory 39
Frederick 56
Helen Ardelle 255
Helen M. 384
Heman 84
Henry 56
Hepzibah Howe 84
Joel 69
John 56
Jonathan 69
Joseph C. 84
Joseph Goodnow 84
Judith 144
Lemuel O. 246
Lucy Ann 84
Luther 56 286
Lydia B. 134
Lyman 84
Martha 56
Mary 134
Mary Jane 84
Mary W. 39
Mercy 116
Nehemiah A. 134
Otis E. 84
Persis 56
Rebecca 270
Sabrina 134
Samuel 56 144
Samuel Dana 84
Sarah 56 134
Sherman G. 477
Sophia H. 134
Susannah 32
Thomas E. 255
Warren 84
William 84
HUNTING Lydia 194
Nathan 194
HUNTINGTON Jabez
248

HUNTINGTON cont'd

Mary Buckingham 48
HUNTUNG Oscar
Leonard 465
William Craig 465
HURD Annie 283
George A. 259
Henry J. 259
Ira 259
Luther M. 259
Mary R. 259
Peter 259
Philo R. 204
Stephen H. 259
HURLBURT John W.
183
Sarah 183
HUTCHINS Alvah A. 398
Aurinda M. 186
Damaris 63
Louisa 170
Silence 90
HUTCHINSON Ann 251
Elizabeth H. 354
Lewis 183
Lydia 91
Mary Isabella 183
Maude 183
Wallace 321
HYDE Charles 355
Daniel 19 197
Ezra 365
Maria 365
Sarah 15

IDE Rodman 402
Sarah 402
INGALLS Amos Howe
116
Edmund 115
Harriet 115
Isabinda 116
Jarvis 116
Otis 116
Paulina 116
Persis 116
Ransom 116
Seraphina 116
Zimri 115
INGERSOLL Ingersol
Bathsheba 93
Evelyn 328
Stephen Henry 333
INNESLEY William 54
IREDELL Sarah 88
IVORY Bathsheba 153

JACKSON Cynthia 239
Emily 365
Isaac 137
Polly 35
Sybil 330
William 239
JACOBS Andrew 367
Bert 438
Harold 438
Helen 438
Mary 230
JACQUES D. H. 312
JAFFREY Rebecca 224
JAMES Brown 39
JANE Byard 182
JAQUITH Olive 362
JARRETT Addie 451
JEANETTE Ida 497
JEFFERSON John 369
Martin V. B. 369
Mary Ann 369
JEFFORDS Diana 357
JEFTS Alice 69
JELBAUGH Sarah E.
220

JENDERSON Susan H. 470

JENKS Jenckes Jencks
Charles H. 338
Charles Willard 110
Daniel Hubbard 110
Fannie Sheldon 474
George Alfred 110
Gideon 110
John Howe 110
Mary Jane 110
Michael 56
Nathaniel Dodge 110
Nora May 338
Oliver A. 110
Pearl Vivian 338
Roscoe Conklin 338
Sabra 60

JENKINS Barzillai 229
Eliza 279 399
Emeline Barnard 229
James 269
Lucy Ellen 269

JENNESS Eliza D. 392

JENNINGS Abigail 143
Charles H. 458
Florence May 458
Hannah 9
Naomi 167
Rachel 109 185

JENNISON Jenison
— 214

Andrew 64
Charles 139
Dana 139
Eunice 63
George Henry 139
Grace 41
Henry 63
James 63
Jane 77
John 27
Joseph 139
Joseph Brooks 63
Levi 63
Mary 63
Mary Elizabeth 139
Oliver 63
Peter 77
Polly 169
Rebecca 123
Relief 64
Samuel 63 64 123 139
William 139 169
Zibah 139

JENSON Parley P. 435
JEWELL Crittenden 99
Elizabeth 32
Sarah 189

JEWETT Aaron 114
Benjamin Franklin 114
Eliza 114
Gilbert 114
Henry 114
Henry J. 248
Isabella 154
Jonathan 114
Lucy 379 381
Luther K. 324
Malancia 114
Martha 114
Sally 114
Sylvanus 114
Sylvester 114

JOHNSON — 351
Alfred W. 190
Almeda 233
Amos H. 205
Anna M. 363
Anstiss Maria 147
Arthur 438
Betsey 214

JOHNSON cont'd

Caleb 20
Catherine 225
Charles 374
Charles E. 160
Charlotte A. 205
Dale Wilfred 491
Edward C. 205
Elizabeth 6 20
Emeline 375
Emily 147
Emma 438
Fountain Samuel 483
Francis Howe 205
George 455
George W. 147 205
Hannah 31 34
John 14 165
Jonathan 31
Josephine C. 341
Josiah S. 146
Lydia 129
Mary 374
Mary A. 205
Mary F. 147
Melissa 438
Olive C. 287
Oscar Wilfred 491
Richard 267
Samuel 205
Solomon 5 147
Stephen 27
Willard Howe 491

JOINER Mary 13

JONES Abigail 26
Asa 84
Daniel 36
Elizabeth 15
Elizabeth Mulliner 484
Frederick C. 416
George T. 294
Joel 84
John Markland 484
Kenneth 440
Lanora 381
Martha 145
Martha C. 172
Mary 85
Nancy 280
Nathaniel 23
Pauline H. 440
Robert G. 172
Rosa 285
Rose 469
Sally 145
Samuel 145
Sarah 407
Susan 323
Timothy 323

JORDAN — Mr. 105
Fannie 461

JOSLIN Joslyn
Catherine 148
Eleanor 148
Elizabeth 14
James 29
Lucy 29
Nathaniel 7 14 148
Peter 7
Rebecca 14 54
Sarah 14
Sukey 174
Susanna 190

JOYCE Mary 434 483

JUDD Lucinda 355

JUDEVINE Charles W. 188

JUDSON — Mr. 52

Almira Howe 52
John Work 52

JUNE Hannah C. 226

KABE Emma E. 176

KABE cont'd

Ernest H. 176
Frank C. 176

KAHIL Abraham A. 435

KALICUT Saviah 169

KAMMERER Marguerite 222

KAMMERLEN Elizabeth 439

John Thibout 439

Paul 439

KASSON H. Maria 331

KATHERN Ada 275

KEELER Anna Cecelia 225

Ella May 225

Frank Coleman 225

Grace Gertrude 225

Myrta Mabel 225

Russell Flint 225

Russell Vincent 225

KEISER Matilda 229

KEITH Caroline 373

David 326

Sarah J. 451

Sumner W. 451

KELLEY Kelly

Bridget 356

Edmund 380

Elizabeth N. 178

Henry Grattan 178

Lydia 380

Peter 178

KELLOGG Anna Allen 385

Charles Hervey 168

David S. 168

Josie 177

KELSEY Gamaliel 289

Pasiphae Jane 289

KELTON Charles 364

Eliza J. 364

Rhoda 207

KEMP Betsey 253

James Murray 446

Laura 468

Olive P. 254

KEMPTON Charles 381

Nettie 381

Silas 381

Willie 381

KENDALL Albert Edward 401

Crusoe 82

Ethan 202

Fanny 367

Jonathan 367 441

Lucy 60

Myra 322

Oliver S. 113

Prudence 202

Rebecca 201

Sarah Maria 441

Thankful 202

KENDIG Laverna 370

KENDRICK Stephen 115

KENERSON Ella Belle 470

William Tracy 470

KENNEDY Alice M. 295

Hannah 182

Hutton 172

Mary Katherine 491

Robert T. 295

KENNEY Kenny

Judith 169

Moses 238

Nathaniel 307

KENNISTON Davis B. 431

Davis Baker 431

- KENNISTON** cont'd
 Elizabeth Howe 431
 Sarah Thorndike 431
KENNON Mary Shaw 298
KENT Henry 166
 Lydia 206
KENYON May H. 424
KERLEY Hannah 54
 Henry 7 12
KESTER Bessie 456
KETCHUM Nancy A. 395
KEYES Abigail 111
 Cyprian 7 18
 David 7 18
 Dinah 7
 Elias 7
 Elizabeth 18
 Hepsibah 18
 James 202
 Jonathan 7
 Levinah 18
 Lucy 251
 Miriam 202
 Persis 18
 Roswell 202
 Stephen 63
 Thomas 7 18
 Zeruiah 360
KIBBE Nettie Elizabeth 463
KILBURNE Clarissa 312
KILBY Flora Brooks 470
KILGORE J. E. 420
KILLAM Clinton D. 220
KIMBALL Aaron 79
 Almira 226
 Andrew 59
 Ebenezer 36
 Eunice 388
 Hannah 236
 John 388
 Martha 241
 Mary 79 337
 Mary Jane 226
 Mary W. 466
 Matilda 241
 Nancy 288
 Richard 226
 Ruth 281
 Samuel 67
 Susan M. 112
KING Abba Turner 231
 Asa 115
 Benjamin 342
 Della 371
 Eunice 342 476
 James 23
 John 115
 Joshua 235
 Meribah 158
 Roswell 269
 Sarah 7 14
KINGSBURY Edward 118
KINSMAN Keziah 164
 William H. 156
KIP Charles Eno 353
 Elizabeth 353
 Irving D. 353
 Margaret 353
 Peter 353
KIRKMAN Dora Maud 495
 John 495
KIRKPATRICK Andrew 182
 Mary A. Byard 182
KJILIN Marie Josephine 493
KLINE Fred E. 226
KNAFLER Leo 439
- KNAPP** Anna 76
 Jazaniah 76
 John 76
 Josephine 405
 Levi 76
 Lucy 76
 Lucy R. 275
 Mary H. 76
 Mehitable 76
KNIGHT Knights
 A. D. 340
 Caroline L. 287
 Elizabeth M. 286
 Florence C. 340
 Hannah 44 196
 Howard C. 287
 Imogene 340
 Isaac 123
 Jane D. 192
 Jason 394
 Joseph 286
 Joseph (Mrs.) IX
 Joseph Arthur 287
 Lucy 329
 Lula 340
 Mary E. 196
 Mary S. 317
 Persis 250
 Rowena E. 188
 Rufus 193
 Sally 394
 Sarah J. 394
 Stoughton W. 373
KNOWLES Mehitable 368
KNOWLTON Adeline 124
 Artemas 64
 Asa 124
 Calvin 64
 Caroline 61
 Charles 64 125
 Daniel 221
 Darwin 64
 Dolly 64
 Edward L. 325
 Esther 385
 Eunice 64
 Hollis 61
 Joseph 61
 Josiah 385
 Mary 61
 Mary K. 385
 Melinda 221
 Nancy 64
 Polly 59
 Relief 61
 Samuel 61
 Sarah 61
 Seth 64
 Walter Howe 61
 William 61 64
 William Seth 64
KUHN John 349
- LACEY** Frances 348
LADD Gratia A. 256
 Louisa 256
 Paschal P. 72
LAKIN George S. 197
 Georgiana 197
LAMB David 55
 Elijah 55
 Joel 55
 Jonathan 55
 Joshua 70
 Lucretia 55
 Mary 55 63
 Sally 303
 William 15 55
LAMBERT George William 383
- LAMSON** Abigail
 Moore 113
 Eli Brigham 113
 Elizabeth Miller 113
 Lambert 113
 Lyric 126
 Minda Brigham 113
 Nathaniel 113
 Sarah Hubbard 431
LANDFEAR Della C. 340
 J. Henry 340
LANE ——— 223
 Benjamin H. 256
 Jabez 336
 James 113
 Jeremiah 256
 Job 113 114
 John A. 323
 Joshua Sands 352
 Lucy 113
 Mary Catherine 352
 Mary E. 236
 Nancy 245
 Rachel 256
 Sally 113
 Sarah 114
 Sarah Ann 336
LANGDON Annie I. 370
 John 247
LAPHAM Elisha 250
 Eliza N. 250
LARKIN Elizabeth 12
 Hazelried 487
 Joanna 10 55
 Sarah 21
LARNED Zenas 342
LARRABEE William 39
LASH Martha 102
LASHIER Ann 248
LATHROP Eliza Ann 105
LATIMER A. 102
LAUGHLIN H. Hughart 171
 Hughart Rea 171
 James 171
LAWRENCE ——— 387
 Aaron 86
 Abbie Maria 436
 Abijah 104
 Charles Emery 86
 Daniel 436
 E. F. 164
 Hannah Maria 86
 Ira 86
 Isabella M. 465
 Jane M. 331
 Joanna 105
 Joshua 105
 Melinda 422
 Melinda C. 423
 Moses 86
 Parker 422 423
 Samuel 191
LAWTON Jennie L. 439
LAY ——— 89
LAYMAN Albert Galatin 175
LEACH Leech
 Cynthia E. 357
 Hiram 357
 Isaac 91
 Jerusha 91
 John 234
 Levina 91
 Riley Nathan 357
 Roxana D. 357
 Sarah 330
LEADBETTER Joseph 254
LEAGUE James A. 100
LEARNED Abigail 20

LEARNED cont'd

Elizabeth 15
Experience 15
Hannah 9 15
Isaac 15
John 15
John K. 137
Joseph 15
Josiah 15
Lois 15
Lydia 342
Mary 15
Samuel 15
Sarah 15

LEATH Nancy M. 239**LEAVITT** Abigail 231

Dudley P. 241
John 8
Sarah 8
Susan 354

LEE Belle J. 169

Benjamin Winthrop 108
D. S. 469
Eliab Alonzo 108
Isaac 108
Liab 108
Lucy 108
Lucy Abigail 108
Lydia Augusta 108
Marietta Lucretia 108
Martha Ellen 108
Mary 230
Mary Elizabeth 108

LEET Charles H. 262**LEGATE** Annie 388**LEGROSSE** Estes How 49

Francis 49
Rachel Peck 49

LEIGHTON Agnes M. 454

Amos R. 433
Fannie 302
Frank A. 454
Mary Elvira 433

LEITZINGER A. E. IX**LELAND** Amos C. 209

Amos Sterling 121
Beulah 70
Charles 160
Charles Clinton 121
Emeline Celestia 121
George 120
George Walter 121
Isaac 70
Mary 70
Royal A. 195
William Wallace 121

LEMMON Charles

Manning 168
Henry 168

LEMON Edward R. 17

Kate 303

LENZ Amelia Blondell 479

Eva Margaret 479
Frederick 479

LEONARD Clarissa 482

Elvira 217

LEVERETT Sarah 458**LEWIS** Celia Burk 469

Charles 125
Charles William 125
David P. 237
E. H. 398
Edward Charles 462
Elizabeth F. 231
George Frederick 125
James 433
Joseph 151
Louisa Matilda 125
Lydia 151

LEWIS cont'd

Mary Frances 433
Mary Larkin 125
Nettie Angeline 462
Olive 365
Theodore Lyman 125
William Larkin 125

LIBBY Charles C. 347

Charles H. 282
Claudia Elizabeth 282
Clifford E. 347
Edith Clymena 416
Georgianna M. 347
Moses E. 416
Ralph Edwin 416
Ralph G. 347
Waldo Howe 416
Willis Herbert 347

LILLEY Lillie

Anne 23
Roswell 297
Sophia A. 297

LINCOLN Daniel A. 237

Dexter O. 237
Ellen M. 237
Emily J. 237
Freeman B. 237
George W. 237
Harriet C. 237
John 237
Levi 236
Lydia 389
Sally H. 237

LINDERMAN Arthur

W. 339

Guy A. 339
Helen M. 339
Lloyd H. 339
Mabel M. 339
Merriot H. 339
Nina M. 339

LINDSEY Betsey

Augusta 393
Frank Allen 393
George William 393
Perry Allen 393

LISTER B. Sordon 309**LITCHFIELD** Andrew J. 261**LITTLE** Arthur Wilson 324

Carina Hammond 324
James Henry 324
Jane Elizabeth 324
Margaret 128
Mary Helen 324
Ora Howe 324

LITTLEFIELD ——— 336**LIVERMORE** Abraham 109

Cyrus Chenery 109
Diantha 65
Elizabeth 19
Lavinia 109
Lucretia 109
Sally 132

LIVINGSTON Lydia 261

Molly 156
Nathaniel 261

LOCKE George H. 287

Hettie 29

LOCKHART Sarah E. 480**LOCKWOOD** Almira 355

John 351
Joseph 355

LONG Eleanor 159

Fannie 421
Louisa K. 376

LONGLEY Albert 359

Frances M. 359
Nathaniel 112

LONGNECKER Charles 423**LONGWELL** Rachel 343**LOOMIS** Charles E. 211

Eva 320
George Timothy 211
Hiram K. 282
James Henry 211
James Hervey 211
Marian N. 175
Rodney 282

LORD Asa 146

Cynthia 258
David 146 258
Hannah 42
Roxanna 258

LORING Calina Amelia 150

Charlotte 41
Corwin Howe 150
Daniel 40
Delia Maria 150
Eletha Sophia 150
Ellen M. 164
Eveline Inez 150
Ezekiel Howe 41
Francis Hammar 150
Israel 41
Israel Waldo 150
John 32 38
Julia Orinda 150
Nathan 41
Oliver Rice 149
Sarah 39
Thomas 76
Vinton Zimri 150

LOVELESS Barbara 494**LOVELL** Betsey 64

Jonathan 64

LOVERING Clara W. 336

Sarah A. 416

LOVETT Samuel P. 330**LOW** Susannah Allen 139**LOWELL** Frank 194**LOWERY** Oliver 130**LOWRY** Lowrie

Esther 54
Jane B. 171
Thomas 54
William 54

LUDLOW Nellie Ogden 479**LUFKIN** Alfred 199**LUKE** Arthur Fuller 302

James 302
Lorinda Fulton 302
Lydia Alice 302
Otis Howe 302

LUND Gardner S. 191**LUNT** Abbie 437**LUSK** Anna 150**LUTHER** Catherine 103

Deborah Ann 103
Elijah 103
Laura 103
Martin 103
Mehitabel 103
Robert 103
Sylvester 103

LUTON Harriet 367**LUTZ** B. F. M. 468

Frances E. 468

LYBYER Albert Howe VIII**LYFORD** Alice Mabel 299

Carrie Estelle 299
Ella Jane 299
Frank Howe 299

LYFORD cont'd

Fred Adams 299
 Henry Lee 299
 Joseph 299
 Joseph A. 299
 Joseph Chauncey 299
 Josephine 446
 Mary Etta 299
 Taylor Clough 299

LYMAN Alfred 242

Eliphalet 230
 Ella 303
 Hannah 92
 Mary 51
 Mary Jacobs 230

LYNN Emma H. 357**LYON** Lyons

Alcey Malinda 156
 Almira 326
 Anna 104
 Benjamin 326
 Caroline 256
 Charles B. 204
 David 156
 Elijah 156
 Franklin 156
 Jacob 96
 John 97
 Mary Taylor 156
 Perley 49
 Sally 49
 Sarah Howe 156
 Thomas Johnson 156

LYSCOMB Mercy 42**MABEE** Ann 357**MABLE** Clarence 446

Edward Howe 446

McALLISTER Janet 59**McAULEY** Claire Olive 287

Eloise Myrtle 287

McBRIDE Amos 106

Calvin 106
 James 106
 Josiah 106
 Lucinda 106
 Lydia 106
 Wilson 106

McCALLISTER Archie

Thomas 177
 Charles E. 177
 Charles Warren 177
 Ede H. 177
 Helen Frances 177
 Lelia Lillian 177
 Leta 177
 Willie 177

McCAULEY Mary E. 493**McCLANATHAN** Ada-

line 135
 Alvin 135
 Catherine 135
 John 135
 Juliana 135
 Trowbridge 135
 Whiting 135

McCLEES Hattie 338**McCLELLAN** George

Brinton 97

McCLENCH Isaiah 113**McCORMICK** Eliza 273

Frederic 438

Inez 438

McCROHAN Dennis J. 218

Mattie May 218

McDONALD Lavina 499**MACE** Donald Howe 433

James Ames 433

McELHENEY Clara

Belle 291

McELHENEY cont'd

Marion F. 291
 Mary Delle 291
 Orrin Henry 291
 Ray Howe 291

McFADDEN Rucia 342

Tristram 263

McFARLAND Lucy 114

Sarah 239

McGLADE Frances A. 433**McGRATH** Abbie E. 371**McINTIRE** McIntyre

Belle J. 169
 Catherine 382
 Jennie 420
 Sarah 85

McKAY Charles W. 77**McKENZIE** Harriet 401**McLAUGHLIN** Rachel 246**McMILLAN** William B. 428**McNAMARA** Bridget A. 328**McNEAR** Amanda 268

Hannah Curtis 268

Lewis 268

McNURNEY Lizzie 222**MACOMBER** Harriet 223

Isabel 134

John 223

McPHERSON Elizabeth 179**MAESER** Carl 484**MAHAN** Charles 137

John 137

Mary 137

Sally 137

William 137

MAHAR Olive Stan-

wood 437

MAHONEY ——— 265**MAHURIN** Ephraim 21**MAIDENS** Maria 496**MANDELL** Hannah 117**MANLY** Alpheus 83

Salome 83

MANN Alfred Walsing-

ham 135

MAHONEY ——— 265**MAHURIN** Ephraim 21**MAIDENS** Maria 496**MANDELL** Hannah 117**MANLY** Alpheus 83

Salome 83

MANN Alfred Walsing-

ham 135

MAHONEY ——— 265**MAHURIN** Ephraim 21**MAIDENS** Maria 496**MANDELL** Hannah 117**MANLY** Alpheus 83

Salome 83

MANN Alfred Walsing-

ham 135

MAHONEY ——— 265**MAHURIN** Ephraim 21**MAIDENS** Maria 496**MANDELL** Hannah 117**MANLY** Alpheus 83

Salome 83

MANN Alfred Walsing-

ham 135

MAHONEY ——— 265**MAHURIN** Ephraim 21**MAIDENS** Maria 496**MANDELL** Hannah 117**MANLY** Alpheus 83

Salome 83

MANN Alfred Walsing-

ham 135

MAHONEY ——— 265**MAHURIN** Ephraim 21**MAIDENS** Maria 496**MANDELL** Hannah 117**MANLY** Alpheus 83

Salome 83

MARCY cont'd

Laban 97
 Marsia Ann 97
 Mary A. 97
 Mary Jane 214
 Randolph Barnes 97
 Susan 426
 William Ainsworth 97

MARSH Benjamin C. 349

Caleb 204
 Carrie R. 456
 Charles Homer 349
 Clara C. 427
 Dolly 204
 Edwin Clement 349
 Jesse 216
 Mary Converse 349
 Sally 216
 Samuel 349
 Sarah Felton 437

MARSHALL Aaron

Foster 197
 Aubrey M. 436
 William W. 265

MARSTON Alice 379

Jonathan 157

MARTIN Clarissa 365

380

George W. 307

Lois 146

Lucy L. 317

M. L. 131

Margaret 445

Mary D. 456

Mary J. 270

Sarah 82

Susie Perrin 375

MARVINE Etta 482

Henry L. 482

Lucy Maria 482

MARYATT Joseph 360**MASON** Adelaide A. 147

Anthony 259

Ellen Maria 126

Franklin Lewis 126

Frederick 126

Henry Harding 126

James Henry 126

Jennie 126

John 331

Jonas H. 150

Joseph 150 259

Leonora Norton 488

Margaret Fanning 331

Mary 95 229

Olive Princes 150

Polly B. 279

Susie 126

Thomas 95 229

Walter Henry 126

Willis 126

MASSIE Ann Elizabeth 353**MASURY** Hannah A. 330**MATTESON** Laura

Maria 356

MATTHEWS Blanche 496

Eunice Stanwood 441

Irene B. 249

Martin 220

MATTISON Peter 276**MAXIM** Ansel Bartlett 230

Mary 230

Thomas 230

MAY Clara Horton 181

Eliakim 49

MAYER ——— 357

Magdalena 235

MAYNARD Achsah 186

MAYNARD cont'd

Adam 25
 Alvin Lewis 144
 Bethiah 25
 Caroline A. 370
 Daniel 56
 Elizabeth 63
 Ephraim 63
 Hannah 143
 Hezekiah 25
 Isabella R. 82
 John 25
 John Q. 310
 Joseph 143
 Kate 56
 Lois 47
 Maria Elizabeth 319
 Miriam 32
 Moses 47
 Rachel 29
 Rebecca 84
 Sarah 32 335
 Taylor 335
 William 56 213
 Windsor 56
 Zipporah 212
MAYO John 15
MEACHEM Lucien B. 83
MEAD Meade
 Belle 215
 Fannie Marguerite 471 492
 Hattie 215
 Jasper L. 492
 Mary 215
 Walter 215
 William 215
MEADER Edward 424
 Mary Ann 424
MEADOR Paul 398
MEANS James H. 205
MEDBERY Lydia Allen 452
MEEKER Allen 355
 John 355
MEEKS Sarah 229
MEHAFFEY Andrew 179
 Elizabeth Law 179
MELENDY Emeline
 Elmira 293
 Emory 293
MELLEN Mary 16
 Sally 274
MELLEY Mary McCoy 347
MELLOR Amy 434
 John 434
 John Oliver 484
MELTZER John 220
MERRIAM Charles 81
 Diantha 337
 Jonas 62
 Mabel C. 365
 Mary 42
 Sarah E. 342
 William 38
MERRICK — Mr. 92
MERRIFIELD Moses 275
MERRILL Enos 331
 Henrietta J. 408
 Laura 331
 Lucius Howe 431
 Lucy 261
 Sybil 44
 Van M. 431
MERRITT Elizabeth 55
 Hannah 128
 Thomas 276
MERRY — Mr. 153
 Ralph 45

MESSENGER Roxanna 233

MESSLER — Col. 453
METCALF Abel 36
 Sarah 95 240
MIDDLETON Gladys 390
MIGHLES — 216
MILES Barzillai 161
 Ephraim 419
 George F. 419
 Maria 419
 Sally 161
MILLER Abraham 438
 Albert A. 301
 Alexander 27
 Alfred W. 301
 Almira Sophronia 347
 Amos 137
 Andros A. 301
 Annie S. 301
 Benjamin 137
 Bertha A. 301
 Betsey 137
 Caroline L. 432
 Carrie B. 301
 Charles A. 301
 Charles L. 301
 Curtis Edward 374
 Ebenezer 137
 Eliza 137
 Emma K. 438
 Emma W. 453
 Ephraim 137
 Evalina 137
 Franklin 137
 George H. 301
 Grace Adele Howe 374
 Grace H. 301
 Hollis 347
 Horace 338
 James 21
 James Leonard 453
 Jennie L. 301
 John 137 401
 John C. 401
 Joseph C. 176
 Levi A. 301
 Lucy 137
 Lydia 152
 Maria 137
 Martha A. 301
 Martha S. 470
 Mary Elizabeth Howe 374
 Priscilla 69
 Robert H. 151
 S. F. 326
 Sally 137
 Sidney S. 192
 Susan 137
 Thomas 235
 William Smith 374
MILLIKEN Amy P. 416
MILLS Charles 29
 Elijah S. 175
 Sally 267
 Susie Alfaretta 482
MILTON Kalista 267
MINER Minor
 Milton Charles 256
 Willie 293
MINOT Hannah 188
 John Clair 427
MINOTT Jonathan 188
MIRICK Eliza 260
MITCHELL David 447
 Ella 447
 Isaac 470
 Martha R. 325
 Martha Statira 470
 Sarah 447

MIXER Mixter — 324

Abigail 16
 Caroline Persis 429
 Isaac 16
 John 429
 Levina 55
 Lydia 209
 Mercy 27
MOFFAT Catherine 128
 John 128
MONROE Munroe
 Abigail 27
 Clinton 229
 Francis Howe 229
 George Rowland 229
 Harry Keiser 229
 John Andrew 229
 John Herbert 229
 Jonathan 229
 Lucius 271
 Milbourne 229
 Nathaniel 31
 Oliver 27
 Oscar Homer 271
 Percy 229
 Rebecca 75
MONTAGUE Laura 100
MOODY Martha 460
 Mary M. 189
 Nettie E. 460
 William 460
MOOK — 181
MOONE Mary 127
 Thomas 127
MOORE Abigail 112
 Abraham 199
 Adeline 77
 Almond B. 340
 Angelia R. 455
 Ann 77
 Arathusa 269
 Curtis 41
 Daniel 77
 Edmund 410
 Edward 455
 Elizabeth 82
 Elizabeth H. 197
 Esther 422
 Grace 152
 Hiram W. 410
 Hobart 163
 Humphrey 82
 Isaac 112
 Israel 58
 Jacob 82
 Jesse 84
 John 77
 Jonathan 28 59
 Josephine E. 426
 Laura 207
 Lucy 203
 Martin 77
 Mary 112 204 400
 Mary Elizabeth 77
 Mary W. 284
 Oliver 58
 Philip Lynn 461
 Pliny 196
 Rebecca 58
 Reuben 146
 Robert Spencer 410
 Roxa 196
 Sally 87
 Silence 199
 Susan 77 219
 Susan Howe 77
 Uriah 41
 Warren Edmund 410
 Willard 204
 Willard Winthrop 204
 William 455
 William H. 113

MOORE cont'd
 Winthrop 204
MORENESS Clifford 181
 Jay 181
MORES Hugh 28
MOREY Truman 213
MORGAN Ann W. 229
 Anna M. 271
 Edward W. 271
 Elizabeth 229
 Emma A. 271
 Gilbert H. 271
 John 229
 John F. 271
 Jonathan F. 271
 Leander F. 271
 Mary W. 229
MORIES Samuel 45
MORRILL N. J. 258
 Smith 147
MORRIS — Judge 298
 James 329
 Malvina 298
 Mary M. 368
MORRISON Eva 481
MORSE — Mr. 107 399
 Aaron 255
 Abigail 50 145
 Abner 39
 Almira Louisa 125
 Annie C. 217
 Benjamin E. 275
 Betsey 39 106
 Carleton 206
 Charles 40
 Clarissa 49
 Ebenezer 275
 Edna Frances 348
 Eliakim 125
 Elisha 81
 Elizabeth Penniman
 125
 Emeline 107
 Esther F. 282
 Francis 141 145 188
 Freeman 39
 Gardner 40
 H. Ardelle 206
 Hannah 25
 Harriet E. 288
 Hephzibah 37 51
 Horace B. 312
 Ida E. 217
 Jacob 275
 Jane 313
 Jonathan 35 37
 Joseph 9
 Joshua 28
 Joshua C. 217
 Josiah 206
 Julia Matilda 206
 Keith Charles 348
 Kezia 39
 Leonard Gardner 348
 Lois 313
 Lovisa 141
 Lucy 206
 Lyman 39
 Mary 35 106
 Mary Baker 125
 Mary H. 217
 Nabby 39
 Olive 435
 Patience 7 58
 Polly 120
 Rebecca 39
 Roscoe 206
 Samuel 106
 Sarah 206
 Sarah F. 275
 Stephen V 39
 Walter 254
 William 107

MORTON Matthias 110
MOSES Helen Leona
 493
 John 152
 Lurton 493
MOULTON Clara 377
 John Bound 26
 P. O. 164
MOUNT Asa R. 220
 Betsey J. 220
 Charles W. 219
 George W. 219
 Harriet 219
 J. Finley 220
 John Dean 168
 Joseph C. 219
 Mary L. 220
 Taylor 220
 Thomas B. 219
 William H. 219
MOWRY Leverett Nel-
 son 315
 Nelson 315
 Walter H. 315
MUDGETT Nancy J.
 357
MULDOON Catherine
 211
MULLEN Catherine 489
MULVANEY Annie K.
 458
 Thomas 458
MUNGER Elijah 277
 Lucy 277
MURDOCK Charles 268
 Clara Elizabeth 268
 Henry 268
 Robert 268
 Sumner 268
 Sylvester Edson 200
MURPHY Mary K. 389
MURRAY Elizabeth 175
 George H. 375
MURLAND Genevieve
 D. 172
 Mary B. 171
MUZZEY Muzzy
 Abigail 119
 Daniel 381
 Hannah 381
 John 379
 Mary 358
 Mehitable N. 379
MYERS Dorothy 411
 Ralph 411
MYLANDER Mary E.
 217
NASON Harriet 287 331
 Seth 331
NEAL Eugene S. 329
NEEDHAM Hannah 153
 Mary 152
NEGUS Arathusa 269
 Joel 269
NELSON — 334
 Alma Cynthia 402
 Anna M. 404
 Edward C. 253
 Lucia Maria 351
 Mary 261
 Orrin 402
 Sarah 402
NESBETT Hattie 342
NEWELL Alured P. 216
 Amos Tilden 160
 Norman N. 217
 Phebe 187
NEWHALL Allen 186
 Amos 141
 Angela 186
 Aurelia 186
 Celestia 186

NEWHALL cont'd
 Eliza 141
 Lucy 141
 Mary 186
 Moses 141
 Nahum 141
 Reuben 186
NEWLON Nola 220
NEWMAN Charles H.
 214
 Frederick H. 214
 Henry J. 214
NEWTON Aaron 10
 Abigail 11 34
 Abigail E. 332
 Abner 12
 Allen 366
 Amos 10
 Anna 55
 Artemas 26
 Beulah 10
 Candace 376
 Catherine 55 422 423
 Delia 57 332
 Deliverance 26
 Dinah 34
 Dolly 55
 Ebenezer 43 55 336
 Edmund K. 365
 Eleanor L. 336
 Elisha 10
 Elizabeth 14 55 109
 191
 Eunice 10
 Ezekiel 55
 Ezra 26 118
 Francis 25 34
 Grace 34 208
 Isaac 10
 James 43
 Jeremiah 55
 John 25
 John Pitman 200
 Jonah 56
 Jonas 108
 Joseph 34
 Julia 151
 Keziah 43 268
 Larkin 57
 Lucretia 55 57
 Lucy 34
 Lydia 34
 Margaret 10
 Marshall 61
 Mary 34 43
 Micah 34
 Millicent 26
 Moses 10 14
 Nahum 34 161
 Nahum S. 198
 Patty 57
 Persis 57
 Persis K. 324
 Phebe 26 34 57
 Philena 360
 Phineas 25 238
 Polly 309
 Ruth 36
 Sally 71 372
 Sarah 10 108
 Sarah M. 241
 Silas 26 34 57 332
 Solomon 34 55
 Susanna 43
 Tabitha 10 34
 Thaddeus 26
 Thankful 10 34
 Timothy 104
 Vashti 26
 Waldo 366
 Willard 55
 Windsor 57
NICHOLS Abigail 118

NICHOLS cont'd

Abijah 117
 Alpheus 16 66
 Andrew 66
 Andrew J. 118
 Asher 118
 Cheney M. 118
 David 137
 Earl 66
 Edward B. 315
 Francis 66
 Gail 118
 George 244
 Jacob H. 118
 John 16
 John R. 118
 Joseph 16
 Josiah 66
 Lucretia 66
 Martha 16
 Mary 60 367
 Mary E. 319
 Mitty 17
 Rebecca 28
 Sally 268
 Sarah 37
 Seral 66
 Sophronia 368
 Tiel 66
NICKERSON Amos 207
 Delia 207
 F. H. 207
 Henry Howe 207
 Laura 207
 Lizzie Sabrina 445
 Lucy 207
 Mary Elizabeth 207
 William Tully 207
NILES Alonzo 357
 Betsey 239
 John M. 210
NILKINS Albert E. 424
NIMICK Charles Spencer 172
 David Achesin 172
 Eleanor Howe 172
 Francis Bailey 172
 Frank Bailey 172
 George Allaire Howe 172
 Kathleen Murtland 172
 Thomas Marshall .
 Howe 172
 William Kennedy 172
NOBLE Mary J. 168
NOLAN Samuel 374
NORRIS H. S. 398
NORTHROP Bessie A. 163
NORTON Hannah B. 264
 Ida 411
 Lydia 348
 Solomon 264
 Whitney 200
NOURSE Asa 26
 Benjamin 28
 Elizabeth 112
NOYES David 279
 James 157
 Joseph 8
 Mary 157
 Nathan 386
 S. 158
 Sarah W. 386
NURSE Hannah 82 104
NUTT Susanna 26
NUTTING Emily Angeline 372
NYE Artemas H. 117
 Charles D. 117
 Chester 42
 Crocker 117

NYE cont'd

Daniel 41 42
 David H. 117
 Elisha How 42
 Flavel John 42
 Isabel H. 117
 John 42
 John S. 117
 Jonathan 116
 Lewis H. 117
 Mary H. 117
 Moses R. 117
 Salmon S. 117
 Samuel H. 42
OAKES Oaks
 Cecelia 235
 David 235
 George 12 13
 Martha 235
 Mary 56
 Oliver (Mrs.) VIII
 Omar 235
 Ovid 235
 Polly 146
 Simon 65
 Zada 235
OBER Charles 169
OLIVER Hannah 31
 Nancy 110
OLMSTEAD Erwin L 355
O'NEAL George 419
ONTHANK Frederick Winslow 191
 James 191
 Jonas Russell 191
 Sullivan Fay 191
 William 191
 William Harrison 191
ORR Charles H. 172
 Margaret Isabel 172
 Thomas L. 172
OSBORNE Dwight C. 364
OSBURN — Mr. 265
OSGOOD Abel 28
 Calvin S. 270
 Eliza 270
 Elizabeth 426
 Josiah 270
OSTRANDER Cornelius 121
 Gideon 306
 Martha 96
 Mary 418
 Mary Maria 121
OTIS Frank J. 452
 Frank Jesse 452
 William Howe 452
OWEN Luman 191
 Rachel P. 383
OYER Charles 100
 Ira 100 101
 Leon 101
 Mabel J. 101
 Sarah 100
 William 101
OYLER Samuel P. 358
OZAKELMAN Maggie 411
PACKARD Charles 133
 Charles Otis 133
 Edith Morton 339
 Edward Newman 339
 Emeline 133
 Ernestine 491
 George (Mrs.) VIII
 James A. 133
 John B. 131
 Joseph 133
 Lucy A. 133

PACKARD cont'd

Luther H. 133
 Mary H. 133
PADDOCK Charles F. 123
 Charles Francis 123
 Chloe 141
 Harriet Annie 123
 Olive Ella 123
 William Frederic 123
PAGE Paige
 — 316
 James A. 264
 John 74 379 381
 Lucy 283
 Maroa 381
 Maroa H. 381
 Mary Esther 379
 Salvina 231
 Submit 241
 Thomas 77
PAINE Payne
 George H. 169
 Horace Marshfield 77
 Priscilla 326
 Samuel 87
 Susan C. 363
PALMER Anthony A. 170
 Harry B. 258
 J. Foster 258
 Mary Ann 170
PARK Parke Parks
 Arvilla 277
 Betsey 242
 Francis John 461
 Hezekiah 277
 Lewis N. 390
 Lydia 426
 Nancy 223
PARKER Abel 150
 Abigail 81 150
 Almon 99
 Augusta Marion 213
 Benjamin 81
 Caroline 81
 Charles Lowell 81
 Charlotte 105
 Courance 150
 D. B. 306
 Elden 200
 Elisha 213
 Elizabeth Margaret 324
 Ellen Maria 213
 Emma 81
 Fannie Louise 406
 George Henry 213
 Harriet 433
 Harriet Elizabeth 213
 Harrison 105
 Izetta N. 182
 Jereboam 81
 Josiah 32
 Lewis 324
 Louise 105
 Lucius 81
 Luther 134
 Martha 50
 Mary 105 121
 Mary Ann 81
 Mary Josephine 213
 Nancy 81 94
 Otis 105
 Patty 81 150
 Persis Eager 373
 Peter 150
 Rhoena 306
 Samuel 114
 Sarah 69
 Sarah E. 213
 Selina 81
 Sherman 105

- PARKER** cont'd
 Simon 121
 Sylvester 306
 Torrence 306
PARKHURST Edwin
 R. 362
 Emma Fostina 362
 George Webster 362
 Lydia 38
PARLIN Simeon 111
PARMALEE Kathleen
 439
PARMELEY Cornelia
 Maria 262
 Ira 262
 Sarah P. 262
PARMENTER Bath-
 sheba 40
 Dinah 16
 Ebenezer 83
 Keziah 16
 Mary 9 10 300
 Polly 111
 Susanna 161
PARNELL Abel Steph-
 en 307
PARSONS Frank G. 321
 John 100
PARTRIDGE Cordelia
 Sophia 356
 Hallowell P. 185
 Sarah T. 343
PASSANO Beatrice 496
PATCH Elizabeth 156
 Eunice 227
 Isabella 154
 John 154
PATTEE Asa 158
 Hiram 158
 Judith 158
 Sylvanus Barnard 158
PATTERSON Alexan-
 der 261
 Almond 256
 Betsey 256
 Daniel H. 235
 David 177
 Harriet 256
 Margaret 147
 Mary 235
 Minerva 440
 Nancy 77
 Otis 234
 Otis H. 235
 Robert 235
 S. R. 327
 Sarah 147
 Sophia 261
 William 235
PAULSEN Mabel 390
PAULUS Lillian E. 169
PAYSON Albert 258
 Joseph 243
 Susanna 243
PEABODY Anna
 Frances 406
 Harland O. 294
 Joseph 406
 Mary 17 35
 Millicent 406
 William F. 188
PEAK Ella 415
PEARSE Emma 468
PEARSON Lucy 79
 William 54
PEARY Charles Henry
 463
 Inez Elizabeth 463
PEASE John G. 191
 Mary 191
 Mary Jane 191
PECK John 130
 Lucinda Chapman 306
- PECK** cont'd
 Rachel 49
 Simeon 306
PECKHAM Alice 481
 Nelson 247
PEDERSON Abraham
 404
 Martha Christiana 404
PEESO John 71
 William 71
PENNIMAN Peniman
 Abby 81
 Abigail 214
 David 48
 Ezra 214
 Louisa 214
 Mary 326
 Samuel 57
 Silas H. 318
PEPPER Abigail 64
PERHAM Alvin Joel
 275
 George 275
 Joel 275
 Sarah Howe 275
 William 275
PERKINS Aaron 362
 Abel 244
 Caroline Howe 244
 Celia Augusta 244
 Edward Warren 429
 Emma Aurelia 244
 Helen 485
 Horatio Gates 244
 John 30
 Julian B. 244
 Mary Jane 244
 Moses 362
 Rebecca 30
 Susan Blany 244
PERLEY Phebe 395
PERRY Abel 271 273
 Anna 275
 Anna Phipps 216
 Asenath 154 273
 Betsey Corbett 393
 Blanche Thorne 406
 Charles F. 155
 Cornelius A. 406
 Cynthia 154
 Elbridge G. 154
 Elihu 314
 Hannah 271
 Henry 154
 Henry L. 154
 Jesse 344
 John 201
 Joseph 15
 Josiah 393
 Lafayette 167
 Laura B. 344
 Lepha 201
 Louisa 275
 Lowly Ann 154
 Lucy 210
 Lucy A. 344
 Lucy J. 154
 Lydia 41 314
 Mariette 348
 Mattie A. 371
 Molly 189
 Moses 92
 Nathan 275
 Obadiah 210
 Owen 73
 Philander C. 155
 Willard H. 154
 William B. 154
PETERS Hannah 254
 Luther 209
 Peace 254
PETTS Charles L. 140
 Eliza Howe 140
- PETTS** cont'd
 John 140
 Maria J. 140
 Quincy 140
 Sarah Barnes 140
PICKENS Jane 174
 Julia 174
PICKERING Eunice 332
 Matilda A. 259
 Sylphina 116
PIERCE — Mr. 91
 Azubah 65 136
 Benjamin 136
 Charles Marcellus 285
 Dolly 123
 Eleanor 285
 Emily 389
 Esther 98
 Fred M. 285
 Genella Maris 285
 Hannah 354
 Joseph 285
 Lydia 185
 Oliver 123
 Rebecca 309
 Sally 122
 Willard 124
 William 389
 William Emerson 285
PIERSON Mary Hamil-
 ton 365
PIKE Comfort 155-
 Edgar L. 340
 James 25 26
PINGREE William John
 327
PINGREY ——— 397
PINKHAM Charles F.
 482
 Elizabeth N. 482
PIPER George Carle-
 ton 286
 Susan Maria 286
PIRIE Mary Alice 470
PITT James H. 483
PLANTIER Charles 367
PLATT Angeline 368
 David 368
PLATTS John V. 452
 Maria A. 452
PLUMMER Abigail 195
 Betsey 419
 David 66
 Elizabeth P. 481
 William H. 301
POLAND Nahum 362
POLLARD Etta 401
 Experience 110 119
 William 110
POMEROY Amelia 427
 Clara 296
POND Elijah 148
 Gilman 347
 Hannah 137
 Rachel 347
 Susan B. 347
POPE Abbie Jane 167
 Addie 456
 Ebenezer 204
 Edward 167
 Franklin 456
 Frederick C. 167
 George West 167
 Lucretia 204 205
 Luen West 167
 Mary Wetherby 167
 Nancy 205
 Sarah Adaline 167
PORTER Clarence Wil-
 son 464
 Elizabeth 39
 Eunice 114
 Joseph 390

PORTER cont'd

Laura 285
 Lew Foster 390
 Mary Eliza 390
 Paul Wood 390
 Philip Howe 390
POST — Mr. 279 399
POTTER Agnes L. 211
 Caroline 256
 Elizabeth 207
 Ephraim 58
 Frederick D. 458
 Isaiah 207
 Jacob 142 251
 Lydia B. 142 251
 Martha 58
 Mary 185
 Sybil 130
 Timothy D. 388
POTTS W. Stacy 182
 William 101
POURPA George 345
 Robert 345
POWERS Abner B. 146
 Amos 111 112
 Anna 169
 Arnold 111
 Betsey 112
 Caroline C. M. 112
 Charles 146
 Cyrus Hamlin 112
 Darwin 407
 Edwin Upton 407
 Emma Louise 407
 Experience 112
 Fred Emerson 407
 George W. 146
 Hannah Elizabeth 146
 Jacob 146
 Lucy A. 221
 Mary 278 407
 Oliver Pollard 112
 Rhoda Abigail 146
 Ruth Emeline 146
 Sabra 146
 Sarah Sawyer 112
PRATT Abigail 118
 Alice 118
 Caroline 118
 Charlotte Maria 118
 Cidonia E. 360
 Eliza 360
 Flora M. 383
 Frances Submit 118
 George H. 329
 Hiram A. 168
 Mary 55 270 349
 Nymphas 118
 Prudence 78
 William 118
PRAY David 200
PREECE Blanche Mil-
 dred 493
PRENTICE Charles
 Henry 283
 George H. 195
 George L. 283
 George Lamb 283
 Hannah 154
 Henry G. 195
 John 28 44
PRESCOTT John 11
PRESSY Henry 312
PRESTON Sarah Maria
 418
PRICE Sarah 125
PRIEST John 27
 Mary 144
PRIME Frances 92
PRINCE Elliot 441
 Harriet 441
 Martha Maria 441
PRIOR Everett F. 476

PRIOR cont'd

Herbert E. 476
 Lillian M. 476
PROCTOR Adonijah 206
 Anna Steele 304
 Charles 206
 Edith 469
 Emily Waters 304
 James 206
 James Howe 304
 Josiah 121
 Solomon 206
 Thomas Emerson 304
PROUDFOOT Edward
 E. 222
 Kate Caroline 222
 Rebecca A. 222
PROUTY Adam 55
 Alfred Howe 418
 Allanson 184
 Austin 149
 Carlos 184
 Clarissa M. 131
 Desire 55
 Dolly 55
 Eliza 184
 Elizabeth H. 131
 Elon Howe 131
 Eunice 55
 Fanny 184
 Fanny A. 131
 Gardner 184
 George P. 418
 Hannah Augusta 184
 Harriet Fanny 184
 Isaac 55
 John 304
 John Goodell 417
 Joshua 88 184
 Louisa A. 149
 Lucretia L. 131
 Lucy H. 55
 Luther 131
 Luther Stephen 131
 Marcia Ann 302
 Marcia Howe 184
 Mary H. 131
 Molly 184
 Nancy 184
 Nellie May 247
 Patty 55
 Rachel 149
 Rhoda 55
 Seth 55
 Squire 149
 Squire A. 149
 Stephen 131
 William 302
 William R. 149
PRYOR C. B. 282
PUFFER Susannah 133
PUGH Albert D. 339
 Jonathan H. 339
 Lawrence 339
PURCELL Mary Jane
 389
PUTNAM Addison N.
 369
 Elizabeth 336
 Eunice 240
 Francella 410
 Fuller 117
 Israel 410
 Lucy 361
 Rufus 207
 Ruth 117
 Sallie A. 427
 Sally 114 162
 Sarah A. 426
 Waldo 41
 Wallace 280
PUTNEY May M. 260

QUA William 263

QUARLES Betty 163
QUICK Edna 420
 John 420
QUIMBY ——— 277
 Daniel 386
 Mahala C. 386
QUINN Laura 448
RAMEY ——— 364
RAMSDELL Esther
 Frances 247
 George F. 326
 George William Mix-
 ter 247
 Mary Jane 247
RANCH James F. 328
 Nellie F. 328
RAND Adelaide A. 474
 James H. 474
 Leonard 285
 Mary 372
 Sarah A. 285
 William 261
RANDALL Experience
 94
 Josiah 28
 Sarah 73
RANGER Hannah 71
RANKIN ——— 45
RANN Alpha 75
 Anta 74
 Arathusa 75
 Joseph 74
 Levina 75
 Salvator 74
 Silbey 74
RANSFORD John 75
RANSOM Isabella W.
 147
 Nancy Parker 51
RATHBONE Mary 102
RAY Anson 365
 Ella 451
 Frederick J. 365
 Hiram 365
 Jane 367
 Mabel 365
 Sarah M. 241
 William P. 365
RAYMOND Gertrude
 Cone 445
 Joseph 112
 Lucy 246
 Polly 365
RAYNOR ——— 351
 William 351
REA Cleveland Dodge
 171
 Grace Dodge 171
 James Childs 171
 John 171
 Marianne Howe 171
 Marjorie 171
 Mary Childs 171
 Ruth 171
 William H. 171
READ Reed Reid
 — Mr. 130
 Alice Howe 172
 Alice Mabel 432
 Angeline M. 318
 Arathusa 209
 Betsey 38
 Betsey W. 269
 Clarissa Howe 172
 Cora Horton 432
 David J. 201
 Ellinor Baird 172
 Emeline 176
 Everett Worsley 432
 Fidelia 429
 Hannah 104 203

READ cont'd

Hattie 452
 Jacob 84
 James 432
 James Brown 172
 John 95
 Leslie B. 489
 Lillian Idie 461
 Louise I. 489
 Lucy 81
 Mary 42 95
 Rosaline 486
 Sally 34
 Samuel Clark 172
 Susan 365
 Thomas 82 104
 Vera 288
 William A. 288
 William C. 288
REDDING James 140
REDFIELD Agnes 315
REESE Leona 413
REHNBERG Albert A. 404
 Ethel Agnes 404
REILLY Edith Howe 66
 Elizabeth E. 287
REYNOLDS Arthur 321
 James 190
 John F. 180
 Nellie 321
 Thomas 321
RHORER Phebe 235
RICE — Mr. 219
 — Mrs. 41
 Aaron 70
 Abel 70 139
 Abel M. 139
 Abel T. 139
 Abraham 106
 Adeline 147
 Amos 15
 Andrew 9
 Asahel 204
 Asaph 213
 Benjamin 32
 Bertha E. 462
 Betsey 106 139 219
 C. Augusta 120
 C. Edward 460
 Caleb 72
 Catherine 72
 Charles 120 262
 Charlotte Keziah 213
 Curtis 106
 David W. 244
 Deborah 53
 Delia Ann 384
 Deliverance 25
 Dolly 204
 Ebenezer 192
 Edward 2 3 5 68 71
 Eleazer 58
 Elijah 147
 Eliza Howe 120
 Elizabeth 32 46 68
 Elizabeth Howe 460
 Elizabeth Watson 72
 Ephraim Brigham 72
 Esther 153
 Eunice 15
 Frank 213
 Frank Hobart 213
 Frank S. 376
 Frederick Slemmons 213
 George Washington 147
 Hannah 14 70 120 333
 Harriet Eliza 120
 Harrison A. 147
 Helen Crandall 460
 Henry 120

RICE cont'd

Henry H. 412
 Jabez 70 139
 Jacob 14 15 147
 James 120
 Janet Marion 460
 John 14 25 82 145 213
 Jonas 53 219
 Jotham 120
 Katherine 15
 Larkin 120
 Laura H. 213
 Lemuel 333
 Levina 376
 Lois 14
 Louisa M. 478
 Lucas H. 140
 Lucy 193 311
 Luke 61
 Lydia 70
 Mabel S. 458
 Maria W. 147
 Marshall 139
 Martha 82
 Martin 70
 Mary 14 28 32 71 76 307
 Mary Stone 72
 Nancy 103 120
 Owen DeWitt 176
 Pelatiah 14
 Persis 106
 Peter 14
 Phineas 39
 Priscilla 61
 Rebecca 14
 Relief 253 254
 Sally 70
 Sarah 14 53
 Sarah Bailey 213
 Sarah Frances 145
 Stephen 412
 Susan 147
 Susanna 262
 Thankful 14 141
 Thomas 19
 Timothy 14 49
 Violetta 137
 William H. 221
 Zilpha 120
RICH George 123
RICHARDS — 425
 Abigail 19
 Almada 361
 Betsey 80
 Eliza N. 250
 George R. 161
 Hattie Blanche 411
 Henry M. 161
 Hepzibah 80
 Ichabod 283
 Joseph 80 282
 Julia A. 283
 Levi 80
 Maria Alona 327
 Moses 361
 Nancy 80
 Phineas 80
 Rhoda 80
 Rhoda Ann 282
 Susanna 80
 Willard 80
 William 80
RICHARDSON Ada 467
 Azubah 28
 Betty 369
 Charles Addison 314
 Charles F. VIII 374
 Charles F. (Mrs.) VIII
 Cleon Ward 262
 David 28
 Dorcas 102
 Elizabeth 55

RICHARDSON cont'd

George 368
 Harriet 223
 Henry 142
 Jane Lizzie 314
 John 223
 Jonas 28
 Joseph L. 314
 Josiah 39
 Laura Alice 314
 Lucia 410
 Lucretia 28
 Lucy 28
 N. A. 192
 Nancy 368
 Pearly 314
 Peter 28
 Rebecca 28
 Reuben 28
 Sarah 28
 Stephen Baxter 314
 Syrena 201
 Theodore 65
 Thomas 28
RICHEY William 130
RICHMOND Alice 52
 Mercy 91
 Robert 52
RIDEOUT Abel 91
RIDER Abigail 36
 Anna 36
 Asa 36
 Ebenezer 36
 Jonas 120
 Jotham 36
 Lucy 188
RIGGS Frederic J. 297
RILEY Margaret 393
RIPLEY George W. 428
 Mary E. 428
 Noah 206
 Sarah 206
RISTAN Martha Helen 443
RITTENHOUSE Anna Flint 437
ROAKES Emma 477
ROARK Oscar Jennings 483
ROBB James 245
 Virginia 382
ROBBINS Alice T. 205
 Anna 43
 Edward Hutchinson 175
 Hannah 299
 Lydia 43
 Rebecca 82
 Sarah Lydia 175
 Thomas 43
ROBERT Kate 495
ROBERTS Electa 194
 Elizabeth 445
 Harriet 219
 John F. 219
 Joseph 49
 Rachel 49
ROBERTSON Eli 425
 Elizabeth G. 173
 Emily P. 425
 Guy 24
 Katherine 291
 William Penn 395
ROBINSON — Mr. 138
 Arvilla 259
 Elizabeth 141
 Eugene M. 392
 J. H. 213
 Jennie 475
 Joseph 210
 Lois 94
 Margaret S. 397
 Mary Fay 117

- ROBINSON** cont'd
 Mary Roxanna 298
 Moses 117
 Nancy Howe 117
 Persis 106
 Ray 117
 Rufus King 271
 Samuel 15
 Sarah 138 210
 Susan 428
 Thomas B. 428
ROCK Alice 494
ROCKWOOD Elisha 84
 Sybil 84
RODMAN Thomas J. 180
ROE David 353
 Emma 353
 Mary E. 453
ROGAN William H. 308
ROGERS Abigail 39
 Albert Luther 372
 Charles Howe 430
 Dorothy 430
 Eliza F. 326
 Emeline B. 221
 Emily 372
 Emma 470
 Eunice 22
 George 221
 James 326
 James R. 326
 Jennie 372
 Lydia Gardiner 430
 Mary Jane 214
 Phebe B. 318
 Samuel 214
 Samuel Shepard 430
ROLFE Elizabeth 199
 William 199
ROOT Almary 282
 Calvin 282
 Martha 89
 William 48
ROPER Ephraim 38
ROSCOE Charles E. 357
ROSENAU Frances
 Sarah 493
 Gustavus 493
ROSENBERGER Julia
 Wallach 467
ROSS Lucy Ellen 200
 Molly 201
 Ruth 315
ROXBROUGH Elizabeth 466
ROWE Florence 445
 William Titcomb 433
ROWELL Levi 146
 Siloam 146
ROWLEY Catherine M. 176
 Lucinda 94
ROYCE Merab 398
 Samuel 398
RUGGLES Lucy 210
 Rebecca 40
RUNYON Virginia
 Florida 490
RUSCOE Freeman
 Turner 462
RUSH Benjamin 330
RUSSELL Abby C. 329
 Benjamin 409
 Hannah 409
 Jonathan 77
 Louise J. 409
 Lucy 348
 Lucy B. 376
 Lydia 41
 Martha E. 376
 Otis 376
 Tryphena 413
- RUSSELL** cont'd
 William 348
RUTHERFORD Mary
 Agnes 401
RUTLEDGE Ann M. 444
RUTTER Frank 270
 Jane 10
RYER Hannah 181
 Michael 181
 Sarah Jane 181
- SABIN** Ebenezer 231
SADLER Sarah 103
SAFFORD Harvey 131
SAGE Elizabeth Kirby 178
 Judith 178
SAGENDORPH Bessie 476
 Edward 476
SAIN Susan Ann 397
SALISBURY Esther 115
SALTER ——— 138
SALTMARSH Cyrus 237
 Frances 378
 Mary 238
SAMPSON Asa 26
 Horatio G. 190
 Oliver 241
 Richard 241
SANBORN Abigail Ann 255
 Jane 386
 John 293
SANFORD Bathsheba 93
 Bathsheba Ingersoll 93
 David 93
 George Charles 93
 Horatio Gates 93
 Ichabod 93
 Susan Dwight 93
 William H. 93
SAPPINGTON Emma
 Virginia 460
 Minnie Sophia 338
SARGENT Aria 296
 E. R. 355
 Emily 392
 Epes 296
 Lucy 62
 Mary 296
SAUNDERS Sanders
 Daniel 13
 David 156
 Esther Estelle 448
 Frank W. 448
 Harriet 312
 John 156
 Susan 449
SAVAGE Eunice 95
 James 333
 Lucinda 209 333
 Mary 250
 Richard 250
SAVERY Mary S. 242
 Winnifred M. 425
SAWIN Abraham 201
 Benjamin 75 76
 Dorothy 68 75
 George 75
 Henry 75
 Jabez 75
 Martha 75
 Munning 75
 Phebe 75
 Rebecca 201
 Thomas 75
 William 75
SAWTELLE Jemima 45
 Josiah 45
SAWYER Abraham 111
- SAWYER** cont'd
 Alden 77
 Amory 106
 Amos 106 202 323
 Betsey 106 323
 Caleb 47
 Edith E. 492
 Elizabeth 238
 Epha 73
 Experience 111
 Ezekiel 188
 Franklin 106 107
 Jabez 73
 James 87
 John 73
 Jonas 111
 Jonathan 73 152
 Joseph 106
 Josiah 111
 Lucinda H. 202
 Lucy 106
 Lucy E. 202
 Lydia 73 152
 Manasseh 47
 Mary 111 193
 Minerva 302
 Parnel 59
 Paul 73 152
 Phebe 73
 Phineas 111
 Polly 106 193
 Rebecca 198
 Reuben F. 492
 Rodney 73
 Rufus 73 152
 Sarah H. 106
 Silas 111 152
 Silence 58
 Submit 202
 Thomas 111
 William 106 193 202
 William H. 152
SAXTON Glen J. 292
 James Leroy 292
SCHAEFER Mary Magdalene 487
SCHALLER Mary A. 457
SCHEETZ Mary Eleanor 410
SCHOOP Josephine 492
SCHULL Abel 24
SCHUTLER Blanche 287
SCOFIELD Edwin 279
 Marshal Littlefield 279
 Mina Howe 279
SCOTT — Mr. 49
 Asenath Burt 296
 Brigham 256
 Caroline 256
 Chloe 74
 Eastman 100
 Helen Jane 481
 Jane H. 100
 Mary L. 100
 Murray B. 100
 Newell J. 100
 Olive 104
 Submit 88
 Thankful 307
SCOVELL Scovall
 Elizabeth 306
 Harris 306
SCRIBNER Mary 474
SEARLES Nancy 253
SEARS Jane Louise 496
SEAUER ——— 356
 Abigail 366
 Elizabeth 36 324
 Ernest 477
 Joseph 143

- SEDGWICK** John 296
 Vilette Burt 296
SEEGAR Segar
 Edmund 112
 Sophia 471
SEELYE Clementina
 240
 Henry Edward 240
SELDEN Susan 114
SESSIONS Florence
 Eugenia 497
SEVER Joseph 36
SHACKFORD Sarah 237
SHARRARD Robert 473
SHATTUCK Isaac 136
 Josiah B. 297
SHAVALLY Hannah 19
 Nicholas 19
 Rebecca 19
SHAW Albert Joel 232
 Alice Juliette 168
 Arthur John 282
 Arthur Willie 168
 C. Byron 233
 Carlton Locke 282
 Caroline L. 286
 Charles Eber 168
 Edgar Herbert 168
 Edith 233
 Eliza 343
 Elmer 123
 Florence Annette 168
 Florilla Howe 282
 Henry Clay 123
 Jane Amelia 168
 John Hamilton 282
 Joseph C. 168
 Joseph Wesley 168
 Lila Root 282
 Mary 44
 Mary Elizabeth 168
 Samuel Fisk 233
 Solomon 343
 Squire Henry 168
 Thomas Keyes 123
 William B. 189
SHEA Alice 410
SHEDD Harriet 473
SHEEHAN Etta 358
SHEFFIELD Demon 71
SHELDON Jane L. 397
 Sophia 166
SHELTON Arthur Wil-
 fred 403
 Margaret 403
SHEPSTONE James 367
 Martha L. 367
SHERMAN — Mr. 30
 Abigail 119
 Bradford 368
 Cynthia 290
 Daniel 15
 Emma C. 477
 Eunice 15
 Hannah 15
 Helen M. 416
 John 15
 Jonathan 368
 Joseph 119
 Lucy Ann 422
 Luella Mary 338
 Luke 338
 Mary 126
 Mary Lucy 440
 Nathan 290
 Roger 368
 Samuel 422
 Solomon 55
 Stephen 15
 Timothy 15
SHERWIN Arthur
 Howe 361
 George Percival 361
- SHERWOOD** ——— 265
SHIPMAN Hiland 369
SHOEMAKER L. 427
SHOREY Olive C. 452
SHORT Mabel F. 447
 Samuel 447
SHOWERMAN John
 Burton 177
SHROPSHIRE Lise
 Courtney 497
SHUMWAY Jeremiah 15
 Samuel 15
SIBLEY Susanna 9
SILLS Martha Wyche
 352
SILSBURY Harriet 77
SILSBY Martha Ada
 333
SIMMONS Simins
 Simonds
 Abel 261
 Carrie Elizabeth 261
 Charles A. 419
 Cora Eola 262
 David 290
 Frances A. 125
 Fred Abel 261
 Harlan 294
 Henry P. 230
 Isabelle Annette 261
 John 245
 John B. 125
 Joseph Farwell 261
 Josephine Frances
 261
 Mabel Eva 262
 Marietta 261
 Martha Batchelder
 290
 Martha S. 262
 Pearl 419
 Polly 294
 Rosaline H. 453
 Sarah Louise 230
 Virginia Howe 261
 William Sloan 419
SISSON Almira 247
 Annabelle Lincoln 247
SKINNER Charlotte 331
 Edwin 331
 Edwin S. 331
 J. A. 319
 James Howe 331
SLACK Catherine 39
SLATE Sylvia D. 411
SLATER Elizabeth H.
 326
SLAYTON Elijah 184
 Polly 303
SLEEPER George F.
 237
SLEPPY Adaline 445
SLOAN Emily Maria
 418
 Thomas W. 418
SLOCUM Slocomb
 George 125
 Harriet L. 431
 John W. 313
 Susan 313
 Sylvia 125
SMALL Ebenezer 205
 Joseph 110
SMART Mary 495
SMITH Aaron 61 124
 Abigail 106
 Albert D. 376
 Albert H. 173
 Alexander 393
 Alice 196
 Angeline 121
 Ann 42
 Anna F. 183
- SMITH** cont'd
 Anna Foster 463
 Ashur 27
 Augustus 168
 Aurelius Thomas 169
 Benjamin Jones 61
 Bert W. 292
 Bryan 356
 Catherine 27
 Charles D. 82
 Chiliab 174
 Clara Rosalie 280
 Cornelia 196 472
 Damaris 34
 Daniel 27 61
 Daniel Bassett 183
 David 42
 David Hume 196
 Deborah 102
 Dixa 48
 Dolly Howe 82
 Dorcas C. 221
 Dorothy 138
 Edwin Harris 280
 Elbridge Farnsworth
 196
 Eli 298
 Elijah 195
 Elisha 141
 Elizabeth 115 267 298
 374 478
 Ella Grace 356
 Emeline 84
 Emery 61
 Emma 407
 Ephraim 38
 Ethel Mary 479
 Eunice 34 61 274
 Everett 198
 F. Scott 382
 Frank A. 303
 Gardner 61
 George H. 457
 Gertrude E. 401
 Hannah 49 61 239
 Harriet 92
 Harriet C. 383
 Hepsibah 15
 Hezekiah 218
 Ichabod Nye 280
 Isaac 138
 J. J. 421
 James 82 102 190
 Joanna 174
 Joel Sumner 196
 John 56 61 147 183
 Jonas 34
 Jonathan 84
 Joseph 82
 Kate 34
 Kezia 299
 Lamar 291
 Laura 276
 Levi 84
 Lewis 27 61
 Lodisa 169
 Lucy 27 63 197
 Martin 121
 Mary 27 75 84 374 427
 Mary Ann 82 380
 Mary Illinois 196
 Mary J. 218
 Milo 308
 Moses 61
 Nathan 330
 Nathaniel 34 75
 Nettie S. 336
 Olive 365
 Patrick Henry 356
 Patty 34
 Philanda 463
 Polly 37
 Reconcile 248

SMITH cont'd

Reuben 169
 Robert Y. 121
 Rufus 82
 Ruth 163 188
 Sally 197 212 213
 Samuel 183
 Sarah 84 121 124 280
 Sarah A. 307
 Stephen 27
 Susanna 79
 Thaddeus 27
 William 34 49 84 294
 William Owing 82
SNOW Alice A. 438
 Daniel 23
 Evelyn Adah 292
 Lydia A. 453
 Marion 292
 Martha 225
 Theodore W. 260
 Wallace C. 292
SNOWDAN Mary 182
SNYDER Elizabeth 448
 Frank M. 291
 Jane 100
 Lovina 94
SOUTHGATE Sarah 68
SOUTHWORTH Edwin
 D. 272
 George M. 282
 Wesley Churchill 282
SPAFFORD Benjamin
 F. 106
 Betsey 106
 George 312
 Samuel 111
SPAULDING Florence
 Lydia 382
 Frederick Wright 349
 Helena Wells 382
 Jason N. 348
 Julia S. 377
 Loyal 348
 Merrill Clark 382
 Sarah A. 192
 Sophronia Amelia 297
 Timothy Artemas 382
SPEAR Elizabeth 166
 Harriet 319
SPELMAN Harriet
 Maria 296
 Helena Wakona 129
 Jane Augusta 129
 Mary Wakona 129
 Phineas 129 296
 Samuel R. 129
SPENCER Edgar C. 416
 Mary A. 416
 Mary W. 172
 Orange 238
 Samuel F. 194
 William B. 416
SPOFFORD Rhoda 362
SPOONER Daniel 29
 Lottie 276
SPRAGUE Emma F. 476
 Fidelia 356
 Horace D. J. 260
 Lewis 241
 Marshall P. 476
 Nellie K. 476
 Sally 241
SPRING Alonzo 97
 Catherine 97
 Ferdinand 97
 Lewis 97
SPROUT Azubah 210
SPROWL Betsey 244
 Martha 244
SQUIRE U. C. 99
STACY Albert H. 210
 George A. 210

STACY cont'd

Huldah 155
 Joel 149
 John 19
 Nathaniel 155
 Sarah 121
 William 149
STAHL Harry 438
 John 438
 Robert 438
STAMM Sarah Ann 226
STANHOPE Abigail 16
 Anna 16
 Jonathan 16
 Joseph 16 19
 Samuel 16
STANLEY Clara E. 218
STAPLES Moses 112
 William R. 85
STARBIRD Aaron 225
STARRETT Ida M. 468
STEARNS Asaph
 Graves Rice 215
 Catherine 214
 Charity 216
 Charles 215
 Edward 215
 Effie 215
 Ella 215
 Frank 215
 Hannah 215
 Helen Aurilla 215
 Levi Howe 224
 Lewis Cass 215
 Louisa 215
 Lucia 215
 Mary 344
 Mary Matilda 338
 Nancy 375
 Timothy S. 224
 Virtue B. 275
 William Allen 215
STEBBINS Stebbens
 Arad 22
 Eli 22
 Elihu 22
 Hixel 22
 John 68
 Joseph 22
 Josiah 22
 Lucy 22
 Mary 22
 Matilda 22
 Patty 22
 Polina 22
 Sarah 68 211
 Sophia 22
 Thankful 22
STEEL Steele
 Amy Howe VIII
 Anna 304
 John 36
 Mary Matilda 387
 Nathaniel 304
STETSON Clara Foster
 270
 Libbeus 270
 Maria F. 390
 Matthias Spaulding
 270
STEVENS Stephen
 Stephens
 — Mr. 49
 Addie 169
 Albert Alonzo 169
 Alonzo 169
 Ann 49
 Betsey 70
 Catherine 49
 Clarissa Miller 131
 Deborah 199
 Elizabeth 49
 Ella 169

STEVENS cont'd

Ellen 448
 Ezekiel 417
 Frank E. 169
 Halsey Riley 280
 Harriet 417
 Lemuel 85
 Lois 186
 Luther 135
 Martha 169
 Mary 49 380
 Mary E. 315
 Mary Eva 447
 Mary J. 293
 Norman B. 315
 Tammy 417
STEWART Steward
 Stuart
 Abby Ann 393
 Amanda 410
 Elizabeth 290
 Ellen A. 433
 James 60
 Julia Ann 130
 Marion Wylie 448
 Susan 315
STICKNEY Anthony
 133
 Betsey 159
 Daniel 159
 Ruth 133
STILES Asahel 66
STILL Electa 379
STILMAN Huldah 87
STILSON Mary J. 200
STINMETZ Cora B. 343
STOCKWELL Alden B.
 415
 Elias Howe 415
 Elizabeth 415
 Jane Lillian 415
 Levi 415
 Levi Spear 415
 Phebe 156
STODDARD James G.
 315
 Martha A. 315
 Mary A. 205
STONE — Mr. 152
 Abner 36
 Adams 40
 Arthur M. 500
 Augustus 57
 Azubah T. 475
 Azubah Towne 302
 Bathsheba 40
 Beulah 36
 Calvin 57
 Daniel 16 47
 David 31 38
 Ebenezer 78
 Elijah 95
 Eliphalet 19
 Elizabeth 57
 Elvira 82
 Ephraim 452
 Eunice 36 95 118
 Hannah 58
 Hannah Buckminster
 95
 Hephzibah 19 82 84
 Hezekiah 18 19
 Israel 19
 Isaac 38
 Jacob 47
 James 36
 Jeduthan 57
 Jesse 19
 John 36 38 95 105
 Joseph 38
 Jotham 36
 Lois 19 47
 Lucy 36 57

STONE cont'd

Mary 72
 Mary Angeline 462
 Nancy 27
 Nathaniel 18
 Nellie M. 345
 Patty 57
 Persis 38
 Peter 38
 Polly 47 59 157
 Purchase 38
 Rebecca 38
 Russell 276
 Ruth 19 36
 Ruth Woodcock 500
 Sally 47 57
 Sarah 19 78
 Solomon 47
 Tabitha 25
 Timothy 81
 Uriah 19
 Willard 57
 Zenas 27

STONEBREAKER William 495

Zella E. 495

STORRS Abner 114

Constant 51
 Daniel 51
 Experience 114
 Experience Porter 51
 Fanny 115
 George 51
 Huckins 114
 John 51 115
 Lucinda 51
 Luther 51
 Maria 115
 Nabby 115
 Parne 114
 Polly 115
 Richard Salter 51
 Sally 114
 Samuel 114
 Samuel Porter 114
 Seth 51
 William 51

STORY Storey

Ann L. 114
 Isaac 267
 Mary 224
 S. Norman 224

STOUGHTON Sarah 361**STOWE** Stow

Anna 31 208
 Clarissa 132
 Dorothy 249 253 254
 Elizabeth 33 163
 Experience 32 35 193
 Hannah 344
 Henry A. 191
 Ithamar 194
 Jabez 35
 Jere 210
 Jeremiah 132
 Joel 35 132
 John 34 76 208
 Josiah 34
 Kezia 39
 Levinah 32
 Lucy 142 251
 Martha A. 340
 Martin 276
 Mary 35 37 76
 Mary J. 442
 Nabby 132
 Patty 194
 Persis 35
 Phebe 210
 Rachel 35 61
 Samuel 31
 Sarah 208

STOWE cont'd

Thomas 31 34

STOWELL Eliza 224

Mary E. 205
 Sarah 412
 Sophia 320

STRATTON Alpheus 251

Anna 142
 Asenath E. 191
 Clara E. 455
 Daniel P. 355
 Dolly 322
 Edward Briggs 142
 Eliza Ann 355
 Jonah B. 142
 Joseph 13
 Mary Ann 142
 Melissa R. 251
 Richard Savage 142
 Samuel 63
 Sarah Ann 142
 Sarah B. 243
 Windsor 68
 Winsor 142

STREETER Adams 362

Malinda 362
 Sallie 398

STROM ——— 357**STRONG** ——— 479**STRUTHERS** Samuel L. 472**STUBBS** Amulette 183

John J. 102

STURGES Barlow 406

Eunice A. 405

STURGILL Ruby Alcora 474

William T. 474

STURTEVANT Mary Soule 316**SULLIVAN** Elizabeth 120**SUMNER** Ann J. 224

Elizabeth 148
 Erastus 344
 Joseph 224
 Kate W. 344

SUTHERLAND James 206**SUTLIFF** Earl Rufus 292

Ethel Munroe 292
 Junia Luella 292
 Lintford Norman 291
 Pearl 292

SUTPHEN Josephine 353**SWANN** Albert D. 99

Erastus 76
 Harriet 218
 Nathaniel 218
 Nellie M. 275
 Sumner 209

SWASEY Swasy

Caroline 219
 Parker 398

SWEENEY Elizabeth Jane 440

John 48
 Letitia Hamill
 Blanchard 183
 Thomas 183

SWEET George 367

Phillis 394

SWEETSER Caleb 245 368

Eliza 368
 George Washington 245
 George Zalmon 245
 Lyman Barrett 245
 Mary Jane 245

SWEETSER cont'd

Phebe Ellen 245
 Sarah Abigail 245
 Thomas 245
 Thomas Jefferson 245

SWIFT John 129

Louisa E. 129

SWINDELL John C. 388

Margaret Adele 388

SWINERTON Ruth 60**SWINGLE** Ruth 491**SYDOW** Viola Augusta 464**SYLVESTER** Althea 483

Joshua William 483
 Ruth 198

TABOR George 189**TAFT** Abisha 64

Amos 64
 Caleb 64
 David 64
 Henry 64
 Joel 64

Lydia 64

Peter 64

Preston A. 293

Sarah 64 207

TAINTER Catherine 134

Hollis 314

Jonathan 134

Joseph R. 314

Persis A. 163

Susanna 110

Wyman 314

TALBOT Talbert

Abigail 251

Lilla F. 408

Mary Cleves 488

TALCOTT Rachel 86 87

Sarah 336

TALLMAN — Mr. 281**TALMADGE** Talmage

Annie Augusta 483
 James 483
 John 418

Theron S. 316

TANDY Sally 259**TARBELL** Eliza C. 276**TATE** Mary 485**TAYLOR** Abbie 216

Abraham 64

Azuba 65

Charles 216

Cynthia 137

Edwin C. 216

Eleazer 61

Elizabeth 65

Esther 249

Eunice 60

Ezra 65 127

Hannah 64

Hepzibah 61

Janetta Jones 484

John 65

Levi 323

Levina 127

Mary 53 65 89 155

May S. 475

Sarah 64

Silas 155

Thankful 56

Timothy 64

William 60 61

Zillah 61 62

TEEL Charles Remick 300

Edward Augustus 300

Frank Hartean 300

Jennie Robinson 300

Melia Elizabeth 300

Samuel P. 300

- TEMPLE** Anna 254
 Asa 69
 Betsey 75 259
 Charles G. 347
 Elizabeth 69 249
 Eva 347
 Frank 347
 George 347
 Isaac 14
 Joel 69
 John 249 253 254
 Jonas 62 112
 Jonathan 69
 Lucy 253
 Martha 62
 Phebe 69
 Rebecca 69
 Sally 194
 Thomas 69 239
 William Benjamin 347
TENNEY Arthur B. 408
 Catherine 204
 Florence G. 408
 Henry C. 260
 Joshua 260
 Luther P. 260 453
 Lydia A. 260 453
 Moses 71
 Myron W. 260
 S. 380
 William P. 260
TERRY Harmon 300
 John M. 351
 Mary Ellen 300
THATCHER Elias 259
 Hannah 277
 Ira P. 259
THAYER Cephas M.
 334
 Charles 48
 Emeline F. 359
 Lewis E. 334
THOMAS Henry B. 95
 Ruth 164 390
 Sabrina 77
 Vincent 235
 Zeruiah 49
THOMPSON Thomson
 Alexander 175
 Ambrose 130
 Annie Clara 485
 Benjamin 260
 Charles 183
 Daniel 135
 Elizabeth 39
 Franklin 224
 Franklin O. 280
 Hannah 215
 Hiram Benjamin 168
 Hugh 451 488
 Irmenia 260
 Jennie 464
 Jerusha 240
 John 174 175
 Joseph 485
 Louise 168
 Mary 451 488
 Mary B. 129
 Mary Elizabeth 235
 Rebecca 240
 Richard 240
 Sarah 199
 William 97
THORNDIKE Joseph
 329
 Sarah 329
THORNE Clarence J.
 339
 Frank 339
THORP Ezekiel 347
 Mary Abigail 347
 Nancy 347
- THROCKMORTON** Anna
 343
 Richard 54
 William 343
THURBER John W.
 218
THURLOW Edward K.
 436
THURSTON — Mr. 89
 Ezra 89
 Martha F. 349
 Thomas H. 266
TIFFANY Billy 60
 Dexter 60
 James 60
 Loring 60
 Lucy 60
 Lyman 60
 May 60
 Nancy 60
TILDEN John 75
TILESTON Anne 36
TILLSON Alice Maria
 351
TILTON — Dr. 233
 David 276
TIMSON Henry 313
 Lydia R. 313
TIPPLE Mary 336
TISDALE Mary 338
TITUS Lennox 231
TODD Isabella 183
TOMBS Joseph 271
 Mary 271
TOMKINS — Rev. 426
 Juliet 426
TOMLIN Sarah 10
TOOLY Mary E. 288
TORRANCE Matilda E.
 305
TORREY Ellen 237
 Henry 237
 James 237
 Julia 237
 Mary Turner 359
 Persis H. 237
 Roscoe 237
 William Henry 237
TOTTEN Alice Crosby
 360
 Edith 360
 Enoch 360
 Gerald Howe 360
 Howe 360
TOWER David 88
 Joseph 36
 Rufus 83
 Ruth 188
 Sarah 163
 Silas 163 188
 Zealous B. 180
TOWNE Minnie 401
TOWNLEY Mary 168
 Richard 168
TOWNSEND Benjamin
 65
 Jacob 274
 Mary M. 368
 Susanna 274
TOZER Thankful 11
TRACY Currency 275
 Susan 175
 Uriah 175
TRAIL James 408
 Nellie M. 408
TREAT Byran W. 309
TREMBLING Mary 359
TRESCOTT Nellie 258
TRIM Abigail Kimball
 190
 Alvin 190
 Anna Howe 190
 George 190
- TRIM** cont'd
 Lucretia 190
 Sally 190
 William Chase 190
TROIVANT Rebecca
 208
TROTTER Edna M. 396
 George 396
 Minnie B. 396
TROW Helen 426
TROWBRIDGE Tro-
 bridge
 Abigail 127
 Alonzo Victor 149
 Augusta Caroline 149
 Charles S. 85
 Cyrenus Chancy 149
 David 149
 David Strong 149
 Eliza Rowena 149
 Francis Marion 149
 John 85
 John H. 85
 Lucinda 39
 Lucy Melvina 149
 Mary E. 85
 Rollin Mallory 149
 Sarah R. 85
 Sophronia Abigail 149
 Vesta Lorilla 149
TRUESDALE Marion
 D. 283
TRYON Emma 165
TUCK Abigail 436
TUCKER Abbie E. 231
 Amos 200
 Amos Pollard 200
 Anna 27
 Camille Howe 200
 Elias Howe 301
 Eliza 485
 Elsie M. 476
 Hiram 300
 Hiram Greenwood 301
 Horace Howe 300
 Lucian C. 231
 Lucretia Ann 200
 Mary Brock 200
 Nelson Orville 200
 Oliver Howe 200
 Orville Pollard 200
 Phebe Jennette 200
TUDOR Bertha Alice
 177
 Blanche 177
 John 177
 May 177
TUFTS — Mr. 208
 Arthur Aristides 264
 Charles M. 264
 Edwin Grant 264
 Frank H. 263
 Frank Lee 263
TURNER Amelia 299
 Eunice 24
 George Henry 246
 Nancy 388
 Rebecca 68
 Samuel 246
 Samuel Hervey 246
 Sarah 29
TUTE Amos 45
TUTTLE Mary A. 293
 Nancy 384
TWITCHELL Twichell
 Daniel 207
 Daniel E. 207
 Fanny 207
 Frederick L. 212
 George 207
 Jonas 207
 Melissa 207
TYLER Betsey 208

TYLER cont'd

Charles H. VIII
Eliza 398
Elizabeth Bailey 402
Harriet 277
Kimball 398
Moses 208
Nancy 228
Royal 166

TYMONS Jane Ann 443

UNDERWOOD Abbie

A. 479
Charles H. 309
Edwin F. 309
Flora A. 307
Harriet 283
John 88
Joshua 309
Lucy 309
Mary A. 309

UPHAM ——— 316

Elizabeth 85
George Dennis 212
Henry Pratt 212
Joel Worthington 212
Nehemiah 274
Pliny 212

UPSON Harry W. 486

VAIL Joseph 205

VALENTINE Mary 85

VAN ANKER Harriet 218

VAN ARNAM Charles H. 94

Frances C. 94

Harmon 94

VAN BUREN A. J. 218

Frank 218

Frederick Judson 218

Mary 218

VANDERBILT Nora

Edna 338

VAN RENSSALAER

Angelica 102

Jacob 102

VAN STAVERN Mary 308

VAN TILBURY Frank

Loraine 263

Jonathan 263

Sylvanus Nelson 263

Wilber Grant 263

VASLET Minnie Wood

492

VAUGHN Anna 417

Dexter 417

Ernest Howe 303

Howard Ambrose 303

Joseph P. 303

Mary 417

VEITH Joseph 487

Sophia Christina 487

VERNON Burt 247

VETO Flora Belle 347

VICKERY Earl VIII

Thomas D. 99

VIRGIN Rufus 111

VITTY Jonathan 267

William 267

VOLKMANN Arthur

Ludwig Karl 450

James Howe 451

VON SCHEELE Su-

sanna 496

VOSBURGH Sabrena

S. 394

WADSWORTH James

165

Mary 165

WAGER Alice Belle

291

WAGER cont'd

Benton H. 291

Frank 291

WAITE Wait

Asa W. 120

Benjamin 52

Georgianna 406

Hannah 59

Harvey 52

John 52

Keziah H. 274

Lamira 52

Lydia 36

Mary 52 233

Mary E. 159

R. Alfred 387

Rockwell 387

Sarah 18

Sarah A. 387

Sophia 52

WALCOTT Alanson 149

Augustus 149

Elias 149

Elias Howe 149

Eliza 149

Joseph 149

Levi 289

Loretta H. 289

Lucy 423

Samuel B. 111

Sylvanus 149

Vilaty 149

William Riley 149

WALDEN Isabelle 296

WALES Abby E. 182

Ebenezer 182

Sarah 24

Susan 181

WALKER Abner 59

Alden 133

Asa 9

Dolliver 204

Edith M. 267

Elizabeth 389

Hannah 9 16 70

Hezekiah 246

Horace 298

Jason 9

Jennie M. 349

John 9 96

John Henry 285

John Walter 96

Josephine 124

Josephine Lydia 298

Leafe 201

Levi 59

Marshall 267

Martha 9

Mary 9 111

Mary S. 430

Nathan 59

Obadiah 9

Patty 59

Polly 368

Prescott 268

Sally 246

Samuel 9 59

Sarah 96

Seraphine 124

Susan B. 326

Susanna Boylston 326

Thomas 9

Watson M. 124

William S. 224

WALKLEY Adelbert

233

Samuel 233

Samuel S. 233

WALKUP Rebecca S.

422

William 422

WALKYARD Sarah

Ann 283

WALLACE Achsah 130
230

Betsey 230

Daniel 147

James 67

John 230

WALLBRIDGE Rebecca 66

WALSH Elsie M. 476

WALTON Maria Helen
457

WALWORTH Caleb

Clark 287

WANZER Silas H. 357

WARD Bethiah 6

Caleb 307

Daniel 6

Ede 307

Elizabeth 6 7

Hannah 13

Joseph 6

Lydia 25

Maria H. 204

Mary 6

Mary Ann 396

Mary Elizabeth 161

Nathan 161

Samuel 6

Sarah 6

William 6 7 77

WARDEN Worden

Harriet 407

Laura A. 341

Lavina 215

Miriam Bell 345

Sally 214

WARE Henry 391

Joel 77

Lydia Lurana 77

WARLAND John 154

Mary 154

WARNER — Mr. 47

Abigail 199

Addie Maria 91

Alta 456

Cornelia D. 444

Daniel 91

Ebenezer 50 199

Eleazer 9

Jessie F. 453

Jonathan 117

Lucretia 176

Lucy Jane 288

Maria H. 410

Martha 91 92

Mary Ann 91

Moses 92

Nancy 29

Philothela 50

Samuel 453

Susanna 117

WARRELL James 183

Jane Howe 183

WARREN Annette 200

Augustus Washing-
ton 200

Benjamin 143 264

Charles Curtis 200

Ebenezer 135

Edith H. 453

Frank 469

Harriet N. 366

Harriet R. 428

Henry W. 369

Hepzibah 143

Herbert J. 435

Hiland G. 453

Jeanette Martha 200

John 196

Joseph 264

Luther P. 276

Lydia 196

Lydia Howe 200

WARREN cont'd

Mary 246
 Nathan 135
 Nathaniel 200
 Nathaniel Shaw 200
 Oliver Howe 200
 Phebe 135
 Samuel 39 85
 Sarah Ann 200
 Silas 366
 Sophronia 200
 Truman 200
 William Shaw 200

WARTHEN Eliza M. 380

Rodney 380

WASHBURN James 278

Jane 120
 Mary Fessenden 500
 Sabra 278
 Sarah Isabella 271
 Sophronia 222

WATERMAN ——— 158

Azro E. 203
 Harriet 51
 Martha 51
 Prudence 500

WATERS George 473

Lillian May 473

WATHEN Pattie A. 410**WATKINS** Henry J. 310

Holland 293
 Kate E. 293
 Martha 104

WATLINGTON Francis 375

Hannah 375

WATSON Aaron 116

Anne C. 452
 Benj. C. 195
 Elizabeth 72
 Fannie 300
 Jacob 300
 Joseph H. 99
 Lory S. 103
 Mary C. 98
 Rebecca 476
 Robert S. W. 452
 Warren M. 283
 William 72
 William T. 250

WATTS Edith 168**WAY** Lizzie 286**WEBSTER** Fritz Malcolm 337

Herbert F. 337
 James W. 495
 Lucile Smart 495
 Malcolm 337
 Olive E. 313
 Rufus C. 423
 Sarah 399

WEED Martha 265**WEEKS** Cora Evelyn 247

E. F. 473
 Edward P. 208
 Ellen Maria 208
 Flora Mabel 247
 Francis 208
 Gussie F. 473
 Henry A. 208
 Jarvis 207
 John 7

Jonathan 34

Joseph 208

Mary Ann 208

Richard 207

Robert E. 208

Roscoe 208

Samuel F. 473

Sarah C. 386

WELCH Welsh

Harriet 129

WELCH cont'd

Helen 338
 Henry M. 255
 Joseph 147
 Mabel Victoria 355
 Persis 147
 Persis C. 261
WELCOME Nellie 328
WELD Caroline H. 89
 Clarissa H. 90
 Jenett L. 89
 Mary A. 90
 Mary E. 90
 Robert 89
 Sarah 89
 Squire H. 89
 Susan A. 89
 Theodore N. 89
 William W. 89

WELLER Henry L. 229**WELLINGTON** Amos 395

Elvira Gibson 395
 Lydia 207
 Molly 201

WELLMAN Margaret 187**WELLS** — Mr. 105

Elizabeth 187
 Hannah 55
 Hattie 472
 Henry 176

WELTON Ellen 486

Horace B. 486
 Susan A. 486

WENDELL Mary D. 422**WESLEY** Harry Baum 474**WEST** Emily F. 371**WESTFALL** Bertha

Grace 263
 Daniel M. 263
 Ernest Howe 263

WESTGATE Marcia 396**WESTLAND** Eliza 356**WESTON** Charles 237

Edwin 86
 Elizabeth Ann 86
 Ezra Brown 86
 George Howe 86
 Harding 86
 James Wheeler 86
 John Wheeler 86
 Samuel Henry 86

WETHERBEE Witherbee Witherby

— Mr. 13
 Azubah 147
 Calvin 318
 Clarissa 82
 Deborah 11
 Edmund 143
 Eliza Priscilla 318
 Elizabeth 429
 Israel 78
 John 6
 Joseph 6 11
 Mary 155
 Thomas 6

WETHERELL Ebenezer 48

Manly 83
 Sophia M. 164

WHALEN John B. 421**WHEATON** Hiram 235**WHEELER** — Mr. 84

Abigail 138
 Albion 253
 Alice C. 423
 Amos 246
 Artemas 63 124
 Benjamin 73

WHEELER cont'd

Beulah 73 137
 Charles 165
 Clara 317
 Cyrus 63
 Damaris 63
 Daniel 63
 Delicia A. 201
 Dinah 61 124
 Eber 63
 Edmund W. 423
 Elisha 143
 Elvira 283
 Emily Cordelia 423
 Experience 110
 Fanny 317
 Fortunatus 68
 Frank 311
 Frank Alva 468
 Fred 311
 Freeman W. 423
 George 317
 George S. 317
 Grace R. 478
 Hannah 73
 Hattie 311
 Herman H. 423
 Jacob 11
 Jane 246
 Jethro 20
 Joel 63
 Jonas R. 208
 Jonathan 242
 Joseph 68
 Joseph F. 83
 Josie 317
 L. Stedman 311
 Leonard 63 124
 Levi 194
 Lucretia 63
 Lucy 170
 Lucy Jeannette 194
 Lydia R. 313
 Maria S. 165
 Martha 34
 Mary 59 317 370
 Mary Ann 177
 Melissa E. 375
 Miriam 12
 Nahum 63
 Nathan 63
 Oliver S. 478
 Otis Chester 423
 Rowland 283
 Rufus R. 423
 Sarah 63
 Sarah E. 165
 Sydney Walter 423
 Vashti 111
 Walter A. 423
 Willard M. 423
 William 83
 William A. 220

WHELOCK Abiah 6

Eleazer 399

Eliza Ann 312

Huldah 104

Lois 63

Nancy M. 288

Relief 97

WHIPPLE Guilford 358

Jonathan 16

WHIT Agnes Rose 420**WHITAKER** Lucy 375**WHITCOMB** Anna

Bedel 45

Azubah 45

Benjamin 44

Calvin 245

Cynthia 394

Daniel 156

David 44

Delia Ellingwood 328

WHITCOMB cont'd

Fairfield 328
 Hannah 394
 Jacob 394
 Jesse 44
 John 107 328
 John Howard 328
 Joshua 45
 Julia 396
 Laura 472
 Lurana 313
 Lydia 45
 Mary H. 328
 Minerva 44
 Noyes Hartley 328
 Ruth 45
 Samuel 44
 Thankful 44

WHITE Abijah 296

Anna 185
 Arline 412
 Caroline D. 377
 Clara M. 165
 Cora 457
 Dorothy 44
 Dubois 130
 E. D. 165
 Edith E. 485
 Elisha 29
 Emeline 77
 Farnum 50
 Hannah T. 119
 Irving C. 412
 John 185
 Josiah 29
 Julian 457
 Lois 31
 Lois Lillie 296
 Lucina 111
 Mary 339
 Mattie 165
 Mehitabel 101
 Ralph H. 485
 Samuel 26
 Sarah 11 184 185 186
 Sarah T. 412

WHITEHOUSE Willard E. 262**WHITING** Annie 352

Deborah 119
 Ella 467 485
 Grace 38
 Jason 119
 Rebecca 405
 Samuel 467
 William Howard 303

WHITMAN Hosea 270

Lydia 152
 Mary Hodges 270
 Orin 237
 William 237

WHITNEY Amos 260

Annie M. 436
 Calista 260
 Cornelia Melissa 233
 Deborah 68
 Ellen 354
 Emma 355
 Francis Herbert 422
 Grace 85
 Harry Loring 261
 John 9 162
 Jonah Doran 233
 Joseph 70
 Joseph G. 364
 Lewis Henry 233
 Luther P. 254
 Mary Puffer 364
 Milton A. 355
 Orris 232 233
 Persis 131
 Sarah 162
 Susan 249

WHITON Israel 29

Lucretia 281

WHITTED Roscoe E. 461**WHITMORE** Whitte-

more
 Charles S. 325
 E. 229
 Elizabeth 325
 Harvey 100
 Joseph 23 24 325
 Mary 245 368
 Rosa A. 325
 Samuel 24
 Sarah 24 51
 Shubael 24
 Woodbury 192

WHITTIER Frank W. 383**WICK** Rose S. 439**WICKES** Amy 211**WIDDIFIELD** Charles 229**WIER** Sally 281 404**WIGHT** Sarah 40**WILBUR** Cynthia 36**WILCOX** Edward 153

Esther Zerua 304
 John P. 259
 Sarah 381

WILDER Ada Florence 328

Albina Emeline 241
 Alice Florence 275
 Arthur Eugene 328
 Christopher 110
 Clarissa J. 92
 David 92 241
 David Howard 92
 Dorothy 29
 Eda Josephine 275
 Edwin Howe 328
 Elijah 275
 George 110
 Herbert Elijah 275
 Horace 109
 Jonathan 10
 Josiah 241
 Josiah Winslow 241
 Lois 31
 Lucretia 204
 Martha 241
 Martha H. 112
 Mary 116
 Nettie S. 336
 Rebecca 241
 Samuel 328
 Solon 110
 Sybil 35
 Sylvia Fidelia 241
 Thomas 29
 Walter Samuel 328
 William Leroy 328

WILDMAN Clifton

Howe 445
 Marian Warner 445
 Samuel Augustus 445
WILKINS Betsey 68
 Lillian V. 310
 Mary 155
WILKINSON Clara
 Helen 298
 Jennie 396
 Mattie 446

WILLARD Anna Jor-

dan 174
 Azubah 78
 Benjamin 21
 Daniel C. 340
 Elias 174
 Margaret 21
 Mary Ann 409
 Simon 21

WILLETT Louise Ann 429**WILLIAMS** ——— 93

— Mr. 208
 Abby King 231
 Abigail 142
 Abraham 5 12 75
 Aldello 292
 Amos 184
 Annie P. 383
 Azubah 304
 Charles Gardner 231
 Chester 92
 E. J. 215
 Edgar King 231
 Edith J. 477
 Eleazer 51
 Elizabeth 13
 Ellen Frances 231
 Eunice 51
 Frederick 92 93
 George 92
 Hannah 223
 Harriet Howe 231
 Helen 215
 Henry 43
 Herbert Luther 231
 Horace 176
 Horace Bridgman 176
 Irwin 215
 Isaac 12
 J. J. 339
 Jerusha 126
 Joseph 208
 Justus 174
 Kate Vilette 176
 Lydia 208
 Martha 387
 Mary 22 75 92
 Nellie Howe 176
 Oren 174
 Parley 387
 Patricia Dejean 292
 Samuel 77
 Sarah Howe 92
 Solomon 92
 Whitman 215
 William 12

WILLINGTON Anna-

bel 118
 Ebenezer 118
 Mary 118

WILLIS Abigail 83

Ann 84
 Asa 83
 Barzillai 83
 Buckley 83
 Buckley Howe 83
 Columbia 83
 Cyrus H. 274
 Elizabeth 83
 Emily 83
 Mary Ann 83
 Rebecca 83
 Reuben 83
 Samuel 269
 Sarah 83
 Susan Harriet 83
 Truman 83
 Zibah 83

WILMARTH Lydia 260**WILMOT** Henry 398**WILSON** Abigail 185

Albert F. 275
 Albion B. 354
 Andrew S. 250
 Anna Lee 225
 Benjamin 141
 Benjamin F. 142
 Betsey 223
 Elizabeth Fonda 346
 Ella 185
 Emerson B. 221

WILSON cont'd
 George F. 390
 Georgianna E. 352
 Henry 272
 Joel 65
 Joel D. 185
 Joseph 357
 Josiah 26 39
 Lydia 106
 Margaret 85
 Martha 39
 Mary Ann 185
 Mary Helen 390
 Nancy 221
 Nathaniel 185
 Obadiah E. 147
 Salem 185
 Sophia 401
 Warren Davis 185
 William H. 274
WINCH Millisent 19
WINCHELL Cordelia 301
WINCHESTER Jonathan 48
WINN Abigail T. 369
 Francis 143
 Jeremiah 369
 John 416
 Susannah 369
 William J. 416
WINSLOW Minnie May 469
WINTER Patty 96
 Susanna 96
WINTHROP Aleck 476
 Ina E. 476
WIRES Lorinda 452
WISE Alpheus Mansfield 222
 Frederick L. 245
 Lillian 222
 Oscar A. 222
 Thomas Burk 222
WISEMAN Mary S. 384
WITHINGTON Sarah Hall 353
WITT Charles A. 332
 Daniel 23
 Dwight 332
 Ebenezer 210
 Mary 310
 Sarah 58 210
 Silas 60
WOLVERTON Nathan B. 225
WOOD Aaron 68 365
 Alvestie K. 377
 Amos 137
 Anna 68
 Dorothy 68
 Eli 56
 Ella Maria 419
 Emeline 365
 Ephraim 68 206
 Hattie 186
 Horace 192
 James B. 419
 Jedediah 68
 John 16
 Keziah 213
 Martha 68
 Mary 453
 Mary Ann 389
 Moses 68 225
 Persis 206
 Peter 68
 Phebe 137
 Rebecca 62
 Rebecca H. 155
 Silas 137
 Thomas 68 75
 William 65

WOODBURY ——— 425
 Harriet 342
 Martha 366
 Mary 330
 Peter 330
WOODCOCK Lydia 130
WOODMAN Mary 250
WOODRUFF Elias 102
 Elizabeth 102
 Katie A. 476
 Mary 102
 Wealthy Ann 256
WOODS Elizabeth B. 382
 Frances 9 10
 Hannah 6
 James 9
 John 9 10
 Lucy 136
 Lydia 19
 Mary 10
 Mary J. 318
 Sarah 30 134
WOODWARD Albert E. 345
 Daniel 43 268
 Harriet 364
 Herrick 500
 Kezia 41
 Moses 60
 Norris 500
 Phebe J. 337
 Relief 268
 Sallie A. 214
 Sally 59
 Seth 156
 William 337
WOOLCOTT John 23
 Lydia 23
WOOLEY Sophia 316
WOOLSON Elizabeth 15
 Thomas 15
WORKS ——— 336
WORSLEY Sarah Jane 432
WORTH Eunice Armstrong 280
WRIGHT Alfred H. 474
 Charles 160
 Charlotte W. 331
 Eliza 143
 Elizabeth 191
 Elizabeth B. 248
 Ester B. 483
 George C. 466
 George W. 191
 Hattie 253
 Hattie M. 466
 Horatio G. 180
 James 191
 James B. 191 248
 Joseph J. 478
 Leonora 276
 Levi L. 191
 Lucy 82
 Martha A. 460
 Mary Ella 427
 Nellie Maria 474
 Winslow Howe 191
WURTZ Alexander Jay 171
 Jane Lowrie Childs 171
 Laura Jay 171
 Mary Murtland 171
 Thomas Howe Childs 171
WYMAN Anna 73
 Clara A. 313
 Mary 220
 Minnie 340
 Seth 220

YARDLEY Thomas 24
YEOMANDS Susanna 275
YOUNG Abigail 80
 Brigham 80
 Fanny 80
 John 80
 Joseph 80
 Lorenzo Dow 81
 Louisa 81
 Mary 138
 Nancy 80
 Phineas Howe 80
 Rhoda 80
 Sally 44
 Sarah S. 402
 Susan 80
 William 138
ZIMDAHL Lillian 488

2

